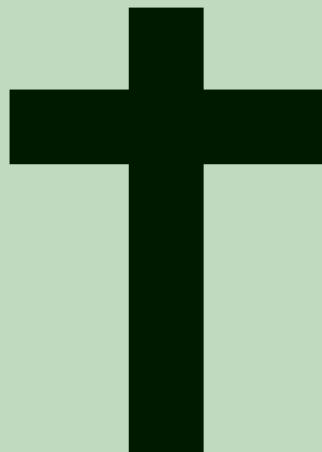


Mono



Mono New Testament

## **Mono Mono New Testament**

copyright © 2020 Wycliffe Bible Translators, Inc. and ACOTBA-SUBO

Language: Mono

Contributor: Association Congolaise Pour la Traduction de la Bible et Alphabetisation - Sukisa Boyinga

All rights reserved.

2025-05-14

---

PDF generated using Haiola and XeLaTeX on 14 May 2025 from source files dated 14 May 2025  
fe1a9e91-0d4a-5969-816d-e467fff6cc983

## Contents

MATIE . . . . .	1
AKWA . . . . .	40
ROMA . . . . .	77
KORITI . . . . .	94
KORITI . . . . .	111
GALATE . . . . .	122
EFEZE . . . . .	129
FILIPO . . . . .	135
KOLOSE . . . . .	140
TESALONIKE . . . . .	144
1 TIMOTE . . . . .	146
2 TIMOTE . . . . .	151
TITO . . . . .	155
FILEM3 . . . . .	158
EBRE . . . . .	160
JAKE . . . . .	172
1 PETRO . . . . .	177
2 PETRO . . . . .	182
1 YOWANE . . . . .	186
2 YOWANE . . . . .	191
3 YOWANE . . . . .	192
YUDA . . . . .	193
KŒWURŒ . . . . .	195

## Otsho O'o noe Yisu Kristu á Matie sú Tshatshu o'o

Asœke koedœ Otsho O'o noe Yisu Kristu á Matie sú. Matie koedœ lima ayi kœko ngendja lapo á Yisu e lima she, á tshe te anga ayi awva noe ye. Matie koedœ lima uzu Yuda yé ángá i'iri ye koedœ ndje Levi. Tshe sú Otsha O'noe asœke fœ Ayuda. Tshe pa adœke Yisu koedœ adja Ayi kœshe azu á aayi koegbara o'o gbara lima o'o toe upu noe ye utshunœ ala Ongboro Ayo.

Matie yisce noe fœ azu adœke Yisu uzu Nazarete koedœ Masiya, œshe koedœ ndje gbozu noe azu Israyele kashe endje vwaratec endje toe ye.

### Bukunœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Uwu aata Yisu œdœ ndje kœzu she (1.1-2.24)
- Akwa noe Yowane ayi kœza batisimu (3.1-12)
- Batisimu noe Yisu œdœ kœwu lœsu ye 6a lœ kpagagasho (3.13-4.11)
- Akwa noe Yisu 6a lœ ogo Galilayi (4.12-18.35)
- Ana noe Yisu ga lœ Yerusalem (19.1-20.34)
- Lœ udu olo Yisu mindu dœ bisha (7) pa osho: Kœwa ngbangpa pa ye œdœ kœwo she (21.1-27.66)
- Kœshe Yisu lœ akuzu (28.1-20)

### Aata Yisu (Wu 6a tœ Luk 3.23-38)

<sup>1</sup> Asœke koedœ i'iri aata Yisu Kristu, ata Davidi á tshe dœ ndje ata Abrayamo.

<sup>2</sup> Abrayamo zu Izaka, Izaka zu Yakobo, Yakobo zu Yuda œdœ aayance.

<sup>3</sup> Yuda zu Perese œdœ Zara, ayi endje koedœ lima Tamare. Perese zu Eserone, Eserone zu Arame.

<sup>4</sup> Arame zu Aminadabe, Aminadabe zu Nashone, Nashone zu Salma.

<sup>5</sup> Salma zu Boaz, Rahabe koedœ lima ayinœ. Boaz zu Obede, Luta koedœ lima ayinœ. Obede zu Yese.

<sup>6</sup> Yese zu gbozugo Davidi, yé Davidi zu Salomo tœ yashe á tshe dœ lima awo Uri.

<sup>7</sup> Salomo zu Robowame, Robowame zu Abiya, Abiya zu Asafe.

<sup>8</sup> Asafe zu Yozafate, Yozafate zu Yorame, Yorame koedœ ata Oziaze.

<sup>9</sup> Oziaze zu Yotame, Yotame zu Akaze, Akaze zu Ezekiase.

<sup>10</sup> Ezekiase zu Manase, Manase zu Amo, Amo zu Yoziaze.

<sup>11</sup> Yoziaze zu Yekonia œdœ aayance dœ lœndœ á endje ko lima azu Israyele gu tœnœ ga tshakudu kanga 6a lœ Babilone.

<sup>12</sup> Manda kœko lima azu Israyele gu tœnœ ga tshakudu kanga 6a lœ Babilone, Yekonia zu Shaletiele, yé Shaletiele zu Zorobabele.

<sup>13</sup> Zorobabele zu Abiwude, Abiwude zu Eliyakimi, yé Eliyakimi zu Azore.

<sup>14</sup> Azore zu Shadøke, Shadøke zu Akimi, yé Akimi zu Eliwude.

<sup>15</sup> Eliwude zu Eleazare, Eleazare zu Matane, yé Matane zu Yakobo.

<sup>16</sup> Yakobo zu Yozefu akœ Mareya ayi Yisu, á endje sœ kœ'e she Kristu.

<sup>17</sup> Ataa, kœto kpœtœ Abrayamo œrr ga tœ Davidi, uwu aatazu sœ ndjokpa dœ vana. Kœto kpœtœ Davidi œrr ga tœ lœndœ á endje ko lima azu Israyele gu tœnœ ga tshakudu kanga 6a lœ Babilone, uwu aatazu sœ ndje ndjokpa dœ vana; yé kœto kpœtœ lœndœ ascemœ œrr ga tœ kœzu Kristu, uwu aatazu sœ ndje ndjokpa dœ vana.

### Kœzu Yisu Kristu (Wu 6a tœ Luk 2.1-7)

<sup>18</sup> Ndœ budu kœzu Yisu Kristu sœ atake: Ayince dœ Mareya koedœ lima koje noe Yozefu. Kashe utshunœ adœke endje ngbœtœ endje awa bale ga tœ œsœnœ, tshe gbo nguzu lœ awa gbo gbo noe Otsho Ishiri.

<sup>19</sup> Koje noe ye dœ Yozefu koedœ lima uzu á tshe sœ ndjii, yé tshe yi yiyi lima kœmœtshelœ ye ngbi fœ azu nene. Tshe yi lima kœkatœ ye ti lœ ubunce.

<sup>20</sup> Bata á tshe sœ lima kœgbe atake, anga andjelu noe Gbozu wuta ga tœ ye lœ ulu œ pa fœ she adœke: «Yozefu, ata Davidi, awa zaza 6œ kœza Mareya tœ awo zœ nene. Gbambance nene, nguzunœ á sœ loe ye asœmœ to lœ gbo gbo noe Otsho Ishiri.

<sup>21</sup> Tshe zu bala gbolo yakoshe yé 6œ ta i'iri ye Yisu; gbambanœ nene, tshe she bala azu noe ye lœ ekperce noe endje.»

<sup>22</sup> «Okpo yawuru œ gbo nguzu yé œ zu gbolo yakoshe yé endje ta i'iri ye Emanwele.»

Ádá i'iri Emanwele koedœ «Ndjaba awa bale doe azœ.»

<sup>24</sup> Lœkœ á Yozefu jo, tshe mboœrœtœ ye bata á andjelu noe Gbozu mi lima ndi noe fœ she, yé œ za Mareya tœ awonœ.

<sup>25</sup> Kashe tshe ngbœngbœpa gbarœ olø bale dœ she nene œrr ga tœ kœzu gbolo yakoshe noe ye ga pa osho, yé á Yozefu ta i'iri Yisu ga pa ye.

## 2

### Agbangba kœwusœ addœ angerepe na kœwu Yisu

<sup>1</sup> Endje zu Yisu 6a lœ Beteleme, 6a lœ ogo Yuda dœ lœndœ á Erode dœ lima gbozugo.

Manda kœzu she, agbangba kœwusœ ádá angerepe to lima 6a tœ osho á ɔlœ œ wuta tœnœ yé œ na. Endje yi lima kumu endje ga loe Yerusalem,

<sup>2</sup> yé á yu adœke: «Gbozugo nœ Ayuda á endje zu she ngɔngɔ soe kpœta a? 'A wu angerepe nœ ye œ wuta 6a tœ osho á ɔlœ œ wuta tœnœ, yé á 'na kœgote ga utshu ye.»

<sup>3</sup> Lökœ á gbozugo Erode djindœ upunœ ataa, tshelœ ɔkɔrœ ye œdœ œnœ azu ogo Yerusalem djigi tshanga ye.

<sup>4</sup> Tshe vwa osho ndœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba œdœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa, yé œ yu endje toe osho á endje li kœzu Masiya tœnœ.

<sup>5</sup> Endje gi fœ she adœke: «Ba lœ Beteleme, 6a lœ ogo Yuda. Gbambancœ nene, œnœkœ á ayi kœgbara o'o su dœke:

<sup>6</sup> «Œbœ Beteleme, lœ ogo Yuda,  
soe sœsœ adjas teasho ugurutœ tshakupi á  
soe lœ ogo Yuda nene;  
gbambancœ nene, gbozunœ á tshe te bala  
utshu azu nœ mœ, azu Israyele,  
œ to 6a ndœ zœ.»

<sup>7</sup> Dœ tœnœ ataa, Erode vwa osho ndœ agbangba kœwusœ ádá angerepe lœ ubunce yé œ yu endje toe kœwusœ adjas lœkœnœ á angerepe wuta lima dœ tœnœ.

<sup>8</sup> Manda nœ, tshe vwa endje ga lœ Beteleme dœ kœpa fœ endje adœke: «E na œ yu osho pa upu nœ gbole ascœmœ dœ ɔtshœ; yé œdœ 'e kœgba she, 'e pandœ nœ fœ mœ adœke œmœ ndje, mœ na kœgote ga utshu ye.»

<sup>9</sup> Manda kœdji o'o á gbozugonœ pa fœ endje, endje tetœ awa dœ kœro endje. Ngbewo, endje wu angerepe á endje wu má utshunœ 6a tœ osho á ɔlœ œ wuta tœnœ kœna utshu endje, œrrœ œ ka 6a pa osho á gbolonœ soe lima tœnœ.

<sup>10</sup> Endje soe lima dœ egerœ yanga manda kœwu tœnœ.

<sup>11</sup> Endje li ga lœ anda yé œ wu kpengbe gbole dœ ayinœ, Mareya. Endje gote ga utshu ye yé œ donga she. Endje kœrœ gbarœ nœ endje yé œ ko makabo fœ she: ɔrœ, zuwa yombo œdœ kada mire.

<sup>12</sup> Manda nœ, Ndjaba pa fœ endje lœ ulu adœke endje kwakwatoe endje ga ndœ Erode nene. Ataa, endje za anga angbi awa á gu dœ tœnœ ga lœ ogo nœ endje.

### Kœkpa dœ Yisu ga lœ Ezipito

<sup>13</sup> Lökœ á agbangba kœwusœ ádá angerepenœ œsœmœ gu daye, anga andjelu nœ Gbozu bale wuta ga ndœ Yozefu lœ ulu yé œ pa fœ she adœke: «Aafo, œ za kpengbe gbole dœ ayinœ yé œ kpa dœ endje ga lœ Ezipito. Soe 6a zœ œrrœ œdœ mœ kœpa fœ 6œ adœke 6œ gu yekane. Gbambancœ nene, Erode œ para gbolonœ mbœrœ kœwo she.»

<sup>14</sup> Ataa, Yozefu kœalafo, kœza kpengbe gbolonœ œdœ ayinœ potœ ye lœ butshœ yé á kpa ga lœ Ezipito.

<sup>15</sup> Tshe soe 6a zœ œrrœ ga tœ kuzu Erode. (E soe ataa, mbœrœ œnœkœ á Gbozu pandœ nœ lœ awa nœ ayi kœgbara o'o kœmbœrœtœ endje. Tshe pandœ nœ adœke: «Mœ e gbole nœ mœ adœke tshe wuta lœ Ezipito ye.»

### Kœwo aaya agbolo

<sup>16</sup> Lökœ á Erode wusœ nœ adœke agbangba kœwusœ ádá angerepe fara œnœ, okœ za lima she tœpanœ kpuru. Tshe za o'o adœke endje wo agbolo yakoshe á ungu endje soe ga tshakudu ungu bisha lakpi Beteleme œdœ lakpi á soe dœ indirince para kœko. Ungunœ á tshe ka ga panœ ascœmœ soe lindœ œnœkœ á agbangba kœwusœ ádá angerepenœ za lima fœ she.

<sup>17</sup> Kako ascœmœ mbœrœtœ endje bata á ayi kœgbara o'o Yiliimiya pa lima adœke:

<sup>18</sup> «Endje dji tshama á soe kœwuta tœnœ 6a lœ ogo Rama,  
iki œdœ egerœ ditshelœma.  
Rashele dâ soe kœki agbolo nœ ye,  
tshe iyindœ nœ adœke endje u œnœ nene,  
mbœrœ agbolo nœ ye tshu kœ ye.»

### Ayozefu fatœ endje kœgu ga lœ ogo Is-rayele

<sup>19</sup> Manda kuzu Erode, anga andjelu nœ Gbozu bale wuta ga tœ Yozefu lœ ulu 6a lœ Ezipito.

<sup>20</sup> Tshe pa fœ she adœke: «Aalafo œ za gbole œdœ ayinœ potœ zœ yé œ kwatœ zœ ga lœ ogo Israyele. Gbambancœ nene, endjeneke á endje soe lima kœpara awa kœwo gbolonœ tshu ye.»

<sup>21</sup> Yozefu áalafo, œ za gbolonœ dœ pe ayinœ potœ ye, yé á endje gu ga lœ ogo Israyele.

<sup>22</sup> Kashe kœdjinœ nœ adœke Arkelawose dâ te gbozugo Yuda manda abance dœ Erode, awa kœgu ga zœ za she. Ndjaba yisœ osho fœ she lœ ulu á tshe gitœ ye á gu ga lœ ogo Galilayi.

<sup>23</sup> Tshe na œ soe 6a lœ ongbo á i'irinœ kœdœ Nazarete. (E soe ataa yeka á o'o á aayi kœgbara o'o pa lima kœmbœrœtœ endje. Endje pa lima adœke: «Endje e she bala uzu Nazarete.»

## 3

**Kœyisœrœ nœ Yowane ayi kœza batismu**  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 1.1-8; Luk 3.1-18; Yow 1.19-28)

<sup>1</sup> Doe londœnœ œsœmœ, Yowane ayi kœza batismu wuta lima œ soe kœyisœ œrœ 6a lœ kpagagasho nœ ogo Yuda adœke:

<sup>2</sup> «'E fatshalœsu 'e, gbambancœ nene, Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo ndo ye!»

<sup>3</sup> Yowane kœdœ uzu á ayi kœgbara o'o Isaya pa lima tœ ye lœkœnœ á tshe pa adœke:

«Anga uzu sœ kœta rawa 6a lœ kpagagasho adœke:

'E guma ala awa Gbozu,  
'e yorɔ ala awa ye ndjii!»

<sup>4</sup> Yowane verœ lima lœba á endje mbœrœ dœ usu shamo, yé œ i lima uwu tshapa lœba á endje mbœrœ dœ ɔkœ agea ga lœ nguku ye; tshe zi lima ayila yé œ la adja ojoro awaterœ.

<sup>5</sup> Azu tshalakpi Yerusalemœ dœ azu ogo Yuda kœ oedœ pe azu ogo kœ á sœ mashenga dœ ungu Yordane, na lima ga ndœ ye.

<sup>6</sup> Endje sœ lima kœpandœ ekperœ noe endje, yé Yowane sœ lima kœza batisimu fœ endje 6a Yordane.

<sup>7</sup> Yowane wu adœke Afarisayi œdœ Asadukaiy ndjoro sœ kœna lima ga toe œsœ batisimu noe ye, tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Ukpulu ekpe ayakoro! Uzu de dâ yisœ noe fœ 'e adœke 'e kpa awa kœwa ngbanga noe Ndjaba à ndo koena toœne a?»

<sup>8</sup> E mbœrœ terœ á sœ kœma adœke adja 'e fatshalœsœ 'ye,

<sup>9</sup> yé 'e papœ mboœrœ 'e dœ tœ 'e nene adœke: "Abrayamo kœdœ ata azœ." Gbambarœ nene, moe sœ kœmindœ noe fœ 'e adœke, Ndjaba li kœfa badja asœke toe aata Abrayamo!

<sup>10</sup> Gonda sœ yindjindjinœ mbœrœ kœvwa dœ œyo tœœ œshenœ kœ ye, œyo kœ á elenœ kœgaga nene, endje de yé œ ko va ga toe owo.

<sup>11</sup> (Emœ, moe sœ kœza batisimu fœ 'e dœ ungu mbœrœ kœma adœke 'e yapa ɔtshœ 'ye. Kashe tsheneke á tshe na manda moe, tshe za bala batisimu fœ 'e dœ ɔtshœ Ishiri œdœ dœ owo. Tshe ropa moe dœ gboœgbo ye, moe lili kœka ga utshu ye dœ pe kœzu uwu œrada noe ye nene.

<sup>12</sup> Tshe za tshekara kœpe dœ tshelœ indji ngwarœ ga tshaabrœ ye, yé tshe mea indji ngwarœ mbœrœ kœkurutshelœ noe dœ oforo. Tshe gumasœ indji ngwarœ ga la kogba, yé œ ko oforonce va ga toe owo neke à ru nene.)

#### Batisimu noe Yisu

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 1.9-11; Luk 3.21-22)

<sup>13</sup> Anga œlo bale, Yisu to 6a lœ Galilayi yé œ ro 6a ndœ Yowane 6a langu Yordane, tshe na ndoo dœ Yowane mbœrœ adœke tshe za batisimu fœ œne.

<sup>14</sup> Yowane yi lima ndœ kœvwaratœ ye, yé á pa adœke: «Emœ dâ li má adœke 6œ za batisimu fœ moe, yé 6œ kpa na ga ndœ moe adœke moe za batisimu fœ 6œ a!»

<sup>15</sup> Kashe Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Yindœ noe adœke œ mbœrœtœ ye ngongnœ asœke ataa. Gbambarœ nene, mara á li adœke a mbœrœ terœ á sœ ndjii dœmœ.» Yé Yowane kœyindœ noe ye.

<sup>16</sup> Manda kœgbœ batisimu noe Yisu, tshe wuta langu. Koloe pe dœ londœnœ asœmœ,

tshalafo kœrœ ga pa ye, tshe wu Ishiri noe Ndjaba œ jerœ ga pa ye 6ata mbepa.

<sup>17</sup> Yé tshama to 6a lafo œ pa adœke: «Tsheneke asœke kœdœ Gbolo noe moe á moe yindœ ye waa, moe za yanga noe moe kœ ga ndœ ye.»

## 4

#### Djaboro wu lœsu Yisu

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 1.12-13; Luk 4.1-13)

<sup>1</sup> Manda noe, Ishiri noe Ndjaba to Yisu na toœne ga lœ kpagagasho mbœrœ adœke djaboro wu lœsu ye.

<sup>2</sup> Manda kœmbœrœ œlo zazu bisha œdœ butshœ zazu bisha ndœ kœyotshelœma, Yisu sœ lima dœ ogo.

<sup>3</sup> Djaboro, ayi kœwu lœsu, na ndoo dœ she yé œ pa adœke: «Edœ 6œ kœdœ Gbolo noe Ndjaba, pa fœ badja asœke œ fatœ ye tœ mapa.»

<sup>4</sup> Kashe Yisu gi adœke: «Endje sú 6a la Buku noe Ndjaba adœke: "Uzu sœ dœ sorœ kolœ mbœrœ mapa nene, kashe dœ o'o kœ á wuta lœ amœ Ndjaba."»

<sup>5</sup> Dœ toœne ataa, djaboro na dœ she œrrœ 6a lœ Yerusalemœ á dœ ongbo á sœ yerœ, œ za she tœ 6a pa kumu Tepelo,

<sup>6</sup> á œ pa fœ she adœke: «Edœ 6œ kœdœ Gbolo noe Ndjaba, i dœ toe zœ tshiri ga ati. Gbambarœ nene, endje sú 6a la buku noe Ndjaba adœke:

"Ndjaba œ za awa o'o fœ aandjelu noe ye mbœrœ 6œ,  
endje za 6œ ga ati dœ kane endje  
mbœrœ á 6œ kœzaza ada zœ tœ badja  
nene."»

<sup>7</sup> Yé Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Endje su ndje 6a la Buku noe Ndjaba adœke: "Wuwu lœsu Gbozu Ndjaba noe zœ nene."»

<sup>8</sup> Djaboro kpa œ dœ she œrrœ 6a toe leta kumu ingiri kaga œ ma ogo gbozu tshapasho djigi dœ ɔtshœrœ, ndje dœ moknœ fœ she,

<sup>9</sup> yé á pa fœ she adœke: «Mœ ko œrœnœ asœke kœ fœ 6œ œdœ 6œ koegote ga utshu moe mbœrœ kœdonga moe.»

<sup>10</sup> Yé Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Gitœ zœ gœ zœ, Satana! Gbambarœ nene, endje sú 6a la buku noe Ndjaba adœke: "Donga Gbozu Ndjaba noe zœ, yé œ za avwala kolœ fœ she tshebabale."»

<sup>11</sup> Ndara tœ asœke, djaboro kœkatœ ye yé. Aandjelu koegite endje ndoo dœ she, yé á kœtetœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ she.

*Yisu tetœ kœmbœrœ akwa noe ye 6a lœ Galilayi*

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 1.14-15; Luk 4.14-15)

<sup>12</sup> Lœkœ a Yisu dji adœke endje za Yowane ayi kœza batisimu ga lœ kângä, tshe kwatœ ye ga lœ Galilayi.

<sup>13</sup> Tshe katœ Nazarete ti, œ na kœsœ 6a lœ Kaparnawumu, ongbo á sœ toe mangu

egerœ ungu adanga nœ Galilayi, 6a lœ ogo Zabulone cœdœ pe 6a lœ Nefetali.

<sup>14</sup> Cœ lima ataa mbœrœ adœke o'o à ayi kœgbara o'o Isaya pa tœnœ, kœmbœrœtœ endje. Tshe pa o'once adœke:

15 «Ogo Zabulone cœdœ Nefetali,  
á sœ tœ awa kœro ga la egerœ ungu adanga,  
ba kele ungu Yœrdane,

ogo Galilayi á angbi azu sœ lœnœ asœmœ!

16 Azunœ á endje sœ lœ ubu osho asœmœ,  
wu egerœ ingbisho!

Mbœrœ endjeneke á endje sœ lœ ubu osho  
nœ kuzu,

ingbisho wuta ga pa endje!»

17 Pe dœ lœkœnœ asœmœ, Yisu tetœ kœyisœ  
œrœ adœke: «'E yapa òtsho 'e, gbambancœ  
nene, Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafœ ndo ye!»

*Yisu e ali ayambarœ nœ ye*

(Wu ba tœ Mar 1.16-20; Luk 5.1-11)

18 Olœ bale, Yisu sœ lima kœna tœ mangu  
egerœ ungu adanga nœ Galilayi, yé œ wu  
aayazu bisha, Shimu á anga i'ri ye kœdœ  
Petro cœdœ ayanœ dœ Andere á endje dœ  
lima aayi kœpara agethalangu. Endje  
sœ lima kœvwi gbanda ba la egerœ ungu  
adanga.

19 Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «'E na manda  
mœ, mœ fa 'e tœ aayi kœpara azu.»

20 Pe kpoetœ œsœnœ, endje ka lima toe  
gbanda nœ endje ti yé œ na manda ye.

21 Tshe na lœ ingirinœ, œ kpa wu anga  
aayazu bisha, Ayakobo dœ ayanœ dœ  
Yowane, endje kœdœ agbolo nœ Zebedayi.  
Endje sœ lima lœ agba nœ endje awa bale  
dœ aba endje dœ Zebedayi, yé œ sœ lima  
tœ kœguma gbanda nœ endje. Yisu e endje.

22 Pe kpoetœ œsœnœ, endje katœ agba  
cœdœ aba endje ti, yé œ na manda ye.

*Yisu yisœ œrœ yé œ she azu*

23 Yisu ro djelœ ogo Galilayi djigi; tshe sœ  
lima kœyisœ œrœ ba lœ Sinagoga para. Tshe  
sœ lima kœmindœ òtsho O'o nœ ogo gbozu  
yé œ sœ lima kœshe azu lœ kœba cœdœ lœ  
gbakindi nœ endje kœ.

24 Upu nœ ye za lima ogo Siri djigi, yé  
endje sœ lima kœna dœ azu á endje sœ lima  
dœ tshelœ aka kœba kœ fœ she, azu á endje  
sœ dœ ekpe ishiri pa endje, dœ azu á endje  
sœ dœ kœba òkœ cœdœ endjeneke á ada endje  
tshu. Yé Yisu she lima endje ye.

25 Upkulu azu ndjoro na lima manda ye:  
Endje to lima ba lœ Galilayi, 6a lœ ogonœ  
á endje e i'rinœ adœke tshalakpi ndjokpa\*  
asœmœ, dœ azu Yerusalemæ ndjœ dœ ogo  
Yuda, cœdœ endjeneke ba lœ ogo á sœ ba kele  
ungu Yœrdane.

\* 4:25 Tshalakpi ndjokpanœ kœdœ ongbo ndjokpa á angbi azu sœ lima lœnœ.

*Yisu yisœ œrœ ba pa kaga*

(Wu ba tœ Mar 3.13; Luk 6.12-13,20)

1 Lœka á Yisu wu upkulu azu asœmœ, tshe  
œ ga pa kaga yé œ sœ ga ati. Ayambarœ nœ  
ye na ga indirœ ye,

2 yé á tshe tetœ kœyisœ œrœ fœ endje  
adœke:

*Adjayanga*

(Wu ba tœ Luk 6.20-23)

3 «Yanga nœ azu á endje sœ dœ lœsu nœ oyo,  
gbambancœ nene, Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafœ  
kœdœ œnœ endje!

4 Yanga nœ azu á endje sœ toe iki,  
gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba œ turu ngola  
endje!

5 Yanga nœ azu á endje sœ dœ lœsu ziti,  
gbambancœ nene, endje gbo bala ogonœ á  
Ndjaba pa tœnœ!

6 Yanga nœ azu á endje sœ dœ adja ogo  
kœmbœrœ œrœ á sœ ndjii,  
gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba œ to gbo gbo  
kœmbœrœ tœnœ fœ endje!

7 Yanga nœ azu á endje wu oyo anga endje,  
gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba œ wu oyo endje!

8 Yanga nœ azu á lœsu endje sœ yeroœ,  
gbambancœ nene, endje wu bala Ndjaba!

9 Yanga nœ azu á endje sœ kœmboerœ adœke  
kœsœ gee sœ ugurutœ azu,  
gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba œ endje agbolo  
nœ ye!

10 Yanga nœ endjeneke á endje sœ  
kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ endje  
mbœrœ œnœkœ á sœ ndjii;  
gbambancœ nene, Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafœ  
sœ mbœrœ endje!

11 Yanga nœ 'e œ kœsœ adœke azu gu 'e, œ  
mbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ 'e yé œ pa tshelœ ákœ  
ekpe o'o kœ ga tœ 'e mbœrœ upu nœ mœ.

12 'E mœtœ 'e yé œ sœ dœ egerœ yanga;  
gbambancœ nene, œrœ tshangbancœ sœ  
kœkœtœ 'e tœ egerœnœ ba lafo. Kolœ dœ  
marance ataa, endje mbœrœ ndjœ lima œrœ  
kanga fœ aayi kœgbara o'o á endje sœ lima  
utshu 'e.»

*Ingbiri cœdœ Ingbisho*

(Wu ba tœ Mar 9.50; Luk 14.34-35; 8.16;

11.33)

13 «'E kœdœ ingbiri tshapasho. Kashe  
œ kœsœ adœke kœnga ingbiri ka lœnœ ye,  
endje kpa gi ga lœnœ koto o? Endje kpa li  
kœmbœrœ tœnœ dœ akwa bale nene. Endje  
za va e ga ushu, yé azu œ na pa noœ dœ ada  
endje.

14 «'E kœdœ ingbisho tshapasho. Ongbo  
œ sœ ba pa kaga, œ li kœzatœ ye yiwa tœnœ  
nene.

15 Endje tata owo ga tœ miinda mbœrœ  
kœza ga tshakudu losu nene. Kashe endje za

6a pa gbarœ kœza miinda ga panœ yekane á kœtshi pa azu kœ á endje sœ lœ anda.

<sup>16</sup> Awa bale ndje, œ li adœke ingbisho nœ 'e tshi 6a utshu azu mbœrœ adœke endje wu ɔtshœrœ á 'e sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ, yeka á kœdonga Aba 'e á tshe sœ 6a lafo.»

#### *Kœyisœrœ tœ upu nœ awa akwa*

<sup>17</sup> «E gbegbe adœke mœ na kœwo awa akwa œdœ aayi kœgbara o'o nene. Mœ nana kœwo tœnœ œ wo nene, kashe mœ na adœke œneke á endje pa kœmbœrœtœ endje.

<sup>18</sup> Mœ mindœ nœ fœ 'e doe adjapu adœke: Bata œndœ tshalafo dœ pe tshapasho sœpe kœdi tœnœ, tshakanea a'eara uwu mbeti œneke á endje sú ala buku nœ awa akwa œ 'i nene œrr ga tœ adœke œrœ kœ mbœrœtœ ye yekane.

<sup>19</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, œdœ uzu kœvvarato ye kœlisœ anga awa o'o teasho lœ awa akwanœ asœke yé á sœ kœyisœ nœ fœ anga azu adœke endje mbœrœ ndje awa bale, uzunœ ascœmœ œ dœ bala aya uzu 6a lœ Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo. Kashe uzu á tshe lisœ awa akwanœ yé á yisœ nœ fœ anga azu adœke endje lisœ nœ, uzunœ ascœmœ œ dœ bala egerœ uzu 6a lœ Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo.

<sup>20</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke, œdœ 'e kœsœsœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á sœ ndjii kœropa œnœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ Afarisayi nene, 'e li kœli ga lœ Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo nene.»

#### *Kœyisœrœ tœ upu nœ ókó*

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 11.25; Luk 12.57-59)

<sup>21</sup> «E dji adœke endje pa lima fœ aata azœ adœke: "Bœ wo uzu nene. Uzu kœ á tshe wo yanganœ, œ li adœke endje na dœ she ga utshu aayi kœwa ngbanga."»

<sup>22</sup> Yé œmœ, mœ mindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke: «Uzu kœ á tshe kœsœ dœ ókó ga toe ayance, œ li adœke endje na dœ she 6a utshu aayi kœwa ngbanga. Uzu kœ á tshe kœgu ayancœ adœke: "Wusœrœ wu", œ li adœke endje na dœ she 6a lœ anda kœwa ngbanga nœ azu nœ Ndjaba\*. Uzu kœ á tshe kœgu ayancœ adœke: "Iyi sœ los kumu zœ!" œ li adœke endje vwi she ga lœ lifelo.»

<sup>23</sup> Edœ 6œ kœna kœkatœ makabo nœ zœ ga pa ndaba fœ Ndjaba, á 6œ gbetshelœ zœ 6a zœ adœke aya zœ sœ dœ o'o ga toe zœ,

<sup>24</sup> kœkatœ makabo nœ zœ ti kœtœmœ, 6a utshu ndabance yé œ na utshunce œ guma tshagurutœ zœ dœ aya zœ, yeka á kœna kœkatœ makabonœ fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>25</sup> «Edœ 6œ kœsœ dœ upu dœ yanga zœ, pa avwara katsha adœke 6œ djite zœ dœ she damba á 'e sœpe tœ ala awa. Edœ 6œ kœmbœrœtœ ataa nene, tshe za 6œ ga utshu aayi kœwa ngbanga, aayi kœwa ngbanga

œ za 6œ fœ aprusu, yé aprusunœ œ za 6œ vwi ga lœ kânga.

<sup>26</sup> Mœ mindœ nœ fœ 6œ dœ adjapu adœke, œdœ endje kœvwi 6œ ga lœ kânga, œrr 6œ ko ngendja á endje di fœ 6œ para kœko yekane á wuta.»

#### *Kœyisœrœ tœ upu nœ kœpara awo uzu*

<sup>27</sup> «E dji o'o á endje pa lima adœke: "Bœ para awo uzu nene."

<sup>28</sup> Yé œmœ, mœ mindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke: uzu kœ á tshe kœsœ kœtondœ awo yanganœ dœ ala nœ kœyindœsho, tshe para she ye dœmœ.

<sup>29</sup> Yé œdœ 6œ kœsœ kœli ga lœ ekperœ mangba ala zœ á sœ ga toe kuni zœ, œ li adœke 6œ vwata œ za vvi'i lœ ingirinœ toe zœ. Gbambarœ nene, œ sœ dœ ɔtshœnœ mbœrœ 6œ adœke anga œrœ kote zœ bale ndi, tœ œsœnœ adœke endje za undu zœ djjigï vwi ga lœ lifelo.

<sup>30</sup> Edœ 6œ kœsœ kœli ga lœ ekperœ mangba kuni zœ, œ li adœke 6œ dœ œ za vvi'i lœ ingirinœ toe zœ. Gbambarœ nene, œ sœ dœ ɔtshœnœ mbœrœ 6œ adœke anga tshakala kane zœ bale ndi, tœ œsœnœ adœke endje za undu zœ djjigï vwi ga lœ lifelo.»

*Kœyisœrœ tœ upu nœ kœkurutshelœ totœ  
(Wu 6a tœ Mat 19.9; Mar 10.11-12; Luk 16.18)*

<sup>31</sup> «Endje kpa pa lima adœke: "Edœ uzu kœkœtawonœ ti, œ li adœke tshe za mbeti kœkurutshelœ totœ fœ she."»

<sup>32</sup> Yé œmœ, mœ mindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke: Uzu kœ á tshe katœ awonœ ti mbœrœ á tshe mbœrœ angba budu tshakane ye nene, tshe vwa yashenœ ascœmœ ndœ kœmbœrœ angba budu. Yé uzu kœ á tshe to yashe á akœnœ katœ ye ti, tshe mbœrœ ndje angba budu dœ yashenœ ascœmœ.»

#### *Kœyisœrœ tœ upu nœ kœwa igi*

<sup>33</sup> «E kpa dji o'o á endje pa lima fœ aata azœ. Endje pa lima adœke: "Wawa igi zœ ndœ wala nene, kashe mbœrœ œrœ á 6œ wa igi zœ 6a utshu Gbozu Ndjaba tœ upunœ."»

<sup>34</sup> Yé œmœ, mœ pa fœ 'e adœke 'e wawa igi 'e bale nene. 'E wawa dœ i'iri tshalafo nene; gbambarœ nene, œtœnœ kœdœ ngande tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>35</sup> 'E wawa igi 'e dœ i'iri ɔshœ nene; gbambarœ nene, œtœnœ kœdœ osho kœsœ á Ndjaba œ ko ada ye ga tœnœ. 'E wawa igi 'e dœ i'iri Yerusalemœ nene; gbambarœ nene, œtœnœ kœdœ ongbo nœ egerœ Gbozugo.

<sup>36</sup> Adja wawa igi zœ bale dœ kumu zœ nene; gbambarœ nene, 6œ li kœmbœrœ adœke anga sukumu zœ bale wuta tœ imbinœ too tœ ubuncœ nene.

\* 5:22 Ukpulu aayi kœwa ngbanga nœ azu nœ Ndjaba dœ Ayuda e lima tœnœ Sanedre

<sup>37</sup> Pa koloenoe “Œ” ce kœdœ “Œ”, yé “œœ” ce kœdœ “œœ”. (Eneke ko á 6œ kpa ko ga pa noe asœmœ, ce to 6a ndœ Satana.)»

*Kœyisœrœ tœ upu noe kœgi ekperœ mangba ekperœ*

(Wu ba tœ Luk 6.29-30)

<sup>38</sup> «E dji œneke á endje pa lima adœke: “Uzu kœsu ala zœ, 6œ su ndje ala ye; yé uzu kœko iji zœ, 6œ ko ndje iji ye.”

<sup>39</sup> Yé œmœ, moe pa fœ ‘e adœke ‘e gigi ekperœ fœ uzu á tshe mbœrœ ekperœ fœ ‘e nene. (Edœ uzu kœda baga zœ ga tœ kuni, fa œnœ gele fœ she yé tshe kpa da ndje.)

<sup>40</sup> Edœ uzu kœto meza pa zœ fœ ayi kœwa ngbangœ adeke œne za lœba okoro noe zœ tœ zœ ye, ka ndje tœ yögбdø lœba noe zœ ti fœ she yé tshe za ndje.

<sup>41</sup> Edœ uzu kœza 6œ doe əgbø adœke 6œ za gbarœce gi doe œne mangba uwu ada kutu bale, za gbarœcece gi doe she mangba uwu ada kutu bisha.

<sup>42</sup> To œrœ fœ uzu á tshe esho ndœ œrœ tœ zœ. (Edœ uzu kœ'esho ndœ kuda 6a ndœ zœ, vvawwaratœ zœ tœ kœza fœ she nene.)»

*Kœsœ doe kœyindæsho ga ndœ ayingba*

(Wu ba tœ Luk 6.27-28,32-36)

<sup>43</sup> «E dji œneke á endje pa lima adœke: “Yindœ yanga zœ yé œ yangba yingba zœ.”

<sup>44</sup> Yé œmœ, moe pa fœ ‘e adœke ‘e yindœ ayingba ‘e, yé œ za avwala fœ Ndjaba mbœrœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ ‘e,

<sup>45</sup> yeka á ‘e kœwuta agbolo noe Aba ‘e á tshe sœ 6a lafo. Gbambanœ nene, tshe sœ kœmbœrœ adœke əlo noe ye tœ ga pa aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ doe aayi kœmbœrœ ətshœrœ. Tshe sœ kœmbœrœ ndje adœke yavuru ni ga pa azu á endje sœ ndjii doe azu á endje sœsœ ndjii nene.

<sup>46</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œdœ ‘e kœyi kolœ ndœ azu á endje yindœ ‘e, œrœ tshangbanœ á ‘e gbø kœdœ gadœ? Aayi kœko ngendja lapo mbœmbœrœ ndje doe tœ endje atamœ nene a?

<sup>47</sup> Edœ ‘e kœsœ kœbala kolœ aaya ‘e, ‘e gbe adœke ‘e mbœrœ egerœ œrœ a? Azu á endje wuwusœ Ndjaba nene mbœmbœrœ ndje atamœ nene a?

<sup>48</sup> Ataa, Aba ‘e 6a lafo sœ yerœ, e'e ndje ‘e sœ bata she.»

## 6

*Kœyisœrœ tœ upu noe kœto œrœ fœ aayi oyo*

<sup>1</sup> «Aa ‘e gbø tœ mara á ‘e sœ kœmbœrœ doe akwa noe Ndjaba tœ ala azu kane. ‘E mbœmbœrœ ətshœrœ á Ndjaba yindœ noe kolœ adœke azu wu ‘e nene. (Edœ ‘e kœmbœrœ ataa, ‘e gbø œrœ tshangba noe 6a ndœ Aba ‘e á tshe sœ 6a lafo asœmœ nene.

<sup>2</sup> Ataa, lœkœ á 6œ kœto œrœ fœ ayi oyo, 6iœ doe itshi adœke ala azu ko sœ ga tœ zœ nene, bata á awulapatshœ œ mbœrœ 6a lœ Sinagoga œdœ 6a tœ ala awa. Endje sœ kœmbœrœ ataa adœke azu donga œne. Mœ mindœ noe doe adjapu fœ ‘e adœke: Endje gbø œrœ tshangba œnœ endje ye.

<sup>3</sup> Kashe œfœ, œdœ 6œ kœto œrœ fœ ayi oyo, mbœmbœrœ adœke gele zœ wusœ œneke á kuni zœ mbœrœ nene.

<sup>4</sup> Ataa, œ li adœke œrœnœ á 6œ to asœmœ œsœpœ lœ ubuncœ. Yé Aba zœ á tshe wu œrœ a mbœrœtœ endje lœ ubuncœ, œ gi œrœ tshangbanœ fœ 6œ.»

*Kœyisœrœ tœ upu noe kœza avwala*  
(Wu ba tœ Luk 11.2-4)

<sup>5</sup> «Edœ ‘e kœsœ kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba, ‘e sœsœ bata awulapatshœ nene. Endje yindœ noe adœke œne le 6a lœ Sinagoga too œne wuta 6a lœ shangbeda awa, œ ka doe ada œne yeka á kœza avwala adœke azu kœwœ œne. Mœ pa fœ ‘e doe adjapu adœke: Endje gbø œrœ tshangba œnœ endje ye.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe œfœ, œdœ 6œ kœyindœ kœza avwala, li ga lœ gbøshœ noe zœ œ tshu manda ga tœnœ, yé œ za avwala fœ Aba zœ á tshe sœ 6a zœ 6a tœ osho á sœ lœ ubuncœ. Yé Aba zœ á tshe wusœ œrœ kœwœ œne lœ ubuncœ, œ gi œrœ tshangba noe fœ 6œ.»

<sup>7</sup> «Edœ ‘e kœsœ kœza avwala, ‘e papa o’œrœ bata azu á endje wuwusœ Ndjaba nene ce pa. Endje sœ kœgbe adœke œdœ œne kœpa o’œrœ dœ Ndjaba œ dji œne doe otshœnce.

<sup>8</sup> ‘E mbœmbœrœ bata endje nene; gbambanœ nene, Aba ‘e wusœ œneke á ‘e sœ doe ogonœ utshuncœ adœke ‘e yu she tœnœ.

<sup>9</sup> ‘E wu mara á li adœke ‘e za doe avwala: “Aba ‘a á 6œ sœ 6a lafo, kaka azu ko wusœ noe adœke i’iri zœ sœ yerœ.

<sup>10</sup> Kaka Ogo gbozu noe zœ na, kaka gbetselœ noe zœ mbœrœtœ endje 6a pa əshœ

bata á mbœrœtœ endje 6a lafo.

<sup>11</sup> To rœgo á li adœke ‘a zi kpeshike fœ ‘a.

<sup>12</sup> Djeroendœ ekperœ noe ‘a, bata ‘a djeroœ ndje ndœ ekperœ noe endjeneke á endje mbœrœ fœ ‘a.

<sup>13</sup> Yé kakatoe ‘a ti adœke ‘a li ga lœ kœwœ lœsu nene, kashe vwara ‘a lœ ekperœ.

[Gbambanœ nene, œfœ kœdœ Gbozu, á 6œ sœ doe gbøgbø œdœ moko waa doe waa. Ame.]

<sup>14</sup> «Yé œdœ ‘e kœdjerdœ ekperœ noe azu, Aba ‘e á tshe sœ 6a lafo œ djeroœ ndje ndœ ekperœ noe ‘e.

<sup>15</sup> Kashe œdœ ‘e kœdjerdœ ekperœ noe azu nene, Aba ‘e œ djeroendœ ekperœ noe ‘e á ‘e mbœrœ bale nene.»

*Kœyisœrœ toe upu nœ kœyotshelœma*

16 «Lokø á 'e kœsœ kœyotshelœma 'e, 'e sœsœ dœ oyo bata á awulapatshø œ mbœrœ nene. Endje sœ köndi tshatshu endje dœ mara adœke azu kœ wusœ nœ adœke œne sœ kœyotshelœma œne. Mœ mindœ nœ fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke: Endje gbo œrœ tshangba œnœ endje ye.

17 Kashe œfœ, œdœ bœ kœsœ kœyotshelœma zœ, djuto tshatshu zœ, yé œ da kada,

18 mbœrœ azu kœwuwusœ nœ adœke bœ sœ kœyotshelœma zœ nene. Kashe kolœ Aba zœ á tshe sœ bœ zœ lœ ubunœ, œsœ dœ wusœ nœ. (Edœ bœ kœmbœrœ ataa, Aba zœ á tshe wu œrœ a sœ lœ ubunœ asœmœ, œ to œrœ tshangbance fœ bœ.)

*Kœyisœrœ toe upu nœ kœgbœrœ bœ lafo  
(Wu bœ toe Luk 12.33-34)*

19 «'E ngbongbœba kœgbœrœ tshapashœ asœke nene. Gbambancœ nene, bœ zœ akœkœ œ zi, ngbandji œ ndi kotencœ yé aayi angba œ kavwa manda œ ziangba nœ ye.

20 Kashe 'e ngbœba kœgbœrœ bœ lafo. Gbambancœ nene, bœ zœ œdœ akœkœ œ zi nene, œdœ ngbandji œ ndi nene, yé aayi angba gugu ndje toe kœkavwa manda á kœzi angbancœ nene.

21 Gbambancœ nene, osho á kœgbœrœ nœ zœ sœ tœnœ, lœsu zœ œ sœ ndje kœtœmœ.»

*Miinda nœ undu uzu  
(Wu bœ toe Luk 11.34-36)*

22 «Ala uzu kœdœ miinda nœ undu ye. (Edœ ala zœ kœsœ dœ tshancœ, undu zœ djigi œ sœ lœ ingbisho.

23 Kashe œdœ ala zœ kœsœ dœ koða, undu zœ djigi œ sœ lœ ubu osho. Ataa, œdœ ingbisho á sœ lœ zœ kœdœ ubu osho, ubu oshonœ asœmœ kpa sœ nari!»

*Ndjaba too ngendja  
(Wu bœ toe Luk 16.13; 12.22-23)*

24 «Uzu bale lili kœmbœrœ akwa fœ agbozu bisha nene. Gbambancœ nene, œdœ tshe kœyiøangba anga bale, tshe yindœ udú anga. Tshe kœzatœ ye fœ anga bale, tshe titœ ye tœ udú anga. 'E lili kœmbœrœ akwa fœ Ndjaba yé œ kpa za ndje tœ 'e fœ ngendja nene.»

*A za lœsu azœ djigi fœ Ndjaba  
(Wu bœ toe Luk 12.22-31)*

25 «'E wu ádancœ á mœ mindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke: 'E zaza lœsu 'e ga lafo tœ upu nœ kœzirœ œdœ koendjorœ á 'e gbe dœ tœnœ mbœrœ soro 'e nene, too kœgbe dœ lœba á 'e yindœ kœverœ ga tœ kote 'e nene. Soro uzu roropa kœzirœ nene a? Yé undu uzu roropa lœba nene a?

26 'E tondœ ayanu kane. Endje lulu ngwarœ nene, œ kœkœ ndje œrœ nene yé œ

gugu dœ kogba kœgumasœ rœgo ga lœnœ nene, kashe Aba 'e á tshe sœ bœ lafo sœ kœtœ kœzirœ fœ endje. 'E roropa endje nene a?

27 (Edœ ugurutœ 'e, lœ kœgbetshelœ ye, dœ li kœza anga olo bale ga pa olo soro ye a?)

28 «Yé mbœrœ gade á 'e sœ kœza lœsu 'e ga lafo tœ upu nœ lœba a? 'E wu mara á ndœko leysœ wuta dœ tœnœ bœ lœ kindi kane: 'E sœ kœmbœrœ akwa nene, œ sœ ndje kœsu lœba nene.

29 Kashe mœ pa fœ 'e adœke, Salomo á tshe dœ lima ayi kœgbœrœ waa, veverœ lima lœba bale bata anga ndœko leyœnœ asœke nene.

30 Ndjaba dœ verœ lœba kœpesheke ga tœ gusu a sœ lœ kindi yé bœ mbatsha owo œ ju. (Edœ Ndjaba kœmbœrœ ataa ga tœ aeara œyo, tshe lili kœko lœba fœ 'e kœropa nœ nene a? 'E kœdœ azu á kœyindœrœ nœ 'e sœ teasho!

31 'E zaza lœsu 'e ga lafo tœ kœyutœ 'e nene adœke: "A zi gade? 'A ndjo gade? 'A verœ lœba gade?"

32 Azu á endje wuwusœ Ndjaba nene dœ para œrœnœ asœmœ kœ. Kashe Aba 'e á tshe sœ bœ lafo wusœ nœ adœke 'e gbe dœ tœnœ kœ.

33 'E para utshunœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba, œdœ œrœ á sœ ndjii bœ utshu Ndjaba, yé udu œrœ kœkœ, Ndjaba œ to fœ 'e.

34 Ataa, 'e zaza lœsu 'e ga lafo tœ upu nœ œrœ á mbœrœtœ endje bœ mbatsha nene. Tshambatsha sœ ndje dœ upu nœ ye. Olo bale dœ bale sœ dœ o'o nœ ye.»

## 7

*E wawa ngbanga pa anga 'e nene  
(Wu bœ toe Luk 6.37-38,41-42)*

1 «'E wawa ngbanga pa uzu bale nene, mbœrœ a Ndjaba kœwawa ndje ngbanga pa 'e nene.

2 Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba œ wa ngbanga pa 'e bata á 'e wa ga pa anga 'e. Adja mara œrœ á 'e li dœ anga 'e dœ tshe li ndje dœ 'e.

3 Mbœrœ gade á bœ sœ kœtondœ oforo ebe a sœ lœ ala aya zœ yé á bgbegœ dœ mañaya a sœ lœ ala zœ nene a?

4 Koto á bœ pa fœ aya zœ adœke: "Kaka mœ tshakavwa oforo ebe a sœ lœ ala zœ", andaa mañaya sœ lœ œnœ zœ a?

5 Wulapatshø, tshakavwa mañaya a sœ lœ ala zœ asœmœ utshunœ œ wu osho ngbi yeka a kœtshakavwa oforo ebe a sœ lœ ala aya zœ.

6 «'E toto œrœ neke a sœ yerœ fœ ayanu nene. (Edœ 'e kœmbœrœ ataa, endje fatshelœtœ endje tœ 'e œ lo 'e. 'E koko agbo œrœ tshelœ igi nœ 'e va fœ akoso nene kparawa adœke endje kœzurutshelœ nœ nene.»

*'E kœyondæ œrœ, endje to fœ 'e ye  
(Wu ɓa tœ Luk 11.9-13)*

<sup>7</sup> «'E kœyondæ œrœ, endje to fœ 'e ye; 'e kœpara œrœ, 'e gbo ye; 'e kœnge manda, endje kœfœ 'e ye.

<sup>8</sup> Gbambancœ nene, uzu kœ á tshe yondæ œrœ, endje to fœ she; tsheneke á tshe para œrœ, tshe gbo; yé tsheneke á tshe nge manda, endje kœfœ she.

<sup>9</sup> Cœde ugurutœ 'e dá za badja fœ gbole noe ye cœdœ tshe kœyondæ kœzirœ a?

<sup>10</sup> Too cœdœ tshe kœyu she ndœ ageatshlangu, tshe za yakoro fœ she a?

<sup>11</sup> Ataa, cœdœ 'e á 'e dœ akpe azu, 'e wusœ kœtœ otshœrœ fœ agbolo noe 'e, yekane Aba 'e á tshe sœ ɓa lafo kœtœtœ otshœrœ fœ endjeneke á endje yondœ noe ɓa ndœ ye nene a?

<sup>12</sup> «'E mbœrœ fœ anga 'e ɓata œneke á 'e yindœ noe adœke endje mbœrœ fœ 'e. Asœ kœdœ œneke á awa akwa cœdœ aayi kœgbara o' noe Ndjabo yisœ noe.»

*Awa bisha*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Luk 13.23-24)*

<sup>13</sup> «'E li tœ aya manda. Gbambancœ nene, manda kœro ga ndœ kuzu sœ tœ egerœnœ, awa kœ li ga zœ sœ ndje ngbi yé azu á endje ro toœnœ lœ ndjoro.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe manda noe soro á ka nene sœ teasho, awa á ro ga zœ mi dœ gusu yé azu kœro toœnœ mimi.»

*Aayi kœgbara o' o noe wala*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mat 12.33; Luk 6.43-44)*

<sup>15</sup> «'E sœ dœ gbœdjela tœ aayi kœgbara o' o noe wala. Gbambancœ nene, endje sœ kœna ga ndœ 'e ɓata apata kashe lœsu endje sœ ɓata lœsu amuru á endje wo osho.

<sup>16</sup> 'E wusœ endje mbœrœ akwa tshelœ endje. Gbambancœ nene, endje kœkœ otshœleyœ ɓa tœ ekpe ɔyo nene, endje kœkœ ndje ele fige ɓa tœ batima nene.

<sup>17</sup> Otshœ ɔyo kœ sœ kœzu otshœ elenœ, yé ɔyo á sœ dœ koða sœ kœzu ndje elenœ tœ elence nene.

<sup>18</sup> Otshœ ɔyo lili kœzu elenœ tœ ekpenœ nene, yekâ ɔyo á sœ dœ koða œ zu ndje otshœ elence nene.

<sup>19</sup> ɔyo kœ á elenœ kœgaga nene, endje de yé œ ko va ga toe owo.

<sup>20</sup> Ataa, 'e wusœ aayi kœgbara o' o noe wala mbœrœ akwa tshelœ endje.»

*Kœwusœ adja ayambarœ*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Luk 6.46; 13.25-27)*

<sup>21</sup> «'E dœdœ uzu kœ á tshe e mœ adœke: "Gbozu, Gbozu", dœ li ga lœ Ogo gbozu noe tshalafo nene, kashe kœlœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á Aba mœ á tshe sœ ɓa lafo yindœ noe, dœ li ga zœ.

<sup>22</sup> Dœ lœkœmœ asœmœ, azu ndjoro œ pa bala adœke: "Gbozu, Gbozu", 'a gbara lima

o' dœ i'iri zœ; 'a gœrlima ekpe iširi dœ i'iri zœ; 'a mbœrœ lima afá ndjoro dœ i'iri zœ!

<sup>23</sup> Yé mœ pa bala ngbi fœ endje adœke: "Mœ wuwusœ 'e bale nene, e'e dœ aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ, 'e gitœ 'e tœ ala mœ!"»

*Anda bisha*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Luk 6.47-49)*

<sup>24</sup> Yisu kpa pa adœke: "Uzu kœ á tshe kœdji o' o mœ totœ kœpa toœnœ asœke yé á za ga tœ akwa, tshe sœ ɓata uzu noe kœwusœrœ á tshe mœ anda noe ye ga pa badja.

<sup>25</sup> Yavuru ni, ungu sú yé egerœ yugu na œ za kpkpikpi, kashe andanœ tete nene. Gbambancœ nene, endje mœ lima kiti andanœ ga pa badja.

<sup>26</sup> Kashe uzu kœ á tshe kœdji o' o mœ totœ kœpa toœnœ asœke yé á kœzaza ga tœ akwa nene, tshe sœ ɓata ayi indi á tshe mœ anda noe ye ga pa mindu.

<sup>27</sup> Yavuru ni, ungu sú, egerœ yugu na œ za andanœ yé œ kavwa 'uru ga ati.»

*Tshagbozu noe Yisu*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mar 1.22; Luk 4.32)*

<sup>28</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu yi lima sœ œrœnœ á ka, azu kœ lima tœ ama ndje ti œœ tœ mara kœyisœrœ noe ye.

<sup>29</sup> Gbambancœ nene, tshe yiyi lima sœ œrœ ɓata aayi kœyisœ awa akwa noe endje nene, kashe tshe yi lima sœ noe ɓata uzu á tshe sœ dœ tshagbozu.

## 8

*Yisu she anga ayi boroma bale*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Mar 1.40-45; Luk 5.12-16)*

<sup>1</sup> Yisu sœ lima kœtara kaga gu toœnœ yé ukpulu azu sœ kœna manda ye.

<sup>2</sup> Yé anga ayi boroma bale gitœ ye ndoo dœ she œ gote ga utshu ye, œ pa adœke: «Gbozu, cœdœ ɓœ kœyindœ noe, ɓœ mbœrœ adœke mœ wuta yerœ.»

<sup>3</sup> Yisu yi kane ye, œ goro she yé œ pa adœke: «Mœ yindœ noe adœke ɓœ wuta yerœ ye.» Petœ œsœnœ, tshe wuta yerœ lœ boroma noe ye.

<sup>4</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Mesho! Papandœ noe fœ uzu bale nene. Kashe gu œ mateœ zœ fœ nganga Ndjabo yé œ to tokórœ ɓata á Moyize pa lima ndœ noe, mbœrœ kœma fœ azu kœ adœke ɓœ wuta yerœ ye.»

*Yisu she ayi akwa noe gbozu tshapa aturugœ*

*(Wu ɓa tœ Luk 7.1-10; Yow 4.43-54)*

<sup>5</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu sœ lima kœli ga lœ Karparnawumu, anga gbozu tshapa aturugu tshelœ Roma na ndoo dœ she œ ki fœ she

<sup>6</sup> adœke: «Gbozu, ayi akwa noe mœ lo ɓa scenda, ada ye tshu tshakudu ye yé tshe sœ kœwu oyo tœpanœ kpuru.»

<sup>7</sup> Yisu pa fœ she adœke: «A gu dœ mœ she she.»

<sup>8</sup> Kashe gbozu tshapa aturugunoe gi adœke: «Gbozu, moe sœsœ fata azu á fœ li anda nœ endje nene. Edœ bœ kœyindœ noe, pa kolœ o'o bale, ayi akwa nœ moe œ she ye.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambance nene, œmœ ndje, moe sœ dœ agbozu tshapa moe yé moe dœ ndje gbozu tshapa aturugu. Edœ moe kœpa fœ anga bale adœke: "Na", ngbewo tshe na. Edœ moe kpa kœpa fœ anga adœke: "Na ga moe", ngbewo tshe na ga ndœ moe. Yé œdœ moe kœpa fœ anga ayi akwa nœ moe adœke "mbœrcœ œneke", ngbewo tshe mbœrcœ."

<sup>10</sup> Lokœ á yisu dij o'o a gbozu tshapa aturugu sœmœ pa, tshe katœ ama ye ti œœ œ pa fœ azu á endje sœ lima kœna manda ye adœke: «Mœ sœ kœmindœ noe fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke, moe gbogbœ anga mara kœyindœrcœ asœke ndœ anga uzu bale lœ Israele nene.

<sup>11</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa ndje fœ 'e adœke, azu ndjoro œ to ba toe osho á olœ œ wuta tœnœ œdœ ba toe osho á olœ li tœnœ, yé œ gba osho kœsœ fa pa ndaba ba lœ Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo awa bale dœ Abrayamo, dœ Izaka œdœ pe Yakobo.

<sup>12</sup> Kashe endjenekœ á li ma lima adœke endje kœli ga lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba, endje vwi endje ga lœ ubu osho ba shu. Yé ba zœ, endje ki œ zi tshelœ daji endje.»

<sup>13</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa fœ gbozu tshapa aturugunœ adœke: «Gu ga ndœ zœ, Ndjaba mbœrcœ œneke á bœ yœndœ noe liaka kœyindœrcœ noe zœ ye.» Yé kolœ dœ ada œlœce asœmœ, ayi akwa nœ gbozu tshapa aturugu she ye.

*Yisu she aayi kœfa ndjoro  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 1.29-34; Luk 4.38-41)*

<sup>14</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu na ba lœ anda nœ Petro, œ gba ayi mbeyanœ, tshe lo ga ati dœ kœfa biwa.

<sup>15</sup> Tshe za kane ye, yé kœfa biwanœ katœ ye yé. Ayi mbeyanœ Petro œ tetœ kœmbœrcœ akwa fœ Yisu.

<sup>16</sup> Dœ londo á olœ li, endje na dœ azu ndjoro á ekpe ishirœ sœ pa endje fœ Yisu. Tshe gœrœ ekpe ishirœ pa azunce asœmœ dœ o'o ama ye, yé œ she ndje anga aayi kœfa kœ.

<sup>17</sup> Tshe mbœrcœ lima ataa mbœrcœ o'once á Isaya ayi kœgbara o'o nœ Ndjaba pa lima kœmbœrcœtœ endje. Tshe pa lima adœke: «Eshe dœ ko gbakindi noe azœ yé á ko kœfa noe azœ ga pa ye.»

*Azu dœ endje gbe kœna manda Yisu  
(Wu ba tœ Luk 9.57-62)*

<sup>18</sup> Lokœ á Yisu wu ukpulu azu á endje ndivwiri lima she, tshe za o'o fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke œne zu ba itshi egerœ ungu adanga.

<sup>19</sup> Anga ayi kœyisœ awa akwa gitœ ye ndoo œ pa fœ she adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrcœ,

mœ na manda zœ tœ osho kœ á bœ na tœnœ.»

<sup>20</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Angbangewo sœ dœ anda nœ endje ba lœ œshœ, yé ayanu sœ ndje dœ koma endje ba lafo, kashe Gbolo nœ uzu gugu dœ osho kœlo tœnœ nene.»

<sup>21</sup> Anga yambarœ nœ Yisu bale pa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, za awa fœ moe, moe na œ shi aba moe utshuncœ yekane.»

<sup>22</sup> Yé Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Na manda moe, yé œ katœ akuzu endje shi akuzu nœ endje.»

*Yisu rœ yugu*

*(Wu ba tœ Mar 4.35-41; Luk 8.22-25)*

<sup>23</sup> Yisu œ ga lœ agba yé ayambarœ nœ ye ro awa bale dœ she.

<sup>24</sup> Ngbangi atake, ndavuru yugu za gu tœnœ kpikpikpi pa egerœ ungu adanga, lokonœ na yé ungu yi lima kœtu ga lœ agba. Kashe Yisu lo lima œnœ ye yé.

<sup>25</sup> Ayambarœ gitœ endje ndoo dœ she, á jo she lœ olœ dœ kœpa dœ œgbo adœke: «Gbozu, she azœ kane! A tshu ke a!»

<sup>26</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Mbœrcœ gade á 'e sœ dœ awaa? Kœyindœrcœ noe 'e sœ teasho! Yé tshe kœaafœ á kœra yugu œdœ egerœ ungu adangane, osho kœyi tâ.»

<sup>27</sup> Azu kœkœ kitœ œsœnœ yé œ sœ lima kœpa adœke: «Uzunœ asœke kœdœ de? Tshe sœ kœpa o'o fœ yugu œdœ fœ ungu yé œ sœ kœdœ o'o ama ye!»

*Yisu she azu bisha dœ ekpe ishirœ sœ pa endje*

*(Wu ba tœ Mar 5.1-20; Luk 8.26-39)*

<sup>28</sup> Lokœ á Yisu yi kumu ye ba atshi egerœ ungu adanga, ba lœ ogo nœ Agadaraye, azu bisha á ekpe ishirœ sœ pa endje to ba pa udu yé œ na gu tœnœ ga ndœ ye. Endje nga lima waa dœ mara adœke uzu bale œ li kœss dœ awance asœmœ nene.

<sup>29</sup> Endje tetœ kœta rawa adœke: «Yisu Gbolo nœ Ndjaba, bœ yindœ kœmbœrcœ œrœ gade tœ 'a a? Bœ na ba ke kœgaga kumu 'a a? Òlo nœ 'a lili damba nene.»

<sup>30</sup> Andaa egerœ ukpulu akœso sœ lima kœpara kœzirœ ndoo kœpœmœ.

<sup>31</sup> Aekpe ishirince dœ tshelœma endje fœ Yisu adœke: «Edœ bœ kœyindœ kœgœrœ 'a, a, vwa 'a, 'a li ga lœ ukpulu akœso asœ.»

<sup>32</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «E na zœ!» Endje wuta lœ azu asœmœ yé œ na œ li ga lœ akœso. Ngbewo akœso sœmœ ndjoro to ba pa kaga 'uru 'uru 'uru dœ œrœ tra tœnœ œrrœ ga la egerœ ungu adanga, yé œ nduru kœ ye.

<sup>33</sup> Azu á endje sœ lima kœgbondœ akœsonœ kpa ye. Endje kpagu ba lœ ongbo œ mindœ œrœ kœ á mbœrcœtœ endje ga tœ azu sœmœ bisha á ekpe ishirœ sœ pa endje fœ azu.

<sup>34</sup> Yé azu tsheloe ongbonoe para kokoo wuta koegebatoe endje doe Yisu. Loko á endje wu she, endje ki fœ she adeke tshe gitoe ye loe ogo noe oene ye.

## 9

*Yisu she uzu á ada ye tshu*

(Wu ba tœ Mar 2.1-12; Luk 5.17-26)

<sup>1</sup> Yisu o ga loe agba, oe zu egeroe ungu adanga yé oe gu ga loe ongbo noe ye.

<sup>2</sup> Endje za anga uzu á ada ye tshu, á tshe lo ga pa kelekpa, na tœnœ fœ she. Loko á Yisu wu kœyindœrœ noe azunœ asœmœ, tshe pa fœ uzunœ á ada ye tshu adeke: «Sœ doe gboagbo, gboldo noe mœ! Mœ djerœndœ ekperœ noe zœ ye!»

<sup>3</sup> Kœdji atamœ, anga aayi kœyisœ awa akwa tetœ kœpa ugurutœ endje doe toe endje adeke: «Uzu asœke sœ kœgu œses Ndjaba!»

<sup>4</sup> Kashe Yisu wu lima sœ gbetsheloe noe endje yé oe pa fœ endje adeke: «Mœrœ gade á 'e sœ doe ekpe gbetsheloe toe lusu 'e ata a?»

<sup>5</sup> Edœ mœ kœpa adeke: «Mœ djerœndœ ekperœ noe zœ», too mœ kœpa ndje adeke: «Aalafo œ na ana», o'o neketa dá doe sgba o'o a?

<sup>6</sup> Kashe moe yindœ noe adeke 'e wusœ noe adeke: Gbolo noe uzu sœ doe gboagbo pa osho toe kœdjerœndœ ekperœ.» Manda noe, tshe kœpa fœ uzu á ada ye tshu asœmœ adeke: «Aalafo, za kelekpa noe zœ yé oe gu ga ndœ zœ!»

<sup>7</sup> Uzunœ asœmœ kœalafœ á kœgu ga loe anda noe ye.

<sup>8</sup> Loko á ukpulu azu wu ataa, awa litœ endje yé endje tetœ kœdonga Ndjaba toe mara gboagbo neke á tshe to fœ azu.

*Yisu e Matie*

(Wu ba tœ Mar 2.13-17; Luk 5.27-32)

<sup>9</sup> Yisu katœ tshakpoemœ ti yé oe tetœ kœro tœnœ, ngbewo oe wu anga uzu a i'iri ye kœdœ Matie á tshe sœ ga ati ba loe anda kœko ngendja lapo. Tshe pa fœ she adeke: «Na manda mœ!» Matie áalafo yé oe na manda ye.

<sup>10</sup> Manda noe, Yisu sœ lima kœzirœ 6a sœnda noe Matie. Aayi kœko ngendja lapo ndjoro doe pe azu kœmbœrœ ekperœ sœ lima kœzi œrcœ awa bale doe she œdœ ayambœrœ noe ye.

<sup>11</sup> Afarisayi wu lima ataa oe yu ayambarœ noe ye adeke: «Mœrœ gade á ayi kœyisœrœ noe 'e oe zi œrcœ toe œsesnœ bale doe aayi kœko ngendja lapo œdœ doe azu kœmbœrœ ekperœ a?»

<sup>12</sup> Yisu dji endje yé oe pa adeke: «Uzu á tsheloe okœ ye sœ yerœ gbegbe doe mon-ganga nene, kashe aayi kœba dá gbe doe she.

<sup>13</sup> E gu œ para ádá o'o á endje sú 6a la buku noe Ndjaba adeke: «E sœ doe lœsu noe kœwu oyo ga ndœ azu, œtœnœ dá mœ yindœ noe, kashe tokorœ nene.» Gbambanœ nene, mœ nana mœrœ kœ'e azu neke á endje sœ ndjii nene, kashe mœ na mœrœ aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ.»

*Yisu tœ upu noe kœyotshelœma*

(Wu ba tœ Mar 2.18-22; Luk 5.33-39)

<sup>14</sup> Ayambarœ noe Yowane ayi kœza batismu na ga ndœ Yisu yé oe yu she adeke: «Mœrœ gade á a'a œdœ Afarisayi, 'a sœ kœyotshelœma 'a kpala kpala yekane á ayambarœ noe zœ mœbœrœ ataa nene a?»

<sup>15</sup> Yé Yisu gi fœ endje adeke: «E gbe adeke azu á endje e endje ndœ angbo totœ œ sœ doe oyo doe loko á ayi kœto yashe sœ kœpetœ œsesnœ bale doe endje a? (E œ nene! Kashe manda noe œrrr, loko á endje kœza she tshakane endje dá endje yotshelœma endje.

<sup>16</sup> «Yé Yisu kpa kœpa fœ endje adeke uzu bale zaza tafo lœba œ pi ga pa ong-boronœ nene. Gbambanœ nene, tafo ndœma lœbanœ œ suru tshelœ ongboronœ, yé ogoronœ œ kpa sœ doe egerœnœ.

<sup>17</sup> Endje susu tafo ipi ga loe ongboro anga nene. Atamœ nene, tshelœ anga œ 'u, ipinœ œ tu, yé anganœ œ ndi ye. Kashe endje sú tafo ipi ga loe tafo anga, atamœ œrcœ bale œ ndi nene.»

*Anga yawuru yuda œdœ anga yashe kœba indi*

(Wu ba tœ Mar 5.21-43; Luk 8.40-56)

<sup>18</sup> Loko á Yisu sœ kœpa o'once asœmœ fœ endje ataa, anga gbozu noe Ayuda yikumu ye œ gote ga utshu ye, yé oe pa adeke: «Yawuru noe mœ tshu ngongœœ asœke, kashe na œ to kane zœ ga pa ye yé tshe sœ doe soro.»

<sup>19</sup> Yisu áalafo yé endje te manda ye, œshe doe pe ayambarœ noe ye.

<sup>20</sup> Andaa anga yashe bale á tshe sœ lima kœwu oyo doe kœba indji manda ungu ndjokpa doe bisha, na djagamanda Yisu œgoro ama lœba ye.

<sup>21</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœpa 6a loe ye adeke: «Edœ mœ kœgoro kolœ ama lœba noe ye, mœ she ye.»

<sup>22</sup> Kashe Yisu fatœ ye œ wu she yé á pa adeke: «Sœ doe gboagbo yawuru noe mœ! Kœyindœrœ noe zœ she 6œ ye.» Yé kolœ doe ada olœnœ asœmœ, yashenœ she lœ kœba noe ye yé.

<sup>23</sup> Yisu wuta 6a loe anda noe gbozunœ asœmœ. Loko á tshe wu aayi kœ'uru ngbakœ œdœ ukpulu azu á endje sœ kœta rawa,

<sup>24</sup> tshe pa adeke: «E wuta ga shu, gbambanœ nene, yawurunœ asœke tshutshu nene. Tshe sœ toe olo.» Kashe endje sœ lima kœmœ she.

<sup>25</sup> Loko á endje goro ukpulu azunoe ga ushu, Yisu li ba toe osho á gbolonoe soe tønœ, oe za kane ye yé tshe áalafo.

<sup>26</sup> Yé o'onoe za tshelœ ogo djigi.

*Yisu she aayibula bisha*

<sup>27</sup> Londo á Yisu katœ tshakpœtœmo ti a soe kero tønœ, anga aayibula bisha te manda ye dœ rawa adœke: «Wu oyo 'a, Gbolo noe Davidi!»

<sup>28</sup> Loko á Yisu wuta ba lœ anda, aayibulanœ bisha na ndoo dœ she yé tshe yu endje adœke: «Adja 'e yindœ noe adœke moe mbœrœ ala 'e oe kœrœ a?» Endje gi fœ she adœke: «E, Gbozu.»

<sup>29</sup> Yisu to kane ye ga pa ala endje yé oe pa adœke: «Kaka oe mbœrœtœ ye fœ 'e liaka kœyindœrœ noe 'e.»

<sup>30</sup> Yé ala endje kœrœ. Á Yisu kœpa fœ endje dœ gbo adœke: «E dji moe dœ ötshonœ, 'e papandœ noe fœ uzu bale nene!»

<sup>31</sup> Kashe endje wuta, oe pandœ o'o noe Yisu lœ ogonœ djigi.

*Yisu she uzu bale á tshe papa o'o nene  
(Wu ba toe Luk 11.14-15)*

<sup>32</sup> Loko á endje yi lima ndœ kœwuta tønœ, endje na dœ anga uzu á tshe papa o'o nene fœ she. Tshe soe lima dœ ekpe ishiri pa ye.

<sup>33</sup> Yé Yisu goro ekpe ishirinœ pa ye, á tshe tetœ kœpa o'o. Ukpulu azu ki lima toe œsœnœ, oe pa adœke: «A' wuwu galima mara anga œrœ atake bale lœ Israyele nene!»

<sup>34</sup> Kashe Afarisayi pa lima adœke: «Gbozu tshapa aekpe ishiri dä to gbogbo kœgorœ dœ ekpe ishiri fœ she asœmœ!»

*Yisu wu oyo ukpulu azu  
(Wu ba toe Mar 6.6b,34; Luk 10.2)*

<sup>35</sup> Yisu na lima dje lœ ongbo cœdœ dje lakpi ko, tshe soe lima kœyisœ œrœ fa lœ Sinagoga noe endje. Tshe soe lima kœyisœ Ötsho 'O'o noe Ogo gbozo noe Ndjaba yé oe soe lima kœshe azu lœ aka kœba kœdœ lœ gbakindi ko.

<sup>36</sup> Kœwu ukpulu azu, tshe soe lima dœ oyo toe lœsu ye. Gbambance nene, endje mo lima lœ ghetshelœ noe endje yé oe gugu lima dœ gbogbo nene bata apata á aayi kœgbondœ endje gugu nene.

<sup>37</sup> Yé tshe kœpa fœ ayambarœ noe ye adœke: «Leyo doro ndjoro lœ kindi, kashe aayi akwa ngbangba nene.

<sup>38</sup> Ataa, 'e ki fœ ayengœ kindincœ adœke tshe kpa vwa anga aayi akwa mbœrœ kœka tønœ.»

## 10

*Aayi avwa ndjokpa dœ bisha (12)  
(Wu ba toe Mar 3.13-19; Luk 6.12-16)*

<sup>1</sup> Yisu e ayambarœ noe ye ndjokpa dœ bisha asœmœ, oe to gbogbo kœgorœ dœ ekpe ishiri fœ endje adœke endje kœgorœ dœ endje yé oe she azu lœ aka kœba kœdœ lœ gbakindi ko.

<sup>2</sup> Firi aayi avwanœ ndjokpa dœ bisha dœke: Utshunœ kœdœ Shimu á anga i'ri ye kœdœ Petro cœdœ ayance dœ Andere. Ajake dœ Yowane á endje kœdœ agbolo noe Zebedayi,

<sup>3</sup> Filipo cœdœ Bartelemi, dœ Toma, dœ Matie ayi kœko ngendja lapo, dœ Jake gbolo noe Alefe, dœ Tade,

<sup>4</sup> dœ Shimu\* uzu kanana, dœ Yudasí Isikariote, œshe á tshe ka Yisu.

*Yisu vwa aayi avwa noe ye ndjokpa dœ bisha*

*(Wu ba toe Mar 6.7-13; Luk 9.1-6)*

<sup>5</sup> Yisu vwa aayi avwanœ ndjokpa dœ bisha dœ kœza 'o fœ endje adœke: «'E nana œ li ga lœ ogo noe angbi azu nene, 'e lili ndje ga lœ ongbo noe azu Samariya nene.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe 'e na ga ndœ apata á endje djingili awa á endje dœ azu Israyele.

<sup>7</sup> Toe awa na tønœ, 'e mindœ o'o adœke: «Ogo gbozu noe tshalafœ ndo ye!»

<sup>8</sup> 'E she aayi kœba, 'e mbœrœ adœke akuzu kpa kwatœ endje ga lœ soro, 'e mbœrœ adœke aayi boroma wuta yerœ, 'e goro ekpe ishiri. Bata á 'e gbogbo lœ awa noe ngendja nene, 'e toto ndje lœ awa noe kœ'esho ndœ ngendja nene.

<sup>9</sup> Adja 'e zaza œrœ too anga langere ngendja bale ga lœ uwu toe 'e nene,

<sup>10</sup> too ngbade kœna dœ ana nene. 'E koko lœba okoro bisha nene, cœdœ cerada, cœdœ tshangbœl pote 'e nene. Gbambance nene, aiyi akwa li kœgbœ œrœ tshangba akwa noe ye.

<sup>11</sup> «Loko á 'e kœwuta ga lakpi too ga lœ anga ongbo, 'e para uzu neke á tshe li kœza osho kœsœ fœ 'e dœ ötshonœ, yé oe soe kœpœndœ ye kœpœtœmœ œrr ga toe kœkatœ tshalakpinœ asœmœ ti.

<sup>12</sup> Loko á 'e kœli ga lœ anda noe uzu, 'e pa adœke: «Kœsœ gee soe dœ 'e.»

<sup>13</sup> (Edœ azu tshasœndœnœ kœza osho kœsœ fœ 'e, kœsœ gee noe 'e oe soe dœ endje. Kashe cœdœ endje kœzaza osho kœsœ fœ 'e nene, 'e gi kœsœ gee noe 'e pa endje ye.

<sup>14</sup> Yé cœdœ azu anga tshalakpi bale too anga tshasœnda bale kœvaratœ endje toe kœza osho kœsœ fœ 'e, too toe kœdji o'o ama 'e ye, 'e katœ tshakpœtœmœ ti, yé oe goro trusha tshadœ 'e ti kœpœtœmœ.

<sup>15</sup> Mœ soe kœpa dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke, dœ lœkœnœ á Ndjaba œ wa ngbangba pa azu, azu ogonœ asœmœ œ gbo djofele kœropa œnœ azu Sodomo dœ Gomora.

\* <sup>10:4</sup> Shimunœ asœke soe lima ugurutœ azu á endje para lima awa kœgbœ lipanda lœ ogo noe endje.

*Erœ kanga d sœ kœna tœnœ  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 13.9-13; Luk 21.12-17)*

<sup>16</sup> «'E wu! Mœ sœ kœvwa 'e bata apata 6a ugurutœ amuru. 'E sœ dœ gbœdjela bata ayakoro yé œ sœ dœ ɔmœ lœsu bata ambepa.

<sup>17</sup> Ala 'e gba toe azu. Gbambance nene, endje ko 'e na tœnce ga utshu aayi kœwa ngbanga nœ azu nœ Ndjaba yé œ sa 'e dœ ndjapa 6a lœ Sinagoga nœ endje.

<sup>18</sup> Endje ko ndje 'e bala tœ 6a utshu agboro agbozu œdœ pe agbozugo mbœrcœ á 'e kœdœ azu nœ mœ. Ataa, œ za awa fœ 'e adœke 'e pa o'o tœ upu nœ mœ fœ endje, azunœ œdœ endje á endje dœdœ Ayuda nene asœmœ.

<sup>19</sup> Loko á endje kœto 'e na tœnce 6a tœ osho kœwa ngbanga, 'e totô lœsu 'e tœ mara á 'e gi dœ o'o nene. Gbambance nene, dœ ada olœnce asœmœ, endje to o'o á li adœke 'e pa fœ e.

<sup>20</sup> «E dœdœ 'e dá pa o'onœ nene, kashe Ishiri nœ Aba 'e œ pa o'o lœ 'e.

<sup>21</sup> «Ayazu œ va ɔtœ ayance adœke endje wo she, yé aba kœzu uzu œ mbœrcœ ndje ataa fœ gbolo nœ ye; agbolo œ yangba aayi kœzu endje yé œ ko endje adœke endje wo endje ye.

<sup>22</sup> Azu para kœkœœ œ yangba 'e mbœrcœ i'iri mœ kashe uzu á tshe shi gbi œrr ga tœ ndongolœnce, Ndjaba œ she she.

<sup>23</sup> «Edœ endje kœmbœrcœ cerœ kanga fœ 'e 6a lœ anga ongbo bale, 'e kpa ga lœ anga angbinœ. Mœ pa fœ 'e doe adjapu adœke, Gbolo nœ uzu œ na, damba 'e nana dje lœ ongbo Israyele kœkœœ nene.

<sup>24</sup> «Yambarœ bale roropa ayi kœyisœrcœ fœ she nene, yé ayi akwa roro ndje pa gbozu nœ ye nene.

<sup>25</sup> Kashe yambarœ œ sœ dœ yanga œdœ endje kœwu she bata ayi kœyisœrcœ nœ ye, yé ayi akwa œ sœ ndje dœ yanga œdœ endje kœwu she bata gbozu nœ ye. (Edœ azu kœna œrr á e ayengœ anda Belezebulat†, i'iri gade dœ endje e ga tœ azu tshasœnda nœ ye a?»

*Uzu d endje li kœkpawœ ye  
(Wu 6a tœ Luk 12.1-27)*

<sup>26</sup> «Awa uzu bale zaza 'e nene. «Erœ neke ko á zatœ endje yiwa tœnce œ matœcœ endje ngbi ga shu, yé œneke ko á sœ lœ ubunœ, azu œ wusœ nœ ko.

<sup>27</sup> O'o á mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e lœ ubunœ asœmœ, 'e pa tshandœncœ dœ ɔlœ, yé angba o'o á endje sœ kœpa ga lœ utu 'e, 'e pandœcœ nœ ngbi ga shu.

<sup>28</sup> 'E kpkpawœ awa azu á endje wo undu uzu kashe á endje lili kœwo ishiri uzu nene; 'e kpa awa Ndjaba á tshe li kœwo undu uzu œdœ ishiri ye 6a lœ lifelo.

<sup>29</sup> Endje kaka a'eara ayanu bisha ndœœ kœgpœ langere ngendja bale nene a? Andaa,

anga bale ugurutœ endje œ te ga tœ osho nene œdœ Aba 'e kœiyindœ nœ nene.

<sup>30</sup> Kashe e'e, œdœ sukumu 'e, Ndjaba di kœ.

<sup>31</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnœ ataa, 'e sœsœ dœ awa nene, gbambance nene, 'e ropa a'eara ayanu ye.»

*Kœpa o'o tœ upu nœ Yisu utshu azu  
(Wu 6a tœ Luk 12.8-9)*

<sup>32</sup> «Uzu ko á tshe yindœ nœ 6a tœ ala azu adœke œneke kœdœ yambarœ nœ mœ, mœ yi ndje nœ ye 6a utshu Aba mœ á tshe sœ 6a lafo adœke œsœ kœdœ uzu nœ mœ.

<sup>33</sup> Kashe tsheneke á tshe 'ea mœ 6a utshu azu, mœ 'ea ndje she 6a utshu Aba mœ á tshe sœ 6a lafo.»

*Kœsœ gee nene kashe ingiri yakamba  
(Wu 6a tœ Luk 12.51-53; 14.26-27)*

<sup>34</sup> «'E bgœbœ adœke mœ na mbœrcœ kœza kœsœ gee 6a pa osho nene. Mœ nana mbœrcœ kœza kœsœ gee nene, kashe mœ na dœ ingiri yakamba.

<sup>35</sup> Adjapu, mœ na kœkurutshelœ gboldœ yakoshe dœ abancœ, yawuru dœ ayinœ, yashe dœ yinince dœ yashe.

<sup>36</sup> Uzu dœ uzu œ sœ dœ ayingba ye lœ anda nœ ye.

<sup>37</sup> Uzu á tshe yindœ abancœ too ayinœ kœropa mœ, tshe lili kœdœ uzu nœ mœ nene. Uzu á tshe kœyindœ gboldœ yakoshe too gboldœ yawuru nœ ye kœropa mœ, tshe lili kœdœ uzu nœ mœ nene.

<sup>38</sup> Uzu á tshe kœza kurushi nœ ye yé á na manda mœ nene, tshe lili kœdœ uzu nœ mœ nene.

<sup>39</sup> Uzu á tshe kœyindœ kœgbondœ soro ye, œ yiwaterœ ye yé. Kashe tsheneke á tshe kœyindœ kœtshu mbœrcœ mœ, tshe sœ dœ soro.»

*Kœgi tshangba œrœ  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 9.41)*

<sup>40</sup> «Uzu neke á tshe kœza osho kœsœ fœ 'e, dœ tshe za ndje fœ ye. Uzu neke á tshe kœza osho kœsœ fœ mœ, dœ tshe za ndje fœ tsheneke á tshe vwa mœ.

<sup>41</sup> Uzu á tshe kœza osho kœsœ fœ anga ayi kœgbara o'o nœ Ndjaba mbœrcœ á tshe kœdœ ayi kœgbara o'o asœmœ, tshe gboldœ tshangbanœ bata á Ndjaba sœ kœto fœ ayi kœgbara o'o. Yé tsheneke á tshe za osho kœsœ fœ uzu á tshe sœ ndjii mbœrcœ á tshe kœdœ uzu ndjii utshu Ndjaba, tshe gboldœ ndje cerœ tshangbanœ bata uzu á tshe sœ ndjii.

<sup>42</sup> Mœ mindœ nœ dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke, uzu ko á tshe su ungu kœndjoondjo, œdœ œ kœdœ yashi ziti ungu tshebabale fœ anga aya gboldœ lœ agbolonœ asœke mbœrcœ á tshe dœ yambarœ nœ mœ, Ndjaba œ to œrœ tshangbanœ fœ she.»

† 10:25 Belezebulat kœdœ i'iri djaboro á tshe dœ gbozu tshapa aekpe ishiri.

## 11

*Yowane ayi kœza batisimu vwa azu fœ Yisu*

(Wu ba tœ Luk 7.18-35)

<sup>1</sup> Londo á Yisu za o'o fœ ayambarœ nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bisha á ka, tshe katœ tshakpœtœmœ ti ce ro kœyisœ cerœ cœdœ kœmindœ Ùtsho O'o nœ Ndjaba dje lœ ongbo nœ endje.

<sup>2</sup> Andaa, Yowane ayi kœza batisimu sœ lœ kânga, yé tshe djindœ o'o akwa á Kristu sœ koembœrœ tœnœ, ngbewo á vwa anga ayambarœ nœ ye

<sup>3</sup> kœyu Yisu adœke: «Eœœ kœdœ tsheneke á tshe sœ koena tœnœ a, too 'a kate anga angbi uzu?»

<sup>4</sup> Yé Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «'E gu œ pandœ œneke á 'e dji yé á wu fœ Yowane adœke:

<sup>5</sup> Aayibula tetœ kœwu osho, aayi gbada na ana, aayi boroma wuta yeroe, aayi bitu dji o'o, akuzu kwatoe endje ga lœ soro, yé endje mindœ Ùtsho O'o fœ aayi oyo.

<sup>6</sup> Yanga nœ uzu á tshe kakatœ kœyindœrœ nœ ye ga ndœ moe nene!»

<sup>7</sup> Londo á ayambarœ nœ Yowane gu da ye, Yisu tetœ kœpandœ Yowane fœ ukpulu azu adœke: «Eœœ gafe dâ 'e na kœwu tœnœ fa lœ kpagagasho a? A'eara oyo á yugu sœ kœmea tœnœ a? Eœœ nene.

<sup>8</sup> Yé œrœ gafe dâ 'e na kœwu tœnœ a? 'E na kœwu anga uzu á tshe verœ Ùtsho lœba a? Eœœ nene, azu á endje verœ Ùtsho lœba sœ fa lœ anda nœ agbozugo.

<sup>9</sup> Yé ataa, œrœ gafe dâ 'e na kœwu tœnœ a? 'E na kœwu ayi kœgbara o'o a? Eœœ, mœ mindœ nœ dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke tshe ropa ayi kœgbara o'o ye.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Yowane ayi kœza batisimu kœdœ uzu á endje sú o'o tœ upu nœ ye fa la buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Mœ vwa ayi avwa nœ mœ utshu zœ mbœrœ kœguma ala awa zœ.»

<sup>11</sup> Mœ mindœ nœ dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke, ugurutœ azu tshaphashœnœ asœke kœœ, anga uzu bale á tshe ropa Yowane ayi kœza batisimu gugu nene. Andaa, tsheneke á tshe sœ teasho fa lœ Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo ropa ye yé.

<sup>12</sup> Koeto tœ lœkœ á Yowane ayi kœza batisimu wuta kœyisœ œrœ œrr ga tœ kpœsheke, Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo to toro kœgerœ tœnœ. Aayi gbogbœ dâ sœ kœpara awa nœ kœgbœtœ nœ.

<sup>13</sup> Aayi kœgbara o'o kœœ aya awa akwa, gbara o'o œrr ga tœ Yowane.

<sup>14</sup> Yé œdœ 'e kœyindœ kœwusœ nœ dœ œtshonœ, Yowane kœdœ Eliya á endje pa lima ndœ koena she.

<sup>15</sup> Kaka uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ utu, tshe dji!

<sup>16</sup> «Mœ li azu nœ tshakpœsheke dœ azu de? Endje liili dœ agbolo á endje ka fa la wutu kœka œrœ yé á sœ kœpa o'o ugurutœ endje adœke:

<sup>17</sup> «A 'uru ngbake fœ 'e, kashe 'e vivi ipi nene! 'A bi itshi kuzu fœ 'e, kashe 'e kiki nene.»

<sup>18</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Yowane ayi kœza batisimu na yé œ vwaratoe ye tœ kœzi œrœ œdœ koendjo ipi, endje pa adœke: «Tshe sœ dœ ekpe ishiri pa ye!»

<sup>19</sup> Gbolo nœ uzu na œ sœ kœzi cerœ yé œ sœ koendjo ipi, endje sœ kœpa adœke: «E' wu makœzirœ, moendjondjo. Angancœ kœdœ kolœ aayi kœko ngendja lapo œdœ azu koembœrœ ekpercel! Kashe kœwusœtœ nœ Ndjaba sœ kœmatœ ye ndjii lœ awa akwa nœ ye.»

*Kœgbagbara osho tœ upu nœ ongbo Galilayi*

(Wu ba tœ Luk 10.13-15)

<sup>20</sup> Yé Yisu tetœ kœgbagbara azu tshelœ ongbo á tshe mbœrœ lima afá ndjoro loœ; gbambancœ nene, endje yayapa lima Ùtsho endje nene. Tshe pa fœ endje adœke:

<sup>21</sup> «Oyo nœ zœ, Koraze! Oyo nœ zœ Betesayida! Gbambancœ nene, œdœ afá á mbœrœtœ endje fa ndœ 'e kœmbœrœ má tœ endje fa lœ Tire œdœ fa lœ Sidona, azu fa zœ œ verœ má sake, yé œ dja má tshelœ kumu endje dœ vorowo mbœrœ kœma adœke œne fatshalœsu œne ye.

<sup>22</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke dœ lœkœ kœwa ngbanga, mœ wa o'o nœ 'e tœ œgbœnœ ga tœ 'e kœropa œnœ azu Tire œdœ Sidona.

<sup>23</sup> Yé e'e dœ azu Kaparnawumu, 'e gbe adœke 'e œrr ga lafo zœ a? 'E jerœ bala œrr fa lœ ogo nœ akuzu. Gbambancœ nene, œdœ afá á mbœrœtœ endje fa ndœ 'e, kœmbœrœ má lima tœ endje fa lœ Sodomo ataa, ongbonœ asœmœ œ sœ má œrr ga tœ kœpheke.

<sup>24</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke dœ lœkœ kœwa ngbanga, mœ wa o'o nœ 'e tœ œgbœnœ kœropa œnœ azu ogo Sodomo.»

*Ena ga ndœ Yisu œ yataœ 'e*

(Wu ba tœ Luk 10.21-22)

<sup>25</sup> Dœ londœnœ asœmœ, Yisu pa dœ œgbœ adœke: «Uu Aba, Gbozu nœ tshalafo dœ tshaphasho, mœ gi mershe fœ bœ mbœrœ á bœ má ngbi fœ azu á endje wuwusœ œrœ nene adjapu á bœ za yiwa tœnœ tœ azu kœwusœtœ œdœ agbangba kœwusœrœ.

<sup>26</sup> Aba, œbœ dâ yindœ nœ adœke œ mbœrœtœ ye ataa.

<sup>27</sup> «Aba mœ ko œrœ kœœ fœ mœ. Uzu bale wuwusœ Gbolo nene, kolœ Aba dâ wusœ ye. Uzu bale wuwusœ Aba nene, kolœ

Gbolo dá wusœ ye, œdœ tsheneke á Gbolo yindœ kœma Aba fœ she tako.

<sup>28</sup> «E'e dœ azu kœ á 'e mœ dœ kœko ogboro gbarœ, 'e na ga ndœ moe, moe ko gbarœnce loe kumu 'e dœ 'e yatoe 'e.

<sup>29</sup> 'E za ngbongbo awa bale dœ moe, yé œ li ga lœ lakœra nœ moe; gbambance nene, moe dœdœ ayi gbjkumu nene kashe moe dœ ayi omo lœsu. Ataa, 'e li kœyatœ 'e dœ tœ 'e.

<sup>30</sup> Ngbongbo nœ moe gbøgbø nene, yé gbarœnce á a za doe 'e œ li 'e nene.»

## 12

*Yisu kœdœ ayengø lœkœ sabata  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 2.23-28; Luk 6.1-5)*

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ teasho atake, Yisu ro lima to le kindi ble dœ anga lœkœ sabata. Ogo li lima toe ayambarœ noe ye yé endje tetœ kœverœ ele blence asœmœ á sœ kœzi tœnœ.

<sup>2</sup> Lœkœ á Afarisayi wu ataa, endje pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Wu, ayambarœ nœ zœ sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á awa akwa vwaratœ ye tœnœ doe olo sabata!»

<sup>3</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «'E didi œneke á Davidi mbœrœ lima anga olœ bale á ogo mi lima she dœ azu nœ ye á tshe na lima toe awance doe endje nene a?»

<sup>4</sup> Tshe li, œshe œdœ azu nœ ye ba lœ anda Ndjabo, yé endje zi mapa á endje to dœ tokörö fœ Ndjabo; mapa má œdœ she œdœ azu nœ ye, endje lili má kœzi tœnœ nene, kashe á sœ kolœ mbœrœ anganga Ndjabo kuti endje.

<sup>5</sup> Too 'e didi ndje ba la buku awa akwa nene adœke doe lœkœ sabata, ata anganga Ndjabo sœ kœmbœrœ akwa lœ Tepelo gbaa, endje sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ kpi toe awa akwa, kashe Ndjabo sœsœ kœwu lœ ala ye bata ekperœ nene.

<sup>6</sup> Andaa moe sœ kœmindœ nœ doe adjapu fœ 'e adœke, œrœ á 'e wu asœke, œ ropa Tepelo ye.

<sup>7</sup> œdœ 'e kœwu má sœ ádá o'o á endje sú ala buku nœ Ndjabo adœke: "Mœ yindœ nœ adœke, 'e wu oyo anga 'e kashe tokörö nene;" 'e wawa ngbanga pa azu á endje mbœmbœrœ œrœ bale nene.

<sup>8</sup> Gbambance nene, Gbolo nœ uzu kœdœ ayengø lœkœ sabata.»

*Yisu she uzu á kane ye tshu  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 3.1-6; Luk 6.6-11)*

<sup>9</sup> Yisu katœ tshakpoetœmœ ti, œ na œ li ga loe Sinagoga nœ endje.

<sup>10</sup> Anga uzu bale á kane ye tshu sœ lima kpœtœmœ. Afarisayi yu lima Yisu dœ o'o adœke: «Awa akwa nœ azœ sœ kœyindœ nœ adœke endje she uzu dœ lœkœ sabata a?» Endje yu lima she ataa mbœrœ á kœgbø awa kœta meza pa ye.

<sup>11</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «œdœ anga uzu ugurutœ 'e kœsœ dœ pata nœ ye tshebale, á tshe te ga lœ kudu dœ lœkœ sabata, tshe lili kœza she ga ushu nene a?»

<sup>12</sup> Uzu ropa pata! Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, awa akwa nœ azœ za awa fœ azœ ndœ kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ dœ lœkœ sabata.»

<sup>13</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa fœ uzunœ á kane ye tshu adœke: «Yørø tshelœ kane zœ.» Tshe yørø tshelœ kane ye, yé œ gumatœ ye bata anga tshakalanœ.

<sup>14</sup> Afarisayi gu œ vwarandœ o'o ugurutœ endje toe kœpara awa ndœ koewo Yisu.

*Ayi akwa d Ndjabo ke she*

<sup>15</sup> Lœndo á Yisu djindœ o'onœ asœmœ, tshe gitœ ye kpœtœmœ, yé azu ndjoro na manda ye. Tshe she aayi kœfa ko,

<sup>16</sup> kashe œ pa fœ endje dœ ɔgbø adœke endje papa o'o toe upu nœ œne fœ uzu bale nene.

<sup>17</sup> Tshe mbœrœ lima ataa adœke o'o á Ndjabo pa dœ awa nœ ayi kœgbara o'o Isaya kœmbœrœ toe endje.

<sup>18</sup> Tshe pa lima adœke: «Wu ayi akwa nœ moe á moe ke she dœke, moe yindœ ye waa yé moe sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ she.»

Mœ vwa Ishiri nœ moe kœjerœ ga pa ye, yé tshe yisœ ɔtshœ awa fœ azu tshapashœ ko.

<sup>19</sup> Tshe boœrœtœ ye doe uzu bale nene, yé œ ta ndje rawa nene; endje dji she kœpa o'o toe ala awa nene.

<sup>20</sup> Tshe kavwa tshelœ wara á lu nene, yé tshe ru miinda á ndoo kœru tœnœ nene, œrrœ ga toe adœke œneke á sœ ndjii ropa œrœ ko yekane.

<sup>21</sup> Yé azu kœ á endje wuwusœ moe nene œ ko lœsu endje ga pa ye.»

*Yisu œdœ Belezebulœ*

*(Wu ba tœ Mar 3.22-30; Luk 11.14-23)*

<sup>22</sup> Endje na doe anga uzu bale á ala ye bu yé á tshe papa o'o nene fœ Yisu. Tshe sœ lima doe ekpe ishiri pa ye. Yisu she uzunœ doe mara adœke tshe tetœ kœpa o'o doe pe kœwu osho.

<sup>23</sup> Ukpulu azu á endje sœ lima kpœtœmœ, kitœ œsœnœ yé œ sœ lima kœpa adœke: «Uzunœ asœke kœdœ ataa Davidi nene a?»

<sup>24</sup> Lœkœ á Afarisayi dji endje kœpa o'o ataa, endje pa ngbi adœke: «Belezebulœ gbozu nœ ekpe ishiri sœ pa ye. œshe dœ za gbøgbø fœ she toe kœgœrœ dœ ekpe ishiri pa azu asœmœlœ»

<sup>25</sup> Kashe yisu wu lima sœ gbetshœlœ nœ endje, yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Ogo gbozu kœ á azu tshelœnœ kœsœ kœnga koshe ugurutœ endje, tshelœ ogonœ asœmœ œ ndi ye. œdœ azu tshelœ ongbo bale too lœ bingi bale kœsœ kœnga koshe ugurutœ endje, tshelœ ongbœnœ too binginœ œ ndi ye.»

<sup>26</sup> Edœ Satana kœsœ kœgœrœ œneke á dœ œnœ Satana, asœmœ dá tshe sœ kœnga koshe ga tœ ye dœ tœ ye. Ataa, Ogo gbozu nœ ye œ sœpe koto o?

<sup>27</sup> E sœ kœpa adœke Belezebulá dá to gbogbo fœ mœ yeka á mœ sœ kœgœrœ dœ ekpe ishiri. Yé azu nœ 'e gœrœ ndje ekpe ishiri dœ gbogbo nœ dœ? Ataa, azu nœ 'e dœ tœ endje œ yisœ nœ adœke 'e te dœ o' ye.

<sup>28</sup> Kashe œdœ mœ kœsœ kœgœrœ ekpe ishiri dœ Ishiri nœ Ndjaba, dá œ sœ kœma adœke Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba wuta ga ndœ 'ye.

<sup>29</sup> «Too ndje, œdœ uzu kœyindœ kœli kœko œrœ dœ ḡgbœ ɓa lœ anda nœ uzu nœ gbogbo; œ li adœke tshe i she vwagbagba ga tœnœ utshunœ yeka á kœli kœko œrœ nœ ye.

<sup>30</sup> Uzu á tshe sœsœ awa bale dœ mœ nene, œshe kœdœ yingba mœ. Yé tsheneke á tshe sœsœ kœti kane mœ adœke 'a ngbôba azu nene, sœ kœndjotselœ endje.

<sup>31</sup> Mbœrœ tœnce ataa, mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke, Ndjaba œ djerœndœ ekperœ nœ azu kœ œdœ pe koegu œsœ Ndjaba á endje sœ kœgu tœnce. Kashe tsheneke á tshe kœsœ kœgu œsœ Ȑtsho Ishiri, Ndjaba œ djerœndœ ekperœ nœ ye nene.

<sup>32</sup> Uzu á tshe pa ekpe o' dœ upu nœ Gbolo nœ uzu, Ndjaba œ djerœndœ ekperœ nœ ye kashe œdœ tshe kœpa ekpe o' goro œsœ Ȑtsho Ishiri, Ndjaba œ djerœndœ ekperœ nœ ye bale nene œdœ lœ soro ye pa ɔshœ œdœ manda kuzu ye.»

*Endje wusœ ɔyo mbœrœ elenœ  
(Wu ba tœ Luk 6.43-45)*

<sup>33</sup> «Edœ ɔyo kœdœ Ȑtsho ɔyo, elenœ œ sœ ndje dœ Ȑtshonœ. Yé œdœ ɔyo kœdœ ɔyo á sœ dœ kœfa, elenœ œ sœ ndje dœ kœfa. Gbambanœ nene, endje wusœ ɔyo mbœrœ elenœ.

<sup>34</sup> Ukpulu ekpe ayakoro! Bata 'e kœdœ aekpe azu asœke, mara gade dá 'e li kœpa Ȑtsho o' a? Gbambanœ nene, o' o' á wuta lœ ama uzu to ɓa tœ lœsu ye.

<sup>35</sup> Ȑtsho uzu sœ kœmbœrœ Ȑtshorœ á sœ kœto lœ Ȑtsho lœsu nœ ye; yé ekpe uzu sœ kœmbœrœ ndje ekperœ á sœ kœto lœ ekpe lœsu nœ ye.

<sup>36</sup> Mœ sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke, dœ lœkœ kœwa ngbanga, Ndjaba œ yu azu tœ o' o' á endje pa lima ngbilingibili asœmœ kœ.

<sup>37</sup> Gbambanœ nene, kolœ lindœ o' o' á wuta lœ ama zœ dá ɓœ te dœ o' o' too ɓœ te ndje dœ o' o' nene.»

*Ayuda yindœ kœwu ambárá afá  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 8.11-12; Luk 11.29-32)*

<sup>38</sup> Yé anga aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ anga Afarisayi pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Gbozu, 'a yindœ nœ adœke ɓœ ma anga ambárá afá bale fœ 'a kane.»

<sup>39</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ endje adœke: «Azu nœ tshakpesheke, endje kœdœ aekpe azu yé œ zazatœ endje fœ Ndjaba nene; endje yindœ nœ adœke œne wu anga ambárá afá bale. Kashe endje wu œrœ bale nene, kolœ ambárá afá à Ndjaba ma ɓe awa nœ ayi kœgbârœ o' nœ ye dœ Yona asœmœ.

<sup>40</sup> Gbambanœ nene, ɓata à Yona mbœrœ ɓlo vota œdœ butshœ vota ɓa lœ egerœ ageatshalangu, awa bale Gbolo nœ uzu œ mbœrœ ndje ɓlo vota dœ butshœ vota lœ ɔshœ.

<sup>41</sup> Dœ lœkœ kœwa ngbanga nœ azu pa ɔshœ, azu Ninive œ áalafo œ wa o' ga pa azu nœ tshakpesheke asœke. Gbambanœ nene, azu Ninive fa lima tshalœsu endje lœkœ à endje dji Yona kœmindœ o' ama Ndjaba. Kashe uzunœ á tshe sœ kpœke asœke ropa Yona ye!

<sup>42</sup> Dœ lœkœ kœwa bala ngbanga, gbozugœ yashe tshapa ogo Saba œ wa o' ga pa 'e. Gbambanœ nene, tshe to ɓa tœ ndœngœlœ tshakpesheke ogo pa ɔshœ á sœ lœ ingirinœ, à na kœdji o' kœwusœtœ nœ Salomo. Kashe uzunœ á tshe sœ kpœke asœke ropa Salomo ye!»

*Kœkwa ekpe ishiri ga lœ uzu  
(Wu ba tœ Luk 11.24-26)*

<sup>43</sup> «Edœ ekpe ishiri kœgitœ ye pa uzu, tshe sœ kœkœrœ na tœnce djezœ lœ kpagagashœ mbœrœ kœpara osho kœsœ tœnce. Edœ tshe kœgbogbo osho kœsœ tœnce nene,

<sup>44</sup> tshe sœ kœpa adœke: "Mœ kwatœ mœ ga lœ anda nœ mœ á mœ wuta lœ nœ." Kashe lœkœ á tshe kœkwatœ ye yé á wu adœke uzu gugu lœ andancœ nene, endje ngbœ tshelœncœ œ guma cerœ tshelœncœ dœ awancœ,

<sup>45</sup> tshe na œ e anga angbi aekpe ishiri mindu dœ bisha (7) á endje sœ tœ ekpence kœrosœ ye. Tshe gu dœ endje awa bale œ li ga sœndancœ yé œ gumatoe endje kpœtœmœ. Ataa, oyo á uzunœ asœmœ œ kpa wu œ ropa œneke má utshunœ. œ sœ ndje awa bale ataa mbœrœ aekpe azu nœ tshakpesheke.»

*Adja ayi Yisu œdœ pe adjœ aayancœ  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 3.31-35; Luk 8.19-21)*

<sup>46</sup> Londœ á Yisu sœpœ lima kœpa o' fœ ukpulu azu atake, aynice œdœ pe aayancœ yi kumu endje. Endje ka lima ɓa ushu yé œ sœ kœpara awa kœpa o' dœ she.

<sup>47</sup> Yé anga uzu bale kœpa fœ Yisu adœke: «Ayi zœ œdœ aaya ka ɓa ushu œ yindœ kœpa o' dœ ɓœ.»

<sup>48</sup> Yisu kœgi fœ uzunœ asœmœ adœke: «Edœ dœ ayi mœ a? Edœ dœ aaya mœ a?»

<sup>49</sup> Yé tshe yisœ ayambarœ nœ ye dœ kane ye, œ pa adœke: «E' Wu ayi mœ œdœ aaya mœ, endje dœ dœ ati asœke.»

<sup>50</sup> Gbambanœ nene, uzu á tshe sœ kœmbœrœ œneke á Aba mœ á tshe sœ ɓa

lafo yindoe noe, oeshe koedoe aya moe, yingo moe too ayi moe.»

## 13

*Ndœma toro tœ upu noe ayi kœlu ngwarœ (Wu ba tœ Mar 4.1-9; Luk 8.4-8)*

1 Doe lœkœnœ aseomœ, Yisu wuta lœ anda œ na kœsœ ga ati ba tœ mangu egerœ ungu adanœ.

2 Ukpulu azu ngebœtœ endje dje indiri ye á tshe o ga lœ egerœ agba yé á soe ga ati. Ukpulu azuncœ ka lima ba tœ mangunœ.

3 Tshe sœ lima kœpa o'o ndjoro lœ ndœma toro, yé œ pa lima fœ endje adœke: «Olœ bale, anga uzu na lima ga lœ kindi noe ye mboerœ kœlu indji ngwarœ.

4 Bata á tshe sœ lima kœlu indji ngwarœnce, angancœ yo ga tœ ama awa, ayanu wu œ de ye.

5 Angancœ yo lima ga lœ oporo badja ba tœ osho á osho sœsœ ndjoro tœnœ nene. Indji ngwarœnce ko lima katsha mboerœ embe oshonœ lili lima nene.

6 Lœka á olœ tœ dœ ɔgbœ, ungbu ngwarœnce kœkœ œ ɔrœ ye; gbambancœ nene, oeshenœ lili waa ga lœ osho nene.

7 Anga indji ngwarœnce yo ga lœ ɔyo ishi. ɔyo ishincœ gboro yé œ napa ungbu ngwarœnce, awa koegerœ tœnœ gugu nene.

8 Kashe anga indji ngwarœce kpa yo ga lœ stsha osho, yé œ zu osho elencœ: Bale le kama, angancœ le zazu vota (60) yé angancœ le ndje zazu bale dœ ndjokpa (30).»

9 Yé Yisu kœpa adœke: «Edœ 'e kœsœ dœ utu, kaka 'e dji!»

*Mbœrœ gade d Yisu sœ kœyisœ œrœ lœ ndœma toro a?*

*(Wu ba tœ Mar 4.10-12; Luk 8.9-10)*

10 Ayambarœ gitœ endje ndoo dœ she, œ yu she adœke: «Mbœrœ gade á bœ sœ kœpa o'o lœ ndœma toro a?»

11 Tshe gi fœ endje adœke: «Tœ e'e, 'e li œnœ 'e koewusœ o'o noe ádá Ogo gbozu noe tshalafo á zatœ endje yiwa tœnœ ye, kashe anga azu, endje lili kœwusœ noe nene.

12 Gbambancœ nene, uzu á tshe sœ dœ œrœ, endje kpa ko angancœ ga pa noe yé œ ngba toe ye waa. Kashe tsheneke á tshe kœgugu dœ œrœ nene, endje kpa ko œnœ teasho á tshe sœ dœ tœnœ, tœ ye yé.

13 'E wu ádancœ á moe sœ kœpa o'o fœ endje lœ ndœma toro mboerœ endje sœ kœwu œrœ kashe endje sœsœ kœwu tœnœ nene, yé endje sœ kœdji o'o kashe endje sœsœ kœdji tœnœ œdœ kœdji tshelœ katancœ kœrœ nene.

14 Atamœ, œ mboerœtœ ye lindœ kœgbara o'o noe Isaya, á tshe pa adœke:

“E dji o'o waa kashe 'e dji tshelœ katancœ nene,  
'e wu œrœ waa kashe 'e wu nene.

15 Gbambancœ nene, lœsu azu aseokœ wuta dœ ɔgbœnœ adœke; endje be utu endje ga tœnœ, endje be ala endje ga tœnœ mboerœ á ala endje wuwu osho nene, mboerœ á utu endje djidji o'o nene, mboerœ á lœsu endje zaza ádancœ kpœrœ nene  
yé ataa endje kpa kwa ga ndœ moe nene mboerœ á moe kœshe endje.”

16 «Tœ e'e noe 'e, 'e sœ œnœ 'e dœ yanga gbambancœ nene, ala 'e sœ kœwu osho zœ, yé utu 'e sœ kœdji o'o zœ.

17 Mœ sœ kœmindœ noe dœ adjapu adœke, aayi kœgbara o'o ndjoro œdœ azu á endje sœ ndjii gbe ndœ kœwu œnœke á 'e sœ kœwu tœnœ, kashe endje wuwu nene. Endje gbe ndje kœdji œnœke á 'e sœ kœdji tœnœ, kashe endje djidji nene.»

*Ádá ndœma toro noe ayi kœlu ngwarœ (Wu ba tœ Mar 4.13-20; Luk 8.11-15)*

18 «E'e, 'e dji ádá ndœma toro noe ayi kœlu ngwarœnce kane.

19 Azu á endje pandœ ogo gbozu fœ endje yé á endje sœsœ kœdji tshelœ katancœ nene, endje lœ bata ama awa á indji ngwarœ yo ga tœnœ; Satana na ce kakara œnœke á endje lu ga tœ lœsu endje ye.

20 Anga azu sœ bata osho lœ oporo badja á indji ngwarœ yo ga lœnœ: Endje sœ kœdji o'o yé œ sœ kœyindœ noe katsha dœ yanga.

21 Kashe oeshe endje gugu nene. Endje yindœ noe kolœ kwata œndœ noe œ di nene, lœka á endje kœtetœ kœwu oyo too endje kœsœ kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ endje lœ kumu o'o ama Ndjabâ, endje ka ngebîrœ lœ kœyindœrœ noe endje nene.

22 Anga endje sœ bata indji ngwarœ á yo 6a ugurutœ ɔyo ishi. Endje dji o'o ama Ndjabâ kashe ogo œrœ tshapashœ œdœ yanga kœgbœ œrœ ndjoro á sœ kœfara azu, œ na pa œnœce yé œ zuzu elencœ nene.

23 Anga azu sœ bata indji ngwarœ a yo ga lœ osho osho. Endje sœ kœdji o'o ama Ndjabâ yé œ sœ kœdji tshelœ katancœ. Ataa, endje sœ kœwu elencœ: Angancœ kama bale (100), angancœ zazu votœ yé angancœ ndje zazu bale dœ ndjokpa.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu noe ekpe gusu*

24 Yisu kpa pa anga angbi ndœma toro fœ endje adœke: «Ogo gbozu noe tshalafo sœ bata anga uzu bale á tshe lu osho ngwarœ ga lœ kindi noe ye.

25 Dœ anga butshœ bale, dœ lœndo á azu lo lœna, anga yingba ye bale na, œ lu ekpe gusu 6a uguru ble yé œ gu daye.

26 Lœka á blence gerœ lima yé á tetœ kœle tœnœ, ekpe gusunœ wuta ndje.

27 Aayi akwa noe ayengœ kindinœ na œ pandœ noe fœ she adœke: “Gbozu, 6œ lu

lima ɔtsho ngwarœ ga lœ kindi nœ zœ, yé ekpe gusuncœ kpa to kpœta a?»

<sup>28</sup> Tshe gi fœ endje adœke: «Anga yingba bale dâ mbœrœ œrœnœ aseœmœ.» Yé aayi akwancœ koeyu she adœke: «Bœ yindœ nœ adœke, 'na a su ekpe gusunœ ye a?»

<sup>29</sup> Tshe gi adœke: «E œ nene. Gbambancœ nene, œdœ 'e kœsœ kœsu tœnœ, œ mbœrœ adœke 'e ngbœfa dœ blencœ œ su va 'e.

<sup>30</sup> 'E katœ nœ œ gerœ awa bale œrr ga tœ kœgbœ tœnœ, yé dœ lœkœ kœkœ tœnœ, mœ pa bala fœ aayi kœkœ ngwarœ adœke: 'E su ekpe gusunœ utshunœ œ i agbanœ dœ agbanœ mbœrœ kœko va ga tœ owo. Manda nœ, 'e ko ble gu tœnœ ga la kogba nœ mœ.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ ele mutarde  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 4.30-32; Luk 13.18-19)*

<sup>31</sup> Yisu kpa pandœ anga ndœma toro fœ endje adœke: «Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo sœ bata ele œyo á i'irincœ kœdœ mutarde á uzu œ za á lu ga lœ kindi nœ ye.

<sup>32</sup> Etœnœ kœdœ leyo á sœ teasho lœ indji ngwarœ kœ, kashe œ kœgerœ, œ ropa kako dongo kœ lœ kindi yé œ fa egerœ œyo á ayanu sœ kœna kœmœ koma endje ga lœ ganeanœ.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ œyo kœsuku mapœ  
(Wu ba tœ Luk 13.20-21)*

<sup>33</sup> Yisu kpa pa anga angbi ndœma toro fœ endje adœke: «Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo sœ bata œyo kœsuku mapœ á anga yashe bale za, á djanga dœ kilo zuwa ble votœ œrr adœke zuwa blencœ suku.»

*Ádá á Yisu sœ kœpa o'o lœ ndœma toro dœke  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 4.33-34)*

<sup>34</sup> Yisu pa o'once kœ asœmœ fœ ukpulu azu lœ ndœma toro. Tshe sœ lima kœpa o'o fœ endje kolœ lœ ndœma toro.

<sup>35</sup> Tshe mbœrœ lima ataa mbœrœ á o'o á ayi koegbara o'o gbara lima koembœrœtœ endje. Tshe gbara lima adœke:  
«Mœ pa bala o'o lœ ndœma toro,  
mœ mindœ œrœ á zatœ ye yiwa tœnœ kœto  
6a tœ ali koembœrœ tshapashœ.»

*Yisu mindœ ádá ndœma toro nœ ekpe gusu*

<sup>36</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu katœ ukpulu azuno œ gu ga scenda. Ayambarœ nœ ye na ndoo dœ she, yé œ yu she adœke: «Mindœ ádá ndœma toro nœ ekpe gusu á sœ 6a lœ kindi fœ 'a kane.»

<sup>37</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje atake: «Uzu á tshe lu ɔtsho indji ngwarœ, œshe kœdœ Gbolo nœ uzu.

<sup>38</sup> Kindi kœdœ tshapashœ. ɔtsho indji ngwarœ sœ kœma azu neke á endje zatœ endje ga tshakudu ogo gbozu. Ekpe gusu sœ kœma azu neke á endje sœ kœza awa ekperœ.

<sup>39</sup> Yingba á tshe lu ekpe gusu kœdœ djaboro. Kœgbœ ngwarœ kœdœ kœka tshapashœ; yé aayi kœkœ ngwarœnœ kœdœ aandjelu.

<sup>40</sup> Awa bale mara á endje ngbœfa ekpe gusu ndœ kœsho tœnœ 6a tœ ala owo, œ sœ ndje awa bale dœ lœkœ nœ kœka tshapashœ.

<sup>41</sup> Gbolo nœ uzu œ vwa aandjelu nœ ye, endje gi azu kœ á endje sœ kœfa gbetselœ nœ anga endje tœ kœyindœrœ œdœ pe azu á endje sœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ, ga ushu lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjababa.

<sup>42</sup> Tshe ko endje va ga la owo; 6a zœ endje kœ doe ngola endje ye yé œ zi tshelœ daji endje gbagbara gbagbara.

<sup>43</sup> Kashe endjeneke á endje zatœ endje fœ Ndjababa, endje tshi bata iširi ɔlo 6a lœ Ogo gbozu nœ Aba endje. Kaka uzu á tshe sœ doe utu, tshe dji!»

*Ayi kœgbœrœ œdœ œgbœ œrœ tshelœgi*

<sup>44</sup> «Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo sœ bata ɔtshœrœ nœ ngendja á zatœ endje yiwa tœnœ 6a lœ kindi á uzu gbo yé á kpa za tshandœnœ yiwa tœnœ. Tshe sœ doe yanga kœrsœ nœ, œ gu œ ka œrœ nœ ye kœ á tshe sœ doe tœnœ yé á kwato ye á yœ kindinœ asœmœ.»

<sup>45</sup> «Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo sœ bata ayi kœka œrœ á tshe sœ kœpara œgbœ œrœ tshelœgi.

<sup>46</sup> Lœkœ á tshe kœgbœ œrœnœ á œsœnœ li, tshe ka œrœ kœ á tshe sœ doe tœnœ yé œ dœ œgbœ œrœ tshelœginœ asœmœ ye.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu nœ gbânda*

<sup>47</sup> «Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo kpa sœ bata gbânda á endje vwi ga la egerœ ungu adanga yé á sœ kœko tshelœ aka ageatshâlangu kœ.

<sup>48</sup> Lœndo á kœsu kperœ, aayi kœpara ageatshâlangu œ gbota ga tœ mangu, manda nœ endje sœ ga ati mbœrœ kœko ageatshâlangunœ lœnœ. Endje ko ɔtsho endje ga lœ kingi yé œ ko endjeneke á endje lili nene va e.

<sup>49</sup> Bala kœka ndje tshapashœ œ sœ ndje kolœ ataa: aandjelu œ na bala kœkurutshelœ aayi katshalœsu dœ aayi ɔtsho azu

<sup>50</sup> mbœrœ kœko endje va ga la owo. Ba zœ dœ azu ndjoro œ ki yé á zi tshelœ daji endje gbagbara gbagbara.»

*Tafœ kœgbœrœ œdœ pe ongboronœ*

<sup>51</sup> Yisu yu endje adœke: «E wusœ ádá o'once asœmœ kœ yé a?» Endje gi adœke: «E.»

<sup>52</sup> Yé tshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Dœ tœnœ ataa, ayi kœyisœ awa akwa kœ á tshe te yambarœ nœ Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo, tshe sœ bata anga ayengœ œrœ á tshe gbo tafo œrœ œdœ pe ongboro œrœ lœ kœgbœrœ nœ ye.»

*Azu Nazarete gugu dœ kœyindærœ ga ndœ Yisu nene*

(Wu ba tœ Mar 6.1-6; Luk 4.16-30)

<sup>53</sup> Londo á Yisu pa o'o lœ ndœma toronœ asœmœ á ka, tshe katœ tshakpœtœmœ ti,

<sup>54</sup> yé œ gu ga lakpi noe ye. Tshe tetœ kœyisœ cerœ neke á sœ ndjii ba lœ Singaga noe endje yé azu kœ a endje sœ lima kœtœmœ, ki lima tœ œsœnœ. Endje pa lima adœke: «Tshe gba kœwuscœtœ œdœ pe gbogbœ noe kœmbœrœ dœ afanœ asœke kœpœta a?»

<sup>55</sup> (E) dœdœgbolo noe ayi kœguma mabaya dœke nene a? Ayinœ dœdœ Mareya nene a? Jake, Yozefu, Shimu œdœ pe Yuda kœdœ aaya noe nene a?

<sup>56</sup> Yé ayingonœ kœ sœsœ ba ugurutœ azœ nene a? Tshe gba gbogbonœ asœke kœ kœpœta a?»

<sup>57</sup> Yé œrcœnœ asœmœ mbœrœ lima adœke endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye nene. Á Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Endje lisœ ayi kœgbara o'tœ osho kœ, kashe ba lakpi noe ye œdœ ba lœ bingi noe ye, endje lisœ ye nene.»

<sup>58</sup> Yisu mbœmbœrœ afœ ba zœ ndjoro nene kolœ mangba kœtshapu kœyindœrœ noe endje.

## 14

*Kuzu Yowane ayi kœza batisimu*

(Wu ba tœ Mar 6.14-29; Luk 9.7-9)

<sup>1</sup> Dœ londœnœ asœmœ, Erode á tshe dœ lima gbozu tshapa ogo Galilayi, djindœ œneke kœ á Yisu mbœrœ

<sup>2</sup> yé œ pa fœ aa yí akwa noe ye adœke: «Yowane ayi kœza batisimu dœmœ! (Eshe dœ she lœ akuzu asœmœ! Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa á tshe sœ dœ gbogbœ ndœ kœfarœ asœmœ.)»

<sup>3</sup> Andaa, Erode za lima awa adœke endje za Yowane œ i she dœ djingiri, yé œ vwi she ga lœ anda kângä mangba Erodiade, awo ayanœ dœ Filipo.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambarœ nene, Yowane sœ lima kœpa fœ Erode adœke: «(E) lili adœke fœ za Erodiade toe awo zœ nene!»

<sup>5</sup> Erode yi lima ndœ kœwo Yowane kashe awa Ayuda dœ sœ lima kœza she. Gbambarœ nene, endje kœ, endje wu lima Yowane 6ata ayi kœgbara o'tœ tako.

<sup>6</sup> Ataa, dœ loko angbo olo kœzu Erode, yawuru noe Erodiade vitœ ye 6a utshu azu á endje na ndœ angbonœ. Tshe za lima yanga fœ Erode topanœ kpuru,

<sup>7</sup> yé Erode dara ama ye adœke œne to œrcœ kœ á tshe yu œne tœnœ fœ she ye.

<sup>8</sup> Tshe dji upu á ayinœ mi fœ she yé œ yoshœ ndœ œrcœ ba ndœ Erode adœke: «Za kumu Yowane ayi kœza batisimu ga lœ saani fœ moe!»

<sup>9</sup> Oyo za gbozugo. Kashe kolœ mangba kœdarama ye á tshe dara ba utshu azu noe ye

á tshe e endje, tshe za awa adœke endje za tœnœ fœ she.

<sup>10</sup> Tshe vwa anga uzu bale adœke tshe na œ wa kumu Yowane ayi kœza batisimu 6a lœ anda kângä.

<sup>11</sup> Endje za kumu ye ga lœ saani gutœnœ, œ za fœ ovoro yawurunœ yé á tshe za fœ ayinœ.

<sup>12</sup> Ayambarœ noe Yowane na œ za lima oko ye á shi. Manda noe, endje na lima œ pandœ œneke á mbœrœtœ endje asœmœ fœ Yisu.

*Yisu to kœzirœ fœ azu kutu mindu (5.000)*  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 6.30-44; Luk 9.10-17; Yow 6.1-14)

<sup>13</sup> Loko á Yisu dji o'once asœmœ, tshe katœ tshakpœtœmœ ti yé œ ga lœ egerœ agba mbœrœ kœro ga tœ osho á azu gugu tœnœ nene. Kashe ukpulu azu lakpi djezœ dji œsœnœ yé œ na manda ye.

<sup>14</sup> Loko á Yisu wuta lœ egerœ agba, tshe wu ukpulu azu ndjoro, œ sœ dœ oyo tœ lœsu yé mbœrœ endje yé œ tetœ kœsœ agbakindi noe endje.

<sup>15</sup> Dœ londo á œlo te lima tœ kœdi tœnœ, ayambarœ noe Yisu na ndoo dœ she œ pa adœke: «Œlo di ye yé oshonœ asœke azu gugu tœnœ nene; gi ukpulu azunœ asœke dœ endje gu ga lakpi œ yœ kœzirœ noe endje dœ toe 'e!»

<sup>16</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Á sœ kolœnœ kœpœkœ dœ mapœ mindu œdœ dœ ageatshalangu bisha.»

<sup>17</sup> Kashe endje pa fœ she adœke: «A sœ kolœnœ kœpœkœ dœ mapœ mindu œdœ dœ ageatshalangu bisha.»

<sup>18</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «E ko rotœnœ fœ moe ga moe.»

<sup>19</sup> Manda noe, tshe pa fœ ukpulu azunœ adœke endje sœ ga ati ga pa gusu. Tshe ko mapœ soemœ mindu dœ ageatshalangu bisha œ ti ala ye ga lafo, yé œ donga Ndjababa. Tshe kavwa tshelœ mapœ œ ko fœ ayambarœ noe ye, á endje kurutshelœnœ toe ukpulu azunœ.

<sup>20</sup> Uzu doe uzu zi œrrr kœpœtœ ama ogo noe ye. Ayambarœ ko uduncœ a sœpe kperœ kperœ dœ kingi ndjokpa dœ bisha.

<sup>21</sup> Toe kœdi ayashe dœ pe agbolo nene, azu á endje zi lima œrcœnœ, sœ ga pa œrcœ noe ayakoshe kutu mindu (5.000).

*Yisu na pa egerœ ungu adanga*  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 6.45-52; Luk 6.15-21)

<sup>22</sup> Manda noe atake, Yisu pa fœ ayambarœ noe ye adœke endje œ ga lœ egerœ agba dœ œ zu ga itshi egerœ ungu adanga utshu œne. Andaa, tshe sœpe œne ye lima kœgi ukpulu azunœ ga manda endje.

<sup>23</sup> Yé manda kœgi ukpulu azunœ asœmœ ga manda endje, tshe œ ga pa kaga mbœrœ kœza avwala. Loko á œlo di, tshe sœpe lima ba zœ kuti ye;

<sup>24</sup> egerœ agba wuta lima lœ ingirinœ tœ oshœ ye. Loko sœ lima kœyakpa egerœ agbanœ; gbambancœ nene, yugu sœ lima kœza gu tœnœ dja ga utshuncœ.

<sup>25</sup> Dœ œgbo butshœ, Yisu na pa økœ ungu dœ ada ye ga ndœ ayambarœ noe ye.

<sup>26</sup> Lœkœ á endje wu lima she kœna pa økœ ungu atake, awa za endje yé endje pa adœke: «Ascœ kœdœ ngandoro!» Yé endje ve rawa dœ awa kœ.

<sup>27</sup> Kashe ngbewo, Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «E sœ dœ gbogbœ, œmœ dœmœ! Awa zaza 'e nene!»

<sup>28</sup> Yé à Petro kœpa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, œ kœdœ adjœ œbœ dœmœ, za awa adœke mœ na pa økœ ungu ga ndœ zœ.»

<sup>29</sup> Yisu gi foœ she adœke: «Na ga mœ zœ!»

Petro kœjerœ lœ egerœ agba yé œ kœtetœ kœna pa økœ ungu na tœnœ ga ndœ Yisu.

<sup>30</sup> Kashe lœndo á tshe wu adœke yugu rosœ nœ ye, awa za she, tshe tetœ kœnduru tœnœ ga la ungu yé œ ta rawa adœke: «Gbozu, she mœ kane!»

<sup>31</sup> Ngbewo Yisu kœyi kane ye á kœtapa ye, yé á kœpa fœ she adœke: «Uzu á tshe sœ dœ kœyindœrœ teasho! Mbœrœ gade á bœ sœ kœshara upu a?»

<sup>32</sup> Endje œ bibisha ga lœ egerœ agba yé yugu katœ noe ye.

<sup>33</sup> Ayambarœ á endje sœ lima 6a lœ egerœ agba, gote dœ matshukuda endje ga utshu Yisu yé œ pa adœke: «Adja œbœ kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba!»

*Yisu she aayi kœba 6a lœ ogo Genazarete  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 6.53-56)*

<sup>34</sup> Manda kœzu unguncœ, endje wuta ga lœ ogo Genazarete.

<sup>35</sup> Azu oshonœ ascœmœ wu lima sœ Yisu ye, œ pandœ kœyikumu ye fœ azu dje lœ ogonœ kœ, yé á endje ko aayi kœba kœ natœnœ fœ she.

<sup>36</sup> Endje sœ lima kœditshelœma endje fœ she adœke tshe katœ amba ama yœgbœdœ lœba nœ ye fœ endje dœ endje gorœ. Yé endjeneke kœ á endje sœ lima kœgorœ tœnœ, she lima lœ kœba nœ endje ye.

## 15

*Yisu œdœ kœyisœrœ nœ alata  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 7.1-13)*

<sup>1</sup> Afarisayi œdœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa to 6a lœ Yeruseleme œ na ga ndœ Yisu, yé œ yu she adœke:

<sup>2</sup> «Mbœrœ gade á ayambarœ nœ zœ sœsœ kœmbœrœtœ endje liaka o'o ama agbozu Ikrizia nene a? Gbambancœ nene, endje sœsœ kœdjutœ kane endje utshu kœzirœ nene.»

<sup>3</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Ka e'e a, mbœrœ gade á 'e zaza awa o'o nœ Ndjaba ga tœ

akwa nene yé á sœ kœmbœrœtœ 'e lindœ o'o ama alata 'e a?

<sup>4</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba pa adœke: «Li œsœ aba zœ dœ ayi zœ.» Tshe pa ndjœ adœke: «Tsheneke á tshe kœgu œsœ abancœ too œsœ ayincœ, tshe li kœgbœ djofele nœ kuzu.»

<sup>5</sup> Kashe e'e, 'e sœ kœpa adœke uzu kœpa fœ abancœ too fœ ayincœ adœke: «Erœ á mœ yi má ndœ kœto tœnœ fœ bœ kœdœ makabœ á mœ gumasœ nœ fœ Ndjaba»,

<sup>6</sup> uzuncœ ascœmœ œ lisœ abancœ too ayincœ nene. Etœnœ ataa á 'e za o'o ama Ndjaba vvi'i, yé á ga kolœ ndœ kœmbœrœ œrœ lindœ o'o ama aata 'e.

<sup>7</sup> Wulapatsha! Ayi kœgbara o'o Isaya gbara lima o'o dœ otshancœ tœ upu nœ 'e lœkœ á tshe pa adœke:

<sup>8</sup> «Azu asœ sœ kœlisœ mœ kolœ lœ ama endje,

kashe lœsu endje sœ zara tœ mœ.

<sup>9</sup> Kœdonga osho nœ endje sœ gbambancœ, gbambancœ nene, œrœ á endje sœ kœyisœ nœ kœdœ kolœ o'o á to lœ ama azu.»

*Erœ dœfa uzu tœ ayi uburu*

*(Wu ba tœ Mar 7.14-23)*

<sup>10</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu e ukpulu azu yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: «E dji yé œ wusœ œneke dœ otshancœ kane:

<sup>11</sup> E dœdœ œrœ á li ga lœ ama uzu dœ fa she tœ ayi uburu nene. Kashe œneke á wuta lœ ama ye dœ fa she tœ ayi uburu.»

<sup>12</sup> Ayambarœ nœ Yisu kœgitœ endje ga ndœ ye, yé á kœyu she adœke: «Bœ wusœ nœ adœke o'o zœ za ókœ ga tœ lœsu Afarisayi i?»

<sup>13</sup> Tshe gi adœke: «Oyo kœ á dœdœ Aba mœ á tshe sœ 6a lafo dœ lu nene, endje sú ye.

<sup>14</sup> E katoœ endje ye: Endje kœdœ aayibula á endje sœ kœyisœ awa fœ aayibula anga endje. Andaa œdœ aayibula kœsœ kœyisœ awa fœ anga aayibula, endje yo kœkœ bibisha ga lœ kudu.»

<sup>15</sup> Petro za o'o œ pa fœ she adœke: «Mindœ ádœ o'o nœ ascœmœ fœ a'a kane.»

<sup>16</sup> Yisu kœgi adœke: «E' ndje, 'e gugu dambœ dœ kœwusœrœ nene a?»

<sup>17</sup> E wuwwusœ nœ adœke œrœ kœ á li ga lœ ama uzu sœ kœli ga lœ ye, yé manda nœ a tœ nu ga lœ gbakoto nene a?

<sup>18</sup> Kashe œneke á wuta 6a lœ ama uzu to 6a lœsu, yé œtœnœ dœ fa she tœ ayi uburu.

<sup>19</sup> Gbambancœ nene, gbetshelœ nœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ to 6a tœ lœsu uzu, gbetshelœ 6ata: Kœwo azu, kœpara awo azu, kœmbœrœ angba budu, kœzi angba, kœpa ekpe o'o tœ upu nœ uzu dœ pe kœgu osho.

<sup>20</sup> Erœ á fa uzu tœ ayi uburu dœ mœ! Kashe utshu kœzi œrœ á bœ kœdjudjutœ kane zœ nene, œ fa bœ tœ ayi uburu nene.»

*Kœyindœrœ nœ yashe Kanana  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 7.24-30)*

<sup>21</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu áalafo lakpinœ asœmœ, œ gitœ ye ga lœ ogo Tire dœ pe Sidona.

<sup>22</sup> Anga yashe Kanana bale á tshe sœ lima kœsœ kpœtœmœ na, yé œ tetœ kœtarawa adœke: «Wu oyo mœ, Gbozu, Gbolo nœ Davidi! Ekpe ishirœ sœ kœndanga yawuru nœ moe tapanœ kpuru.»

<sup>23</sup> Kashe Yisu gigi o'o bale fœ she nene. Ayambarœ nœ ye na á ki ga tœ ye adœke: «Gœrœ she ye, mbœrœ tshe sœ kœna manda azœ dœ rawa.»

<sup>24</sup> Yisu kœgi adœke: «Endje vwa mœ kolœ fœ agbolo Israyele á endje sœ bata apata á endje yiwa.»

<sup>25</sup> Kashe yashenœ asœmœ na œ gote ga utshu ye, yé œ pa adœke: «Gbozu, ti kane mœ ga lafo!»

<sup>26</sup> Yisu gi adœke: «Œ sœsœ dœ ɔtshœnœ kœko kizirœ nœ agbolo mbœrœ kœko tœnœ va fœ ayavoro nene.»

<sup>27</sup> Yashenœ gi adœke: «Adjapu Gbozu, kashe ayavoro zi ndœma kœzirœ á yo tœ ama gbozu nœ endje ga tshakudu ndaba kizirœ.»

<sup>28</sup> Yé Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Yashœ, kœyindœrœ nœ zœ gerœ waa! Œ mbœrœtœ endje fœ bœ bata á bœ yindœ nœ.» Yé ngbewo, yawuru nœ ye kœsœ pe dœ lœkœnœ asœmœ ye.

*Yisu she azu indiri egerœ ungu adanga  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 7.31)*

<sup>29</sup> Yisu wuta lœ ogonœ asœmœ yé œ ro ga toe mangu egerœ ungu adanga lœ Galilay. Tshe a ga pa kaga yé œ sœ ga ati.

<sup>30</sup> Azu ndjoro na ga ndœ ye. Endje na dœ azu á ada endje ndi, dœ aayibula, dœ aayi vviriti, dœ aayi bitu, dœ pe anga aayi koña ndjoro. Endje katœ endje ga utshu Yisu, yé á tshe she endje.

<sup>31</sup> Azu katœ ama endje ti œsœ lœkœ á endje wu aayi bitu kœpa o'o; dœ azu á endje ndi, kœsœ tœnœ; dœ azu á ada endje ndi, kœna ana; dœ pe azu á ala endje bu, á tetœ kœwu osho. Yé á azu kœ donga mokœ nœ Ndjaba nœ Israyele.

*Yisu to kœzirœ fœ azu kutu vana  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 8.1-10)*

<sup>32</sup> Yisu e ayambarœ nœ ye, œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Oyo azunce asœ ka mœ waa, gbambancœ nene, endje mbœrœ olo votœ dœ mœ, yé endje gugu dœ kœzirœ nene. Mœ yiyingdœ kœgi endje dœ ogo nene: Ete nene, endje mbombœ tœ ala awa ye.»

<sup>33</sup> Ayambarœ pa fœ she adœke: «A gbo má rœgo lœ kpagagashonœ asœke kpœta yeka á kœto fœ endje á endje kœzi, á kœle endje a?»

<sup>34</sup> Yisu yu endje adœke: «E sœ dœ mapa koto o?» Endje gi fœ she adœke: «Mindu dœ bisha dœ pe a'eara ageatshalangu teasho.»

<sup>35</sup> Yé á tshe kœpa fœ ukpulu azunœ asœmœ adœke endje lœ ga tœ œsha.

<sup>36</sup> Tshe ko mapa mindu dœ bisha dœ pe ageatshalanguncœ donga Ndjabo, ce ko fœ ayambarœ, yé á ayambarœ kœkurutshelœ nœ tœ ukpulu azunœ.

<sup>37</sup> Uzu dœ uzu zi œrrœ œ le she kpœtœ ama ogo nœ ye. Ayambarœ rœ ama udu rœgo á sœpe ga lœ kingi mindu dœ bisha (7).

<sup>38</sup> Andaa, azu á endje zi lima œrœnœ sœ ayakoshe kutu vana, endje dœdi ayashe dœ agbolo nene.

<sup>39</sup> Manda kœgi azu gangba endje, Yisu œ ga lœ egerœ agba yé œ ro ga lœ ogo Magadane.

## 16

*Afarisayi œdœ Asadukayi yœndœ ambárd afá bale 6a ndœ Yisu  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 8.11-13; Luk 12.54-56)*

<sup>1</sup> Afarisayi dœ Asadukayi na ga ndœ Yisu œ tetœ kœgi uku ga tœ awa ye. Endje yu she adœke tshe ma anga ambárá afá tœ kœma adœke tœ to 6a lafo.

<sup>2</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Dœ adila, 'e sœ kœpa adœke: «Yavuru œ ni nene, mbœrœ tshalafo sœ tshee.»

<sup>3</sup> Yé pe dœ amazi tuu, 'e sœ kœpa adœke: «Kpeshike yavuru œ ni zœ, mbœrœ tshalafo bu shoshoso.» Ataa 'e wusœ kœpandœ mara á tshalafo sœ dœ tœnœ ye, kashe 'e lili kœpandœ ambárá nœ œrœ nœ tshakpesheke asœ nene.

<sup>4</sup> Azu nœ tshakpesheke á endje dœ aekpe azu yé á zazatœ endje fœ Ndjabo nene, sœ kœyondœ ambárá! Kashe endje wu anga angbi ambárá bale nene, kolœ œnœ Yona œ ka ye. Manda nœ, tshe katœ endje ti kpœtœmœ yé œ ro daye.»

*Kœyiscœrœ nœ Afarisayi œdœ Asadukayi  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 8.14-21)*

<sup>5</sup> Lœkœ kœzu ayambarœ ga itshi kota, œndœ kœko kœzirœ djerœ endje ye.

<sup>6</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Ala 'e gbo dœ œyœ kœsuku mapa nœ Afarisayi dœ pe Asadukayi kane.»

<sup>7</sup> Ayambarœnœ te lima toe kœpa ugurutœ endje adœke: «Tshe sœ kœpa ataa mbœrœ á a nana dœ mapa nene.»

<sup>8</sup> Kashe Yisu wu lima sœ gbetselœ nœ endje, yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: «E'œ dœ azu á kœyindœrœ nœ 'e sœ teasho, mbœrœ gade 'e sœ kœyutœ 'e ugurutœ 'e adœke 'e gugu dœ mapa nene a?»

<sup>9</sup> (Errœ kpeshike, 'e wuwu damba sœ œrœ nene a? Œndœ mapa mindu á 'e kurutshelœ nœ tœ azu kutu mindu (5.000) œdœ kingi kotoo á 'e ko lima dœ udunœ, djerœ 'e ye a?

<sup>10</sup> Endœ mapa mindu dœ bisha (7) á 'e kuru lima tshelœ nœ tœ azu kutu vana cœdœ kingi kotoo á 'e ko lima dœ udunœ, djerœ 'e ye a?

<sup>11</sup> Mbœrœ gafé á 'e wuwusœ nœ adœke mœ scœse lima kœpa o' toe mapa fœ 'e nene lœkœ á mœ sœ lima kœpa fœ 'e adœke: Ala 'e gbo toe øyo kœsuku mapa nœ Afarisayi dœ Asadukayi a?»

<sup>12</sup> Yé á ayambarœnœ kœwusœ nœ adœke tshe papa o' toe upu nœ kœsœ dœ gbœdjela toe øyo kœsuku mapa nene, kashe tshe pa toe kœyisœrœ nœ Afarisayi dœ pe Asadukayi.

*Petro mindœ nœ adœke Yisu kœdœ Kristu (Wu ba tœ Mar 8.27-30; Luk 9.18-21)*

<sup>13</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu yi kumu ye ga lœ ogo Sezaré, ogo gbozu Filipo, tshe yu ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Azu sœ kœpa má kotoo toe upu nœ Gbolo nœ uzu a?»

<sup>14</sup> Endje gi adœke: «Anga azu sœ kœpa adœke, œbœœ kœdœ Yowane ayi kœza batismu; anga endje sœ kœpa ndje adœke œbœœ kœdœ Eliya; yé anga endje kpa sœ kœ pa œnœ endje adœke, œbœœ kœdœ Yilimiya too anga ayi kœgbara o'o ugurutœ aayi kœgbara o'o liya.»

<sup>15</sup> Yé Yisu kœyu endje adœke: «Yé ka e' a, 'e sœ kœpa má œnœ 'e adœke œmœœ kœdœ de?»

<sup>16</sup> Shimu Petro za o'o yé á gi adœke: «Œbœœ kœdœ Kristu, Gbolo nœ Ndjaba nœ soro.»

<sup>17</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Yanga nœ zœ, Shimu gbozu nœ Yona, mbœrœœ dœdœcœ øka dœ indji dá pandœ o'o asœœ fœ bœ nene, kashe Aba mœ á tshe sœ ba lafo dá pandœ nœ.»

<sup>18</sup> Yé œmœœ, moe sœ kœpandœ nœ fœ bœ adœke œbœœ kœdœ Badja, ga pa badjanœ asœmœ dá mœ mœ bala Ikrizia nœ mœ, yé kuzu sœ bala dœ gbagbœ ga pa Ikrizianœ nene.

<sup>19</sup> Mœ za bala herela nœ Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo fœ bœ; œrœœ kœœœ i ga tœnœ ba pa osho, Ndjaba œ i ndje ga tœnœ ba lafo; œrœœ kœœœ á fœ vwara tshelœnœ ba pa osho, Ndjaba œ vwara ndje tshelœnœ ba lafo.»

<sup>20</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu kœkœ lima ayambarœ nœ ye dœ øgbœ adœke endje papandœ nœ fœ uzu bale adœke œnœ kœdœ Kristu nene.

*Yisu pandœ o'o kuzu dœ pe kœshe nœ ye (Wu ba tœ Mar 8.31-9.1; Luk 9.22-27)*

<sup>21</sup> Kœto kpœtœ lœkœnœ asœmœ, Yisu Kristu tetœ kœpandœ nœ fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Œ li adœke mœ ro ga lœ Yerusalemé yé œ wu œrœœ kanga waa tshakane agbozu Ikrizia, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba ndje doe aayi kœyisœcœ awa akwa yekane. Endje wo mœ, yé manda olo votœ, Ndjaba œ she mœ lœ akuzu.»

<sup>22</sup> Yé Petro gi she ga indirinœ yé œ tetœ kœgbagbara she adœke: «Gbozu, Ndjaba œ

gbœndœ zœ lœnœ ye! Œrœ ataa œ wuta ga tœ zœ nene.»

<sup>23</sup> Kashe Yisu fatœ yé œ pa fœ Petro adœke: «Gítœ zœ tœ mœ, Satana! Œbœœ kœdœ uzu nœ kœza o' ga pa mœ adœke mœ te. Gbetshelœ nœ zœ lili dœ œnœœ Ndjaba bale nene, kashe œ li dœ œnœœ azu.»

<sup>24</sup> Manda nœ, Yisu pa fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Œdœ uzu kœyindœ kœna manda mœ, œli adœke tshe vwarate ye toe undu ye dœ toe ye, œ za kurushi nœ ye yeka á kœna manda mœ.»

<sup>25</sup> Gbambancœ nene, uzu kœœœ tshe sœ dœ ogo kœsœ dœ soro œ tshu ye; kashe tsheneke á tshe tshu mbœrœœ mœ, œshe dœ dœ soro.»

<sup>26</sup> Ataa uzu kœgœœ œrœœ tshapashœ asœke kœ gbaa, œ sœ dœ she kotoo bata á soro ye ndi a? Œrœœ gafé dœ tshe ka á kpa øyœœ dœ soro ye a?»

<sup>27</sup> Gbolo nœ uzu œ kwa bala toe ye awa bale dœ aandjelu nœ ye lœ moko nœ Abanœ, yé tshe gi bala fœ uzu dœ uzu liaka akwa tshelœ ye.»

<sup>28</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke, ugurutœ 'e á 'e sœ asœœ, anga 'e œ tshu nene utshu kœwu Gbolo nœ uzu kœna bata gbozugo.»

## 17

*Yisu fatœ ye dœ ala ayambarœ nœ ye (Wu ba tœ Mar 9.2-13; Luk 9.28-36)*

<sup>1</sup> Manda olo mindu dœ bale, Yisu za Petro, Jake cœdœ pe ayanœœ dœ Yowane po toe ye, œ gitœœ ye dœ endje ga indirinœœ ga pa egerœœ kaga.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe fatœœ ye dœ ala endje; tshatshu ye tetœœ kœtshi tœnce bata ølœ, lœba ye wuta toe imbinœœ urrr bata ishiri osho.

<sup>3</sup> Ngbewo, Eliya cœdœ Moyize wuta ga utshu endje, yé œ sœ kœpa tshama endje dœ Yisu.

<sup>4</sup> Petro pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Gbozu, œ sœ dœ tshœnœœ adœke a lœ kpœke. Œdœœ bœœœ kœyindœœ nœ, mœ mœ anda tandœ votœ: Bale fœ bœœœ, bale fœ Moyize cœdœ bale ndje fœ Eliya.»

<sup>5</sup> Tshe sœpœœ damba kœpa 'o atake, trale ondoro jerœœ ga pa endje, yé anga tshama wu ba lœnœœ adœke: «Tsheneke kœdœ Gbolo nœ mœ á mœ yindœœ ye waa, mœ za yanga nœ mœ djigi ga ndœœ ye. 'E dji shœ!»

<sup>6</sup> Lœkœ á ayambarœœ dji tshamancœœ asœmœœ ataa, awa litœœ endje kpakpaka yé endje yo ga ati œœœ fœ tshatshu endje ga toe øsho.»

<sup>7</sup> Yisu na ndoo dœ endje œœœ turutœœ endje yé á pa adœke: «'E alafo, 'e sœsœœ dœ awa nene.»

<sup>8</sup> Kœmesho ga lafo atake, endje wu kolœœ Yisu kuti ye.

<sup>9</sup> Bata endje sœ lima kœjercœ kaga, Yisu ko endje adœke: «E papandœ cerœ kœ á 'e wu asœke fœ uzu bale nene, œrr ga tœ adœke Gbolo noe uzu she loe akuzu yekane.»

<sup>10</sup> Yé ayambarœ noe ye yu she adœke: «Mbœrœ gade á ayi kœyisœ awa akwa pa lima adœke Eliya œ na utshunce yekane a?»

<sup>11</sup> Tshe gi fœ endje adœke: «Adjapu, Eliya œ na utshunce mbœrœ kœguma cerœ kœkœ.

<sup>12</sup> Kashe mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke: Eliya na 6a lima ye, yé azu yiyyindœ ye nene, kashe endje mbœrœ fœ she œneke kœ á endje yi lima ndœ noe. Awa bale ndjye endje mbœrœ cerœ kaga fœ Gbolo noe uzu.»

<sup>13</sup> Yé á ayambarœ noe ye kœwusœ noe adœke, tshe sœ lima kœpa o'once fœ œne toe Yowane ayi kœza batismu.

*Yisu she gbolo à tshe sœ dœ ekpe ishiri  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 9.14-29; Luk 9.37-43a)*

<sup>14</sup> Lœkœ á endje wuta lima ndoo dœ ukpulu azu, anga yacoshe bale na ga ndœ Yisu, œ gote dœ matshukuda ye ga utshu ye á pa adœke:

<sup>15</sup> «Gbozu, wu oyo gbolo yacoshe noe mœ. Tshe sœ dœ koða òkœ á sœ ndœ kœka she waa, œ geta she kpala kpala ga tawo too ga langu.

<sup>16</sup> Mœ na dœ she fœ ayambarœ noe zœ, kashe endje lili tœ kœshe she nene.»

<sup>17</sup> Yisu kœpa adœke: «E'e kœdœ aekpe azu, yé 'e gugu dœ kœyindœre nene! Mœ kpa sœpe dœ 'e œrr manda olo koto yekane a? Mœ kpa ru losu mœ mbœrœ 'e manda olo koto o? 'E na dœ gbolonœ fœ mœ ga mœ.»

<sup>18</sup> Yisu nga fœ ekpe ishirinœ; tshe wuta loe gbolonœ yé á tshe kœshe pe dœ londœnœ ascœme ye.

<sup>19</sup> Ayambarœ gitœ endje ndoo dœ Yisu, yé á yu she yaa adœke: «Yé ká a'a, mbœrœ gade á 'lili má œnœ 'a kœgorœ ekpe ishirinœ nene a?»

<sup>20</sup> Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Mbœrœ kœyindœrœ noe 'e sœ teasho. Mœ sœ kœpa tœnœ fœ 'e dœ adjapu, œdœ anga òlo bale 'e kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ a sœ dœ egerœnœ fata ele oyœ á i'irinœ kœdœ mutarde, 'e pa fœ kaga asœke adœke: «Aafø kpœke te to 6a e», kaga tœ mbœrœtœ ye liakance ye. Eœ bale a sœ dœ sharapu 6a ndœ 'e œ gugu nene. [

<sup>21</sup> Kashe kolœ loe awa noe avwalla œdœ loe œnœ kœyotshœmœ dœ endje li kœgorœ dœ mara ekpe ishirinœ asœke.]»

*Yisu kpa pa o'o kuzu œdœ kœshe noe ye  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 9.30-32; Luk 9.43b-45)*

<sup>22</sup> Anga òlo bale, ayambarœ ngbœba lima tœ endje loe ogo Galilayi, Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Endje ka Gbolo noe uzu ga tshaabœcœ azu;

<sup>23</sup> endje wo she yé manda olo votœ, Ndjaba œ she she loe akuzu.» Ayambarœ noe ye sœ lima dœ oyo waa.

*Yisu dœ Petro yœ lapo*

<sup>24</sup> Olœ á endje li ga loe Kaparnawumu, azu á endje ka lœ 6a loe Tepelo na ga ndœ Petro, yé á pa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu noe 'e œ yœ lapo noe Tepelo nene a?»

<sup>25</sup> Petro gi adœke: «Eœ, tshe yœ ye.» Olœ á Petro yi kumu ye ga sœnda, Yisu yu she adœke: «Gbœtshœlœ noe zœ kœdœ gade Shimu? Ade dœ yœ walaka lœpœ noe agbozugo noe tshapashœ a? Agbolo noe endje too anga angbi azu?»

<sup>26</sup> Petro gi adœke: «Angbi azu.» Yé Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Agbolo noe endje yœye ka nene.»

<sup>27</sup> Kashe a yœ œnœ azœ ye, mbœrœ á kœzaza ókœ fœ azunœ asœ nene. Mbœrœ tœnœ, na ga la kota œ vwi ngada; ali ageat-shalangu á 6œ dœ she, a tshœlœma ye, 6œ gbo langere ngendja lœnœ. Za œ gu dœ tœnœ, œ za fœ endje mbœrœ mœ œdœ pe 6œ.»

## 18

*Uzu á tshe ropa azu kœ 6a loe Ogo gbozu  
noe tshalafo*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 9.33-37; Luk 9.46-48)*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ londœnœ ascœmœ, ayambarœ noe Yisu gitœ endje ga indiri ye, yé á pa fœ she adœke: «Eœ dœ ropa azu kœ 6a loe Ogo gbozu noe tshalafo a?»

<sup>2</sup> Yisu e anga gbolo œ za she tœ ga ugurutœ endje

<sup>3</sup> yé œ pa adœke: «Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke, œdœ 'e kœyayapatoe 'e yé á sœ fata aya agbolo nene, 'e li bala ga loe Ogo gbozu noe tshalafo nene.

<sup>4</sup> Ataa, tsheneke á tshe mbœrœtœ ye fata aya gbolonœ asœ, œsœ dœ ropa azu kœ 6a loe Ogo gbozu noe tshalafo.

<sup>5</sup> Uzu á tshe za osho kœsœ fœ gbolo loe i'iri mœ fata tsheneke asœ, za osho kœsœ fœ mœ dœ tœ mœ ye.

*Ogbœ kœmi upu*

*(Wu 6a tœ Mar 9.42-48; Luk 17.1-2)*

<sup>6</sup> «Kashe uzu á tshe mbœrœ adœke anga aya gbolo bale ugurutœ agbolo asœke á endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ mœ, li ga loe ekperœ, œ li adœke endje du egerœ badja ga loe igi ye, œ na dœ œ geta she ga la egerœ ungu.

<sup>7</sup> Oyo noe azu tshapashœ á endje sœ kœmbœrœ adœke azu li ga loe ekperœ! Eœ li adœke cerœ ataa mbœrœtœ endje, kashe oyo noe uzu neke á yanganœ œ te mbœrœ she.

<sup>8</sup> Eœ kane zœ too ada zœ dœ sœ kœmbœrœ adœke 6œ te, wa œ ko va e zara tœ zœ; œ li dœ ôtshœnœ mbœrœ 6œ adœke 6œ li ga loe adjœ sœro dœ kane zœ bale too dœ ada zœ bale, tœ œsœnœ adœke 6œ sœpe dœ kane zœ bibisha œdœ pe ada zœ bibisha yé endje vwi 6œ ga loe kudu owo á ru nene.

9 Yé oedoe ala zœ kœvwa 6œ ndœ ekperœ, vwata yé œ za vvi'i zara tœ zœ, œ li dœ ɔtshonœ mbœrœ 6œ adœke 6œ li ga lœ adja soro dœ ala zœ bale, tœ œsœnœ adœke 6œ soepe dœ ala zœ bibisha yé endje vvi 6œ ga lœ kudu owo noe lifelo.»

10 «Ala 'e gbœ adœke e kœgugu œsœ anga gbolo bale ugurutœ aya agbolo asœke nene. Gbambancœ nene, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e, aandjelu noe endje soe ɔlœ dœ ɔlœ indiria Aba mœ á tshe sœ 6a lafo. [

11 Gbambancœ nene, Gbolo noe uzu na ndœ kœshe azu á endje sœ lima lœ djingili.]

*Pata á tshe yiwa*

(Wu ba tœ Luk 15.3-7)

12 «E gbe œnœ 'e koto o? (Edœ anga uzu kœsœ dœ apata kama bale (100), ye anga bale lœ ugurutœ endje kœyiwa, ataa tshe katœ udu endje zazu vana dœ ndjokpa dœ mindu dœ amancœ vana (99) 6a pa kaga, ndœ kœna kœpara tsheneke tshebale á tshe yiwa asœmœ nene a?»

13 (E kœsœ adœke tshe gbœ she, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke, tshe sœ dœ yanga ye kœropa udu endje zazu vana dœ ndjokpa dœ mindu dœ amancœ vana (99) á endje yiyiwa nene asœmœ.

14 Awa bale, Aba 'e á tshe sœ 6a lafo asœmœ, yiyindœ noe adœke anga gbolo bale ugurutœ aya agbolonœ asœmœ yiwa nene.»

*Kœgi aya zœ á tshe sœ lœ djingili ga tœ tschœ awa*

15 «Edœ anga aya zœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ ga tœ zœ, na ga ndœ ye kutu zœ œ ghagbara she tœ ekperœ á tshe mbœrœ, edœ tshe kœdji 6œ, dâ tshe kpa wuta aya zœ.»

16 (Edœ tshe kœdjidji 6œ nene, kpa za anga uzu bale too bisha ga ndœ zœ yeka á 'e kœwa o'onœ "mbœrœ œ li adœke atimœ bisha too votœ yindœ o'onœ yekane.")

17 (Edœ tshe kœvwaratœ ye ndœ kœdji endje, pandœ noe ga lœ Ikrizia, yé tshe kœdjidji ndje azu Ikrizia nene, za she bata angbi uzu too bata ayi koeka lapo.

18 «Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke; (Erœ kœ á 'e i ga tœnœ pa oshœ asœ, endje i ndje ga tœnœ 6a lafo; yé œrœ kœ á 'e vwaratœ tshebœ noe pa oshœ asœ, endje vwaratœ ndje tshebœ noe 6a lafo.

19 «Mœ kpa sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke, edœ azu bisha ugurutœ 'e pa oshœ kœpa upu ama endje bale ndœ kœyandœ œrœ gade, Aba mœ 6a lafo œ to œrœnœ asœmœ fœ endje ye.

20 Gbambancœ nene, oshœ á azu bisha too votœ œ ngbatœ endje ga tœnœ dœ i'ri mœ, mœ sœ ugurutœ endje zœ.»

*Ayi akwa á tshe vwaratœ ye Kœdjerœndœ ekperœ noe ayanœ*

21 Ataa, á Petro na ga ndœ ye á yu she adœke: «Gbozu, œdœ aya mœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ fœ mœ, mœ djerœndœ ekperœnœ awa kotoo? (Err ga tœ awa mindu dœ bisha a (7)?»

22 Yisu kœgi fœ she adœke: «Mœ papa fœ 6œ adœke awa mindu dœ bisha nene, kashe œrr ga tœ awa zazu votœ dœ ndjokpa awa mindu dœ bisha.

23 Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo œ sœ bala kolœncœ ataa: (E sœ bata anga gbozugo bale á tshe yi lima ndœ kœtondœ o'o tœ upu nœ kufa noe ye dœ aayi akwa noe ye.

24 Tœ ali noe, endje na dœ anga ayi akwa á tshe sœ dœ kufa noe ye topance kpuru fœ she.

25 Bata á tshe sœsœ lima dœ œrœ bale ndœ kœgi tœnœ nene, gbozunœ za awa adœke endje za she yœ œrœ dœ awonœ, agbolo noe ye, edœ ndje pe dœ œrœ kœ á tshe sœ dœ tœnœ lœ okoro kufa noe ye.

26 Ayi akwanœ gote ga tœ ada ye, œ di tshelœma ye fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, sœ dœ ugu lœsu ga ndœ mœ, yé mœ gi fœ 6œ para zœ.»

27 Oyo za gbozu nœ ayi akwanœ, tshe katœ ye adœke tshe gu zœ yé œ katœ kufa noe ye lœ kumu ti ye.

28 «Kœwuta ayi akwa asœmœ atake, tshe togba dœ anga yangancœ á tshe sœ dœ kufa noe ye teasho lœ kumu ye; tshe za œngœrœ yangancœkperœ ndœ kœwo she dœ kœpa fœ she adœke: «Gi kufa noe mœ fœ mœ.»

29 Ayi akwa ngancœ sœmœ kœgote ga tœ ada ye, yé œ di tshelœma ye fœ she dœ kœpa adœke: «Sœ dœ ugu lœsu ga ndœ mœ, mœ gi fœ sœ zœ.»

30 Kashe tshe vwaratœ ye, yé ga pa noe tshe na dœ she œ za she vvi ga lœ anda kângœ ndœ kœkate adœke tshe gi kufa noe œnœ yekane.

31 Kœwu œrœ á tshe mbœrœ asœmœ ataa, œ za oyo tœ lœsu aayi akwa angancœ, yé endje na œ pandœ œrœ kœ á ro asœmœ fœ gbozu noe endje.

32 Yé gbozu e she, á pa fœ she adœke: «Ekœ ayi akwa, mœ katœ kufa noe mœ lœ kumu zœ ti kœ mbœrœ á 6œ ditshelœma zœ fœ mœ.»

33 (6œ ndje, 6œ lili má ndœ kœwu oyo ayi akwa nga zœ bata á œmœ dœ tœmœ mœ wu oyo zœ nene a?)

34 Oko za gbozu, tshe za she vvi ga lœ anda kângœ ndœ kœkate ndje adœke tshe kœgi kufa noe œnœ kœ fœ œnœ yekane.»

35 «Ataa, Aba mœ 6a lafo œ mbœrœ bala mara œrœnœ asœmœ fœ 'e, edœ uzu dœ uzu ugurutœ 'e kœdjerœndœ ekperœ noe ayanœ dœ lœsu ye bale nene.»

## 19

*Kœyisœrœ tœ upu noe kœndjötshelœ totœ  
œdœ kœsœ angara  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 10.1-12)*

<sup>1</sup> Olá á Yisu katœ kœmündœ upu asœmœ, tshe gitœ ye lœ Galilayi ndœ kœro ga lœ ogo Yuda 6a kele ungu Yôrdane.

<sup>2</sup> Azu ndjoro na manda ye, yé 6a zœ tshe sœ kœshe endje.

<sup>3</sup> Anga Afarisayi na ga ndœ ye dœ gbetshelœ nœ kœgi uku ga toe awa ye, yé á yu she adœke: «E li dœ yakoshe kovwaratœ ye toe awonœ lœ upu kœ a?»

<sup>4</sup> Tshe gi fœ endje adœke: «E didi lima œneke á endje sú 6a la buku noe Ndjaba adœke, le kœmbœrcœ cœrcœ ga pa ɔsho asœke, Ndjaba mbœrcœ lima yakoshe œdœ yashe nene a?»

<sup>5</sup> Manda noe, tshe pa adœke: Mbœrcœ tœnœ ataa á yakoshe œ katœ abanœ dœ ayinœ ti, a sœ ga toe œsœnœ dœ awonœ, yeka á endje bisha œ wuta undu uzu tshebale.

<sup>6</sup> Ataa, endje kpa scœsœ azu bisha nene kashe undu uzu tshebale. Kaka adœke uzu ndjœndjœ tshelœ œneke á Ndjaba ngbœga ga tœ nœ nene.»

<sup>7</sup> Endje pa fœ she adœke: «Mbœrcœ gade á Moyize za lima awa adœke yakoshe su mbeti kœkurutshelœ totœ ga tshakane yashe lœkœ á tshe kœkatœ ye ti a?»

<sup>8</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Moyize za lima awa ndœ kœkatœ awo 'e ti mbœrcœ agbœlsu noe 'e, kashe utshunœ œ scœsœ lima ataa nene.»

<sup>9</sup> Mœ sœ kœpandœ noe fœ 'e adœke, œdœ uzu kœkatœ awonœ ti, á kœdœdœ tœ upu noe angba budu nene, á tshe kpa to anga angbi yashe, tshe sœ kœpara awo uzu.»

<sup>10</sup> Ayambarœ kœpa fœ she adœke: «Edœ upu noe kœtötsho noe yakoshe dœ yashe kœsœ ataa, ádá noe kœtötsho gugu nene.»

<sup>11</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «E dœdœ uzu kœ dœ dji tshelœ kata o'œ asœ nene, kashe kolœ endjenœ á Ndjaba za awa fœ endje.

<sup>12</sup> Gbambancœ nene, ádá azu œ vwaratœ endje kœto ayashe sœ ndjoro: Endje zu anga azu dœ kœfa kutshu; anga kœsœ angara to tshakane azu; yé anga azu yiyindœ kœto ayashe nene mbœrcœ kœpara Ogo gbozu noe tshalafo. Uzu á tshe li kœdjœ tshelokata o'œ asœke kœ, kaka tshe dji!»

*Yisu to kane ye ga pa agbolo  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 10.13-16; Luk 18.15-17)*

<sup>13</sup> Azu na dœ agbolo fœ Yisu adœke tshe to kane ye ga pa endje kashe ayambarœ noe ye sœ lima kœgeta endje.

<sup>14</sup> Yisu pa adœke: «E katœ agbolo endje na ga ndœ mœ, e kœkœ endje nene mbœrcœ Ogo gbozu noe tshalafo sœ mbœrcœ azu á endje lœ 6ata endje.»

<sup>15</sup> Yé manda kœto kane ye ga pa endje, tshe gitœ ye kpoetœmœ ye.

*Gbolo modo ayi kœgbœrcœ  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 10.17-31; Luk 18.18-30)*

<sup>16</sup> Anga uzu bale na ga ndœ Yisu, yé œ yu she adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, ôtshœrcœ gade dœ mœ kœmbœrcœ yeka á kœgbœsoro neke á ka nene a?»

<sup>17</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Mbœrcœ gade á bœ sœ kœyœ mœ pa ôtshœrcœ a? Kolœ Ndjaba kuti ye dœ ôtshœ uzu. Edœ bœ kœyindœ kœgbœsoro, gbœndœ awa o'œ ama Ndjaba.»

<sup>18</sup> Tshe yu Yisu adœke: «Eneketa a?» Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Bœ wo uzu nene, bœ para awo uzu nene, bœ zi angba nene, bœ wa o'œ dœ wala ga pa uzu nene.»

<sup>19</sup> Li cesœ aba zœ dœ ayi zœ, yé bœ yindœ yanga zœ 6ata á bœ yindœtœ zœ dœ toe zœ.»

<sup>20</sup> Gbolo modonœ gi fœ she adœke: «Ereœce asœmœ kœ, mœ sœ kœmbœrcœtœ mœ liakance zœ. Ereœce gade dœ kpa scœpe adœke mœ mbœrcœ a?»

<sup>21</sup> Yisu pa fœ she adœke: «Bœ kœyindœ kœsœ ndjœ tie ala Ndjaba, gu œ ka œrcœ noe zœ, œ kurutshœlœce aayi oyo, yé bœ gbo bala kœgbœrœ 6a lafo. Manda noe, fatœ zœ ce na manda mœ.»

<sup>22</sup> Manda o'once asœmœ, tshe gu dœ oyo tœ ye, mbœrcœ tshe sœ lima dœ œrcœ waa.

<sup>23</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa fœ ayambarœ noe ye adœke: «Mœ sœ kœpa dœ adjapœ fœ 'e, œ sœ tœ œgbœncœ bala tœ ayi kœgbœrœ kœli ga lœ Ogo gbozu noe tshalafo.»

<sup>24</sup> Yisu kpa pa fœ endje adœke: «E gboagbo adœke agea á i'iri ye kœdœ shamo li tolœ ogoro imbili. Kashe œ kpa gbo kœrosœ noe adœke ayi kœgbœrœ li ga lœ Ogo gbozu noe Ndjaba.»

<sup>25</sup> Kœdjœ o'once asœmœ ataa, ayambarœ katœcœ ama endje ti oœ, yé œ pa adœke: «Atamœ, uzu de dœ li kœsœ tœnœ a?»

<sup>26</sup> Yisu tondœ endje, yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Ba tœ azu, œ li nene; kashe 6a tœ Ndjaba, œrcœ kœ li ye.»

<sup>27</sup> Yé Petro kœza 'o, á kœpa fœ she adœke: «Wu kane, 'a katœ œrcœ noe 'a ti kœ á na manda zœ asœ; œ sœ bala dœ a'a koto o?»

<sup>28</sup> Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Mœ pa fœ 'e dœ adjapœ adœke: Olœ á Ndjaba kpa mbœrcœ tshandœ œrcœ kœ toe tafonœ, olo á Gbolo noe uzu œ sœ ga lœ ngande moko noe ye ndœ kœwa ngbanga, e'e á 'e na lima manda mœ, e sœ ndjœ ga pa ngande tshagbozœ moko ndjokpa dœ bisha ndœ kœwa ngbanga pa mara azu Israyele ndjokpa dœ bisha.»

<sup>29</sup> Yé uzu kœ á tshe katœcœ andœ noe ye, dœ aayancœ, ayingancœ, abancœ, aayingancœ, agbolo noe ye, kindi noe ye ti mbœrcœ i'iri mœ, tshe kpa gbo œrcœ kœropancœ ye, tshe gbo ndjœ soro noe waa dœ waa.

30 Azu ndjoro á endje sœ utshunœ, endje sœ bala tœ ndøngølñœ, yé endje nœ ndøngølñœ œ te bala azu nœ tshatshunœ.»

## 20

*Ayi akwa 6a lœ kindi vinu*

1 «Kœgþo Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo sœ 6ata anga gbozu akwa, á tshe wuta dœ amazi kœpara aayi akwa nœ tshelœ kindi vinu nœ ye.

2 Tshe djite ye dœ endje dœ øtshønce pa denari\* bale á li adœke endje gþo dœ ølo bale, yeka á vwa endje ga lœ kindi vinu nœ ye.

3 Kœwuta she dœ ada ølo mindu dœ vana utshu kakpi ølo, tshe wu anga azu, endje sœ gbambance,

4 tshe pa fœ endje adœke: "E'e ndje, 'e na ga lœ kindi vinu nœ mœ, mœ to ndje ngendja á li dœ ølo bale fœ 'e."

5 Endje ro ndje da ye. Tshe kpa wuta dœ kakpi ølo œdœcœ dœ ada ølo vota manda kakpi ølo, œ pa kolœnœ ata fœ anga azu á tshe gþo endje.

6 Kœwuta ga pa œrœcœ nœ ada ølo mindu dœ adila, tshe kpa wuta ndje, œ kpa gþo anga azu á endje sœ ndje 6a zœ yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: "Mbœrœ gadé dâ 'e œe kpœke œrr kpii á mbœmbœrcœ akwa nene a?"

7 Endje gi fœ she adœke: "Uzu bale zaza akwa fœ 'a nene." Gbozu akwanœ kœpa fœ endje adœke: "E'e ndje, 'e na ga lœ kindi vinu nœ mœ."

8 «Kœwuta ga tœ umbru osho, ayengo kindi vinunœ pa fœ kapeta adœke: "E ayi akwanœ para dœ œ ko ngendja tshangba akwa nœ endje fœ endje, kœto tœ endjeneke á mœ e endje tœ ndøngølñœ ascœmœ œrr ga tœ endjeneke á mœ e má endje utshunœ."

9 Azunce ada ølo mindu nœ adila na œ gþo uzu dœ uzu denari bale.

10 Kœwuta ga tœ azu á endje na má utshunœ, endje gþe œrœcœ endje adœke œne dâ gþo tþpanœ kpuru; kashe endje gþo ndje uzu dœ uzu denari bale.

11 Lœká á endje gþo ngendjanœ, endje tœ lima tœ kœpulœma endje tœ ayengo kindinœ.

12 Endje pa lima adœke: "Aayi akwa á endje na manda nœ, endje mbœrœcœ akwa kolœ manda ada ølo bale, fœ to ngendja fœ endje awa bale dœ 'a á a wu oyo œrr kpii tshakudu ølo dœ kœwoshø!"

13 Kashe tshe gi fœ anga bale ugurutœ endje adœke: "Yanga mœ, mœ mbœmbœrcœ kœperœ fœ nœ nene; a djidjimatœ azœ dœ mœ tœ denari bale lœ ølo bale nene a?"

14 Za œneke á sœ tshakane zœ asœmœ, œ gu dœ tœncœ zœ. Mœ yindœ koeto ngendja fœ uzu á tshe na tœ ndøngølñœ asœmœ awa bale dœ bœ.

15 (E lili dœ mœ kœmbœrcœ œneke á mœ yindœ nœ dœ œrœcœ nœ mœ nene a? Too bœ sœ dœ uku ga tœ mœ mbœrcœ á mœ sœ dœ øtshø losu a?"

16 Atamœ, azu á endje sœ tœ ndøngølñœ œ wuta bala azu utshunœ; yé endjeneke á endje sœ utshunœ, œ wuta tœ ndøngølñœ.»

*Yisu kpa pandœ mara kuzu dœ pe kœshe nœ ye tœ awa vot*

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 10.32-34; Luk 18.31-34)

17 Yisu dœ ayambarœ nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bisha (12) sœ lima kœro ga lœ Yerusalem, yé á tshe sœ kœpa fœ endje na tœncœ tœ awa adœke:

18 «'E wu, a sœ kœœ ga lœ Yerusalem, ba tœ osho á endje ka Gbolo nœ uzu fœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba œdœcœ fœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa. Endje wa agþo ngbanga ga pa ye adœke endje wo she.

19 Yé œ za she fœ angbi azu mbœrcœ á endje kœmœ she, á kœsœ she, á kœkuru she ga pa kurushi, yé manda olo vota Ndjaba œ she she lœ akuzu.»

*Kœyøndœrœ nœ ayi agbolo yakoshe nœ Zebedayi*

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 10.35-45; Luk 22.25-27)

20 Awo Zebedayi na ga ndœ Yisu dœ agbolo yakoshe nœ ye bisha, œ gote ga utshu ye mbœrcœ kœyøndœ œrœcœ bale.

21 Yisu yu she adœke: «Bœ yindœ gadé?» Tshe pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Mœ ki ga tœ zœ, fœ kœgu bala ga lœ ogo tshagbozu nœ zœ, lœ agbolo yakoshe nœ mœ bisha asœke, za anga bale ga tœ kuni zœ, yé anga bale ga tœ gele zœ.»

22 Yisu gi adœke: «'E wuwusœ œrœnœ á 'e esho ndœnœ asœmœ nene. Adja 'e li kœndjo ungu lœ yashi nœ œrœcœ kangœ á mœ ndjø ye. Kashe toe kœza awa fœ uzu kœsœ ga ati ga pa kuni mœ too ga pa gele mœ, asœmœ lili dœ mœ nene. Mbœrœ tœncœ kœde osho á sœ fœ endjeneke á Aba mœ guma endje.»

23 Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Adjapu, 'e ndjø ungu lœ yashi œrœcœ kangœ á mœ ndjø ye. Kashe toe kœza awa fœ uzu kœsœ ga ati ga pa kuni mœ too ga pa gele mœ, asœmœ lili dœ mœ nene. Mbœrœ tœncœ kœde osho á sœ fœ endjeneke á Aba mœ guma endje.»

24 Udu ayambarœnœ ndjokpa dji o'once ataa œ tetœ kœso ókœ ga tœ aayazu bisha, Ajake dœ Yowane.

25 Kashe Yisu e endje œ pa fœ endje adœke: «'E wusœ nœ adœke agbozu sœ kœko azu ogo dœ øgbœ ga tshakudu tshagbozu nœ

\* 20:2 Denari kœdœ ngendja tshangba akwa nœ ølo bale á uzu mbœrœ.

endje, yé agboro azu sœ kœma gbogbœ endje ga pa aaya azu.

<sup>26</sup> CE lili adœke œrœ ataa mbœrcœtœ endje 6a ugurutœ 'e nene. Kashe œdœ anga uzu bale kœgbe kœsœ tœ egerœ uzu ugurutœ 'e, œ li adœke tshe fatœ ye tœ ayi akwa noe 'e yekane.

<sup>27</sup> Yé œdœ anga uzu bale kœyindœ kœsœ utshuncœ ugurutœ 'e, œ li adœke tshe dœ kanga noe 'e.

<sup>28</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnœ ataa, Gbolo noe uzu nana adœke azu mbœrcœ akwa foe she nene, kashe tshe na kœmbœrcœ akwa foe azu dœ pe ndje kœzatœ ye fœ kuzu mbœrcœ kœsœ ukpulu azu.

### *Yisu she aayibula bisha*

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 10.46-52; Luk 18.35-43)

<sup>29</sup> Lökœ endje sœ lima kœwuta lœ Yeriko, ukpulu azu te manda Yisu.

<sup>30</sup> Anga aayibula bisha sœ lima ga ati indiri awa. Koedji adœke Yisu dœ ro asemœ, endje tetœ kœta rawa adœke: «Gbozu, ata Davidi, wu oyo 'a kane!»

<sup>31</sup> Ukpulu azu sœ lima kœgbagbara endje adœke endje sœ koko, kashe endje kpa ta tshandœ rawance dœ agbœ adœke: «Gbozu, ata Davidi, wu oyo 'a kane!»

<sup>32</sup> Yisu ka, œ e endje, yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Erœ gade dœ 'e yindœ noe adœke moe mbœrcœ fœ 'e a?»

<sup>33</sup> Endje kœpa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, kolcœne adœke ala 'a kœra.»

<sup>34</sup> Yisu wu oyo endje, yé œ goro ala endje. Trale ala endje kœra ye, yé endje te manda ye.

## 21

### *Yisu li ga lœ Yerusaleme*

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 11.1-11; Luk 19.28-40; Yow 12.12-19)

<sup>1</sup> Lökœ endje ndo dœ ongbo Yerusalemœ œdœ dœ tshalakpi Betefaje, 6a pa gaga á i'irinœ kœdœ kaga oyœ Olive, Yisu vwa anga ayambarœ noe ye bisha utshuncœ

<sup>2</sup> dœ kœpa fœ endje adœke: «E na 6a lakpi a sœ utshu 'e 6a e. Kœli 'e tshendja, 'e wu aya ane\* á endje du she kœtœmœ dœ ayince, 'e vvara she œ gu dœ she œ moe.

<sup>3</sup> Yé œdœ uzu kœpa o'o fœ 'e; 'e gi fœ she adœke: «Gbozu dœ gbe dœ she.» Yé ataa, tshe gi kane ye tœ ye katsha fœ 'e ye.»

<sup>4</sup> CE wuta ataa mbœrcœ á o'o á ayi kœgbara o'o pa lima kœmbœrcœtœ endje. Tshe pa lima adœke:

<sup>5</sup> «E pandœ noe fœ yawuru noe Siyona adœke:

Wu, gbozugo noe zœ sœ kœna ga ndœ zœ. Tshe sœ kœna 6ata amba uzu. Tshe o ga pa ayi ane,

œdœ ga pa ayanœ á tshe dœ aya agea noe akwa.»

<sup>6</sup> Ayambarœ ro œ mbœrcœ œneke á Yisu pa tœnce fœ endje.

<sup>7</sup> Endje gu dœ ayi ane œdœ ayanœ, yé endje ko lœba noe endje œ guma ga pa endje, á Yisu á sœ ga pa noe.

<sup>8</sup> Ukpulu azu ndjoro saka lœba noe endje ga tœ ala awa; anga endje de lima ganea oyœ, yé œ guma ga tœ awa.

<sup>9</sup> Azu á endje sœ lima kœna 6a utshu ye dœ pe endjenœkœ á endje sœ lima kœna manda yœ, sœ lima kœta rawa adœke: «Ozana noe ata Davidi! Kaka Ndjaba to kane ye ga pa uzu á tshe na dœ i'iri Gbozu! Ozana fœ Ndjaba á tshe sœ 6a lafo!»

<sup>10</sup> Olœ á Yisu li ga lœ Yerusalemœ, tshelœ ongbo djigi turu, azu tetœ kœyu osho adœke: «Uzu dœ dœ a?»

<sup>11</sup> Azu á endje na lima dœ Yisu gi adœke: «Ayi kœgbara o'o Yisu dœmœ, uzu Nazarete, Iœ ogo Galilayi.»

### *Yisu gœrœ aayi kœka œrœ lœ Tepelo*

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 11.15-19; Luk 19.45-48; Yow 2.13-22)

<sup>12</sup> Manda noe, Yisu li ga lœ Tepelo, yé œ gœrœ azu á endje sœ lima kœka œrœ dœ pe endjenœkœ á endje sœ lima kœyœ œrœ kœga ushu. Tshe ivwi ndaba noe azu kœyapa ngendja, œ geta ngandœ noe aayi kœka amœpœ.

<sup>13</sup> Yé tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Endje sú 6a la buku noe Ndjaba adœke: «Anda noe mœ œ dœ bala anda noe kœza avwala, kashe 'e fa tœ wutu noe aayi angba!»

<sup>14</sup> Aayibula dœ pe agbanevweta na ga ndœ Yisu 6a lœ Tepelo yeka á tshe she endje.

<sup>15</sup> Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba œdœ pe aayi kœyisœ awa akwa so ókó ndœ kœwu mara œrœ kœza uvuru osho á tshe sœ lima kœmbœrcœ tœnce dœ pe agbolo á endje sœ lima kœta rawa 6a lœ Tepelo adœke: «Ozana noe ata Davidi!»

<sup>16</sup> Yé endje pa fœ Yisu adœke: «Bœ sœ kœdji œneke á endje pa ase zœ a?» Kashe Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Mœ dji ye, ataa 'e dœdœ lima mbetinœ asemœ nene a? Mbetinœ á pa adœke: «Bœ mbœrcœ dœ mara adœke œdœ agbolo dœ pe aayi mangœ donga 6œ.»

<sup>17</sup> Manda noe, tshe katœ endje lœ ongbonœ ascœmœ, œ gu kœlo 6a lœ Betani.

### *Yisu darandœ oyœfige*

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 11.12-14,20-24)

<sup>18</sup> Osho kœra pance dœ amazi, lökœ á tshe sœ kœkwatoe ye ga lœ ongbonœ, ogo mi she.

<sup>19</sup> Tshe wu anga oyœ fige ndoo dœ ama awa, œ na ndoo dœ tœnce, kashe tshe gbogbœ elenœ bale nene, kolœ kakonœ. Yé

\* <sup>21:2</sup> Ane kœdœ agea á aayi oyo 6a ndœ Ayuda sœ lima kœna dœ endje ndœ kœko kongba.

tshe pa fœ øyo figenœ adœke: «Bœ kpa le bale nene!» Trale, øyo figenœ asœmœ ørœ ye.

<sup>20</sup> Kœwu œœnœ ataa, ayambarœ katœ ama endje ti øso, yé œœ yu Yisu adœke: «Kotoo trale á øyo fige asœke ørœ ata a?»

<sup>21</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Mœ sœ kœmindoœ noe fœ 'e dœ adjapu, œœdœ anga øla bale á 'e kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ yé á sœsœ dœ sharapu nene, 'e mbœrœ kolœ cerœ á mœ mbœrœ tœ øyo fige asœ nene, kashe œœdœ 'e kœpa fœ kaga asœ adœke: «Gitœ zœ kpœke dœ œœ na œœ te ga la egerœ ungu adanga», œœmbœrœ ndjœ tœ endje liaka noe.

<sup>22</sup> Erœ ka á 'e yondœ noe lœ avwala dœ kœyindœrœ, 'e gbo ye.»

*Kœyu o'o tœ tshagbozu noe Yisu  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 11.27-33; Luk 20.1-8)*

<sup>23</sup> Olø á tshe li galœ Tepelo, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe agbozu Ikrizia na ga ndœ ye øla á tshe sœ kœyisœ œœrœ, á yu she adœke: «Bœ gbo awa koembœrœ akwa noe zœ asœke kpœta a? Eœde dá za awa koembœrœ akwa ata fœ 6œœ a?»

<sup>24</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Mœ yindœ kœyu 'e dœ o'o bale, œœ kœsœ adœke 'e gi o'o fœ mœ gbá yekane á mœ kœyisœ osho á mœ gbo awa koembœrœ dœ œœnœ asœ kœ fœ 'e.

<sup>25</sup> Eœde dá vwa lima Yowane kœza batismu fœ azu a? «E dœ lima Ndjaba too azu?» Yé endje tetœ koemirœtshelœ endje ugurutœ endje yé œœ pa adœke: «Eœde a kœgi fœ she adœke: «Ndjaba dá vwa lima she», tshe yu azœ adœke: «Mbœrœ gade á 'e yiyi lima ndœ o'o ama ye nene a?»

<sup>26</sup> Yé a kpa pa adœke: «Azu dá vwa lima she», œœ li adœke a kpa awa upkulu azu, mbœrœ azu para wusœ noe adœke Yowane kœdœ lima ayi koegbara o'o.»

<sup>27</sup> Yé á endje gi fœ Yisu adœke: «'A wuwusœ noe nene.» A Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Emœ ndjœ awa bale, mœ pa ndjœ ndœ uzu á tshe za awa noe koembœrœ œœnœ asœke kœ fœ 'e nene.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu noe agbolo yakoshe bisha*

<sup>28</sup> «E gbe œœnœ adœcœ gade tœ o'o asœ a? Anga yakoshe sœ dœ agbolo yakoshe bisha. Tshe na ga ndœ ali gbolonœ, œœ pa fœ she adœke: «Na kpœsheka ga lœ kindi vinu œœmbœrœ akwa 6a zœ.»

<sup>29</sup> Alince gi fœ she adœke: «E ngba mœ ye;» manda noe tshe gbetshelœ ye œœ na da ye.

<sup>30</sup> Tshe kpa na ga ndœ bishancœ, œœ pa kolœ noe ata fœ she. Tsheneke asœ gi fœ she adœke: «Mœ na zœ Gbozu», kashe tshe nana ga zœ nene.

<sup>31</sup> Uzu dœ ugurutœ endje bisha dá mbœrœ gbetshelœ noe abancœ a?» Endje gi adœke: «Ali gbolonœ.» Á Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Dœ adjapu, mœ sœ kœmindœ noe fœ 'e, ayi

kœko ngendja lapo dœ pe ayi angba budu œœ wuta utshu 'e ga lœ Ogo gbozu noe Ndjaba.

<sup>32</sup> Gbambance nene, Yowane na lima ndœ kœyisœ awa á sœ ndjii fœ 'e, 'e yiyindœ noe nene. Kashe aayi kœko ngendja lapo dœ pe ayi angba budu dá yindœ ye. Yé ataa 'e wu gbaa, 'e fafatshalœsu 'e ndœ kpa kœyindœ ye nene.»

*Ndœma toro noe ayi kœdœ kindi  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 12.1-12; Luk 20.9-19)*

<sup>33</sup> «E kpa dji anga ndœma toro. Anga uzu bale djo kindi vinu. Tshe tœ gbadjadja dji tœnce tshakpata, œœ dji kudu mbœrœ kœpu ele vinunœ ga loœce, yé œœ mœ anda koegbœndœ cerœ ga lœ noe. Manda noe, tshe za kindi noe fœ aayi akwa kindi vinu, yé œœ na ana.

<sup>34</sup> Olø kœkœ ele vinunœ li, tshe vwa anga aayi akwa noe ye fœ aayi akwa kindi vinunœ adœke endje vwa œœœ œœœ œœœ ele vinu noe fœ œœœ.

<sup>35</sup> Kashe endje ko aayi akwa noe ye asœmœ, œœ 6i anga bale, œœ wo anga yé œœ wo votœnce dœ badja.

<sup>36</sup> Tshe kpa vwa anga aayi akwa ndjoro, kœropa endjeneke má utshunœ, endje mbœrœ kolœ noe fœ endje awa bale.

<sup>37</sup> Tœ ndœngolœ noe, tshe vwa gbolo yakoshe noe ye fœ endje dœ gbetshelœ adœke: «Endje kpa li ndara œœœ ye yé.»

<sup>38</sup> Kashe lœkœ á endje wu gbolonœ koena ga ndœ endje, endje guma o'o lœ ugurutœ endje adœke: «E wu, gbolonœ á tshe sœpe dœ cerœ manda abancœ dœke. A wo she yeka á kindinœ kœte œœœ azœ.»

<sup>39</sup> Endje za she œœœ vwi she ga ushu lœ kindi vinunœ yeka á wo she.»

<sup>40</sup> «Ataa, lœkœ á ayengœ kindinœ koena, tshe mbœrœ œœrœ gade tœ aayi akwa kindi vinunœ a?»

<sup>41</sup> Endje gi fœ she adœke: «Tshe na œœœ wo aayi akwa kindinœ kœ dœ oyo nene yé œœœ kpa za kindinœ fœœ anga angbi aayi akwa á endje li kœko ele vinunœ fœœ she liaka olo á tshe gbe dœ tœnce.»

<sup>42</sup> Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «E didi damba o'once asœke ala buku noe Ndjaba nene a?»

Endje su adœke: «Badja á ayi kœmœ anda za vwi'i,

tœnœ dœ wuta sharagunda.

E to 6a ndœ Gbozu,

yé œœœ ga tœœ ala 'a waa!»

<sup>43</sup> «Mœ kpa pa ndjœ fœœ 'e adœke: Endje gi 'e lœ Ogo gbozu noe Ndjaba, yé œœœ za fœœ angbi azu á endje li koembœrœ akwa á cerœ tshangbancœ sœœ dœœ atshanoœ. [

<sup>44</sup> Uzu á tshe te pa badja asœmœ, tshe kœngende ngende. Yé tsheneke á badja œœœ te ga pa ye, œœœ ndi tshelœ ye krœna.]»

<sup>45</sup> Manda kœdji o'o ascœmœ, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe Afarisayi wusœ noe adœke Yisu sœ kœpa o'o asœ toe œne.

<sup>46</sup> Endje para lima awa ndœ kœtapa ye, kashe endje kpa awa ukpulu azu, mbœrcœ endje sœ lima kœza she 6ata ayi kœgbara o'o.

## 22

*Ndœma toro tœ upu noe egerœ angbo totœ*

(Wu ba tœ Luk 14.15-24)

<sup>1</sup> Yisu tetœ kœpa 'o fœ endje dœ ndœma toro adœke:

<sup>2</sup> «Ogo gbozu noe tshalafo sœ 6ata anga gbozugo á tshe gumu kœzirœ angbo totœ noœ gbolo yakoshe noe ye.

<sup>3</sup> Tshe vwa aayi akwa noe ye fœ azu á tshe e má endje ndœ angbonœ, kashe endje yiyingdœ kœna tœnce nene.

<sup>4</sup> Tshe kpa vwa anga angbi aayi akwa ndœ kœmimdœ noe fœ azu á tshe e endje adœke: «E na ga mœ ngongo asœ, mœ gumu kœzirœnœ ye; mœ wo angombe noe mœ dœ pe agea ojoro. 'E na ga mœ ndœ angbo totœnœ, cœrœ kœ gumatœ endje ye.»

<sup>5</sup> Kashe azunce gbegbe dœ angbonœ nene, yé œ na ndœ akwa noe endje: Anga na ga lœ kindi, anga na kœpara ngendja noe ye;

<sup>6</sup> anga endje tepa aayi akwancœ, á mbœrcœ œrœ kanga fœ endje yé á wo endje.

<sup>7</sup> Gbozugo su dœ ókó, œ vwa aturugu noe ye endje wo azu á endje wo aayi akwa noe ye, yé œ sho ongbo noe endje.

<sup>8</sup> Manda noe, tshe pa fœ aayi akwa noe ye adœke: «Mœ gumu kœzirœ angbo ye, kashe azu á mœ e endje, œ doédœ azu á li má adœke mœ e endje doemœ nene.

<sup>9</sup> 'E ro 6a lœ shangbeda awa, dœ œ e azu kœ á 'e gbo endje gu tœnœ ndœ kœzirœ.»

<sup>10</sup> Aayi akwancœ ascœmœ wuta ga lœ shangbeda awa, œ ngboba azu kœ á endje gbo endje gu tœnœ: (Edœ aekpe azu, œdœ tshe azu. Yé dœ tœnce ataa, anda angbonœ su kperœ dœ azu.

<sup>11</sup> «Lœkœ á gbozugo li ndœ kœwu azu á endje sœ pa ndaba noe kœzirœ, tshe wu anga azu bale, tshe neverœ lœba angbonœ nene.

<sup>12</sup> Tshe yu she adœke: «Yanga mœ, 6œ sœsœ dœ lœba angbo nene, 6œli ga mœ koto o?» Tshe gigi o'o nene.

<sup>13</sup> Yé á gbozugo kœpandœ noe fœ aayi akwa noe ye adœke: «E i ada ye dœ kane ye ga tœnce, œ vwi she ga ushu 6a lœ ubu osho, osho á azu sœ kœki tœnce dœ kœzi tshelœ daji endje gbagbara gbagbara.»

<sup>14</sup> Adjapu, endje e azu ndjoro, kashe endjeneke á endje ke endje ngbangba nene.»

*Lapo noe Sezare*

(Wu ba tœ Mar 12.13-17; Luk 20.20-26)

<sup>15</sup> Yé Afarisayi ngbatœ endje ga tœnœ ndœ kœvwarandœ Yisu adœke œne gbœ she toe o'o ama ye.

<sup>16</sup> Endje vwa anga ayambarœ noe endje dœ pe azu noe Erode mbœrcœ kœpa fœ Yisu adœke: «Ayi kœyisœrœ, 'a wusœ noe adœke 6œ sœ kœpa okporo o'o, 6œ sœ kœyisœ adja awa Ndjaba, 6œ sœ ndje kœkatœ zœ ti fœ uzu adœke tshe li ga lœ zœ dœ ekpe o'o nene. Bœ kpakpa awa uzu nene, œ wuwu ndje tshatshu uzu nene.»

<sup>17</sup> Ataa, pandœ gbetshelœ noe zœ fœ a'a kane: œ li adœke azu yœ lapo noe Sezare a, too nene?»

<sup>18</sup> Kashe Yisu wu lima sœ ekpe gbetshelœ noe endje ye, yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Awulapatsho, mbœrcœ gadœ á 'e sœ kœyutshelœma mœ a?»

<sup>19</sup> 'E ma anga ngendja bale noe kœyœ dœ laponœ gamœ moe wu kane.» Endje ma anga denarinœ bale fœ she.

<sup>20</sup> Yisu yu endje adœke: «Tshatshu uzu asœke dœ pe i'ri á endje sú asœke kœdœ œnce de?»

<sup>21</sup> Endje gi adœke: «Enœ Sezare». Yé Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E gi cerœ noe Sezare fœ Sezare, œnœ Ndjaba fœ Ndjaba.»

<sup>22</sup> Kœdji o'one ascœmœ ataa, endje katœ ama endje ti osœ, œ katœ ye yé œ ro da ye.

*Upu noe kœshe lœ akuzu*

(Wu ba tœ Mar 12.18-27; Luk 20.27-40)

<sup>23</sup> Kolœ dœ olonœ ascœmœ, anga Asadukayi na ga ndœ Yisu. Endje dœ sœ kœpa adœke kœsœhe lœ akuzu gugu nene. Á endje yu Yisu adœke:

<sup>24</sup> «Ayi kœyisœrœ, Moyize pa adœke, œdœ uzu kœtshu á kœzuzu gbolo nene, ayanœ œ to koyancœ manda ye mbœrcœ á tshe kœmbœrcœ angwa fœ ayanœ á tshe tshu ascœmœ.

<sup>25</sup> Andaa 6a ndœ 'a, 'a sœ dœ anga ayazu mindu dœ bisha (7). Alinœ to yashe, œ zuzu gbolo dœ she nene, œ tshu ye; 6ata á endje zuzu lima dœ yashencœ ascœmœ nene, tshe katœ ye ti fœ ayanœ.

<sup>26</sup> (Œ mbœrcœtœ endje awa bale ataa ga tœ bisha ayanœ, ga toe votœ ayanœ œrrœ ga tœ tshencœ mindu dœ bisha.

<sup>27</sup> Manda endje para, yashencœ kœtshu ye.

<sup>28</sup> Atamœ, dœ olo kœsœhe lœ akuzu yashencœ ascœmœ œdœ awo de? Mbœrcœ endje mindu dœ bisha (7) kœ to lima she tœ awo endje yema a!»

<sup>29</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «'E sœ lœ djingili, mbœrcœ 'e wuwusœ buku noe Ndjaba dœ pe gbagbœ noe ye nene.»

<sup>30</sup> Olo kœsœhe lœ akuzu, ayakoshe dœ ayashe œ totœ endje nene kashe endje lœ 6ata aandjelu 6a lafo.

<sup>31</sup> «E kœdœ tœ o'o nœ kœshe lœ akuzu, 'e didi o'o á Ndjaba pa fœ 'e ala buku nœ ye nene a? Tshe pa adœke:

<sup>32</sup> «(Emœ kœdœ Ndjaba nœ Abrayamo, Ndjaba nœ Izaka œdœ Ndjaba nœ Yakobo." Yisu kpa pa adœke, Ndjaba kœdœ Ndjaba nœ asoro kashe tshenœ akuzu nene.»

<sup>33</sup> Kœdji o'one ata, ukpulu azu za lima ama endje ti sœ tœ kœyisœre nœ ye.

*Awa o'o d'ropa anganœ ko  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 12.28-34; Luk 10.25-28)*

<sup>34</sup> Lœkœ á Afarisayi dji adœke Yisu ngbaama Asadukayi ga tœnœ, endje ngbœtœ endje ga tœnœ.

<sup>35</sup> Yé anga ayi kœyisœ awa akwa yu she ndœ kœdji gbetshelœ nœ ye adœke:

<sup>36</sup> «Ayi kœyisœre, awa o'o gafœ dá ropa anganœ lœ awa akwa a?»

<sup>37</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «E li adœke bœ yindœ Gbozu Ndjaba nœ zœ dœ lœsu zœ bale, dœ ishiri zœ kœ, dœ pe gbetshelœ nœ zœ kœ.

<sup>38</sup> Asœmœ kœdœ awa o'o á ropa anganœ yé œ sœ ndje dœ ádá waa.

<sup>39</sup> Bisha awa o'once á sœ ndje dœ ádá waa awa bale dœke: "Bœ yindœ yanga zœ bata á bœ yindœtœ zœ dœ toe zœ."

<sup>40</sup> Awa akwa kœdœ pe aayi kœgbara o'o kœ to lœ awa o'once bisha aseœ.»

*Masiya œdœ Davidi  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 12.35-37; Luk 20.41-44)*

<sup>41</sup> Afarisayi ngbœfa lima toe endje ga tœnœ yé Yisu yu endje dœ o'o atake:

<sup>42</sup> «E gbe má œnœ 'e kotoo tœ upu nœ Masiya a? (Eshe kœdœ ata dœ?) Endje gi fœ she adœke: "Ata Davidi."»

<sup>43</sup> Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Koto yeka á ishiri pa lima fœ Davidi adœke tshe e she "Gbozu" a? Gbambarœ nene, Davidi pa adœke:

<sup>44</sup> "Gbozu pa fœ Gbozu nœ mœ adœke: na œ sœ ga pa kuni mœ, œrr ga tœnœ adœke mœ ko ayingba zœ ga tshakudu ada zœ yekane."

<sup>45</sup> «Edœ Davidi kœ'e she lima Gbozu ataa, koto á tshe kpka dœ ata nœ a?»

<sup>46</sup> Uzu bale lili lima kœgi o'o fœ she nene. Yé kœto kpœtœ olonœ asœmœ, uzu bale kpa yuyu she doe o'o nene.

## 23

*Yisu gbagbara aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ pe Afarisayi*

*(Wu ba tœ Mar 12.38-39; Luk 11.43,46; Luk 20.45-46)*

<sup>1</sup> Yé Yisu sœ lima kœpa 'o fœ ukpulu azu dœ pe fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke:

\* <sup>23:7</sup> Rabi bata i'ri kœdœ lima i'ri ayi kœyisœre nœ awa akwa á œsœ ye li

<sup>2</sup> «Aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ Afarisayi kœdœ azu á endje sœ mbœrœ kœpandœ awa akwa nœ Moyize.

<sup>3</sup> Ataa, 'e mbœrœtœ 'e lindœ o'o endje yé œ mbœrœ œnœ ke kœndœ pa fœ 'e; Kashe 'e zaza angwa kœmbœrœ œrœ nœ endje nene, mbœrœ endje sœsœ kœza œnœke á endje sœ kœyisœ nœ ga tœ akwa nene.

<sup>4</sup> Endje sœ kœi kikili kongba yé œ sœ kœko ga pa kanga azu; kashe endje dœ tœ endje, endje gogoro bale dœ yœkœne endje nene.

<sup>5</sup> Eœ kœndœ sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ, endje sœ kœmbœrœ dœ mara adœke azu wusœ œnœ. Ataa, œnœ endje ndœma lœba á endje sú o'o am a Ndjaba ga tœnœ yé á i ga pa ala endje too ga tœ kane endje sœ tœ egerœnœ. (Œnœ endje apara yœgbœda lœba sœ kpi tœ œnœ anga endje. <sup>6</sup> Endje yindœ kœsœ 6a utshunœ 6a tœ osho á œsœnœ li cœde kœsœ lœ ngande á sœ 6a utshunœ lœ Sinagoga.

<sup>7</sup> Endje yindœ nœ adœke azu bala œnœ tœ osho angbœtœ yé œ e œnœ "Rabi" yekane.

<sup>8</sup> «Kashe e'e, 'e eetœ 'e "Rabi" nene, mbœrœ e'e kœ kœdœ ayazu, yé 'e soe dœ Rabi kolœ tshebale.

<sup>9</sup> 'E ee uzu bale pa osho asœ "Aba" nene, mbœrœ 'e sœ dœ Aba 'e kolœ tshebale á tshe sœ 6a lafo.

<sup>10</sup> 'E yi yindœ nœ adœke endje e 'e "Agbangba kœyisœrœ" nene, mbœrœ 'e sœ kolœ dœ gbangba kœyisœrœ bale á tshe kœdœ Kristu.

<sup>11</sup> (E li adœke uzu á tshe dœ egerœ uzu ugurutœ 'e dœ ayi akwa nœ 'e.

<sup>12</sup> Uzu á tshe titœ ye ga lafo, endje ku she ga ati, yé tsheneke á tshe zatœ ye ga ati, endje ti she ga lafo.»

*Yisu gbagbara wulapatshœ nœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa*

*(Wu ba tœ Mar 12.40; Luk 11.39-52; Luk 20.45-47)*

<sup>13</sup> «Oyo nœ 'e dœ ayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ awulapatshœ Afarisayi! 'E sœ kœtshu manda Ogo gbozu nœ tshalafo utshu azu. E'e dœ tœ 'e, 'e sœsœ kœli ga zœ nene, yé 'e sœ kœkœ endjeneke á endje gbe ndœ kœli tœnœ, kœli ga zœ.»

[

<sup>14</sup> «Oyo nœ 'e dœ ayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ awulapatshœ Afarisayi; 'e sœ kœpara awa kœ kœpa œrœ á aysash koya sœ dœ tœnœ kœ to endje, 'e sœ ndje kœza avwalla dœ o'o ndjoro mbœrœ kœmatœ 'e. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, Ndjaba œ wa bala œgbœ ngbangba ga tœ 'e.»

<sup>15</sup> «Oyo nœ 'e dœ ayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ awulapatshœ Afarisayi, 'e sœ kœkœ na tœnœ djezœ mbœrœ kœpara anga uzu

bale adœke tshe fatshalosu ye, yé londø á 'e mbœrcœ á tshe fatshalosu ye, 'e kpa sœ kœyi she ga lœ kudu owo nœ lifelo awa bisha kœropa 'e.

<sup>16</sup> «Oyo nœ 'e, agbozu aayibula! 'E sœ kœpa adœke: «Edœ uzu kœdarama ye dœ i'ri anda Ndjabo, œ sœsœ dœ o'o nene; kashe cœdœ uzu kœdarama ye dœ i'ri orœ á sœ 6a lœ anda Ndjabo, dâ tshe mbœrcœ dœ stshœce.»

<sup>17</sup> Aayi indi, aayibula, œrœ gade dâ sœ dœ ádâ kœropa nœ a: Òrœ too Tepelo á mbœrcœ adœke œrcœnce wuta yercœ a?

<sup>18</sup> 'E kpa sœ kœpa adœke: «Edœ uzu kœdarama ye dœ i'ri ndaba á endje to œrœ ga panœ fœ Ndjabo, œ sœsœ dœ o'o nene; kashe cœdœ uzu kœdarama ye tœ tokóró á endje ko ga panœ, dâ tshe mbœrcœ dœ stshœce.»

<sup>19</sup> Aayibula! Òrœ gade dâ sœ dœ ádâ kœropa nœ a: Tokóró too ndaba á mbœrcœ adœke tokórœnce wuta yercœ a?

<sup>20</sup> Ataa, uzu á tshe dara ama ye dœ i'ri ndaba, dâ tshe dara ama ye pa ndabancœ cœdœ ndje pe pa œrœ ko á sœ panœ.

<sup>21</sup> Uzu á tshe dara ama ye dœ i'ri Tepelo, dâ tshe dara ndje ama ye dœ i'ri Ndjabo á tshe sœ ba zœ.

<sup>22</sup> Uzu á tshe dara ama ye dœ i'ri tshalafo, dâ tshe dara ama ye dœ i'ri ngande tshagbozœ cœdœ ndje dœ i'ri Ndjabo á tshe sœ panœ.»

<sup>23</sup> «Oyo nœ 'e, aayi kœyisœ awa akwa cœdœ awulapatshœ Afarisayi! 'E sœ kœko bale lœ ndjokpa lœ kako dœngä á tshafuncœ ga waa, kashe 'e sœsœ kœmbœrcœtœ 'e lindœ awa akwa á sœ dœ ádâ waa nene bata: Kœsœ ndjii, kœwu oyo azu dœ pe kœyindœrcœ. Òrœ á li má adœke 'e za ga to akwa dœmœ, yé œtshapu kœmbœrcœ udunce nene.

<sup>24</sup> Agbozu ayibula! 'E sœ kœsa ipi mbœrcœ kœwo dœ aya vomœ, kashe 'e sœ kœmerœ shamœ!»

<sup>25</sup> «Oyo nœ 'e, aayi kœyisœ awa akwa cœdœ awulapatshœ Afarisayi! 'E sœ kœdjuto tshapa yashi cœdœ pe tshapa saani, kashe tshelœnœ su dœ œrœ nœ angba cœdœ dœ œrœ nœ ogo ekperœ nœ 'e.

<sup>26</sup> Farisayi ayibula, djutœ tshelœ yashi utshunye aka tshapa nœ kœga ndje.»

<sup>27</sup> «Oyo nœ 'e, aayi kœyisœ awa akwa cœdœ awulapatshœ Afarisayi! 'E sœ 6ata udu á endje dja tshapance dœ imbi ngbeya, á ga kolœ dja ga pa nœ, kashe tshelœnœ su kperœ dœ ngbabœ akuzu cœdœ dœ tshelœ aka mara ufu œrœ kœ.

<sup>28</sup> E'ndje awa bale dja ga ushu, 'e sœ kœmatœ 'e 6ata azu á endje sœ ndjii tœ ala azu, kashe 6a lœ 'e, e'e kœdœ awulapatshœ cœdœ aayi ngbindiroe.»

<sup>29</sup> «Oyo nœ 'e, aayi kœyisœ awa akwa cœdœ awulapatshœ Afarisayi! 'E sœ kœmbœrcœ ôtshœ udu mbœrcœ aayi kœgbara o'o, yé œ sœ

kœguma tshapadu azu á endje sœ ndjii dœ ambara.

<sup>30</sup> Yé 'e sœ kœpa adœke: «Edœ 'a kœsœ lima londø nœ alata 'a zœ, 'a ngbœtœ 'a lima dœ endje ndœ kœwo aayi kœgbara o'o nene.»

<sup>31</sup> Ataa, 'e wusœ nœ dœ tœ 'e adœke 'e kœdœ aata azu á endje wo lima aayi kœgbara o'o y!

<sup>32</sup> Yé ngöngœ asœke, 'e te lœ kumu kœmbœrcœ udu akwa nœ aata 'e!

<sup>33</sup> E'e kœdœ ayakoro, ukpulu akatsha ayakoro! 'E gbe koto kœkpa awa adœke endje wa ngbanga djofele nœ lifelo 'e a?

<sup>34</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnœ ataa, moœ sœ kœvwa aayi kœgbara o'o, dœ aayi kœwusœtœ dœ pe aayi kœyisœ awa akwa fœ 'e. 'E wo anga endje, œ kuru anga endje ga pa kurushi, 'e kpa soœ anga endje dœ ndjapa 6a lœ Sinagoga nœ 'e œ gœra endje lœ ongbo dœ ongbo.

<sup>35</sup> Yé indji azu á endje sœ ndjii á tu lima ga pa osho asœmœ, sœ ga pa kumu 'e, kœto 6a tœ indji Abele á tshe sœ ndjii œrr ga tœ indji Zakariya, gboldo nœ Barashi á 'e wo lima she 6a ugurutœ œyœrœ osho cœdœ ndaba lœ anda Ndjabo.

<sup>36</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke: Tshangba œrcœnce asœmœ kœ sœ ga pa kumu 'e dœ azu nœ tshakpesheke asœkel!»

*Kœpulœma tœ upu nœ Yerusalemœ  
(Wu 6a tœ Luk 13.34-35)*

<sup>37</sup> «Yerusalemœ, Yerusalemœ, œbœ á 6œ sœ kœwo aayi kœgbara o'o yé á sœ kœve endjeneke à Ndjabo sœ kœvwa endje fœ 6œ dœ badjœ, awa ndjoro mœ yi lima ndœ kœngbœba azu noe zœ ga tœ œrcœnce bale 6ata á ayi ngato œ ngbœba ayance ga tshakudu ombo ye, kashe 'e yiyyi lima ndœ nœ nene!»

<sup>38</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnœ ataa, Ndjabo œ gi ala ye pa anda nœ 'e, yé anga œrœ bale kpa gu nene.

<sup>39</sup> Gbambancœ nene, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke: Kœto ngöngœnœ asœke, 'e kpa wu mœ nene œrr ga tœ lœkœ á 'e pa adœke: 'Kaka Ndjabo to kane ye ga pa uzu á tshe na dœ i'ri Gbozu.»

## 24

*O'o tœ upu nœ kœndi Tepelo  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 13.1-2; Luk 21.5-6)*

<sup>1</sup> Lœkœ á Yisu wuta lima lœ Tepelo á tetœ kœro tœnœ, ayambarœ nœ ye na ndoo dœ she mbœrcœ kœma mara á endje mœ dœ Tepelo.

<sup>2</sup> Yisu za o'o yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: «'E wu œrcœnce asœmœ kœ? Mœ sœ kœpa dœ adjapu adœke anga badja bale œ kpa ka ga pa angance nene; tshelœnœ œ ndi para ye.»

*Oyo œdœ œrœ kanga  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 13.3-13; Luk 21.7-19)*

<sup>3</sup> Loko á Yisu sœ ga ati 6a pa kaga ɔyo olive, ayambarœ nœ ye gitœ endje ndoo dœ she ga indirinœ, yé œ Yu she adœke: «Pa fœ 'a kane, dœ ɔlo gade dá œrœnœ ascœmœ ce mbœrœ má tœ endje a? Yé ambárá gade dá matœ endje dœ olo kœkwa 6œ œdœ dœ olo kœka tshapasho a?»

<sup>4</sup> Yisu gi fœ endje adœke: «Ala 'e gbo, uzu balefafara 'e nene.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambanœ nene, azu ndjoro ce na bala dœ i'iri mœ, œ pa adœke: «Emœ kœdœ Masiya!» Yé endje fara azu ndjoro.

<sup>6</sup> ɔlo á 'e kœdjindœ upu nœ koshe á sœ lœ ondonce œdœ œneke á sœ lœ ingirinœ, awa zaza 'e nene; ce li adœke œrœ ataa wuta yeka, kashe ce dœdœ dambâ kœka tshapasho dœmœ nene.

<sup>7</sup> Ógo bale ce nga koshe dœ anga ogo, yé ogo gbozu bale ce nga koshe dœ anga ogo gbozu, egerœ ogo œdœ kœturu ɔshœ ce za osho ngbangbangba.

<sup>8</sup> «Erœnœ ascœmœ kœ ce sœ bala 6ata ali kœka œrœ á ka yashe utshu kœzu gbozo.

<sup>9</sup> «Azu ce ko 'e bala mbœrœ adœke endje ndanga 'e yé œ wo 'e. Angbi azu kœ ce yangba 'e mbœrœ i'iri mœ.

<sup>10</sup> Yé azu ndjoro ce katee kœyindœrœ nœ endje; endje tœ gbandatœ endje dœ pe kœyangbatœ endje ugurutœ endje.

<sup>11</sup> Ayi kœgbara o'o nœ wala ce wuta yé ce djingili tshelœ azu ndjoro.

<sup>12</sup> Manda nœ, ngbindirœ ce gerœ lœ azu, yé kœyindœsho ce gerœ nene.

<sup>13</sup> Kashe uzu neke á tshe ka ngbiri œrr ga tœ ndongolœnœ, œshe ascœmœ dœ she.

<sup>14</sup> Endje mindœ ɔtsho O'o ogo gbozu pa ɔsho djigi; angbi azu kœ ce dji yeka á manda nœ á tshapasho ce ka.»

### Egerœ oyo

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 13.14-23; Luk 21.20-24)

<sup>15</sup> «E' wu bala tsheneke á endje e she "ayi kœndi œrœ" á ayi kœgbara o'o Daniyele pa lima tœ ye 6a tœ œyeroce osho. Kaka tsheneke á tshe di mbetinœ ascœke wusœ ádânoe!

<sup>16</sup> Yé œ li adœke endjeneke á endje sœ 6a lœ ogo Yuda, kpa ga pa kaga.

<sup>17</sup> Tsheneke á tshe kœsœ 6a pa anda, ce lili adœke tshe jerœ ga ati mbœrœ kœko gbarœ nœ ye 6a sœnda nœ ye nene.

<sup>18</sup> Tsheneke á tshe kœsœ 6a lœ kindi, ce lili adœke tshe kwatœ ye ndœ kœza yøgbôdœ lœba nœ ye nene.

<sup>19</sup> «Oyo nœ ayashe nguzu œdœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœko ɔngœ ga lœ ama agbolo dœ lœba nœ ye nene.

<sup>20</sup> 'E za awwalla fœ Ndjaba mbœrœ á 'e kœkpakpa dœ yapu nœ izi too dœ olo sabata nene.

<sup>21</sup> Gbambanœ nene, dœ lœkœnœ ascœmœ, egerœ oyo ce sœ zœ; ce sœ tœ egerœnœ

kœrosœ œneke á endje wu 6a lima kœto kœpoetœ ali kœmbœrœ tshapasho œrr ga tœ ngøngœ ascœke, yé mara œrœ ataa ce kpa mbœrœtœ endje bale nene.

<sup>22</sup> (Edœ Gbozu kœgbe má lima tœ kœgi ata olonce nene, uzu bale ce sœpe má dœ sorœ nene; kashe mbœrœ endjeneke á tshe ke endje dœ tshe kundœ átœ olonce ascœmœ.

<sup>23</sup> «Yé œdœ anga uzu kœpa fœ 'e adœke: "Masiya sœ 6a ke" too "tshe sœ 6a e", 'e yiyingdœ nœ fœ she nene.

<sup>24</sup> Gbambanœ nene, aekpe masiya œdœ aayi kœgbara o'o nœ wala ce wuta ndjoro. Endje mbœrœ afâ yé ce ma ambárá œrœ ndjoro dœ mara adœke œne djingili tshelœ kumu azu. (Edœ ce kœli ndje, endje mbœrœ ndje awa bale fœ endjeneke á Ndjabœ ke endje.

<sup>25</sup> 'E dji kane! Mœ va tshelœ utu 'e tœnœ utshunœ ye.

<sup>26</sup> «Edœ endje kœpa fœ 'e adœke: "E wu, tshe sœ 6a lœ kpagagasho", 'e nana ga zœ nene. Too œdœ endje kœpa fœ 'e adœke: "E wu, tshe zatoe ye yiwa tœnœ 6a ke", 'e yiyingdœ nœ nene.

<sup>27</sup> Bata á yavuru ce yerœwa 6a lafo, kœto 6a tœ osho á ɔlo ce wuta tœnœ œrr ga tœ osho á ɔlo ce li tœnœ, dœ mara ataa dœ Gbolo nœ uzu ce na bala dœ tœnœ.

<sup>28</sup> Osho á oko uzu sœ tœnœ dœ adivum-bala ce ngbœtœ endje 6a zœ.»

### Ambárá kœna Gbolo nœ uzu

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 13.24-27; Luk 21.25-28)

<sup>29</sup> «Manda kœwu oyo nœ olonœ ascœmœ, ɔlo ce te ubuncœ, yapu ce kpa tœ nene, angerepe ce to 6a lafo ce yo ga ati, gbogbœ nœ tshalafo ce turœ.

<sup>30</sup> Yé ambárá Gbolo nœ uzu ce wuta 6a lafo; azu kœ pa ɔsho ce ditshelœma endje, endje wu Gbolo nœ uzu kœna lœ ondoro dœ gbogbœ djigi œdœ lœ moko.

<sup>31</sup> Tshe vwa bala aandjelu nœ ye ndœ kœ'uru ngbake tœ osho kœ pa ɔsho: Tshe ngbœba bala endjeneke á tshe ke endje tœ osho kœ taœnœ.»

### Kœyisœrœ d to lœ ɔyo fige

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 13.28-31; Luk 21.29-33)

<sup>32</sup> «E' dji ádâ kœyisœrœ á to lœ ɔyo fige: Londo á ganeance kœyœrœtshelœtœ endje, 'e wusœ nœ adœke yapu kœlu ngwarœ ndo ye.

<sup>33</sup> (E sœ ndje atameœ fœ 'e, ɔlo á 'e kœwu ndje œrœ ataa kœmbœrœtœ endje, 'e wusœ nœ adœke Gbolo nœ uzu ndo ye, tshe sœ lœ manda 'e.

<sup>34</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu, azu nœ tshakpesheke, endje tshu kœ nene á œrœnœ ce mbœrœtœ endje.

<sup>35</sup> Tshalafo dœ tshapa ɔsho ce ro ye, kashe o'o ama mœ ce ro nene.»

*Ndjabo kuti ye dā wusoe ndɔnglo olo  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 13.32-37; Luk 17.26-  
30,34-36)*

<sup>36</sup> «Kashe olonœ œdœ ada ɔlœnce asœmœ,  
uzu bale wuwusœ noe nene; œdœ aandjelu  
6a lafo, œdœ Gbolo noe uzu, endje wuwusœ  
noe nene, Aba kuti ye dā wusoe noe.

<sup>37</sup> Londa noe kœna Gbolo noe uzu, œrœ  
œ mbœrcœtœ endje kolé 6ata mara œrœ  
mbœrcœ lima tœ endje dœ loka noe Nowa.

<sup>38</sup> Gbambarœ nene, dœ londœnœ asœmœ,  
utshu loko egerœ kœsu ungu pa ɔsho djigi,  
azu œe lima kœzirœ dœ koendjorœ, endje œe  
lima kœtotœ endje too kœko ayawuru noe  
endje ndœ totœ œerr ga tœ olo à Nowa li  
lima ga lœ egerœ agba.

<sup>39</sup> Endje soesœ lima kœgbe dœ œrœ bale  
nene œerr à egerœ kœsu ungu na, à endje  
tara para koko. œe ndje ataa loko à Gbolo  
noe uzu œe na bala.

<sup>40</sup> Yé ayakoshe bisha œe œe 6a lœ kindi,  
endje za anga bale, œe katœ anga ti.

<sup>41</sup> Ayashe bisha œe œe kœta œrœ lœ ka-  
fur, endje za anga bale, œe katœ anga ti.

<sup>42</sup> Ataa, ala 'e gbo mbœrcœ 'e wuwusœ olo  
neke à Gboku noe 'e œe na doe tœnœ nene.

<sup>43</sup> 'E wusœ noe adœke, œdœ ayengo anda  
kœwusœ ada ɔlœ noe butsho à ayi angba œe na  
kœzi angba œrœ noe ye, tshe lo olo nene yé  
tshe katœ ye adœke tshe to ogoro lœ anda  
noe ye nene.

<sup>44</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnœ ataa, e'e ndje, ala 'e gbo  
mbœrcœ Gbolo noe uzu œe na doe ada ɔlœ neke  
à 'e wuwusœ noe nene.»

*Ayi akwa a tshe sœ kœmbœrcœtœ ye lindœ  
noe*

*(Wu 6a tœ Luk 12.41-48)*

<sup>45</sup> «Ataa, œdœ dā doe ayi akwa à tshe sœ  
kœmbœrcœtœ ye lindœ o'o gbozu noe ye, yé à  
œe ndje doe kœwusœrœ à gbozu akwa noe ye  
za she tœ kapeta noe angancœ, mbœrcœ kœto  
kœzirœ fœ endje liaka ada ɔlœ dali a?»

<sup>46</sup> Yanga noe ayi akwancœ asœmœ œdœ  
gbozuncœ kœgu à gbo she lœma akwancœ!

<sup>47</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa doe adjapu fœ 'e: gbozu œe  
za she tœ kapeta tshapa œrœ noe ye kœ.

<sup>48</sup> Kashe œdœ ceshe koedœ ekpe ayi akwa,  
à pa 6a lœsu ye adœke: "Gbozu noe mœ œe gu  
katsha nene",

<sup>49</sup> yé à tœtœ kœbi ayi akwa angancœ, kœzi  
œrœ dœ pe koendjœ œrœ awa bale dœ ayi  
kœndjorœ,

<sup>50</sup> gbozu noe ayi akwancœ asœmœ œe gu dœ  
olo œdœ dœ ada ɔlœ à ayi akwancœ wuwusœ  
noe nene.

<sup>51</sup> Tshe goro ayi akwancœ, œ mbœrcœ œrœ  
kanga noe awulapatsho fœ she, 6a tœ osho  
à azu œe ki dœ pe kœzi tshelœ dajj endje  
gbagbara gbagbara.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu noe akpo ayawuru  
ndjokpa*

<sup>1</sup> «Yé Ogo gbozu noe tshalafo sœ 6ata ɔkpœ  
ayawuru ndjokpa à endje ko miinda noe  
endje, yé à wuta kœna kœtogba dœ yakoshe  
totœ.

<sup>2</sup> Anga endje mindu koedœ aayi indi, anga  
endje mindu koedœ aayi kœwusœrœ.

<sup>3</sup> Kœko miindancœ, aayi indinœ mindu  
susœ lima kada ga lœ œnœ endje nene;

<sup>4</sup> kashe aayi kœwusœrœ mindu su lima  
kada ga lœ anga à na dœ tœnœ dœ miinda  
noe endje.

<sup>5</sup> Bata œndœ yakoshenœ sœ lima kœdi  
tœnœ waa, olo mbœrcœ endje, endje lo para  
ye.

<sup>6</sup> «Lœ ɔgbœ butsho, anga uzu bale tetœ  
rawa adœke: "E wu, yakoshenœ dā yi kumu  
ye asœ; 'e wuta ndœ ye."

<sup>7</sup> ɔkpœ ayawurunœ kœjo para yé kœtetœ  
kœguma miinda noe endje.

<sup>8</sup> Aayi indinœ kœpa fœ aayi kœwusœrœ  
adœke: "E su anga kada noe 'e fœ 'a mbœrcœ  
œnœ à miindancœ sœ kœru tœnœ."

<sup>9</sup> Aayi kœwusœrœ kœgi fœ endje adœke:  
"E ngba 'a ye, œe gegerœ yeka à 'a kœsu  
mbœrcœ 'a œdœ fœ 'e nene. 'E na œe yœ œnœ 'e  
6a ndœ aayi kœka œrœ."

<sup>10</sup> Londo à aayi indinœ ro kœyo kadanœ  
ga zœ atake, yakoshe totœnœ yi kumu ye.  
Akpo ayawuru mindu à endje guma má tœ  
endje yindjindjincœ asœmœ, li dœ she ga  
scenda angbo totœnœ, yé endje kœtshu man-  
dance ga tœnœ ye.

<sup>11</sup> œEndœnœ di manda noe, ɔkpœ ayawuru  
indinœ gu œe tetœ kœ'e osho adœke: "Gbozu,  
gbozu, kœra manda fœ 'a kal!"

<sup>12</sup> Kashe tshe gi adœke: "Mœ sœ kœpa dœ  
adjapu fœ 'e adœke, mœ wuwusœ 'e nene."

<sup>13</sup> Atamœ, ala 'e gbo, mbœrcœ 'e wuwusœ  
olo dœ pe ada ɔlœ nene.»

*Ndœma toro tœ upu noe ngendja  
(Wu 6a tœ Luk 19.11-27)*

<sup>14</sup> «œ sœ balœ 6ata anga yakoshe à tshe yi  
lima ndœ kœna ana: Tshe e aayi akwa noe  
ye œe katœ œrœ noe ye fœ endje.

<sup>15</sup> Tshe ko fœ anga talata mindu, anga ta-  
lata bisha, fœ votœnœ talata \* bale: Tshe ko  
fœ uzu dœ uzu liaka gbogbo noe ye. Manda  
noe, tshe ro daye.

<sup>16</sup> Ayi akwa à tshe gbo talata mindu gu œe  
za ga tœ akwa, yé œe kpa gbo angancœ mindu  
ga pance.

<sup>17</sup> Tsheneke à tshe gbo talata bisha  
mbœrcœ ndje awa bale, yé œe kpa gbo talata  
bisha ga pance.

<sup>18</sup> Kashe tsheneke à tshe gbo talata bale,  
gu œe dji kudu 6a lœ ɔsho, yé œe za talata bale

\* 25:15 Talata bale li dœ denari ndjokpa

nœ gbozu akwa nœ ye yiwa tœnœ ga lœ nœ.»

<sup>19</sup> «Endœnœ kœdi œrr manda nœ, gbozu nœ aayi akwanœ ascœmœ gu, yé œ tetœ kœyu endje tœ akwa à tshe ka lima tœnœ fœ endje.

<sup>20</sup> Tsheneke à tshe gbo lima talata mindu gitœ ye ndoo, œ pa adœke: "Gbozu, wu, bœ ko lima talata mindu fœ mœ. Anganœ mindu à mœ gbo ga pance dœke."

<sup>21</sup> Gbozu nœ ye pa fœ she adœke: "Œ sœ dœ ɔtshœnœ, œbœ kœdœ ɔtshœ ayi akwa yé bœ mbœrœtœ zœ lindœ nœ. Bata à bœ mbœrœtœ zœ lindœ nœ lœ aya akwa ataa, mœ za bœ ga pa egerœnœ. Na ga mœ œ sœ dœ yanga awa bale dœ gbozu nœ zœ."

<sup>22</sup> Tsheneke à tshe gbo lima talata bisha na ndje œne ye, yé œ pa adœke: "Gbozu, bœ ko lima talata bisha fœ mœ. Anganœ bisha à mœ gbo ga pance dœke."

<sup>23</sup> Gbozu nœ ye pa fœ she adœke: "Œ sœ dœ ɔtshœnœ, œbœ kœdœ ɔtshœ ayi akwa yé bœ mbœrœtœ zœ lindœ nœ. Bata à bœ mbœrœtœ zœ lindœ nœ lœ aya akwa ataa, mœ za bœ ga pa egerœnœ. Na ga mœ œ sœ dœ yanga awa bale dœ gbozu nœ zœ."

<sup>24</sup> «Tsheneke à tshe gbo lima talata bale kœna, yé à kœpa œnœ ye adœke: "Gbozu, mœ wu lima sœ nœ adœke œbœ kœdœ gbozu à bœ ngaanga: Bœ sœ kœkœ ngwarœ à œ dœdœ bœ dœ lu nene, bœ sœ kœkœ ngwarœ bœ tœ osho à bœ lulu œrœ bale nene.

<sup>25</sup> Awa za mœ, yé à mœ na à za talata nœ zœ yiwa tœnœ ga lœ osho. Wu, œrœ nœ zœ dœke."

<sup>26</sup> Kashe gbozu nœ ye gi fœ she adœke: "Ekpe ayi akwa, ayi odo! Bœ wu lima sœ nœ adœke mœ sœ kœkœ ngwarœ à œ dœdœ mœ dœ lu nene, mœ sœ kœkœ ngwarœ bœ tœ osho à mœ lulu œrœ bale nene.

<sup>27</sup> Ataa, œ li má adœke bœ ko ngendja nœ mœ ga lœ anda kœgumasœ ngendja, yé à mœ kœgu mœ atake, à kœgbœ anga œrœ nœ mœ ga pa nœ.

<sup>28</sup> È za talatancœ ascœmœ bale tœ ye, yé œ za fœ tsheneke à tshe sœ dœ tœnœ ndjokpa ascœmœ.

<sup>29</sup> Gbambancœ nene, uzu kœ à tshe sœ dœ œrœ ndjoro, endje to angancœ ga pance fœ she. Tsheneke à tshe gugu dœ œrœ nene, endje kœneke teasho à tshe sœpœ dœ tœnœ, tœ ye yé.

<sup>30</sup> Tœ ayi akwanœ à ádá ye gugu nene asœ, 'e vwi she ga lœ ubu osho bœ shu: 'Ba zœ kœdœ kolœ iki œdœ kœ zi tshelœ dají bgagbara bgagbara.'"

Ndangolo kœwa ngbanga

<sup>31</sup> «Lœko à Gbolo nœ uzu œ na bala lœ mokœ nœ ye dœ aandjelu para, tshe sœ bœ pa ngande tshagbozu nœ mokœ nœ ye.

<sup>32</sup> Azu ogo kœ pa ɔshœ œ ngbœtœ endje 6a utshu ye, yé tshe kurutshelœ azu dœ azu 6ata à ayi kœgbœndœ ayarœ œ kurutshelœ apata dœ ayaburu.

<sup>33</sup> Tshe ko apata ga tœ kuni ye, yé œ ko ayaburu ga tœ gele ye.

<sup>34</sup> Yé gbozugo œ pa fœ endjeneke à endje sœ ga tœ kuni ye adœke: "E na ga mœ, e'e à Aba mœ to kane ye ga pa 'e. 'E li ga lœ ogo tshagbozu à endje gumœ 6a lima sœ nœ fœ 'e, kœtotœ kœmbœrœ tshapasho."

<sup>35</sup> Gbambancœ nene, mœ sœ lima dœ ogo yé 'e to kœzirœ fœ mœ; mœ sœ lima dœ ogo ungu yé 'e su ungu fœ mœ; mœ dœ lima gene yé 'e za osho kœsœ fœ mœ;

<sup>36</sup> mœ sœ lima kpêndronœ yé 'e za lœba fœ mœ; mœ sœ lima dœ koña yé 'e na ndœ kœtitœ mœ; mœ sœ lima lœ anda kângœ yé 'e na kœwu mœ."

<sup>37</sup> «Yé azu à endje sœ ndjii gi fœ she adœke: "Gbozu, lœko gade à 'a wu lima bœ dœ ogo yé à to kœzirœ fœ bœ a, dœ ogo ungu yé à su ungu fœ bœ a?"

<sup>38</sup> Lœko gade dœ 'a wu lima bœ dœ koña too lœ anda kângœ yé à 'a na kœwu bœ a?"

<sup>39</sup> 40 Yé gbozugo œ gi fœ endje adœke: "Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke: 'Olœ kœ à 'e sœ lima kœmbœrœ œrœnœ ascœmœ fœ anga aaya lœ aaya mœ à œsœ endje lili nene, œmœ dœ 'e sœ lima kœmbœrœ tœnœ fœ mœ ascœmœ."

<sup>41</sup> «Manda nœ, tshe pa bala fœ endjeneke à endje sœ ga pa gele ye adœke: "E gitœ 'e zara tœ mœ, e'e dœ azu à endje darandœ 'e! 'E na œ yo ga la owo à ru nene, à endje gumœ fœ djaboro dœ aandjelu nœ ye.

<sup>42</sup> Gbambancœ nene, mœ sœ lima dœ ogo yé 'e toto kœzirœ fœ mœ nene; mœ sœ lima dœ ogo ungu yé 'e susu ungu kœndjo tœnœ fœ mœ nene;

<sup>43</sup> mœ na lima tœ gene yé 'e zaza osho kœsœ fœ mœ nene; mœ sœ lima kpêndronœ yé 'e zaza lœba fœ mœ nene; mœ sœ lima dœ koña yé 'e nana œ titœ mœ nene; mœ sœ lima lœ anda kângœ yé 'e nana œ wu mœ nene."

<sup>44</sup> Yé endje ndje, endje gi bala adœke: "Gbozu, olœ gade dœ 'a wu lima bœ dœ ogo too dœ ogo ungu, tœ gene too kpêndronœ a, dœ koña too lœ anda kângœ yeka à gbebe lima dœ bœ nene a?"

<sup>45</sup> Yé tshe gi bala fœ endje adœke: "Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu, olœ dœ olœ à 'e mbœmbœrœ lima œrœnœ ascœmœ fœ anga aaya bale ugurutœ aaya mœ à œsœ endje lili nene, 'e mboembœrœ ndje lima fœ mœ nene."

<sup>46</sup> Yé endjeneke œ li bala ga lœ djofele neke á ka nene. Andaa, azu á endje sœ ndjii œ li bala ga lœ soro noe waa dœ waa.»

## 26

### Kœvvwarandœ Yisu

(Wu ba tœ Mar 14.1-2; Luk 22.1-2; Yow 11.45-53)

<sup>1</sup> Loko á Yisu mindœ upuncœ asœmœ koko ye, tshe pa fo ayambarœ noe ye adœke:

<sup>2</sup> «'E wusœ noe adœke œ sœpe olo bisha kœwuta ga tœ angbo noe pake: Endje za Gbolo noe uzu yœ cerœ ndœ kœkuru she ga pa kurushi.»

<sup>3</sup> Yé agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe agbozu Ikrizia ngbatœ endje ba sœnda noe egerœ nganga Ndjaba á i'ri ye kœdœ Kayifa.

<sup>4</sup> Endje djjitœ endje yé œ wa adœke œne frandœ Yisu œ tepa ye yeka á kœ wo she.

<sup>5</sup> Endje sœ lima kœpa adœke: «E lili adœke a za she dœ londa angbonœ nene, ete nene azu œ oma ye.»

### Anga yashe su yombo ga lœ kumu Yisu

(Wu ba tœ Mar 14.3-9; Yow 12.1-8)

<sup>6</sup> Loko á Yisu sœ lima ba lœ Betani ba sœnda noe ayi boroma Shimu,

<sup>7</sup> anga yashe bale na dœ yombo noe ye loe anga á endje mbœrœ dœ albatre\*, ama yombonœ gbo waa. Tshe su yombonœ ga lœ kumu Yisu londœ á tshe sœ pa ndaba kœzi œrcœ.

<sup>8</sup> Loko á ayambarœ noe ye wu ataa, endje sœ doe ekpe lœsu yé œ pa adœke: «Mbœrœ gade á tshe ndi ungu yombonœ asœ ataa?

<sup>9</sup> (E li má adœke endje ka yombonœ asœmœ dœ amancœ tœ ɔgbonœ yé œ kurutshelœ ngendjance tœ aayi oyo.»

<sup>10</sup> Yisu wusœ noe lima adœke endje sœ kœpa ataa, yé œ pa fo endje adœke: «Mbœrœ gade á 'e sœ kœndanga yashenœ asœke a? (Erœ á tshe mbœrœ fœ mœ kœdœ tshœrœ.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambanœ nene, 'e sœ tœ œsœnœ dœ aayi oyo olœ dœ olœ. Kashe œmœ, 'e sœ dœ mœ awa bale waa nene.

<sup>12</sup> Tshe su yombonœ asœmœ kpo ga tœ okœ mœ mbœrœ koeguma mœ ndœ kœshi mœ.

<sup>13</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke: Osho kœ a endje pandœ ɔtshœ O'once asœke tœncœ pa tshapashœ djigi, endje pandœ œrœ á yashœ asœke mbœrœ, yé endje gbe dœ she.»

### Kœvatœ osho noe Yuda

(Wu ba tœ Mar 14.10-11; Luk 22.3-6)

<sup>14</sup> Yé anga yambarœ bale lœ andjokpa dœ bisha á i'ri ye kœdœ Yudas Isikariote, na ga ndœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba,

<sup>15</sup> yé œ pa fo endje adœke: «Erœ gade dœ 'e za foœ mœ œdœ mœ kœza she yœ cerœ fœ 'e a?» Endje di langere ngendja zazu bale dœ ndjokpa (30), yé á ko foœ she.

<sup>16</sup> Kœto pe dœ lœkñœ ascœmœ, Yuda tetœ kœpara awa ndœ kœza Yisu foœ endje.

### Yisu zi œrœ angbo pake dœ ayambarœ noe ye

(Wu ba tœ Mar 14.12-21; Luk 22.7-14,21-23; Yow 13.21-30)

<sup>17</sup> Dœ ali olo noe angbo noe mapa á susuku nene, ayambarœ na kœyu Yisu adœke: «Bœ yindœ noe adœke 'a guma kœzirœ noe pake fœ bœ kpœta a?»

<sup>18</sup> Tshe pa foœ endje adœke: «E na ba ndœ anga uzu bale lœ ongbo yé œ pa foœ she adœke: «Gbozu pa adœke: Ada olœ nœ mœ li ye; mœ mbœrœ angbo pake dœ ayambarœ nœ mœ ba ndœ zœ.»

<sup>19</sup> Ayambarœ mœ mbœrœ bata á tshe pa tœncœ fœ endje, yé œ guma œrœ angbo Pakenœ.

<sup>20</sup> Loko á olœ di, Yisu sœ pa ndaba kœzirœ dœ ayambarœ ndjokpa dœ bisha.

<sup>21</sup> Londo á endje sœ kœzirœ, tshe kœpa adœke: «Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu, anga yanga 'e bale œ za mœ yœ cerœ zœ.»

<sup>22</sup> Oyo kœza endje, endje kœtetœ kœyu she uzu dœ uzu adœke: (E dœ mœ a, Gbozu?

<sup>23</sup> Tshe kœgi adœke: «Eshe á tshe ngbo kane ye lœ gbarœ kœzirœ awa bale dœ mœ asœmœ, œshe dœ za mœ yœ œrœ.

<sup>24</sup> Gbolo noe uzu œ tshu bata á endje sœ lima ala buku noe Ndjaba tœ upu noe ye. Kashe oyo noe uzu á tshe za Gbolo noe uzu yœ œrœ. (E sœ má dœ ɔtshœnœ mbœrœ uzunœ adœke adja endje zuzu she nene!»

<sup>25</sup> Yudasí, á tshe sœ kœza she yœ œrœ, za o'œ œ pa adœke: «Edœ mœ a, Gbozu?» Yisu gi foœ she adœke: «Edœ dœ tœ zœ bœ pa ye.»

### Ndangolœ kœzirœ noe Yisu dœ ayambarœ noe ye

(Wu ba tœ Mar 14.22-26; Luk 22.14-20; 1Ko 11.23-25)

<sup>26</sup> Dœ londo kœzi œrœ, Yisu za mapœ œ donga Ndjaba, œ kavwa tshœlœnœ, œ ko foœ ayambarœ noe ye, yé œ pa adœke: «E ko œzi, asœ kœdœ undu mœ.»

<sup>27</sup> Manda noe, tshe za ndje yashi vinu, œ donga Ndjaba, yé œ za foœ endje dœ kœpa adœke: «E' kœ 'e ndjo,

<sup>28</sup> mœrœ asœke kœdœ indji mœ, indji á guma ayo ugurutœ Ndjaba dœ azu, indji á tu mbœrœ azu ndjoro œdœ mbœrœ kœdjœrcœndœ ekperœ noe azu.

<sup>29</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa dœ adjapu fœ 'e adœke, mœ kpa ndjo vinu nene œrrœ ga tœ loko á mœ ndjo bala tafonœ dœ 'e ba lœ Ogo gbozu noe Aba mœ.»

\* <sup>26:7</sup> Albatre kœdœ badja á tshœlœnœ sœ ngbi á endje mbœrœ dœ anga yé amancœ gbo waa

<sup>30</sup> Manda kœdonga Ndjaba dœ itshi, endje wuta ndœ kœø ga pa kaga øyo Olive.

*Yisu pa adœke Petro œ 'ea œne  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 14.27-31; Luk 22.31-34;  
Yow 13.36-38)*

<sup>31</sup> Yé Yisu kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Lœ butsha asœ, e' e ka 'e katce mœ ti ye. Gbambarœ nene, endje sú 6a la buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Mœ 6i bala ayi kœgbœndœ apata, yé ukpulu apatanœ ce ndjœtshelœtœ endje.»

<sup>32</sup> Kashe, Yisu kpa pa adœke: Lœkœ á Ndjaba kœshe mœ lœ kuzu, mœ na utshu 'e ga lœ Galilayi.»

<sup>33</sup> Petro za o'o œ pa fœ she adœke: «Edœ azu kœkatœ zœ ti, œmœ, mœ katœ zœ ti nene.»

<sup>34</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Mœ pa fœ 6œ dœ adjapu adœke, dœ butshœnœ asœke utshunœ adœke kongato ki, 6œ 'ea mœ awa voto.»

<sup>35</sup> Petro pa fœ she adœke: «Edœ œ kœsœ adœke a tshu dœ fœ, mœ 'ea fœ bale nene.» Yé ayambarœnœ kœpa na ndje awa bale.

*Yisu 6a lœ Getesemane  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 14.32-42; Luk 22.39-46)*

<sup>36</sup> Yisu wuta dœ ayambarœ nœ ye 6a tœ anga osho á endje e i'rinœ Getesemane, yé á pa fœ endje adœke: «E œe ga ati kpœke, mœ sce kœna kœza avwala ba 'e.»

<sup>37</sup> Tshe za Petro edœ agbolo yakoshe nœ Zebedayi bisha á na dœ endje. Tshe tetœ kœgbo oyo tœ lsu ye, yé awa li she gœro.

<sup>38</sup> Yé á tshe kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Lœsu mœ su kperœ dœ oyo nœ kuzu. 'E œe kpœke yé œe lolo nene awa bale dœ mœ.»

<sup>39</sup> Tshe gitœ ye zara tœ dœ tshatshu ye ga toe osho, œ za avwala adœke: «Aba mœ, edœ œ kœli, gi yashi œrœ kangancœ asœke zara tœ mœ ye. E œsœœ adœke 6œ mbœrœ œneke á mœ yindœ nœ nene, kashe mbœrœ bata á 6œ yindœ nœ.»

<sup>40</sup> Manda nœ, tshe gu ga ndœ ayambarœ yé œ gœ endje lœ olo. Tshe pa fœ Petro adœke: «Shimu, 'e œsœœ dœ gbœgbo kœsœ dœ uburu ala 'e awa bale dœ mœ manda ada olœ bale nene a?»

<sup>41</sup> E lolo nene yé œ za avwala mbœrœ adœke 'e yoyo ga lœ koewu lsu nene. Ishiri uzu su dœ gbœgbo, kashe undu ye gugu dœ gbœgbo nene.»

<sup>42</sup> Tshe kpa gitœ ye zara tœ bishancœ kœza avwala dœ kœpa adœke: «Aba mœ, edœ œ kœli, za yashi œrœ kangancœ asœke adœke mœ ndjondjo nene. Kaka 6œ mbœrœ bata á 6œ yindœ nœ!»

<sup>43</sup> Tshe kpa gu ga ndœ ayambarœ nœ ye, œ gœ endje kolœ lœ olo, mbœrœ ala endje œe lima dœ kikilinœ, awa kœkœrœ tœnœ gugu nene.

<sup>44</sup> Tshe kpa gitœ ye, yé œ za avwala tœ votonœ kolœ dœ kœpa tshetœ o'onœ asœmœ.

<sup>45</sup> Manda nœ, tshe kpa gu ga ndœ ayambarœ œ pa fœ endje adœke: «E œe kœlo tœnœ edœ pe kœyatœ 'e! Ngœngœnœ asœke, ada olœ á endje za Gbolo nœ uzu ga tshakane aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ li ye.»

<sup>46</sup> E alafœ, a na zœ. Ayi kumu mœ á tshe za mœ ga tshakane endje na ye.»

*Kœza Yisu  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 14.43-50; Luk 22.47-53;  
Yow 18.3-12)*

<sup>47</sup> Yisu œpe kœpa o'o kolœnœ atake, Yudasi, anga yambarœ bale lœ andjokpa dœ bisha yi kumu ye. Tshe na awa bale dœ ukpulu azu ndjoro dœ ingiri yakamba edœ pe ndindi øyo tshakane endje. Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba edœ agbozu Ikrizia dœ vwa endje.

<sup>48</sup> Uzu á tshe za Yisu ga tshakane endje yi lima œsœ ambárá œrœ adœke: «Uzu á mœ kœ'uru tshelœ utu ye, dœ œsœ œmœ; 'e za she.»

<sup>49</sup> Trale atake, Yudasi wuta œ na ga ndœ Yisu á pa fœ she adœke: «Abala, Rabil!» Manda nœ, tshe 'uru tshelœ utu ye.

<sup>50</sup> Yisu pa fœ she adœke: «Yanga mœ, mbœrœ œrœ á 6œ gbe dœ tœnœ.» Yé azunœ tepea ye, á za she.

<sup>51</sup> Anga bale lœ ugurutœ endje á endje na dœ Yisu gbota ingiri yakamba nœ ye á de anga ayi akwa nœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba, yé á wa utu ye ndja tœnœ.

<sup>52</sup> Á Yisu pa fœ she adœke: «Gi ingiri yakamba nœ zœ ga mangbanœ, mbœrœ azu kœ á endje nœ gœ kœsœ dœ ingiri yakamba, endje tshu kolœ kuzu nœ ingiri yakamba.

<sup>53</sup> Bœ wuwusœ nœ adœke edœ mœ kœyondœ azu 6a ndœ Aba mœ, tshe vwa ngœngœnœ asœ ukpulu aandjelu kœro pa ndjokpa dœ bisha fœ mœ adœke endje ti kane mœ nene a?»

<sup>54</sup> Kashe, toe œneke, dœ mara gade dœ o'o ala buku nœ Ndjaba li kœmbœrœtœ endje lindoœœ adœke œ sce ataa.»

<sup>55</sup> Dœ ada olœnœ asœmœ, Yisu pa fœ ukpulu azu adœke: «E na kœza mœ dœ ingiri yakamba edœ pe dœ ndindi øyo, bata œmœ kœdœ ayi angba a? Olœ dœ olœ, mœ œe lima kœsœ ga ati bœ lœ Tepelo kœyisœ œrœ, yé 'e zaza lima mœ nene.»

<sup>56</sup> Kashe œneke kœpa wuta mbœrœ á o'o aayi kœgbara o'o pa lima kœmbœrœtœ endje. Yé, ayambarœ kœpa kœsœ ga ati bœ lœ Tepelo kœyisœ œrœ, yé 'e zaza lima mœ nene.»

*Yisu 6a utshu ayi kœwa ngbangœ  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 14.53-65; Luk 22.54-55,63-71; Yow 18.13-14,19-24)*

<sup>57</sup> Endje á endje za lima Yisu, gu dœ she 6a ndœ Kayifa, egerœ nganga Ndjaba á aayi

kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ ndje doe agbozu Ikrizia ngbatœ endje 6a ndœ ye.

<sup>58</sup> Petro sœ lima kœna manda Yisu yima yima lœ ingirince œrr 6a lœ gbagba nœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba. Tshe li ga zœ œ sœ ga indiri aayi akwa ndœ kœwu mara à o'once œ ka dœ tœnœ.

<sup>59</sup> Andaa, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe aayi koewa ngbanga nœ azu nœ Ndjaba kœ, lœ lima kœpara awa adœke œne gba anga uzu à tshe kœpa anga ekpe o'o goro œsœ Yisu yeka à œne kœgbœ awa koewa ngbanga nœ kuzu ga tœ ye.

<sup>60</sup> Kashe ataa aayi kœpa ekpe o'once ma lima tœ endje ndjoro gbaa, endje gbagbœ œrœ bale nene. Kwata œrr, anga endje bisha matœ endje

<sup>61</sup> yé œ pa adœke: «Uzunœ asœ pa adœke: «Mœ li kœnditshelœ Tepelo nœ Ndjaba yé œ mo ga mangbanœ manda olo votœ.»

<sup>62</sup> Egerœ nganga Ndjaba álafo œ pa foœ she adœke: «Bœ gugu doe o'o kœgi tœnœ toe œnœke kœ à azu asœ pa ga pa zœ nene a?»

<sup>63</sup> Kashe Yisu sœ lima kokoko. Yé egerœ nganga Ndjabance kœyu she adœke: «Mœ sœ kœyu 6œ, 6œ dara ama zœ dœ i'iri Ndjaba nœ sorœ: «Eœœ kœdœ Masiya Gbolo nœ Ndjaba a?»

<sup>64</sup> Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Bœ pa dœ tœ zœ ye. Kashe mœ sœ kœpa ngbi fœ 'e adœke: Kœto ngongonœ asœ, 'e wu Gbolo nœ uzu kœsœ ga ati ga tœ kuni Ndjaba nœ gbagbœ kœ; 'e wu ndje she kœjerœ 6a pa ondoro 6a lafo.»

<sup>65</sup> Yé egerœ nganga Ndjaba suru tshelœ leba tœ ye œ pa adœke: «Tshe gu œsœ Ndjaba! A kpa gbegbe dœ atimu nene! 'E totœ kœdi kœgu osho à tshe gu tœ Ndjaba ye.

<sup>66</sup> 'E gbe má œne 'e tœnœ koto?» Endje gi adœke: «Tshe li dœ kuzu.»

<sup>67</sup> Manda nœ, endje tetœ kœtu ngusha ga tshatshu ye œ sœ kœdu she, yé anga endje sœ kœda ala ye.

<sup>68</sup> Endje pa fœ she adœke: «Masiya, œdœ 6œ kœde ayi kœgbœra o'o, pandœ nœ fœ 'a: «Eœœ dœ 6i 6œœ a?»

### Petro 'ea Yisu

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 14.66-72; Luk 22.56-62; Yow 18.15-18,25-27)

<sup>69</sup> Andaa Petro sœ lima ga ati 6a ushu 6a lebœ gbagba, anga yashe akwa na ndoo dœ she yé œ pa fœ she adœke: «Eœœ ndje, 6œ sœ lima awa bale dœ Yisu uzu Galilayi!»

<sup>70</sup> Kashe tshe vusœ nœ utshu azu kœ dœ kœpa adœke: «Mœ wuwusœ o'once à 6œ yindœ kœpa tœnœ asœ nene.»

<sup>71</sup> Bata à tshe sœ lima kœna gu ndœ œsœ manda gbagbœ, anga angbi yashe akwa kpa wu she yé œ pa fœ azu à endje sœ lima kpœtœmœ adœke: «Uzœœ asœ sœ lima awa bale dœ Yisu uzu Nazarete.»

<sup>72</sup> Petro kpa vusœ nœ dœ kœdarama ye adœke: «Mœ wuwusœ uzunœ asœke nene.»

<sup>73</sup> Manda nœ teasho, azu à endje sœ lima kpœtœmœ gitœ endje ndoo dœ Petro, yé œ pa fœ she adœke: «Adja, œbœœ kœdœ anga uzu nœ endje, yé o'o zœ sœ kœma fœ ataa.»

<sup>74</sup> Yé Petro tetœ kœdarama ye dœ kœpa o'o adœke: «Kaka Ndjaba za djofele fœ mœ œdœ mœ kœpa wala! Mœ wuwusœ uzunœ asœke nene.» Ngbewo, kœngato ki.

<sup>75</sup> Yé Petro gbetshelœ ye ndœ o'once à Yisu pa lima fœ she adœke: «Utshunœ adœke kœngato ki, fœ 'ea mœ awa votœ adœke bœ wuwusœ mœ nene.» Tshe wuta ga ushu, yé kœ dœ oyo.

## 27

### Yisu 6a utshu Pilato

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 15.1; Luk 23.1-2; Yow 18.28-32)

<sup>1</sup> Dœ amazi tuu, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba kœ dœ pe agbozu Ikrizia ngbatœ endje ga tœnœ koewa o'o ndœ kœwo Yisu.

<sup>2</sup> Manda nœ, endje i Yisu ga tœnœ, œ na dœ she yé à sa she fœ gbozugœ à i'iri ye kœdœ Pilato.

### Kuzu Yudasï

(Wu 6a tœ Akw 1.18-19)

<sup>3</sup> Yudasï à tshe za she yœœ rœœ, wu adœke endje wa ngbanga ndœ kœwo Yisu, egerœ gbetshelœ za she, tshe kwa œ gi langere ngendjancœ zazu bale dœ ndjokpa fœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe fœ agbozu Ikrizia,

<sup>4</sup> yé à pa fœ endje adœke: «Mœ mbœrœ ekperœ, mœ za uzu à tshe mbœmbœrœ ekperœ nene fœ kuzu.» Kashe endje gi fœ she adœke: «'A sœsœ lœnœ nene! Tœnœ kœdœ o'o nœ zœ!»

<sup>5</sup> Yudasï ko ngendjancœ va ga lœ Tepelo, yé à kœdu uwu ga lœ igi ye ndœ kœwotœ ye.

<sup>6</sup> Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba rœ ngendjancœ yé à pa adœke: «Awa akwa nœ azœ yiyyindœ nœ adœke a ko mara ngendja ataa ga ugurutœ kœgbœrœ nœ Tepelo nene, mbœrœ tœnœ à to lœ ngendja indji uzu.»

<sup>7</sup> Manda kœdjite endje, endje za œ yœ dœ kindi nœ ayi kœmbœrœ lsù mbœrœ kœza tœ tshapa udu nœ agene.

<sup>8</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa œrr ga tœ kpœsheke, i'iri kindinœ asœmœ kœdœ: «Kindi indji uzu.»

<sup>9</sup> Yé œ mbœrœtœ endje ataa mbœrœ o'o à ayi kœgbœra o'o Yiliimiya pa lima kœmbœrcetœ endje, tshe pa adœke: «Endje za ngendja zazu bale dœ ndjokpa, œtœnœ kœdœ ama ngendja à agbolo Israyele wa lima tœ upu nœ ye;

<sup>10</sup> yeka à endje za ndœ kindi nœ ayi kœmbœrœ lsù, bata à Gbozu vwa lima mœ ndœ kœpandœ nœ.»

*Pilato sœ kœyu Yisu  
(Wu ba tœ Mar 15.2-5; Luk 23.3-5; Yow 18.33-38)*

<sup>11</sup> Yisu ka 6a utshu gbozugo á i'iri ye kœdœ Pilato. Gbozugo yu she adœke: «Eœœ kœdœ gbozugo nœ Ayuda a?» Yisu gi fœ she adœke: «Eœœ dâ sœ kœpa ataa.»

<sup>12</sup> Kashe o'o á agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjabo dœ pe agbozu Ikrizia sœ kœpa ga pa ye, tshe gigi lima o'o nene.

<sup>13</sup> Pilato pa fœ she adœke: «Bœ djidji o'o á endje sœ kœpa ga pa zœ asœ nene a?»

<sup>14</sup> Tshe gigi lima o'o ndœ nœ bale nene, yé gbozugo za lima ama ye ti œs.

<sup>15</sup> Dœ lœnda angbo Pake bale dœ bale kœ, gbozugo sœ lima kœvwara anga ayi kânga bale á ukpulu azu yindœ ye.

<sup>16</sup> Andaa, endje sœ lima dœ anga ayi kânga á endje para wu lima sœ ye, i'iri ye kœdœ Yisu Barabase.

<sup>17</sup> Pilato yu ukpulu azunœ á endje ngbotœ endje ga tœnœ adœke: «Eœœ dâ 'e yindœ nœ adœke mœ katœ ye a? Yisu Barabase too Yisu á endje e she Kristu?»

<sup>18</sup> Mbœrœ tshe wu lima sœ nœ adœke endje sœ dœ úkú ga tœ ye yeka á za she na tœnœ asœmœ.

<sup>19</sup> Olo á Pilato sœ kœwa ngbangancœ 6a lœ anda kœwa ngbangangœ awonœ pa fœ she adœke: «Lili ga lœ o'o nœ uzunœ asœ nene, tshe sœ ndjii. Mbœrœ mœ lu dœ abutsho asœ, lœsu mœ ka mœ mbœrœ she waa.»

<sup>20</sup> Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjabo dœ pe agbozu Ikrizia sœ kœli ga lœ azu adœke endje katœ Barabase kashe œ wo Yisu.

<sup>21</sup> Gbozugo kœpa yu endje adœke: «Eœœ ugurutœ endje bisha á 'e yindœ nœ adœke mœ katœ ye fœ 'e a?» Endje gi adœke: «Barabase.»

<sup>22</sup> Pilato yu endje adœke: «Eœœ gade á mœ kœmbœrœ tœ Yisu á endje e she Kristu a?» Endje para gi adœke: «E kuru she ga pa kurushi.»

<sup>23</sup> Pilato yu endje adœke: «Ekperœ gade dâ tshe mbœrœ a?» Kashe endje tetœ kœta rawa dœ agbœ adœke: «E kuru she ga pa kurushi.»

<sup>24</sup> Loko á tshe wu adœke œne kpa wusœ cerœ á œne mbœrœ nene, tshe su ungu œ djuto dœ kane ye utshu ukpulu azu dœ kœpa adœke: «Mœ dœdœ ayi kumu upu kuzu ye nene; œtœnœ kœdœ upu nœ 'e.» Gbam-bance nene, azu sœ lima kœoma dœ o'onœ waa.

<sup>25</sup> Azu para gi adœke: «Kaka adœke indji ye sœ ga pa 'a dœ agbolo nœ 'a.»

<sup>26</sup> Yeka á tshe kœkatœ Barabase, yé manda kœss Yisu dœ ndjapa, tshe za she fœ endje adœke endje kœkuru she ga pa kurushi.

*Aturugu mœ Yisu*

*(Wu ba tœ Mar 15.16-20; Yow 19.2-3)*

<sup>27</sup> Manda nœ aturugu nœ gbozugo gu dœ Yisu ga lœ gbagba nœ ye, yé ukpulu azu kpa dji she djikpata.

<sup>28</sup> Endje verœ lœba tœ ye, yé á verœ yœgbœdœ odoro lœba ga tœ ye.

<sup>29</sup> Endje verœ kpoto nœ ishi ga tœ kumu ye bata gbozugo, endje za tshongbœlœ ga tœ kuni ye, á tetœ kœgote ga utshu ye dœ pe kœmo she adœke: «'A bala bœ gbozugo nœ Ayuda.»

<sup>30</sup> Endje sœ kœtu ngusha ga tœ ye, œ za tshongbœlœnœ asœmœ á sœ dœ kumu ye.

<sup>31</sup> Manda kœmo she, endje verœ yœgbœdœ lœbœnœ tœ ye á gi œne ye ga tœ ye, yé á za she na tœnœ ndœ kœkuru she ga pa kurushi.

*Yisu 6a pa kurushi*

*(Wu ba tœ Mar 15.21-32; Luk 23.26-43; Yow 19.17-27)*

<sup>32</sup> Bata endje sœ lima kœwuta tœnœ, endje gbo uzu tshalakpi Sirene, á i'iri ye kœdœ Shimu, endje vwa she dœ agbœ ndœ kœza átâ kurushi tee Yisu.

<sup>33</sup> Endje wuta ga tœ osho á i'irinœ kœdœ Gologota, œ yindœ kœpa adœke «Osho gbayashi kœrœ.»

<sup>34</sup> Endje sú ipi á endje ngbœba dœ shundœdœ cerœ œ za fœ Yisu adœke tshe ndjo. Tshe dji ɔtshonœ kashe tshe yiyi lima ndœ kœndjœ tœnœ nene.

<sup>35</sup> Endje kuru she ga pa kurushi yé œ ta wuka mbœrœ kœkututshelœ lœba nœ ye.

<sup>36</sup> Manda nœ, endje sœ ga ati 6a zœ mbœrœ kœgbœndœ ye.

<sup>37</sup> Endje su ádâ kœwo she ga pa tsheporo maßaya yé œ za ga pa kumu ye. O'nce pa adœke: «Uzu asœ kœdœ Yisu, gbozugo nœ Ayuda.»

<sup>38</sup> Endje kuru anga aayi angba bisha ga pa kurushi ga indirœ ye; anga ga pa kuni, yé anga ga pa gele ye.

<sup>39</sup> Azu á endje sœ lima kœvwanga tœnœ, sœ kœgu she dœ kœmea kumu endjœ,

<sup>40</sup> yé œ sœ lima kœpa adœke: «Eœœ á bœ pa lima adœke bœ ndi tshelœ Tepelo yé œ kpa mœ angancœ manda olo votœ; œdœ bœ kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjabo, shetœ zœ dœ tœ zœ yé œ jerœ pa kurushi ga ati!»

<sup>41</sup> Awa bale, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjabo, aayi kœyisœ awa akwa œdœ pe agbozu Ikrizia sœ lima kœmo she yé œ sœ kœpa adœke:

<sup>42</sup> «Tshe she lima anga azu, tshe shetœ ye dœ tœ ye! (Eshe kœdœ gbozugo nœ Israyele, tshe jœrcœ ngœngœnœ asœ pa kurushi yé œ sœ kœpa adœke:

<sup>43</sup> Tshe za lœsu ye ga pa Ndjabo yé œ pa ngbi adœke: «Emœ kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjabo.» (Edœ Ndjabo kœyindœ ye, tshe she nœngœnœ asœ!»

<sup>44</sup> Aayi angba á endje kuru lima endje ga pa kurushi dœ she gu ndje she awa bale dœ mara ataa.

*Kuzu Yisu*  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 15.33-41; Luk 23.44-49;  
Yow 19.28-30)

<sup>45</sup> Dœ kakpi ɔlo, osho bu kporokoto pa ogo djigi œrr ga tœ ada ɔlo votœ manda kakpi ɔlo.

<sup>46</sup> Kœwuta ga tœ ada ɔlo votœœ asœmœ, Yisu ta rawa dœ ɔgbo tshama ye adœke: «Eli, Eli, lema sabakatanii?» (E yindœ kœpa adœke: «Ndjaba nœ moe, Ndjaba nœ moe, mbœrœ gafe á 6œ katœ moe ti a?»

<sup>47</sup> Anga azu ugurutœ endjeneke á endje sœ lima kpœtœœmœ dji she yé œ pa adœke: «E dji ka, tshe sœ kœ'e Eliya!»

<sup>48</sup> Trale, anga uzu bale ugurutœ endje kpa œ nduru ndjhorœ ga la ikpi vinu yé œ vwele ga te kumu wara yeka á yi ga tœ ama ye adœke tshe ndjo.

<sup>49</sup> Anga endje pa adœke: «E kaka kane! A wu cœdœ Eliya œ na kœshe she!»

<sup>50</sup> Kashe Yisu kpa ta rawa dœ ɔgbo tshama ye, yé œ tshu ye.

<sup>51</sup> Dœ londœœ asœmœ, lœba á endje du fa loe Tepelo suru tshelœœte ye bisha kœto fa lafo œrr ga ati. Osho turu, tshelœœ ogboro badja 'oro,

<sup>52</sup> udu kœ, yé ayindœ Ndjaba ndjoro á endje tshu, kwatœ endje ga loe sorø.

<sup>53</sup> Manda Ndjaba kœshe Yisu loe akuzu, manda kœwuta endje loe udu, endje li ga loe œyerœ ongbo Yerusalem, yé á azu ndjoro wu endje 6a zœ.

<sup>54</sup> Gbozu tshapa aturugu Roma cœdœ aturugu á endje sœ kœgbo lima ndœ Yisu dœ she, wu ɔsho á turu cœdœ œneke kœ a wuta lima asœmœ, awa za endje tœpanœ kpuru yé endje pa adœke: «Uzu asœke kœdœ lima adj a Gbolo nœ Ndjaba takœ.»

<sup>55</sup> Ayashe ndjoro ka lima zara á sœ kœtœndœ osho: Endje te lima mangba Yisu kœto 6a loe Galilayi mbœrœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ she.

<sup>56</sup> Mareya uzu tshalakpi Magadala, dœ Mareya ayi Jake dœ Yozefu, cœdœ pe ayi ag-bolo nœ Zebedayi, sœ lima ugurutœ endje.

*Kœshi yisu*  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 15.42-47; Luk 23.50-56;  
Yow 19.38-42)

<sup>57</sup> Dœ adila, anga ayi kœgbœrœ 6a loe Arimateyo á i'iri ye kœdœ Yozefu yikumu ye; œshe kœdœ ndje lima yambarœ nœ Yisu.

<sup>58</sup> Tshe na ga ndœ Pilato yé œ yu she tœ oko Yisu. Yé Pilato za awa adœke endje za fœ she.

<sup>59</sup> Yozefu za oko Yisu œ vwele ga tœnœ dœ tshe lœba,

<sup>60</sup> yé á za ga loe tafo udu á tshe totœ kœdji tœnœ 6a loe ɔngœ badja. Manda nœ, tshe

vwiri egerœ badja ga tœ mandanœ yé œ gu da ye.

<sup>61</sup> Andaa, Mareya uzu Magadala cœdœ anga angbi Mareyance sœ lima ga ati 6a utshu udunœ.

### *Kœgbœndœ tshapa udu*

<sup>62</sup> Olo bale manda nœ, tœnœ kœdœ lima lœkœ utshu sabata, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe Afarisayi na awa bale ga ndœ Pilato.

<sup>63</sup> Endje pa fœ she adœke: «Gbozu, 'a gbe dœ o'o a ayi wala asœ pa lima lœkœ á tshe sœpe dœ sorø. Tshe pa lima adœke: "Manda olo votœ, Ndjaba œ she moe loe akuzu ye."

<sup>64</sup> Za awa adœke endje gbœndœ tshapa udu asœ œrr ga tœ votœ olo yekane, ete nene ayambarœ nœ ye œ zi angba ye, yé œ pa fœ azu adœke: «Ndjaba she loe akuzu ye.» Yé walance asœ œ kpa ropa œneke lima utshunœ ye.»

<sup>65</sup> Pilato kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Aturugu kœgbœndœ œrcœ dœke. 'E na dœ endje dœ endje gbœndœ tshapa udunœ 6ata á 'e wa asœmœ.»

<sup>66</sup> Ataa, endje na ga pa udu œ guma mara kœgbœndœ nœ: Endje ivvi badjancœ œ tshu dœ mandanœ yé á katœ aturugu ndœ kœgbœndœ nœ.

## 28

*Kœshe nœ Yisu loe akuzu*  
(Wu 6a tœ Mar 16.1-10; Luk 24.1-12; Yow 20.1-10)

<sup>1</sup> Manda olo sabata, kœli ga loe ali olo nœ pœs, Mareya uzu Magadala dœ pe anga angbi Mareyance na kœwu tshapa udu.

<sup>2</sup> Trale atake, ɔsho turu dœ agbœnœ. Anga andjelu nœ Gbozu to 6a lafo œ jerœ, œ vwiri egerœ badja tœ manda udunœ yé á sœ ga pa nœ.

<sup>3</sup> Tshe sœ lima 6ata kœyerœwa yavuru, yé lœba ye sœ dœ imbinœ 6ata ondoro.

<sup>4</sup> Aturugu sœ lima kœde gbaragbara dœ awa, yé œ sœ 6ata azu á endje tshu ye.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe andjelu za o'o yé œ pa fœ ayashencœ adœke: «Awa zaza 'e nene, moe wusœ nœ adœke 'e sœ kœparœ Yisu á endje kuru she ga pa kurushi.

<sup>6</sup> Tshe gugœ kœke nene, mbœrœ Ndjaba she she loe akuzu 6ata á tshe pandœ nœ lima fœ 'e. 'E na ga moe œ wu ɔsho á tshe lo lima tœnœ.

<sup>7</sup> Yé 'e gu katsha œ pandœ nœ fœ ayambarœ nœ ye adœke: «Ndjaba shé she loe akuzu ye, yé tshe ro utshu 'e ga loe Galilayi da ye; 'e wu she 6a zœ.» (Etœnœ dá moe pandœ nœ fœ 'e asœmœ.)

<sup>8</sup> Endje katœ tshapa udu ti dœ awa cœdœ pe dœ yanga, œ kpagu kœpandœ nœ fœ ayambarœ nœ ye.

<sup>9</sup> Trale, endje wu Yisu kœna ga ndœ endje, á pa fœ endje adœke: «Mœ bala 'e!» Endje gitœ endje ndoo ga ndœ ye, œ tepa ada ye yé á gote ga utshu ye.

<sup>10</sup> Yé Yisu pa fœ endje adœke: «Awa zaza 'e bale nene. 'E gu œ pandœ noe fœ aaya mœ adœke endje ro ga lœ Galilayi: 6a zœ dá endje wu mœ.»

*O'o tœ upu noe aayi kœgbondœ udu*

<sup>11</sup> Loko á endje sœpe lima toe ala awa, anga aturugu lœ ugurutœ aturugu kœgbondœ udu ro ga lœ ongbo, œ pandœ cerœ kœ á ro 6a zœ fœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba.

<sup>12</sup> Manda koengbœ dœ kœdjite agbozu nganga Ndjaba dœ pe agbozu Ikrizia, endje to ngendja dœ egerœ noe fœ aturugu,

<sup>13</sup> yé œ pa fœ endje adœke: «'E pa ngbi adœke: Loko á 'e sœ tœ olo, ayambarœ noe ye na dœ butshœ œ za angba oko ye yé.

<sup>14</sup> Yé œdœ gbozugo kœdji o'onœ asœ, a'a dá ru alancœ yé á mbœrœ adœke 'e gbogbo o'o nene.»

<sup>15</sup> Aturugu za ngendjanœ yé œ tetœ kœmbœrœtœ endje lindœ o'onœ á endje za fœ endje ascemœ. Ataa, o'onœ asœ kaka osho 6a ndœ Ayuda œrr ga tœ kpeshike.

*Yisu matœ ye fœ ayambarœ noe ye*

(Wu 6a tœ Mar 16.14-18; Luk 24.36-49; Yow 20.19-23; Akw 1.6-8)

<sup>16</sup> Ayambarœ noe ye ndjokpa dœ bale na ga lœ Galilayi 6a pa kaga á Yisu yi lima sœ noe fœ endje.

<sup>17</sup> Loko á endje wu lima she, endje gote ga utshu ye; kashe anga endje ugurutœ endje sœ lima dœ sharapu.

<sup>18</sup> Yisu na ndoo dœ endje, œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Ndjaba za tshagbozu kœ noe cerœ tshalafo dœ pe œnce tshapa shœ fœ mœ.

<sup>19</sup> 'E na djelœ ogo kœ, 'e fa azu tœ ayambarœ noe mœ, yé œ za batismu fœ endje dœ i'iri Aba, dœ Gbolo dœ pe ɔtshœ ishiri,

<sup>20</sup> 'e yisœ noe fœ endje adœke endje gbondœ œneke kœ á mœ za lima dœ o'o fœ 'e. Yé œmœ, mœ sœ dœ 'e awa bale ɔlœ dœ ɔlœ œrr ga tœ kœka tshapashœ.»

## Akwa nœ Aayi avwa Tshatshu o'o

Asœke keedœ bisha mabeti á Lukasi sú. Mbetinœ sœ koema akwa á aayi avwa mbœrœ. Lukasi pandœ mara á Òtsho Ishiri jerœ ga pa aayi avwa dœ pe mara á endje sœ lima koero dœ lœ ongbo dœ ongbo mbœrœ koemindœ Òtsha O'o dœ gbgbœ nœ Òtsho Ishirinœ. Tshe pa ndje ndœ upu á endje gbo cœdœ cerœ kanga kœ á endje wu lœ akwanœ.

Ayuda sœ lima koepa adœke o'o ama Ndjabo ka kolœ 6a ndœ œne, kashe aayi avwa te lima tœ koemindœ Òtsha O'o fœ angbi azu kœ. Petro cœdœ Polo dœ tshe patœ endje koerœsœ nœ mangba akwa nœ endje.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Ndangba olo Yisu 6a pa oshœ asœke (1.1-11)
- Endje ke Matiase adœke tshe dœ ayi avwa (1.12-26)
- Koena Òtsho Ishiri (2.1-13)
- Koemindœ Òtsha O'o nœ aayi avwa 6a lœ Yerusalem (2.14-8.3)
- Koemindœ Òtsha O'o 6a lœ ongbo Yuda cœdœ lœ ongbo Samariya (8.4-12.25)
- Ali ana gene nœ Polo ndœ Koemindœ Òtsha O'o (13.1-14.28)
- Kœdjitœsho 6a lœ Yerusalem (15.1-35)
- Bisha ana gene noe Polo ndœ Koemindœ Òtsha O'o (15.36-18.23)
- Vota ana gene noe Polo ndœ Koemindœ Òtsha O'o (18.24-21.16)
- Endje tepa Polo ndœ kœza she vwi ga lœ kângœ 6a lœ Yerusalem (21.17-23.22)
- Polo 6a lœ Sezaré (23.23-26.32)
- Polo 6a lœ Roma (27.1-28.31)

### *Yisu pandœ Òtsho Ishiri fœ aayi avwa*

<sup>1</sup>Gbozu Teofile, 6a la ali mabeti á mœ su fœ, mœ pandœ œrœ kœ a Yisu mbœrœ lima œdœ pe ndje œneke kœ á tshe yi lima sœ nœ kœto 6a toe adance

<sup>2</sup> Cœrr ga toe olo kœa she lima ga lafo. Utshu kœshe sœ, tshe za o'o fœ aayi avwa nœ ye dœ gbgbœ nœ Òtsha Ishiri.

<sup>3</sup> Tshe ma lima tœ ye fœ endje manda kuzu á tshe tshu tœ koema fœ endje adœke tshe sœ dœ soro. Tshe ma lima tœ ye fœ endje yœ œ tete koepa o'o tœ upu nœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjabo manda olo zazu bisha.

<sup>4</sup> Anga lœkœ bale á tshe sœ lima kœzi œrœ dœ endje, tshe za o'o fœ endje adœke: «E' gigi dambœ tœ 'lœ Yerusalem nene kashe 'e kate œneke á Aba pa lima ndœ noe adœke œne za fœ 'e fata á 'e dji lima lœ ama mœ.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambarœ nene, Yowane za lima batisimu nœ ungu, kashe lœ ondonœ

asœke, Ndjabo œ za batisimu nœ Òtsho Ishiri fœ 'e.»

### *Yisu œ ga lafo*

<sup>6</sup> Aayi avwanœ á endje ngbœba lima tœ endje, yu Yisu adœke: «Gbozu, kolœ ngongonœ asœke dœ fœ gi tshagbozu nœ ogo Israyele a?»

<sup>7</sup> Tshe koepa fœ endje adœke: «O'o nœ 'e gugu mbœrœ koewusœ ada lœnœ too olonœ á Aba za lœ tshagbozu nœ ye nene.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe Òtsho Ishiri œ jerœ ga pa 'e, yœ 'e gbo gbgbœ mbœrœ koena koemindœ o'o nœ mœ lœ Yerusalem, lœ ogo Yuda cœdœ lœ Samariya djigi œerr vesho ga tœ osho kœ pa oshœ.»

<sup>9</sup> Manda kœgi o'once ataa, tshe œ ngarrœ dœ ala endje ga lafo yœ œ yiwa lœ ondoro tœ ala endje.

<sup>10</sup> Bata á endje sœpe lima koemesho irirrœ ga lafo, anga azu bisha dœ imbi loeba á endje ka lima ndoo dœ endje

<sup>11</sup> Koepa fœ endje adœke: «Azu Galilay, mbœrœ gade á 'e sœpe koemesho ga lafo a? Yisunœ á tshe œ dœ ala 'e asœmœ, tshe kwa ndje bala toe ye fata á 'e wu she kœœ tœnœ ga lafo asœmœ.»

### *Matiase za akwa manda Yudasi*

<sup>12</sup> Manda nœ, aayi avwanœ to 6a pa kaga yœ Olive yœ œ jerœ ga lœ Yerusalem; kaganœ sœ lima ga pa œrœ nœ Kelometere bale tœ Yerusalem.

<sup>13</sup> Lœkœ á endje wuta, endje li ga lœ gboshœ á endje lœ lima kœlo lœ nœ 6a lafo. (E dœ lima Petro, Yowane, Jake dœ Andere; Filipo dœ Toma; Bartalemi dœ Matie; Jake gbozo nœ Alefe, Shimu uzu kœ'e osho ndœ lipanda cœdœ pe Yudasi gbozo nœ Jake.

<sup>14</sup> Endje kœ, endje sœ lima dœ gbetshelœ bale, yœ œ ngbœbatœ endje mbœrœ kœki fœ Ndjabo 6a dœ 6a awa bale dœ anga ayashe bœ Mareya á tshe zu Yisu cœdœ pe ndje aaya Yisu.

<sup>15</sup> Lœ anga olonœ asœmœ bale, Petro áalafo 6a ugurute ayindœ Yisu kama bale dœ zazu bale á endje ngbœba lima tœ endje, yœ œ pa ngbi adœke:

<sup>16</sup> «Aaya, œ li adœke o'o á Òtsho Ishiri pa lima ndœ nœ ala Buku nœ Ndjabo, lœ ama gbozu Davidi tœ upu nœ Yudasi á tshe to lima azu na tœnœ ndœ kœza Yisu, mbœrœtœ endje.

<sup>17</sup> Andaa Yudasi sœ lima awa bale dœ 'a yœ tshe sœ lima ndje dœ akwa nœ ye.

<sup>18</sup> Uzunœ asœmœ yœ lima kindi dœ ngendja á endje ko lima fœ she manda ekperœ nœ ye. Tshe te lima dœ kumu yœ, uvu ye de wuruu yœ sheta ye yaranga ga ati.

<sup>19</sup> Azu lœ Yerusalem kœ wusœ o'o asœke. Ádancœ á endje e i'ri kindince dœ o'o ama ogo endje adœke: Hakeldama, œ yindœ koepa adœke "oshœ indji".

20 Yé endje sú ala mbeti nœ Itshi adœke:  
“Tshelœ gbagba nœ ye œ fa gusu  
yé uzu bale œ see lœ noe nene.”

Yé ga pa nœ dœmœ:  
“Anga angbi uzu œ za akwa nœ ye.”

21 A sœ dœ anga azu à endje na lima tœ awa  
dœ ‘a dœ loko à Gbozu Yisu sœ lima pa ‘a,  
22 kœtœ kpœpa batismu nœ Yowane cerr ga  
tœ olo kœœ she ga lafo. œ li adœke anga  
uzu bale ugurutœ endje, te timu awa bale  
dœ ‘a ndœ kœmindœ kœshe nœ ye ugurutœ  
akuzu.”

23 Endje yisœ azu bisha: Yozefu à endje  
e she Barsabase à endje donga ndje she dœ  
i’iri Yustushe œdœ pe Matiase.

24 Yé manda nœ endje za awwala nœ endje  
para koko adœke: «Efœ, Gbozu à bœ wusœ  
lœsu uzu kœœ. Yisœ uzu tsheneke à bœ ke she  
ugurutœ azu bisha asœke

25 adœke tshe mbœrœ akwa nœ aayi avwa  
lœ kudu Yudasi à tshe katœ nœ ti, à na ga tœ  
osho à li dœ she asœmœ.»

26 Endje ta wuka mbœrœ kœgbœ uzu bale  
yé wukancœ te ga pa Matiase. Ádâncœ à tshe li  
ga ugurutœ aayi avwanœ ndjokpa dœ bale  
dœmœ.

## 2

### *Ndjaba vwa Ḣtsho Ishiri*

1 Loko à olo angbo Patekœte li, ayindœ Yisu  
ngbœbatœ endje para koko ga tœnœ.

2 Trale, ingiri to 6a lafo bata egerœ yugu  
yé œ su tshelœ anda à endje sœ lima tœnœ  
djigi.

3 Endje wu œrœ à wuta ga ndœ endje  
6ata owo, œ kurutshelœtœ endje à sœ ga pa  
kumu uzu dœ uzu.

4 Endje para koko gbo Ḣtsho Ishiri yé œ tetœ  
kœpa angbi o’o ama ogo 6ata à Ishiri to fœ  
endje.

5 Anga Ayuda nœ Ḣtsho lœsu sœ ndje lima  
löe Yerusalem, endje to lima djelœ ogo kœœ  
pa osho.

6 Ingiri yuguncœ za lima osho djigi, yé  
ukpulu azu ngbœbatœ endje œ sœ kœkitœ  
œsœnœ, mbœrœ uzu dœ uzu sœ lima kœdji  
o’o dœ adja o’o ama ogo ye.

7 Endje kitœ œsœnœ, œ sœ dœ yanga yé à  
pa adœke: «Azunœ asœ para koko à endje pa  
o’o asœ, dœdœ azu Galilayi nene a?»

8 œ mbœrœ koto à uzu dœ uzu lœ ugurutœ  
azœ sœ kœdji endje dœ o’o ama ogo ye  
a?

9 Ugurutœ azœ, a sœ dœ Aparte, Amede  
doe Elame, azu ogo Mezopotami, azu ogo  
Yuda dœ kapadose, azu ogo Ponte doe Azi,

10 azu ogo Friji doe Pafili, azu ogo Ezipito  
dœ azu tshakala ogo Sirene 6a lœ Libi; anga  
endje kœdœ endjeneke à endje to lœ Roma,

11 adja Ayudanœ œdœ azu neke à endje  
wuta aayi kœdonga Ndjaba nœ Ayuda

asœmœ; azu ogo Krete dœ endje nœ Arabi.  
Kashe azœ para koko, a dji endje kœpa o’o  
dœ ama ogo azœ, kœgbara ogboro œrœ à  
Ndjaba mbœrœ.»

12 Endje koko, endje ki lima tœ œsœnœ, yé  
œ yutœ endje adœke: «œ yindœ kœpa adœke  
gade dœ mœ a?»

13 Kashe anga azu sœ lima kœmo endje  
adœke: «Ipi dœ mbœrœ endje asœmœ.»

### *Kœyisœrœ nœ Petro*

14 Yé Petro kœza o’o ugurutœ aayi avwa  
ndjokpa dœ bale à endje sœ lima tœ  
œsœnœ, à kœpa dœ œgbœ adœke: «E’ dœ  
Ayuda œdœ pe ‘e dœ azu para koko à ‘e sœ  
lœ Yerusalem kœpœke, ‘e wusœ œneke à sœ  
kœrœtœ nœ, ‘e dara utu ‘e yé œ dji mœ dœ  
œtshœnœ.

15 Wala, azunce asœke ndjondjo ipi 6ata à  
‘e sœ kœgbe tœnœ asœmœ nene: mbœrœ a  
sœ damba kolœ dœ ada ɔlo mindu dœ vana  
gbambanœ.

16 Kashe œneke à sœ kœmatœ endje  
ngœngœ asœke kœdœ o’o à ayi kœgbara o’o  
Jowele pa lima. Tshe gbara lima adœke:

17 “Ndjaba pa adœke: Loko kœka tshapashœ,

mœ wua Ishiri nœ mœ ga pa azu kœœ,

agbolo yakoshe œdœ pe ayawuru nœ ‘e œ te  
aayi kœgbara o’o,

alanga nœ ‘e œ wu bala œrœ lœ ulu,

ayagbozu nœ ‘e œ wu ndje bala œrœ lœ ulu.

18 Adjapu, slœnœ asœmœ  
mœ wua Ishiri nœ mœ ga pa aayi akwa nœ  
mœ dœ ayakoshe œdœ pe ayashe,  
yé endje te bala aayi kœgbara o’o.

19 Mœ mbœrœ bala ogboro œrœ 6a lafo, yé  
œ ma ambara afá 6a pa osho 6a ke:  
indji œ tu, owo œ tshi yé ngawo œ da.

20 Olo œ fa butshœ,  
yé yapu œ sœ bata indji,  
utshunœ adœke olo kœna Gbozu li,  
egerœ olo œdœ olo nœ moko.

21 Yé uzu kœœ à tshe ki dœ i’iri Gbozu, tshe  
she.”

22 «Azu tshelœ Israyele, ‘e dji o’o mœ: Yisu,  
uzu tshœlœ Nazarete kœdœ lima uzu à Ndjaba  
ma gbœgbœ nœ ye fœ ‘e lœ ye doe awa  
nœ kœmboœre afá, ogboro œrœ œdœ kœma  
ambârâ œrœ 6a ugurutœ ‘e bata à ‘e wusœ  
nœ doe toe’.

23 Uzunce asœmœ, ‘e za lima she ga  
tshaabœ azu à endje wuwusœ Ndjaba  
nene, yekane à endje wo she à kuru she ga  
pa kurushi lindœ agbe nœ Ndjaba à tshe  
guma.

24 Kashe Ndjaba she she, yé œ gbota she  
lœ kanga nœ kuzu mbœrœ œ lili adœke  
kuzu ropyœ ye dœ gbœgbœ nene.

25 Davidi pa lima o’o tœ upu nœ ye adœke:  
“Olo dœ ɔlo mœ sœ kœwu Gbozu utshu mœ,  
mbœrœ à tshe sœ ga tœ kuni mœ  
adja awa œ za mœ bale nene.

26 Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, lœsu mœ su dœ yanga yé ama mœ œ 6i ndje itshi dœ yanga.

Ga pa nœ kœ, undu mœ œ yatœ ye lœ kœsœ  
gee

mbœrœ á mœ za lœsu mœ ga tœ zœ.

27 Gbambarœ nene, Gbozu, bœ katœ mœ ti  
lœ ogo nœ akuzu nene,

6œ yi ndje ndœ nœ adœke œmœ dœ œyœrcœ  
uzu nœ zœ mœ fu lœ koto akuzu  
nene.

28 Bœ yi lima sœ awa soro fœ mœ,  
lœsu mœ œ su dœ yanga mbœrœ kœsœ awa  
bale dœ 6œ."

29 «Aaya, œ li adœke mœ pa o'ara fœ 'e to  
upu nœ ata azœ dœ Davidi: tshe tshu lima,  
endje shi she yé tshapa udu ye sœpe damba  
œrr kpesheke ndœ azœ.

30 Kashe œsœhe kœdœ lima ayi kœgbara o'o,  
yé tshe wusœ nœ adœke Ndjaba dara lima  
ama ye adœke anga gboolo tshelœ ye œ te  
gbozu manda ye.

31 Davidi wu lima sœ œrœ á yindœ  
kœwutœ bala tœnœ, yé tshe gbara lima o'o  
kœsœ nœ Masiya. Tœnœ dœ tshe pa lima  
adœke: "Tshe sœsœpe lima lœ ogo nœ akuzu  
nene, yé tshe fufu lima nene."

32 Adja Ndjaba she Yisu lœ akuzu. A'a  
para kœkœ kœdœ atimu nœ o'once.

33 Ndjaba za she 6a tœ kuni ye, œ te 6tsho  
I'ri á tshe pa lima toe ye fo she á tshe kurutshelœ  
nœ toe 'a bata á 'e sœ kœwu tœnœ á sœ  
kœdji tœnœ.

34 Davidi œ ga lafo nene gbaa, kashe tshe  
pa adœke:

"Gbozu Ndjaba pa fœ Gbozu nœ mœ:  
sœ ga ati ga tœ kuni mœ,

35 œrr ga tœ lœkœ á mœ fa azu á endje  
yiayngba zœ, ga tshada zœ bata  
mbata."

36 «Azu Israyele, 'e wusœ nœ dœ 6tshœœ  
adœke: Yisu á 'e kuru she lima ga pa ku  
rushi œsœmœ, Ndjaba mbœrœ adœke tshe  
fa Gbozu, yé œ ce Kristu\*».

### *Ali kœfatshalœsu azu*

37 Lœkœ á azu dji o'onœ œsœmœ ataa, lœsu  
endje ka endje, yé endje yu Petro œdœ  
pe anga udu aayi awwa adœke: «Aaya, 'a  
mbœrœ gade?»

38 Petro gi fœ endje adœke: «E fatshalœsu  
'e: uzu dœ uzu gbo batisimu dœ i'ri Yisu  
Kristu yeka á Ndjaba kœdjerœndœ ekperœ  
nœ 'e. Yé Ndjaba œ te 6tsho Ishiri fœ 'e.

39 Gbambarœ nene, o'o nœ 6tsho Ishiri á  
Ndjaba pa lima tœnœ, œ sœ mbœrœ e'e dœ  
agbolo nœ 'e, œdœ ndje pe azu á endje sœ  
lœ ingirinœ, endjeneke á Gbozu Ndjaba nœ  
azœ œ 'e bala endje.»

40 Petro kpa pa o'o ndjoro fœ endje. Tshe  
pa ala o'o kœ adœke endje yindœ œnœke á  
œnœ pa, yé œ gbotœ gbetshelœ nœ endje dœ

kœpa adœke: « E yindœ soro á Ndjaba za  
fœ 'e mbœrœ á kœgitee 'e ugurutœ azu osho  
asœ á 6tsho endje gaga nene!»

41 Endje neke á endje yi lima ndœ o'o  
nœ ye, endje gbo batisimu. Yé dœ 6lœnœ  
œsœmœ, azu ga pa œrœ nœ kutu votœ lima  
ga ndœ ukpulu ayindœ Yisu.

### *Ali kœngbœbatœ ayindœ Yisu*

42 Endje zatoe endje djigi ga tœ kœyisœrœ  
nœ aayi awwa yé œ sœ kœngbœbatœ endje  
loe yazu, œ sœ kœkurutshelœ mapa tœ endje  
dœ pe kœkœ fœ Ndjaba kpœtœ œsœnœ awa  
bale.

43 Awa li lima toe endje kpa kpa kpa ye:  
Aayi awwa mbœrœ ogborœ œrœ yé œ mœ  
ndje ambárancœ.

44 Ayindœ Yisu para kœkœ sœ lima kpœtœ  
œsœnœ bale yé œ ngbœba œrœ nœ endje kœ  
ga toe nœ bale.

45 Endje ka lima kindi nœ endje ndje dœ  
œrœ nœ endje á kurutshelœ ngendjancœ dœ  
mara adœke uzu dœ uzu gbo liaka ogo nœ  
ye.

46 Endje sœ lima kœngbœbatœ endje 6lœ dœ  
olœ 6a lœ Tepelo, yé œ sœ lima kœzi œrœ  
kpœtœ œsœnœ bale 6a lœ anda nœ endje.  
Endje sœ lima kœzi œrœ dœ yanga œdœ  
6tsho lœsu.

47 Endje sœ lima kœdonga Ndjaba, yé azu  
kœyilimœ nœ endje waa. 6lœ dœ 6lœ, Gbozu  
sœ kœyi endjeneke á endje gbo kœsœ ga  
ugurutœ azu Ikrizia.

## 3

### *Petro she uzu dœ ada ye tshu*

1 Anga kidala bale dœ ada 6lœ votœ, Apetro  
dœ Yowane ro lima kœdonga Ndjaba 6a lœ  
Tepelo.

2 Anga yakoshe bale á ada ye tshu  
tshakudu ye pe lœ gbo yœ sœ lima kœsœ  
ndœ dœ manda gbagba Tepelo á endje e  
«6tsho Manda». Endje sœ lima kœna dœ she  
olœ dœ olœ ga zœ mbœrœ á tshe kœyondœ  
œrœ tshakane azu á endje sœ kœli ga lœ  
Tepelonœ.

3 Lœkœ á tshe wu Petro œdœ Yowane kœli  
ga lœ Tepelonœ, tshe yondœ œrœ toe endje.

4 Yé Apetro dœ Yowane tondœ ye, œ pa fœ  
she adœke: «Tondœ 'a.»

5 Uzunœ tondœ endje dœ gbetshelœ  
adœke endje to œrœ fœ œnœ zœ.

6 Á Petro kœpa fœ she adœke: «Mœ gugu  
dœ ngendja bale nene, kashe œnœke á mœ  
sœ dœ tœnœ, mœ to fœ 6œ: dœ i'ri Yisu  
Kristu, uzu Nazarete, áalafo œ na ana!»

7 Petro za kuni ye, œ ti she ga lafo. Trale,  
ada ye dœ tshelœ porongato ada ye yœ  
tshelœ toe endje;

\* 2:36 Kristu dœ o'o ama ogo Greke kœdœ Masiya

8 yé gbikivwibgi, tshe áalafo œ tetœ ana. Tshe li awa bale dœ aayi avva ga lœ Tepelonce, œ ka, œ i kpitikpiti dœ pe kœdonga Ndjaba.

9 Azu para koko sœ lima kœwu she koena ana œdœ pe kœdonga Ndjaba.

10 Azu tra she tuu, œ pa adœke: «Œ dœdœ œshe dâ sœ koesoe lima 6a pa ɔtsho manda Tepelo yekane á sœ kœyandœ œrœ nene a!» Uvuru endje kpa lima lœ noe toe kœwu œrœ á mboerœtœ endje lima fœ uzunœ á ada ye tshu asœmœ.

### O'o noe Petro

11 Bata á uzu sœmœ yiyi lima ndœ kœgitœ ye toe Apetro dœ Yowane nene, azu para do ga lafo œ sœ kœkpa ga ndœ endje ngbôlô tshakudu mbarasane á endje e i'irinœ adœke mbarasane noe Salomo.

12 Petro kœwu endje á koepa adœke: «Azu Israyele, mboerœ gade á uvuru 'e œ kpa lœ noe toe kœshenœ asœke a? Mboerœ gade dâ 'e sœ kœtondœ 'a bata gbogbo noe 'a dœ toe 'a too manda Ndjaba à tshe sœ dœ 'a dâ mboerœ adœke á uzunœ asœke na ana a?

13 'E wusœ noe adœke Ndjaba noe Abrayamo, Ndjaba noe Izaka œdœ Yakobo, Ndjaba noe aata azœ, œshe dâ ma moko noe ayi akwa noe ye dœ Yisu. E'e dâ ka lima she adœke endje wo she; yé olo á Pilato yi lima ndœ kœkate ye ti, 'e vwarra lima toe 'e ye.

14 'E vvaratœ 'e toe uzu a tshe sœ yerœ, á sœ ndjii, yeka á yu lima Pilato adœke tshe za anga ayi kœwo azu fœ e.

15 'E wo lima Gbozu\* noe soro, kashe Ndjaba she she ugurutœ akuzu yé 'a kœdœ atimunce.

16 Ngongo asœ 'e wu yakoshe asœke. 'E wusœ ye dœ ɔtshonœ: i'iri Yisu dâ she she mboerœ 'a sœ doe kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye. Mboerœ gbogbo noe i'iri ye dâ tshe wuta dœ ɔtsho ôka bata á 'e wu utshu 'e para koko asœke.

17 «Kashe aaya, moe wusœ noe adœke e'e dœ agbozu noe 'e, 'e mboerœ lima atamœ mboerœ á 'e wuwusœ adja o'o nene.

18 Kashe Ndjaba mboerœ ndœma ye á tshe pa lima tœnœ lœ ama aayi kœgbara o'o. Tshe pa lima adœke Masiya á tshe na, tshe wu oyo waa.

19 Mboerœ tœnœ atamœ, aaya, 'e fatshalso 'e dœ œ kwa ga ndœ Ndjaba. Edœ 'e kœmbœrœ ataa, tshe mboerœ adœke ekperœ noe 'e yiwa ye.

20 Atamœ ndje, Gbozu Ndjaba œ mboerœ adœke 'e gbo ɔtsho olo noe kœyatœ 'e, yé tshe vwa Masiya á tshe ke lima she utshunœ katshatsha mboerœ 'e asœmœ, fœ 'e. Eshe kœdœ Yisu.

21 Kashe ngongo asœke, Yisu Kristu œ sœ 6a lafo œrrœ ga toe loka á œrœ kœœ gumatœ

ye liaka œneke á Ndjaba pa lima ndœ noe lœ ama ayerœ aayi kœgbara o'o noe ye.

22 Moyize pa lima adœke: «Gbozu Ndjaba œ vwa bala ayi kœgbara o'o bala bata moe, tshe dœ anga aya 'e. 'E dji bala œneke kœœ tshe pa fœ 'e.

23 Azu á endje tshapu kœdji she, endje œsœ ugurutœ azu noe Ndjaba nene yé endje tshu.

24 Yé aayi kœgbara o'o kœœ kœtœ kpœpa Samwele œrrœ ga toe azu á endje sœ angba ye, uzu dœ uzu gbara lima o'o toe upu noe lokañœ asœke.

25 'E kœdœ agbolo noe ayi kœgbara o'o, 'e kœdœ ndje agbolo ayo á Ndjaba guma lima dœ aata azœ loka á tshe pa lima fœ Abrayamo adœke: «Lœ awa noe aata zœ, moe to kane moe ga pa azu kœœ pa ɔsho.»

26 Mbœrœ 'e dâ Ndjaba vwa ayi akwa noe ye utshunce. Tshe vwa she adœke tshe to kane ye ga pa 'e, yé uzu dœ uzu katœœ koemœrœ ekperœ.»

## 4

*Apetro dœ Yowane 6a utshu aayi kœwa ngbanga noe Ayuda*

1 Loka á Apetro dœ Yowane sœpe koepu o'o, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba, gbozu tshapa ayi kœgbondœ Tepelo œdœ Asadukayi, yi lima kumu endje.

2 Endje sœ lima dœ ókó tœpanœ kpuru kœwu adœke ayi avwa sœmœ bisha sœ kœyisœ œrœ yé œ sœ kœpandœ noe adœke bata á Yisu shé lœ kuzu, azu á endje tshu lima, endje she ndje lœ kuzu.

3 Endje tepea endje, œ ko endje va ga lœ kango œrrœ ga toe kœkœ osho mboerœ olo di lima ye.

4 Lœ ugurutœ azu á endje dji lima ɔtsho O'o, azu ndjoro sœ lima dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu, yé ayingdœ Yisunœ wuta azu ga pa œrœ noe kutu mindu (5.000) dœ ɔlœnœ asœmœ.

5 Osho kœœ pa noe yeka á agbozu tshapa Ayuda, agbozu Ikrizia, aayi kœyisœ awa akwanœ á endje sœ lœ Yerusalem, ngbôba lima toe endje.

6 Ana á tshe dœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba, dœ Kayifa, dœ Yowane, dœ Alekezandre œdœ pe azu kœœ lœ bingi noe agboro anganga Ndjaba dâ ngbôba lima toe endje 6a zœ.

7 Endje to Apetro dœ Yowane ro tœnœ ga utshu endje, yé endje yu endje adœke: «'E mboerœ œrœnœ asœke dœ gbogbo ndje pe dœ i'iri de e?»

8 Yé Petro á tshe sœ lima dœ gbogbo noe ɔtsho Ishiri kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Agbozu tshapa azu ogo œdœ agbozu,

9 'a mboerœ ɔtshorœ fœ uzu á ada ye tshu yekane á endje sœ kœy 'a kpesheke adœke

\* 3:15 Ayi kœza soro fœ azu

'a pandœ mara œrœ á 'a mbœrœ á uzunœ asœ she.

<sup>10</sup> Ataa œ li adœke e'e koko œdœ azu Israyele, 'e wusœ noe dœ ɔtshœnœ adœke uzunce á tshe ka utshu 'e asœke, tshe she mbœrœ i'iri Yisu Kristu, uzu Nazarete á 'e kuru lima she ga pa kurushi yeka á Ndjaba she she lœ akuzu.

<sup>11</sup> Eshe kœdœ badja á e'e dœ aayi koemo anda za lima vvi'i, tshe fa badja á anda œ shi mbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>12</sup> Azu œ gbo kœshe kolœ 6a ndœ ye. Gbambancœ nene, pa ɔshœnœ asœke, anga angbi i'iri á Ndjaba za adœke azu gbo kœshe loe awanœ, gugu nene.»

<sup>13</sup> Koewu adœke Apetro dœ Yowane ka kolœ mbimbimbi ga pa o'o noe endje, aayi kœwa ngbangi i lima gbandjuru mbœrœ endje kœdœ amba azu á endje wuwusœ œrœ nene. Kashe endje wu ndje lima sœ noe adœke endje kœdœ azu á endje sœ lima awa bale dœ Yisu.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe 6ata á endje sœ lima kœtondœ uzunce á tshe she, á tshe ka lima utshu endje, awa kœgi o'o tœ endje gugu lima nene.

<sup>15</sup> Á endje kœza awa fœ Apetro dœ Yowane kœwuta damba ga shu yé endje kœtetœ kœyutœ endje ugurutœ endje:

<sup>16</sup> «A mbœrœ gade toe azunœ asœke a? Mbœrœ azu para koko lœ Yeruseleme wusœ noe ngbi adœke, endje dœ mbœrœ afá asœ, yé a shara nene.

<sup>17</sup> Kashe œ li adœke a mbœrœ kœ adœke o'once tete lœ utu azu para koko nene. A za uvuru endje adœke endje kpa papa o'o bale dœ i'iri uzu noe endje asœmœ nene.»

<sup>18</sup> Manda noe, endje 'e endje, œ pakata endje kœpa o'o œdœ pe kœyisœ œrœ dœ i'iri Yisu.

<sup>19</sup> Kashe Apetro dœ Yowane gi fœ endje adœke: «Erœ gade dœ sœ ndjii utshu Ndjaba a? 'A dji 'e too 'a dji Ndjaba? 'E wa ngbangancœ dœ toe 'e kane.

<sup>20</sup> Yé toe a'a noe 'a, 'a vu ama 'a tœ œrœ á 'a wu dœ ala 'a yé á dji dœ utu 'a nene.»

<sup>21</sup> Kœdji o'once ataa, aayi kœwa ngbangancœ gbagbara endje œrrœ œ katœ endje ti. Endje gbo gbo lima awa ndœ kœwa ngbangi ga toe ſka endje nene gbandancœ nene, azu para koko sœ lima kœdonga Ndjaba mbœrœ œrcœnce á wuta.

<sup>22</sup> Yakoshencœ á endje she she lœ awa noe afá asœmœ, sœ lima dœ ungu kœropa zazu bisha.

Ayindœ Yisu sœ kœdonga Ndjaba

<sup>23</sup> Apetro dœ Yowane gu ga ndœ anga endje lœkœ á aayi kœwa ngbangancœ mi lima kane endje tœ endje, œ pandœ neke kœœ a agboro anganga Ndjaba dœ agbo Ayuda pa fœ endje.

<sup>24</sup> Manda kœdji o'once, aka endje para koko awa bale, endje za avwala fœ Ndjaba dœ o'once atake: «Gbozu Ndjaba, œbœ dœ mbœrœ tshalafo, dœ ɔshœ, dœ ungu œdœ pe œneke kœœ sœ loenœ,

<sup>25</sup> œbœ dœ za o'once asœke lœ awa noe ɔtsho Ishiri ga lœ ama ata 'a dœ Davidi á tshe kœdœ ayi akwa noe zœ:

«Mbœrœ gade á ogo kœœ sœ kœturu tœnœ, yé mbœrœ gade á azu sœ kœvwarandœ kœmbœrœ œrœ

kashe œ gugu dœ ádœ nene?

<sup>26</sup> Agbozu tshapa ɔshœ gumatœ endje, yé agbozu kuma akwa ngbœtœ endje mbœrœ kœnga koshe ga toe Gbozu Ndjaba œdœ pe ga toe Masiya noe ye.»

<sup>27</sup> Gbamba noe nene, œtœnœ kœdœ adjapu adœke Aerode dœ Pose Pilato ngbœtœ endje dœ angbi azu œdœ pe azu ogo Israyele 6a lœ ongbonoe asœke mbœrœ kœnga koshe ga toe Yisu, œyerœ ayi akwa noe zœ á tshe dœ Masiya noe zœ.

<sup>28</sup> Dœ tœnœ ataa, endje mbœrœ liaka gbetshelœ noe zœ kœœ 6œ za lima dœ gbo gbo œdœ œneke kœœ 6œ yi lima ndje ndœ noe dœ toe zœ.

<sup>29</sup> Yé ngœngœ asœke Gbozu, tondœ mara á endje ndanga 'a asœke yé œ to uvuru fœ aayi akwa noe zœ dœ endje mindœ o'o ama zœ dœ gbo gbo kœœ.

<sup>30</sup> To kane zœ ga pa kumu azu kœœ mbœrœ adœke kœshe azu, ambârâ œrœ dœ pe afâ, mbœrœtœ endje dœ i'iri Yisu á tshe dœ œyerœ ayi akwa noe zœ.»

<sup>31</sup> Manda kœza avwala noe endje, osho á endje sœ lima tœnœ turu yé endje para koko, endje gbo ɔtsho Ishiri œ tetœ kœpandœ ɔtsho O'o dœ gbo gbo.

Ayindœ Yisu ngbœtœ œrœ noe endje ga toe œsœnœ

<sup>32</sup> Ukpulu azu á endje fa lima ayindœ Yisu, sœ lima dœ lœsu œdœ pe dœ gbetshelœ bale. Anga uzu bale pa pa lima adœke œrœ noe œne sœ pa undu œne dœ toe œne nene, kashe endje sœ kœngbœba lima kœœ ga toe œsœnœ bale.

<sup>33</sup> Aayi avwa noe Yisu sœ lima kœmindœ o'o kœshe noe Gbozu Yisu ugurutœ akuzu dœ gbo gbo, yé Ndjaba sœ lima kœza ɔtsho lœsu ye ga pa endje kœœ.

<sup>34</sup> Uzu bale dœdœ lima ayi oyo ugurutœ endje nene. Gbambancœ nene, endjeneke á endje sœ lima dœ kindi too dœ anda, endje ka lima œ na dœ ngendjanœ,

<sup>35</sup> yé œ ko fœ aayi avwa. Lœ kœkurutshelœ noe, uzu dœ uzu sœ lima kœgbœ lindœ œneke à li dœ she.

<sup>36</sup> Anga uzu bale lœ mara noe Alevi sœ ndje lima ugurutœ endje. I'iri ye kœdœ Yozefu á endje zu she lakpi Shipre. Aayi

avwa e ndje lima she Barnabase, œ yindœ kœpa adœke «uzu kœto gbogbo».

<sup>37</sup>Tshe sœ ndje lima dœ kindi nœ ye, yé œ ka, œ na dœ ngendjancœ yeka á ko fœ aayi avwa.

## 5

### Anania dœ Safira

<sup>1</sup>Anga uzu bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Anania, dji lima tœ ye dœ awonœ yé œ ka kindi nœ endje.

<sup>2</sup>Manda nœ, endje sœ lima dœ egerœ lœsu dœ awonœ, yé œ gumasœ tshakala ngendjancœ mbœrcœ endje yeka á na dœ udunœ fœ aayi avwa.

<sup>3</sup>Kashe Petro pa adœke: «Anania, mbœrcœ gade á Satana li ga lœsu zœ ata a? Bœ fara Ùtsho Ishiri, yé œ gbœtœ tshakala ngendjancœ kindi.

<sup>4</sup>Bœ ka má toe kœka kindinœ ye nene a? Too bœ kœka, mbœrcœ gade bœ mbœrcœ má œrœ á bœ yindœ nœ dœ ngendjancœ nene a? Gbetselhœnœ asœmœ li ga lœsu zœ koto o? Eœ dœdœ azu dá bœ fara endje nene, kashe Ndjaba dá bœ fara she asœmœ.»

<sup>5</sup>Lokœ á tshe dji o'once asœmœ ataa, tshe na vwi œ te, œ tshu ye. Awa za azu á endje dji lima o'once.

<sup>6</sup>Agbolo modo vwele lima she dœ loeba, yé œ na ce shi she ye.

<sup>7</sup>Manda ada ñlo votœ, awonœ wuwusœ œneke á mbœrcœtœ endje nene, yé œ li tœndu ga scœnda ga zœ.

<sup>8</sup>Petro kœyu she adœke: «Pandœ nœ fœ mœ kane, pa ngendja kindinœ á 'e ka dœ mœ a?»

Tshe kœyindœ nœ adœke: «Adjapu, pa ngendjancœ dœ mœ!»

<sup>9</sup>Yé Petro kpa yu she adœke: «Mbœrcœ gade á bœ djjitœ zœ dœ akœ zœ á fara Ùtsho Ishiri nœ Gbozu Ndjaba a? Dji kane, azu á endje to tœ kœshi akœ zœ, endje ka 6a lœ manda 6a zœ. Eœ ndje awa bale, endje shi ndje bœ.»

<sup>10</sup>Pe kpœlœ ma ye atake, tshe te ga tœ ada Petro œ tshu ye. Lokœ á agbolo modo li lima, endje wu adœke tshe tshu ye, yé œ za lima she á na á shi ndje she ndoo dœ akœnœ.

<sup>11</sup>Egerœ awa li lima tœ azu Ikrizia œdœ pe azu á endje dji lima ndœ o'once asœmœ.

### Afá nœ aayi avwa

<sup>12</sup>Aayi avwa sœ lima kœmbœrcœ afá ndjoro, yé œ sœ lima kœma ambárancœ 6a ugurutœ. Ayindœ Yisu sœ lima kœngbœtœ endje kœ 6a tshakudu mbarasane nœ Salomo dœ gbetshelœ bale.

<sup>13</sup>Uzu á tshe gugu dœ kœyindœrcœ nene œ li kœli ga ndœ endje nene, andaa azu sœ lima kœpandœ òtshœrœ nœ ayindœ Yisu.

<sup>14</sup>Ayakoshe dœ pe ayashe ndjoro sœ lima kœfashalœsu endje ga ndœ Gbozu, yé œ sœ lima ga ugurutœ ayindœ Yisu asœmœ.

<sup>15</sup>Endje sœ lima kœwuta dœ aayi kœba ga tœ ala awa, yé œ sœ lima kœko endje ga pa kelekpa œdœ ga pa kondja mbœrcœ adœke Petro kœsœ kœro tœncœ, á ishiri ye kœna ga pa anga endje ugurutœ endje.

<sup>16</sup>Anga ukpulu azu ogo á sœ mashenga dœ Yerusalemœ na ndje lima dœ aayi kœba œdœ pe azu á ekpe ishiri sœ pa endje, yé endje she lima para kœkœ.

### Erœ kanga d aayi avwa wu

<sup>17</sup>Dœ lœkœnœ asœmœ, egerœ nganga Ndjaba œdœ endjenœkœ kœ á endje sœ indiri ye, œ yindœ kœpa adœke azu tshelœ ngbœtœ nœ Asadukayi, endje sœ lima dœ ókœ.

<sup>18</sup>Endje ko aayi avwa, yé œ vwi endje ga lœ kângœ.

<sup>19</sup>Kashe dœ butshœ, andjelu nœ Gbozu kœra manda kângœ yé œ ko endje ga shu, á pa fœ endje adœke:

<sup>20</sup>«'E na œ sœ 6a lœ Tepelo. Yé 6a zœ, 'e pandœ o'o upu nœ tafo soro fœ azu.»

<sup>21</sup>Manda kœdji o'once, endje ro pe dœ amazi tuu ga lœ Tepelo, yé œ tetœ kœyisœ œrœ 6a zœ.

Egerœ nganga Ndjaba yikumu ye, œsœ œdœ azu á endje sœ indiri ye. Endje e lima osho ndœ angbœtœ nœ endje dœ agboro azu kœwa ngbanga, yé œ vwœ azu adœke endje e aayi avwa á endje sœ 6a lœ kângœ.

<sup>22</sup>Kashe lœkœ á aayi akwa wuta lima 6a lœ kângœ 6a zœ, endje gbœtœ lima endje nene. Endje gu yé œ pa adœke:

<sup>23</sup>«'A wu manda kângœ, endje tshu dœ òtshœnœ yé aayi kœgbœndœ manda nœ ka ga pa nœ. Kashe lœkœ á 'a kœra atake, a wuwu uzu bale 6a lœ nœ 6a zœ nene.»

<sup>24</sup>Kœdji o'once ataa, gbozu nœ aayi kœgbœndœ Tepelo œdœ pe agboro anganga Ndjaba i gbœndjuru tœ upunœ, yé œ tetœ kœyutœ endje tœ neke á mbœrcœtœ endje asœmœ.

<sup>25</sup>Kashe anga uzu na lima œ pandœ nœ fœ endje adœke: «'E wu, azu á 'e ko lima endje ga lœ kângœ asœmœ, endje ka 6a lœ Tepelo yé œ sœ kœyisœ œrœ fœ azu.»

<sup>26</sup>Yé gbozu tshapa aayi kœgbœndœ Tepelo na dœ aturugu nœ ye, œ to aayi avwa lœ zitincœ kparawa adœke azu kœveve œne dœ badja nene.

<sup>27</sup>Endje na dœ endje ga lœ osho kœwa ngbanga, yé egerœ nganga Ndjaba te lima tœ kœwa ngbanga ga pa endje.

<sup>28</sup>Tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «A kœ 'e lima dœ ògbo tœ kœyisœ œrœ dœ i'iri uzu asœmœ ye. 'E wu, 'e mbœrcœ cerrœ kœyisœrœ nœ 'e za tshelœ ongbo Yerusalemœ djigi. Atamœ, 'e yindœ kœmindœ nœ adœke a'a dœ wo yakoshœnœ asœke a?»

<sup>29</sup> Kashe Apetro dœ anga udu aayi avwa gi adœke: «E li adœke a mbœrcetœ azce lindœ o'o ama Ndjaba, kashe ce dœdœ lindœ œnœ azu nene.

<sup>30</sup> Ndjaba nœ aata azœ she Yisu á e'e, 'e wo lima she á za she ga pa kurushi ugurutœ akuzu.

<sup>31</sup> Tshe za she ga pa kuni ye, ce fa she toe Gbozu œdœ ayi kœshu azu mbœrœ adœke azu Israyele fatshalœsu endje yekane á Ndjaba kœdjercendœ ekperœ nœ endje.

<sup>32</sup> Yé tshe vwa 'a ndœ kœmindœ o'onœ asœke, a'a œdœ ɔtsho Ishiri á Ndjaba za fœ azu neke á endje soe koembœrcetœ endje liaka o'o ama ye.»

<sup>33</sup> Kœdji o'onœ ataa, aayi kœwa ngbanga soe dœ okó ti pa nœ kpuru, yé ce yindœ kœwo aayi avwa.

<sup>34</sup> Kashe anga Farisayi bale á i'ri ye kœdœ Gamaliyele, œshes kœdœ egerœ ayi kœyisœ awa akwa á azu kœ yindœ ye, soe lima kpœtœmœ zœ. Tshe áalafo ba ugurutœ aayi kœwa ngbanga asœmœ, yé á pa adœke endje ko damba aayi avwa ga shu kane.

<sup>35</sup> Manda nœ, tshe pa ngbi adœke: «Azu tshelœ Israyele, 'e gbetselœ 'e toe œneke á 'e yindœ kœmbœrœ fœ azu asœke kane.

<sup>36</sup> Endœnœ didi damba nene, Teyudase má kpœke toe ye bata uzu á œsœ ye li, yé azu ga pa œrœ nœ kama vana te mangba ye. Endje wo she yé endjeneke kœ á endje te lima mangba ye, endje kurutshelœtœ endje dœ ɔrœ yé anga œrœ bale kpa gugu manda endje nene.

<sup>37</sup> «Manda ye, dœ lœkœ kœdi azu, Yudasi uzu tshelœ Galilayi kpa wuta, yé azu ndjoro te mangba ye. Kashe œshe ndje tshe tshu lima, yé endjeneke kœ á endje te lima mangba ye kpa kuru ndje tshelœtœ endje.

<sup>38</sup> Ngongœ asœke, mœ pa fœ 'e adœke 'e kpa gbegbe dœ azunœ asœke nene; 'e katœ endje dœ endje ro. Mbœrœ œdœ gbetselœ too akwa nœ endje kœto ba ndœ azu, ce yiwa dœ toe endje zœ.

<sup>39</sup> Edœ ce kœto ba ndœ Ndjaba, 'e li kœwo tœnœ nene. 'E mbœmbœrœ adœke 'e gbœ o'o doe Ndjaba nene!»

Aayi kœwa ngbanga para kœkœ yindœ o'o Gamaliyele ngbœ.

<sup>40</sup> Yé ce kpa e aayi avwa, ce so endje dœ ndjapa. Manda kœmi upu fœ endje adœke endje kpa tata i'ri Yisu nene, endje katœ endje ti.

<sup>41</sup> Aayi avwa gitœ endje utshu aayi kœwa ngbanga yé lœsu endje sú dœ yanga, mbœrœ á endje wu oyo mangba i'ri Yisu.

<sup>42</sup> Olo dœ slo, œdœ ba lœ Tepelo too ba scœnda, endje soe kolœ kœyisœ œrœ nœ endje dœ pe kœpandœ ɔtsho O'onœ adœke Yisu kœdœ Masiya.

## 6

*Azu mindu dœ bisha mbœrœ kœti kane aayi avwa*

<sup>1</sup> Doe lokonœ asœmœ, ayindœ Yisu wuta lima ndjoro. Ayudance á endje zu endje lima lœ angbi ogo, á endje soe kœpa o'o ama Greke tetœ kœpulœma endje toe upu nœ anga endje á endje zu endje ba lœ ogo Israyele. Gbambance nene, endje pa lima adœke slo dœ slo á endje soe kœkurutshelœ œrœ, endje soesœ kœgbe dœ ayashe koya á endje to lœ angbi ogo dœ atshœnœ nene.

<sup>2</sup> Aayi avwa ndjokpa dœ bisha ngbœna ayindœ Yisu kœ ga toe œsœnœ, yé ce pa adœke: «E lili adœke 'a katœ kœyisœ o'o ama Ndjaba ti yé ce gbe kolœ dœ akwa nœ kœzirœ nene.

<sup>3</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, aaya, 'e ke azu mindu dœ bisha (7) ugurutœ 'e á ɔtsho endje ga, endjeneke á endje sú dœ ɔtsho Ishiri œdœ pe kœwusœtœ yeka á kœza akwanœ asœmœ fœ endje.

<sup>4</sup> Toe a'a nœ 'a, 'a soepe kœza avwala œdœ kœyisœ ɔtsho O'o.»

<sup>5</sup> Ayindœ Yisu para kœkœ yindœ o'onœ asœmœ ngbœ fœ endje. Endje ke Etiene, uzu nœ kœyindeœ œdœ ɔtsho Ishiri, Filipo, Prokore, Nikanore, Timo, Paremenase œdœ pe Nikola á tshe kœdœ uzu á tshe yindœ Ndjaba nœ Ayuda ba lœ ongbo Atioshe.

<sup>6</sup> Endje ma endje fœ aayi avwa yeka á endje za awwala, yé á to kane endje ga pa endje.

<sup>7</sup> O'o ama Ndjaba soe lima kœza osho kœ, yé ayindœ Yisu kpa ngba tœpanœ kpuru lœ Yerusalem. Anganga Ndjaba ndjoro fa lima lœsu endje, ce yindœ o'o nœ Yisu.

### *Kœtepa Etiene*

<sup>8</sup> ɔtsho lœsu œdœ pe gbœgbœ nœ Ndjaba su lima Etiene kperœ, tshe fa lima œrœ yé ce mœ ambârancœ lœ ugurutœ azu.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe dœ lœkœ asœmœ, azu tshelœ Sinagoga á endje e endje «akanga á endje za awa fœ endje», endje kœdœ anga azu ogo Sirene, dœ anga azu ogo Alekezandri, dœ anga azu tshelœ Silisi œdœ pe endje nœ Azi tœtœ kœgbœbugburu tshelœ o'o dœ Etiene.

<sup>10</sup> Kashe bata á tshe soe lima kœpa o'o lœ kœwusœtœ á ɔtsho Ishiri to fœ she, awa adœke endje shara she gugu lima nene.

<sup>11</sup> Endje fara lima azu dœ kowo mbœrœ á endje kœpa adœke: «'A dji she kœpa ekpe o'o ga toe Moyize œdœ pe ga toe Ndjaba!»

<sup>12</sup> Endje bili azu, agbœ Ayuda œdœ aayi kœyisœ awa akwa. Yé endje na ndoo dœ Etiene ce bopa ye, á to she rotœnœ ga lœ angbœtœ kœwa ngbanga.

<sup>13</sup> Endje na dœ ekpe atimu ba zœ, yé á endje pa adœke: «Uzunœ á tshe soe asœke kakatœ kœpa o'o toe œyerœ Tepelo nœ zœ œdœ pe toe awa akwa nœ Moyize nene.

<sup>14</sup> 'A dji she kœpœ adœke, Yisu, uzu tshelœ Nazaretenœ ascœmœ œ ndi tshelœ Tepelo asœke, yé œ yapa ndje mara kœscœ nœ aata azœ á Moyize ka lima tœ nœ fœ azœ.'

<sup>15</sup> Endjeneke kœ á endje sœ lima tœ œsœ angbœtœ kœwa ngbangancœ, endje to lima ndœ Etiene, yé œ wu tshatshu ye bata œnœ andjelu.

## 7

### *Etiene pu o'o*

<sup>1</sup> Egerœ nganga Ndjaba yu Etiene adœke: «Eneke á endje pa dœ i'ri zœ kœdœ adja o'o a?»

<sup>2</sup> Etiene gi adœke: «Alaya mœ œdœ pe alaba mœ, 'e dji mœ kane. Ndjaba nœ moks wuta lima ga tœ ata azœ dœ Abrayamo lœkœ á tshe sœ lima 6a lakpi Mezopotami, utshunœ adœke tshe gu kœmbœrœ ogo Harane.

<sup>3</sup> Tshe pa lima fœ she adœke: "Katœ ogo zœ œdœ pe bingi nœ zœ ti, yé œ gu ndœ ogo a mœ yisœ nœ fœ 6œ."

<sup>4</sup> Yé Abrayamo katœ ogo nœ ye 6a lakpi Kalade ti, œ ro kœmbœrœ ogo 6a lakpi Harane. Aba Abrayamo tshu 6a zœ yé manda kuzu ye, Ndjaba gi lima Abrayamo ga lœ ogo a 'e sœ lœ nœ ngöngœ asœke.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe Ndjaba fafa lima Abrayamo tœ ayengœ oshöncœ bale nene, á œdœ ndje osho nœ kœto ada ye ga tœnœ nene. Kashe tshe pa lima ndœ nœ fœ she adœke œne za bala ogonœ asœke fœ she dœ aatañœ, andaa œsœshe dœ Abrayamo gugu lima damba dœ gbolo nene.

<sup>6</sup> Yé Ndjaba kpa pa lima fœ she atake: "Aata zœ œ mbœrœ bala angbœ ogo. Endje te bala akanga 6a zœ, yé œ wu oyo manda ungu kama vana.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe œmœ Ndjaba, mœ pa adœke mœ wa bala ngbangœ ga tœ ogo á endje te akanga lœ nœ. Manda nœ, endje wuta 6a zœ yé œ gu ndœ kœza awwala fœ mœ kœtœ oshöncœ asœke."

<sup>8</sup> «Ndjaba lu madu dœ Abrayamo yé ambárancœ kœdœ kœwa gaza ayakoshe. Mbœrœ tœnœ dœ Abrayamo wa gbolo nœ ye dœ Izaka tœ gaza 6lœ á tshe mbœrœ olo mindu dœ vota manda kœzu she. Awa bale Izaka wa lima gbolo nœ ye dœ Yakobo yé Yakobo wa ndje agbolo yakoshe nœ ye ndjokpa dœ bisha, á endje dœ aata azœ tœ gaza.»

<sup>9</sup> «Aata azœ mbœrœ lima uku ga tœ Yozefu yé œ ka lima she mbœrœ kœte kanga 6a lœ Ezipito, kashe Ndjaba sœ lima dœ she awa bale.

<sup>10</sup> Tshe gi she lœ oyo nœ ye kœ, œ to kœwusœtœ fœ she yé á mbœrœ adœke tshe wuta ɔtshœ uzu utshu Farawo, gbozugœ

Ezipito. Farawo za she tœ ayi kœtondœ ogo Ezipito œdœ pe œrœ tshasœnda nœ ye kœ.

<sup>11</sup> A sœ atake, egerœ ogo za Ezipito œdœ pe ogo Kanana djigi. Oyo ro lima sœ nœ yé awa kœgbœ kœzirœ gugu lima tœ aata azœ nene.

<sup>12</sup> Lœkœ á Yakobo dji lima adœke kœzirœ sœ 6a lœ Ezipito, tshe vwa aata azœ utshunœ.

<sup>13</sup> Tœ bisha koero endje ga zœ, Yozefu pandœtœ ye fœ aayance, yé œ pandœ mara nœ ye fœ Farawo.

<sup>14</sup> Manda nœ, Yozefu vwa osho adœke endje para abance dœ Yakobo œdœ pe aynœ kœ na tœnœ. Endje sœ lima kœ azu zazu vota dœ ndjokpa dœ mindu.

<sup>15</sup> Yakobo na ga lœ Ezipito, yé œ tshu 6a zœ œdœ ndje pe aata azœ.

<sup>16</sup> Endje kœ lima oko endje ro tœnœ 6a lœ Sikeme yeka á shi endje 6a lœ udu á Abrayamo yœ lima tshakane agbolo nœ Amore.

<sup>17</sup> «Bata á olo kœmbœrœ œrœ má Ndjaba pa lima tœnœ fœ Abrayamo ndo ye, aata azœ zu lima azu yé œ kpa wuta ndjoro lœ ogo Ezipito,

<sup>18</sup> yekane á anga tafo gbozugœ á tshe wuwu lima sœ o'o tœ upu nœ Yozefu nene, za akwa kœgbœndœ ogo Ezipito.

<sup>19</sup> Gbozugonœ sœ lima kœfara azu nœ azœ, tshe ma lima ekpe ɔtshœ ye fœ aata azœ œrr ga tœ kœpa fœ endje adœke endje ko aaya agbolo nœ endje á endje œsœ kœœngœ va e mbœrœ adœke endje tshu ye.»

<sup>20</sup> Dœ lœkœ ascœmœ dœ endje zu lima Moyize. Tshe kœdœ lima ɔtshœ gbolo tœ ala Ndjaba. Tshe mbœrœ lima yapu vota 6a lœ anda nœ abance.

<sup>21</sup> Yé manda nœ, endje katœ ye ti, yawuru nœ Farawo za she œ gbœndœ ye lima bata adja gbolo nœ ye.

<sup>22</sup> Endje yi lima sœ œrœ tshelœ Ezipito kœ she, yé tshe sœ lima dœ gbozbœ lœ o'o œdœ pe lœ akwa nœ ye.

<sup>23</sup> «Lœkœ á tshe wuta lima ga tœ ungu zazu bisha, tshe gbo gbœtshelœ kœro 6a ugurutœ aayance, azu tshelœ Israyele.

<sup>24</sup> Tshe wu lima uzu Ezipito kœbi anga uzu Israyele bale. Mbœrœ kœnga pa ayanœ ascœmœ œdœ pe kœtœ geda tshangba ye, tshe 6i uzu Ezipitonœ yercœwa fœ kuzu.

<sup>25</sup> Tshe gbe lima adœke aaya œne wusœ nœ adœke Ndjaba œ she endje lœ awa nœ œne. Andaa endje wuwu lima sœ nœ nene.

<sup>26</sup> Olo bale manda nœ, Moyize kœ tshelœ azu Israyele bisha á endje soe tœ koshe, yé œ ngbœa endje ga tœnœ dœ o'o atake: "Anga mœ, e'e kœdœ aayazu! Mbœrœ gade á 'e 6itœ 'e a'?"

<sup>27</sup> Kashe tsheneke á tshe sœ kœbi yançancœ gœrœ Moyize dœ o'o take: "Uzu dœ dœ

za ɓœ tœ gbozu œdœ ayi kœwa ngbanga pa 'a?

<sup>28</sup> Bœ yindœ kœwo mœ ɓata á ɓœ wo libi uzu Ezipito a?"

<sup>29</sup> Kœdji o'once asœmœ ata, Moyize kpa ce zatœce ye yiwa tœnce ɓa lœ ogo noe Amadiane. Tshe zu lima agbolo bisha ɓa zœ.

<sup>30</sup> «Manda ungu zazu bisha, andjelu wuta ga tœ ye ɓala laba owo, ɓa lœ a'eara ɔyœ á sœ ɓa lœ kpagagasho kaga Sinayi.

<sup>31</sup> Moyize i gbœndjuru lœkœ á tshe wu œrœnce asœmœ. (Ene gitœ œne ndoo á koetondœ noe kane, tshe dji tshama Gbozu Ndjaba kœpa adœke:

<sup>32</sup> «Emœ kœdœ Ndjaba noe aaba zœ, Ndjaba noe Abrayamo, noe Izaka dœ pe Yakobo." Awa litœ Moyize kpa kpa kpa ye; awa adœke tshe tondœ oshonœ gugu tœ ye nene.

<sup>33</sup> Á Gbozu Ndjaba kœpa fœ she adœke: "Gi ada zœ lœ œrada mbœrcœ osho á ɓœ ka ga tœnce kœdœ œyerœ osho.

<sup>34</sup> Adjapu, mœ wu oyo á azu noe mœ sœ kœwu tœnce ɓa lœ ogo Ezipito, ce dji ndœ iki endje; mbœrcœ tœnce ataa dœ mœ jerœ kœsœ endje. Na zœ, mœ yindœ kœvwa ɓœ ngongœ asœke ɓa lœ Ezipito."

<sup>35</sup> «Tshetœ Moyize á azu Israyele gœrœ lima she á pa fœ she adœke: "Ede dœ za ɓœ tœ gbozu œdœ ayi kœwa ngbanga a?" (Eshe dœ Ndjaba vwa she ɓata gbozu, ɓata ayi kœsœ azu lœ awa noe andjelu á tshe wuta ga ndœ ye ɓa lœ a'eara ɔyœ.

<sup>36</sup> (Eshe dœ ko endje wuta tœ noe ga shu lœ ogo Ezipito. Tshe fa œrœce yé ce má ambárancœ lœ ogo Ezipito, ɓa tœ egerœ ungu Fala œdœ ɓa lœ kpagagasho manda ungu zazu bisha.

<sup>37</sup> Moyize dœ kpa pa fœ azu Israyele adœke: "Ndjaba ce to bala ayi kœgbara o'o bale ɓata mœ fœ 'e lœ ugurute aaya 'e."

<sup>38</sup> (Eshe dœ ka lima lœ ugurute aata azœ dœ pe andjelu á tshe pa lima o'o fœ she ɓa pa kaga Sinayi. Moyize dœ lima kœgbœ o'o noe soro ɓa ndœ Ndjaba mbœrcœ kœyisœ noe fœ azœ.

<sup>39</sup> «Kashe aata azœ yiyi lima ndœ kœdji she nene; endje vwaratœ endje tœ ye yé ce yi lima ndœ kœkwatœ endje ga lœ ogo Ezipito.

<sup>40</sup> Endje pa lima fœ Aro adœke: "Mbœrcœ anga andjaba fœ 'a adœke endje gbœndœ 'a, mbœrcœ Moyize má á tshe ko azœ wuta tœnce ga shu lœ ogo Ezipitonœ asœmœ, 'a wuwusœ œrœce á wuta ga tœ ye nene."

<sup>41</sup> Endje mbœrcœ lima ishiri aya ngombe dœ ɔlœnœ asœmœ ce sœ kœto okoro ga tœnce, yé ce mbœrcœ angbo dœ yanga mbœrcœ œneke á endje mbœrcœ lima dœ tœ endje.

<sup>42</sup> Tœ kœgi œrœce tshangbanœ fœ endje, Ndjaba dœ tshapa ye gbo endje yé ce katœ endje adœke endje donga angerepe\* ɓa lafo, ɓata á endje sú ɓa la mabeti noe ayi kœgbara o'o adœke:

"Azu Israyele, œmœ dœ 'e to lima agea œdœ pe tokœrœ fœ mœ manda ungu zazu bisha ɓa lœ kpagagasho a?"

<sup>43</sup> Ce œ nene. 'E za gbanda tande noe ndjaba Moloko, œdœ ishiri noe ndjaba angerepe noe e'e dœ Refane, ishirinœ á 'e mbœrcœ dœ tœ 'e á sœ kœdonga tœnce asœmœ.

Mbœrcœ tœnce ataa, moe gœrœ 'e lœ ogo noe 'e dœ ce vwa 'e waa ɓa kele Babilone."

<sup>44</sup> «Aata azœ sœ lima dœ gbanda tande á sœ kœma adœke Ndjaba sœ dœ azœ awa bale ɓa lœ kpagagasho. Ndjaba pa lima fœ Moyize adœke tshe mœ anda tandence ɓata œneke á tshe wu lima.

<sup>45</sup> Aata azœ gbo gbanda tande ɓa ndœ aba endje, yé ce te œnce endje. Lœkœ á Yosuwa sœ lima kœgbœndœ endje, endje li dœ tœnce djelœ ogo neke á endje gœtœnce lœ koshe, ogo á Ndjaba gœrœ azu lœnœ utshu endje. Gbanda tandence sœ kœtœœœ œrœrr ga tœ lœkœ á Davidi wuta lima gbozugonœ.

<sup>46</sup> Davidi gbo ɔtshœrœ ɓa ndœ Ndjaba, yé ce yu osho adœke œne mœ anda fœ Ndjaba noe Yakobo.

<sup>47</sup> Kashe Salomo dœ mœ lima andanœ fœ she.

<sup>48</sup> «Andaa Ndjaba á tshe ropa œrœce kœsœœ lœ anda á azu mbœrcœ dœ kane endje nene. Bata á Ndjaba pa lœ awa noe aayi kœgbara o'o adœke:

<sup>49</sup> "Tshalafo kœdœ osho tshagbozu noe mœ, yé osho kœdœ osho kœto ada mœ ga tœnce. Anda gade dœ 'e mœ fœ mœ a?

Yé osho gade dœ mœ kœyateœ mœ tœnce a?

<sup>50</sup> Ce dœdœ kane mœ dœ mbœrcœ œrœnce asœmœ kœ nene a?"

<sup>51</sup> «Etiene kpa pa fœ azu kœwa ngbanga adœke: "Azu gœkumu, Isu 'e œdœ utu 'e be pa 'e tœ upu noe Ndjaba, 'e sœ kœwaratœ 'e ɔlœ dœ ɔlœ tœ ɔtshœ ishiri. 'E sœ adja awa bale batœ aata 'e.

<sup>52</sup> Aayi kœgbara o'o neketa dœ aata 'e ndandœga she nene a? Endje wo lima endjeneke á endje sœ kœpandœ kœna uzu á tshe sœ ndjii. Yé ngongœ noe asœke, tshetœ ye dœ 'e va ɔtœ ye yé á wo she.

<sup>53</sup> 'E dji awa akwa noe Ndjaba á aandjelu pandœ noe fœ 'e, yé ce tshapu kœza ga tœ akwa ye."

#### Kuzu Etiene

<sup>54</sup> Lœkœ á aayi kœwangbanga dji o'onœ asœmœ ataa, tshatshu endje fa agba ɔkœ, yé

\* 7:42 Eneke kœ sœ ɓa lafo: yapu, ɔlœ, angerepe

endje zi tsheloe daji endje gbagbara gbagbara doe ókó ga toe Etiene.

<sup>55</sup> Kashe bata á Etiene su lima doe Ótsho Ishiri, tshe tondoe tshalafo, oe wu moko noe Ndjaba oedoe Yisu á tshe ka ga toe kuni ye.

<sup>56</sup> Tshe pa adoeke: «'E wu, moe tondoe tshalafo ngbí ye Gbolo noe uzu ka ga toe kuni Ndjaba.»

<sup>57</sup> Kœdji o'oncœ ata, endje ve ogbo rawa yé œ be utu endje ga tœnœ. Manda noe, endje tshu ko ga pa ye.

<sup>58</sup> Endje gbotia she lœ ongbo ga shu yeka á tete kœve lima she doe badja. Atimuncœ ka lima tœ lœba noe endje ga toe ada anga gbole yakoshe bale á i'ri ye kœdœ Sawulo.

<sup>59</sup> Loko á endje soe lima kœve Etiene doe badja, tshe soe lima kœza avwala adoeke: «Gbozu Yisu, za ishiri moe.»

<sup>60</sup> Manda noe, tshe te doe matshukuda ye, yé œ ve ogbo rawa adoeke: «Gbozu, gbegbe doe ekperce noe endje nene.» Manda kœpu o'o asœmœ, tshe tshu ye.

## 8

<sup>1</sup> Sawulo soe lima ugurutœ azu á endje yindœ noe adœke endje wo Etiene ye.

*Ali kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ Ikrizia*

Doe ɔlœnœ asœmœ, Ikrizia tshelœ Yerusalem te lima toe kœwu ogbo œrœ kanga. Kolœ aayi avwa dá lœpe lima lœ Yerusalem kashie ayindœ Yisu para kœko kuru lima tshelœtœ endje lœ ogo Yuda oedœ pe lœ Samariya.

<sup>2</sup> Azu noe Ótsho losu shi lima Etiene manda kœki she doe oyo ko.

<sup>3</sup> Andaa Sawulo soe lima kœpa avwara kœndi Ikrizia. Tshe soe lima kœli anda bale doe bale yekane á gbotia ayindœ Yisu, ayakoshe, ayashe yé á gu kœko endje va ga lœ kângâ.

<sup>4</sup> Endjeneke á endje ndjo lima tshelœtœ endje, tetœ kœpandœ Ótsho O'o djelœ ogo djezœ ko.

*Filipo yisœ Ótsho O'o bœ lœ Samariya*

<sup>5</sup> Filipo na œnœ ye bœ lœ anga ongbo bale lœ Samariya, œ soe kœyisœ œrœ doe upu noe Kristu bœ zœ.

<sup>6</sup> Upkulü azu ko yindœ o'o ama Filipo mbœrœ á endje soe lima kœdji she, á soe ndje kœwu afâ á tshe soe lima kœmbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>7</sup> Ekpe ishiri ndjoro soe lima kœwuta lœ aayi koña doe kœve ogbo rawa. Azu ndjoro á ada endje tshu oedœ pe agbakindi she ndje lima ye.

<sup>8</sup> Yé egerœ yanga soe lima lœ ongbonœ asœmœ.

<sup>9</sup> Anga uzu má i'ri ye kœdœ Shimu, á tshe soe ndje utshunce lœ ongbo soemœ, soe lima kœfa œrœ tsharawo yé azu tshelœ Samariya ki lima tœ œsœnœ waa. Tshe zatœ ye lima bata egerœ uzu.

<sup>10</sup> Azu para kœko, kœto toe aaya agbolo œrr ga toe agbozu, dji lima she topancœ kpuru. Endje pa lima adœke: «Yakoshencœ asœke soe doe gbogbœ noe Ndjaba, á endje e tœnœ egerœ gbogbœ.»

<sup>11</sup> Endje zatœ endje lima ga toe ye mbœrœ kœfa œrœ tsharawo noe ye á soe kœza uvuru endje lœ noe.

<sup>12</sup> Kashe loko á endje dji lima Ótsho O'o á Filipo yisœ noe toe upu tshagbozu noe Ndjaba oedœ pe i'ri Yisu Kristu, ayakoshe oedœ ayashe gbo lima batismu.

<sup>13</sup> Shimu yindœ noe doe toe ye, yé œ gbo lima. Manda noe, tshe te mangba Filipo. Tshe soe lima kœwu ogboro ambârâ oedœ pe afâ á Filipo soe kœmbœrœ tœnœ, œ ki toe œsœnœ doe yanga.

<sup>14</sup> Aayi avwa á endje soe lima bœ zœ, endje 'e tshelœ mbœrœ azu Samariya adœke endje gbo Ótsho Ishiri.

<sup>15</sup> mbœrœ Ishiri jejerœ lima damba ga pa uzu bale ugurutœ endje nene; endje gbo lima kolœ batismu doe i'ri Gbozu Yisu.

<sup>16</sup> Apetro doe Yowane to kane endje ga pa endje, yé azu Samariya gbo Ótsho Ishiri.

<sup>17</sup> Kashe loko á Shimu wu adœke aayi avwa to kane endje ga pa endje yeka á endje gbo Ótsho Ishiri, tshe yindœ kœto ngendja fœ endje.

<sup>18</sup> Filipo pa fœ endje adœke: «'E to ndje gbogbœnœ asœke fœ moe, mbœrœ oedœ moe kœto kane moe ga pa anga azu, endje gbo ndje Ótsho Ishiri.»

<sup>19</sup> Petro kœgi fœ she adœke: «Kaka Ndjaba mbœrœ adœke bœ yiwa awa bale doe ngendja noe zœ, mbœrœ á bœ gbe adœke endje yœ œrœ á Ndjaba œ to fœ azu gbambœnœ doe ngendja.

<sup>20</sup> Bœ lili kœsœ doe 'a awa bale lœ akwanœ asœke nene, bœ gbo ndje anga œrœ bale lœ noe nene, mbœrœ á losu zœ sœsœ ndjii bœ utshu Ndjaba nene.

<sup>21</sup> Fa tshalosu zœ yé œ donga Gbozu á œ kœli yekane á tshe djerœndœ ekpe gbetshelœ á li ga losu zœ.

<sup>22</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, moe wu adœke bœ soe doe egerœ losu, yé bœ fa kanga noe ngbindirœ.»

<sup>23</sup> Shimu gi adœke: «Adja e'e kœdonga Gbozu mbœrœ moe, kparawa adœke œnœkœ á 'e pa kœwuwuta ga toe moe nene.»

<sup>24</sup> Manda kœgbara o'o ndje doe kœyisœ o'o ama Gbozu, Apetro doe Yowane kwatœ endje lima ga lœ Yerusalem. Kœgu endje toe ala awa, endje yi lima soe Ótsho O'o lakpi ndjoro lœ ogo Samariya.

<sup>26</sup> Olɔ bale, andjelu nœ Gbozu pa fœ Filipo adœke: «Aafø œ na yorrœ dœ awa á ro ga loe Sudi, toe awa á jerœ kœto lœ Yerusalemœ kœna ga toe Gaza. Tœnœ kœdœ awa á azu kpa scœcœ kœna tœnœ nene.»

<sup>27</sup> Ngbewo, Filipo áalafo doe koero she. Kœna she yorrœ toe awanœ ascœmœ, tshe wu anga uzu tshelœ ogo Etiopi bale, á tshe dœ egerœ ayi akwa nœ Kandase, gbozu yashe ogo Etiopi. Uzunœ ascœmœ kœdœ ndje lima ayi kœgbœndœ ngendja œdœ ukpulu œrœ nœ gbozu yashence yekane á ro lima ga loe Yerusalemœ mbœrcœ kœdonga Ndjaba,

<sup>28</sup> yé á sœ kœgu tœnœ ga ndœ ye. Tshe sœ lima ga loe share nœ ye œ sœ kœdi mbeti á ayi kœgbara o'o Isaya su.

<sup>29</sup> Otsho Ishiri kœpa fœ Filipo adœke: «Gitœ zœ ga utshuncœ œ togba dœ sharenœ ascœmœ.»

<sup>30</sup> Filipo na dœ œro, œ dji uzu ogo Etiopinœ á tshe sœ kœdi mbeti á ayi kœgbara o'o Isaya su dœ avwara ga lafo. Á tshe kœyu she adœke: «Adja fœ wusœ ádœ œneke à bœ di asœke ye a?»

<sup>31</sup> Uzunœ gi fœ she adœke: «Œdœ uzu kœyisœ ádânce ngbî fœ mœ nene, mœ wu má sœ nœ koto o?» Yé tshe e Filipo adœke tshe œ sœ ga indiri œne.

<sup>32</sup> Eneke á endje sú lima 6a la mbetinœ á tshe sœ kœdi lima tœnœ dœke:

«Tshe sœ bata pata á endje na dœ she ga toe osho kœwo apata, tshe sœ bata aya pata á tshe kiki utshu ayi kœli usu kote ye nene, tshe ii lima ama ye bale nene.

<sup>33</sup> Endje za tshula fœ she, yé œ wa ɔgbœ ngbanga ga pa ye. Œdœ dá pa bala o'o mbœrcœ agbolo tshangba ye a?

Gbambarœ nene, endje wa tshelœ olo ye pa osho.»

<sup>34</sup> Uzu ogo Etiopi scœmœ yu Filipo adœke: «Wu oyo mœ kane, œde dá ayi kœgbara o'o patœ ye ataa? Tshe patœ ye dœ toe ye too tshe patœ anga angbi uzu?»

<sup>35</sup> Filipo kœto kœpa œneke á endje sú 6a la mbeti ascœmœ yeka á yisœ Otsho O'o nœ Isyu fœ she.

<sup>36</sup> Endje ngbœtœ awa ana nœ endje œ na cerrœ, œ wuta ga toe anga ungu á sœ 6a indiri awa, yé uzu Etiopi kœyu adœke: «Wu ungu asœke, œrœ gade dá pakata mœ ndœ kœgbœ batismu a?» [

<sup>37</sup> Filipo kœpa fœ she adœke: «Œdœ bœ kœyindœ nœ dœ lœsu zœ bale, mœ za batismu fœ bœ ye.» Yé uzu scœmœ kœgi fœ she adœke: «Mœ yindœ nœ adœke Isyu Kristu kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba.»]

<sup>38</sup> Tshe kœpa fœ ayi kœkpa doe share adœke endje ka kœpœke. Afilipo kœjerœ dœ

she ga la ngu yé Filipo kœza lima batismu fœ she.

<sup>39</sup> Lœkœ á endje wuta langunœ, Ishiri nœ Gbozu za Filipo yé uzu Etiopi kpa wuwu she nene. Kashe tshe te lima toe awa kœgu she dœ yanga.

<sup>40</sup> Filipo wuta 6a lakpi Azote, yé tshe ro kœyisœ Otsho O'o na tœnœ lœ ongbo bale dœ bale djezœ cœrr vesho ga lakpi Sezaré.

## 9

### Sawulo fatshalœsu ye

<sup>1</sup> Dœ lœkœascœmœ, Sawulo sœ kolœ dœ gbetselœ nœ kœmbœrcœ œrœ kanga fœ azu Ikrizia œdœ pe kœpara awa nœ kœyiangwa endje. Tshe na ga ndœ egerœ nganga Ndjabanœ,

<sup>2</sup> œ yondœ mbeti á za awa fœ she kœli djelœ Sinagoga á sœ lakpi Damaseke. Œdœ tshe kœwutœ 6a zœ á gbo azu, ayakoshe too ayashe má endje sœ kœza awa Yisu, tshe i endje dœ djingirœ yé œ gu dœ endje ga lœ Yerusalemœ.

<sup>3</sup> Lœkœ á tshe te lima toe awa yé á wuta lima ndœ dœ Damaseke, ishiri owo to ngbai 6a lafo œ jercœ ga pa ye zakpi.

<sup>4</sup> Tshe te ga toe œsho, œ dji tshama uzu kœpa adœke: «Sawulo, Sawulo, mbœrcœ gade à bœ mbœrcœ œrœ kanga fœ mœ ataa?»

<sup>5</sup> Tshe yu adœke: «Gbozu, œbœ kœdœ de?» Yé tshamanœ kœgi adœke: «Œmœ kœdœ Yisu, cœmœ á fœ mbœrcœ œrœ kanga fœ mœ.»

<sup>6</sup> Kashe áalafo œ li ga lœ ongbo, yé 6a zœ dœ endje pandœ œneke á li adœke bœ mbœrcœ, fœ bœ.»

<sup>7</sup> Azu á endje na toe ala awa dœ Sawulo ka lima, œ sœ kokoko; endje dji lima tshama uzu kashe endje wuwu lima she nene.

<sup>8</sup> Sawulo áalafo lœ œsho, kashe ataa tshe kœro ala ye gbaa, tshe wuwu lima osho bale nene. Anganœ á tshe na lima toe ala awanœ dœ endje dá za amœ kane ye yeka á gbotœ she duru duru rotœnœ ga lakpi Damaseke.

<sup>9</sup> Tshe mbœrcœ lima olo votœ lœ bulœ; tshe zizi lima œrœ yé œ ndjœ ndje ungu nene.

<sup>10</sup> Anga yindœ Yisu bale á i'ri ye kœdœ Anania sœ lima 6a lœ Damaseke. Gbozu e she lœ ulu adœke: «Anania!» Tshe gi fœ she adœke: «Mœ sœ kea, Gbozu!»

<sup>11</sup> Gbozu kpa pa adœke: «Na dœ ala awa má endje e tœnœ awa Ndjjii, œ yu osho fa lœ anda nœ Yudasi toe anga yakoshe tshalakpi Tarse bale á i'ri wu Sawulo. Tshe sœ kœza avwala 6a zœ,

<sup>12</sup> yé lœ ulu, tshe wu anga yakoshe bale á i'ri ye kœdœ Anania kœli yé á to kane ye ga pa ye adœke tshe kpa wu osho.»

<sup>13</sup> Anania gi adœke: «Gbozu, mœ dji azu ndjoro kœpa o'o toe yakoshence asœke œdœ kœpœndœ ngbindirœ kœœ tshe mbœrcœ fœ azu kœyindœ zœ 6a lœ Yerusalemœ.

<sup>14</sup> Yé ngongo asœ, tshe wuta 6a ke dœ mabeti á tshe gbo 6a ndœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba mbœrœ kœi endjeneke kœi endje e i'iri zœ lœ ama endje, dœ djingiri.»

<sup>15</sup> Kashe Gbozu pa fœ she adœke: «Na zœ, gbambance nene, mœ ke yakoshenœ asœmœ tœ uzu akwa nœ mœ, yé kpœpa ye dœ i'iri moe ce to lœ ogo nœ angbi azu, 6a utshu agbozugo œdœ pe ndje 6a utshu azu Israyele.

<sup>16</sup> (Emœ dœ tœ mœ, mœ yisœ mara á li dœ she kœwu œrœ kanga mbœrœ i'iri moe.)

<sup>17</sup> Anania ro ce li ga lœ anda, ce to kane ye ga pa Sawulo yé ce pa adœke: «Aya mœ, Sawulo! Gbozu dœ vwa mœ. Yisu á tshe wuta lima ga tœ zœ tœ ala awa á fœ na lima tœnœ, œshe dœ vwa mœ adœke 6œ kpa tondœ osho yé ce gbo Òtsho Ishiri.»

<sup>18</sup> Pe kpœtœ œsœnœ, œrœ 6ata djepo yo lœ ala ye dœ Sawulo. Tshe tetœ kœwu osho, ce áalafo yé ce gbo batisimu.

<sup>19</sup> Manda nœ, tshe zi œrœ yeka á uvuru gu ga lœ nœ.

#### Sawulo yisœ o'o ama Ndjaba 6a lakpi Damaseke

Tshe mbœrœ lima olo teasho dœ ayambarœ nœ Yisu á endje sœ lima lœ Damaseke.

<sup>20</sup> (Endœ ye didi lima nene á tshe tetœ kœpandœ nœ lœ Sinagoga adœke, Yisu kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>21</sup> Endjeneke kœi á endje sœ lima kœdœ she, endje kate ama endje ti ɔso yé ce pa adœke: «Œ dœdœ yakoshe asœ dœ sœ lima kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ azu á endje yindœ i'iri Yisu 6a lœ Yerusalem nene a? Tshe nana lima ndœ kœi endje dœ djingiri, yé á kœgu dœ endje fœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba nene a?»

<sup>22</sup> Kashe gbøgbø kœyisœ Òtsho O'o nœ Sawulo gerœ lima dœ pa nœ: 6ata á tshe sœ lima kœma ngbœ adœke Yisu kœdœ Masiya, Ayuda á endje mbœrœ lima ogo lakpi Damaseke kpa gugu lima dœ o'o ndœ kœgi fœ she nene.

<sup>23</sup> (Endœnœ di manda nœ œrrr atake, Ayuda vwarandœ upu kœwo she.

<sup>24</sup> Kashe Sawulo wusœ kœwvarandœ upu nœ endje asœmœ ye. Endje sœ kœgbondœ egerœ manda ongbonœ butshœ dœ ɔlo mbœrœ á endje kœwo she.

<sup>25</sup> Dœ anga butshœ bale, ayambarœ nœ ye za she ga lœ kingi, ce gi she dœ uwu yorrr ga ati dja gakele gbagba.

#### Sawulo 6a lœ Yerusalem

<sup>26</sup> Sawulo wuta 6a lœ Yerusalem œ yindœ kœli ga ugurutœ ayindœ Yisu, kashe endje kpa lima awa ye kœi mbœrœ endje yi yi lima ndœ nœ katsha nene adœke tshe te yindœ Yisu.

<sup>27</sup> Yé Barnabase za she po tœ ye, ce gi she fœ aayi avwa. Tshe pandœ mara á Sawulo wu Gbozu tœ ala awa œdœ mara á Gbozu pa lima o'o fœ she. Tshe kpa pa ndje fœ endje mara á tshe sœ lima kœyisœ œrœ ngbœ dœ i'iri Yisu 6a lœ Damaseke.

<sup>28</sup> Pe ndœ lœkœce asœmœ, Sawulo te ga ndœ endje yé endje tetœ kœyisœ œrœ ngbœ dœ i'iri Gbozu lœ Yerusalem.

<sup>29</sup> Tshe pa lima o'o fœ Ayuda á endje sœ kœpa o'o ama Greke yé endje sœ lima kœgbogburu tshelœ o'o dœ endje. Kashe endje sœ lima kœparœ awa ndœ kœwo she.

<sup>30</sup> Aayance lœ Yisu dji o'onœ ataa, ce to she ro tœnœ ga lœ Sezaré yeka á gbo awa kœgi she ga lœ Tarse.

<sup>31</sup> Azu Ikrizia sœ lima gee lœ ogo Yuda djigi, lœ ogo Galilayi œdœ pe ndje lœ Samariya. Endje sœ lima kœkpa awa Gbozu, yé Òtsho Ishiri za lima gbøgbø fœ endje adœke kœyindœrœ nœ endje gerœ.

*Ene she lœ kœba nœ ye 6a lakpi Lida*

<sup>32</sup> Petro á tshe sœ lima kœro dje lœ ogonœ asœmœ kœ, na dœ anga ɔlo bale 6a ndœ ayindœ Yisu á endje sœ lima 6a lœ Lida.

<sup>33</sup> Tshe gbo anga yakoshe á i'iri ye kœdœ Ene á tshe lo ga ati dœ kœba mangba ungu mindu dœ votœ, gbambancœ nene, ada ye tshu lima tshakudu ye.

<sup>34</sup> Petro pa fœ she adœke: «Ene, Yisu Kristu she fœ ye. Aalafo ce guma gbarœ olo zœ!» Yé katsha Ene áalafo.

<sup>35</sup> Azu kœi lakpi Lida œdœ pe endje noe akpala osho Sarone wu she ataa, ce fatshalsu endje ga ndœ Gbozu.

*Tabita she lœ kuzu*

<sup>36</sup> Anga yashe bale sœ lima 6a lœ Yope, œshe lima kœdœ yindœ Yisu; endje e she lima Tabita. Endje fa tshelœ i'rinœ lima dœ o'o ama Greke «Dorkase», ce yindœ kœpa adœke «mbele». Tshe sœ lima kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ waa, yé ce sœ kœto œrœ fœ aayi oyo.

<sup>37</sup> Dœ olonœ asœmœ, tshe gbo kœba yé ce tshu. Manda kœdjuto she, endje za she ga lœ gbøshœ 6a lafo.

<sup>38</sup> Bata á tshalakpi Lida sœ ndoo dœ Yope, ayindœ Yisu dji lima ndœ nœ adœke Petro sœ lœ Lida, ce vwa azu bisha dœ o'o fœ she adœke: «Vava ada zœ nene, na ga ndœ 'a katsha ga mœ kane.»

<sup>39</sup> Petro na ga ndœ endje katsha. Lœkœ á tshe wuta 6a zœ, endje 'œ dœ she 6a lœ gbøshœ a sœ 6a lafo, yé aayashé koya para kœko ka ga utshu ye dœ ngola lœ ala endje. Endje yisœ lœba okoro œdœ pe yøgbødø lœba á Dorkase sœ lima kœmbœrœ tœnœ lœkœ á tshe sœ dœ sorø.

<sup>40</sup> Petro gœrœ azu ga shu para kœko ce gote dœ matshukuda ye, yé ce ki fœ Ndjaba. Manda nœ, tshe fatœ ye yorrr ga tœ oko

uzunœ, œ pa adœke: «Tabita, áalafo.» Tshe kɔrɔ ala ye œ tondœ Petro, œ yorɔtshelœtœ ye yé œ sœ ga ati dœ budu ye.

<sup>41</sup> Petro bop a kane ye œ ti she ga lafo, yé œ e ayindœ Yisu cœdœ pe ayashe koya yeka á ma she doe soro fœ endje.

<sup>42</sup> Endje dji o'once lœ ongbo Yope djigi, yé azu ndjoro fatshalosu endje ga ndœ Gbozu.

<sup>43</sup> Petro lo olo ndjoro ɓa lakpi Yope ɓa ndœ Shimu á tshe doe ayi koeguma ɔkɔ agea.

## 10

### *Apetro dae Korneye*

<sup>1</sup> Anga yakoshe bale ɓa lœ Sezaré, i'iri ye kœdœ Korneye; œshe kœdœ gbozu tshapa ukpulu aturugu lœ Roma á endje e tœnœ «ukpulu aturugu tshelœ Itali.»

<sup>2</sup> Tshe sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Ndjaba, œ sœ kœkpa awa ye awa bale ndje dœ azu tshascœda nœ ye. Dœ tœnœ ataa, tshe sœ lima kœto œrœ fœ Ayuda á endje sœ lima dœ oyo, yé œ sœ ndje kœki lima fœ Ndjaba sœ dœ ɔlo.

<sup>3</sup> Anga ɔlo bale, dœ ada ɔlo votœ manda kakpi ɔlo, tshe wu andjelu nœ Ndjaba lœ ulu kœli ga ndœ ye, yé andjelunœ e she adœke: «Korneye!»

<sup>4</sup> Korneye tondœ ye dœ awa, yé œ gi fœ she adœke: «O'o gafe, Gbozu?» Andjelu pa fœ she adœke: «Ndjaba dji awwala nœ zœ cœdœ pe ɔtshœrœ á ɓœ sœ koembœrœ tœnœ fœ aayi oyo yé tshe djedjercœndœ zœ nene.

<sup>5</sup> Ngɔngɔ asœke, vwa azu ɓa lakpi Yope kœ'e Shimu á anga i'iri ye kœdœ Petro gu tœnœ ga mœ.

<sup>6</sup> Tshe sœ kœlo ɓa ndœ anga ayi akwa koeguma ɔkɔ agea á i'iri ye kœdœ Shimu; á anda nœ ye sœ ɓa toe ama egerœ ungu.»

<sup>7</sup> Loko má andjelu á tshe pa o'o fœ she yiwa, Korneye e anga aayi akwa nœ ye bisha cœdœ pe anga turugu nœ ɔtshœ losu á tshe sœ tshakudu ye katshatsha.

<sup>8</sup> Tshe yisœ cœrœ kœ á mbœrcœtœ ye fœ endje, yé œ vwa endje ɓa lakpi Yope.

<sup>9</sup> Osho kɔrɔ pa nœ, endje sœpe toe awa kœro tœnœ œ wuta ndoo dœ Yope, Petro o ga toe akpala osho ɓa pa kumu anda mbœrcœ kœza awwala fœ Ndjaba. ɔlo wuta lima ga pa cœrœ nœ kakpi ɔlo.

<sup>10</sup> Kashe tshe sœ lima dœ ogo, yé œ yindœ kœzirœ fœ she, tshe wu cœrœ lœ ulu.

<sup>11</sup> Tshe wu tshalafo kɔrɔ yé anga cœrœ ɓata egerœ lœba tshapa meza á endje du uwu go tœ amancœ vavana kœ sœ kœjerœ ga ati.

<sup>12</sup> Yé agea kœ á ada endje sœ vana, endjeneke á endje sœ kœ'ɔrœ dœ lavu endje tœ ɔshœ cœdœ pe endjeneke á endje sœ kœru ɓa lafo, sœ lima ɓa lœ nœ.

<sup>13</sup> Tshe dji tshama uzu kœpa fœ she adœke: «Petro! Áafœ, œ wo ageancœ asœ yé œ zi endje.»

<sup>14</sup> Petro gi fœ she adœke: «Bale nene, Gbozu. Mbœrœ lœ soro mœ, mœ zizi œrœ uburu too ekperœ nene.»

<sup>15</sup> Tshe kpa dji tshama uzu kœpa fœ she tœ bishancœ adœke: «Eneke á Ndjaba mbœrœ yerœ, œ lili dœ ɓœ kœpa adœke œtœnœ kœdœ œrœ uburu nene.»

<sup>16</sup> Tshamancœ wu awa votœ yé katsha manda nœ, œrœnœ œ ga lafo.

<sup>17</sup> Petro sœ kœyutœ ye tœ ádá œrœ á tshe wu lœ ulu atake, tshokombele azu á Korneye vwa endje á endje sœ kœyu osho djezœ djezœ tœ anda nœ Shimu, kœyi kumu endje ga pa egerœ manda gbagba.

<sup>18</sup> Endje e osho yé, œ yu adœke: «Shimu á anga i'iri ye kœdœ Petro sœ kœlo kpœke a?»

<sup>19</sup> Petro sœpe lima kolœ kœgbœ tshelœ ye tœ œrœ á tshe wu lœ ulu asœmœ, kashe ɔshiri pa fœ she adœke: «Wu, azu votœ á endje sœ kœpara ɓœ asœke.»

<sup>20</sup> Aafœ œ Jerœ yé œ gu tœ awancœ bale dœ endje. Awa zaza ɓœ nene mbœrœ œmœ dá vwa endje.»

<sup>21</sup> Petro jerœ ga ndœ endje, œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Emœ dœke. Uzunœ á 'e sœ kœpara she kœdœ œmœ. 'E na ndœ gade?»

<sup>22</sup> Endje gi fœ she adœke: «Gbozu tshapa ukpulu aturugu á i'iri ye kœdœ Korneye dá vwa 'a. œshe kœdœ ɔtshœ uzu á tshe sœ kœkpawa Ndjaba, yé Ayuda para kœkœ yindœ ye waa. Anga andjelu nœ Ndjaba bale dá pandœ nœ fœ she lœ ulu adœke tshe 'e ɓœ ɓa lœ anda nœ ye á kœdji œneke á ɓœ pa fœ she.»

<sup>23</sup> Petro pa adœke endje li gasœnda, yé œ yisœ osho olo fœ endje.

Osho kɔrɔ pa nœ bale, tshe gu tœ awancœ dœ endje. Anga ayindœ Yisu lakpi Yope gu tœ awancœ dœ endje.

<sup>24</sup> Yé tœ bisha olo manda nœ, tshe wuta ga lœ Sezaré. Dá asœmœ ɓa ndœ Korneye, tshe e ayo nœ ye cœdœ pe angancœ á tshe yindœtœ ye dœ endje waa, yeka á endje sœ lima kœkate endje.

<sup>25</sup> Loko á Petro yi kumu ye, Korneye na pa tshatshu ye œ gote ga tœ ada ye mbœrœ kœma ɔtshœ losu ga ndœ ye.

<sup>26</sup> Petro pa fœ she dœ kœti she ga lafo adœke: «Aalafo, œmœ ndje kœdœ amba uzu gbambance.»

<sup>27</sup> Manda nœ, tshe sœ kœpu o'o dœ Korneye li tœnœ ga sœnda, tshe wu azu ndjoro á endje ngbœtœ endje ɓa zœ.

<sup>28</sup> Tshe pa ngbi fœ endje adœke: «Bata á 'e wusœ nœ, œ sœ dœ ekpœce adœke Ayuda yindœ angbi uzu too kœsœ dœ she tœ œsœnœ bale. Kashe Ndjaba má fœ mœ adœke, mœ papa fœ uzu bale adœke



<sup>11</sup> Yé tshokombele, azu tshelœ Sezaré votó yi kumu endje 6a tœ anda á 'a sœ tœnœ. Endje na ndœ köepara mœ.

<sup>12</sup> Òtsho Ishiri pa fœ mœ adœke mœ gu katsha tœ awance dœ endje. Ayakoshencœ mindu dœ bale á mœ to endje rotœnœ ga mœ asœke, 'a na tœ awance dœ endje œrrœ 6a lœ Sezaré yé œ li doe endje ko ga lœ anda nœ yakoshencœ ascœmœ á i'iri ye kœdœ Korneye.

<sup>13</sup> Tshe pandœ mara á andjelu wuta ga tœ ye 6a sœnda yé á pa fœ she adœke: "Vwa anga uzu fa lœ Yope kœ'e Shimu á anga i'iri ye kœdœ Petro, tshe gu 6a ke.

<sup>14</sup> Tshe pandœ o'o á za kœshe fœ 6œ dœ azu tshascenda sœ zœ kœ."

<sup>15</sup> «Loko á mœ sœ kœpa o'o, Òtsho Ishiri jerœ ga pa endje 6ata á jerœ lima utshuncœ ga pa azœ.

<sup>16</sup> Mœ gbe tshelœ moe ndœ o'o á Gbozu pa lima adœke: "Yowane za lima batisimu nœ ungu, kashe e'e, 'e gbo batisimu lœ Òtsho Ishiri."

<sup>17</sup> (Edœ Ndjaba kœto òtshœrœ fœ azunœ asœke fata á tshe to fœ azœ á ayindœ o'o Gbozu Yisu Kristu, œmœ kœdœ œde yeka á ka Ndjaba tœ kœmbœrœ œrœ a?)

<sup>18</sup> Manda kœdji o'once asœmœ, endje sœ koko yé œ za moko fœ Ndjaba dœ kœpa adœke: «Adjapu, Ndjaba to ndje awa kœfatshalusu œdœ pe awa kœgbœ soro fœ angbi azu.»

### *Ali Ikrizia lœ Atioshe*

<sup>19</sup> Õrœ kanga á mbœrœtœ endje lima dœ lœndœ á endje wo lima Etiene, mbœrœ adœke ayindœ Yisu ndjœ lima tshelœtœ endje ngbangbangba djœzœ. Anga endje ro lima ga lœ Fenisi, ga lœ Shipre œdœ ga lœ Atioshe; kashe endje sœ lima kœyise Òtsho O'o nœ Ndjaba kolce fœ Ayuda.

<sup>20</sup> Andaa, anga endje ugurutœ endje á endje kœdœ azu tshelœ Shipre œdœ Sirene, endje na 6a lœ Atioshe yé œ yi ndje sœ Òtsho O'o nœ Gbozu Yisu fœ Agreke.

<sup>21</sup> Gbœgbœ nœ Gbozu sœ lima dœ endje awa bale dœ mara adœke azu ndjoro fatœ endje ga ndœ Gbozu yé œ wuta ayindœ Yisu.

<sup>22</sup> Azu Ikrizia lœ Yerusalem dji o'once, yé œ vwa Barnabase 6a lœ Atioshe.

<sup>23</sup> Loko á Barnabase yi kumu ye á wu mara òtshœrœ á Ndjaba mbœrœ fœ ayindœ Yisuncœ asœmœ, tshe sœ dœ yanga yé œ pa fœ endje kœ adœke endje za lœsu endje djigi fœ Gbozu.

<sup>24</sup> Barnabase kœdœ òtsho uzu, tshe sœ dœ Òtsho Ishiri œdœ pe kœyindœrœ waa. Upkulu azu ndjoro te lima azu nœ Gbozu.

<sup>25</sup> Manda nœ, Barnabase na kœpara Sawulo 6a lœ Tarse.

<sup>26</sup> Tshe gbo she 6a zœ œ gu dœ she ga lœ Atioshe. Endje bibisha, endje mbœrœ lima ungu bale 6a lœ Ikrizianœ ascœmœ yé œ yisœcœrœ fœ azu ndjoro. Ba lœ Atioshe dœ endje e i'iri «Akristu» tœ alinœ ga toe ayindœ Yisu.

### *Erœ d mœ kœtorœ lœ ugurutœ azu*

<sup>27</sup> Dœ lœkœce ascœmœ, anga aayi kœgbara o'o to 6a lœ Yerusalem œ sœ kœna ga lœ Atioshe.

<sup>28</sup> Anga bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Agabuse, á Òtsho Ishiri sœ koema œrœ fœ she, mindœ nœ adœke egerœ ogo œ za tshapasho djigi lœ ondonœ zœ. Manda nœ, œ mbœrœtœ endje lima dœ lœndœ á Klode dœ lima gbozugo Roma.

<sup>29</sup> Mbœrœtœ tœnœ ataa, ayindœ Yisu wa o'o adœke œne vwa œrœ fœ anga œne á endje sœ 6a lœ Yuda. Uzu dœ uzu œ to liaka gbozœbœ nœ ye.

<sup>30</sup> Endje mbœrœtœ lindœ œneke á endje wa, yé œ vwa œrœ á endje gbo, lœ awa nœ Abarnabase dœ Sawulo fœ agbozu lœ ogo Yuda.

## 12

### *Kuzu Jake œdœ kœza Petro ga lœ kângä*

<sup>1</sup> Dœ lœndœnœ ascœmœ, gbozugo Erode\* sœ lima kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ anga azu Ikrizia.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe mbœrœ adœke endje wo Jake, aya Yowane, dœ ugu kamba.

<sup>3</sup> Yé loko á tshe wu adœke œrœ má œne mbœrœ za yanga fœ Ayuda waa, tshe kpa pa adœke, endje za Petro. œ sœ lima dœ lœko angbo nœ mapa á susuku nene.

<sup>4</sup> Tshe bopa ye œ vwi she ga lœ kângä, yé œ pa fœ upkulu aturugu vana á ngbœba aturugu vana vana, mbœrœ kœgbondœ ye. Tshe sœ kœgbe lima adœke manda angbo Pake yeka á œne kœdji she 6a utshu azu para koko.

<sup>5</sup> Endje gbo lima ndœ Petro 6a lœ kângä, kashe azu Ikrizia kaka lima tœ kœza avwala dœ i'iri ye fœ Ndjaba nene.

<sup>6</sup> Erode yi lima ndœ kœwa ngbanga nœ ye tœ ala azu para koko. Dœ butshœnœ ascœmœ, Petro lo 6a ugurutœ aturugu bisha, endje i she vwagbagba dœ djingiri bisha yé aayi kœgbondœ manda ka 6a utshu manda kângancœ.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe tshokombele, andjelu nœ Gbozu yikumu ye, yé ishiri owo za osho djigi. Andjelu turutœ ye œ jo she, á pa fœ she adœke: «Aalafo katsha!» Djingirinœ kœzu tœ kane Petro.

\* <sup>12:1</sup> Erode asœke kœdœ Erode Agripa á tshe dœ gbolo nœ aya Erode Atipase á tshe dœ lima gbozugo pa ogo Yuda kœto tœ ungu zazu bisha dœ bale

<sup>8</sup> Yé andjelu kpa pa fœ she adœke: «I uwu tshapa lœba nœ zœ, œ soru uwu cérada nœ zœ.» Petro mbœrœtœ ye lindœ o'o ye. Andjelu kpa pa adœke: «Verœ yøgbødœ lœba nœ zœ yé œ te manda mœ.»

<sup>9</sup> Petro wuta lœ kângœ œ te manda andjelu. Tshe gbe œnœ ye adœke œnœke á andjelu mbœrœ asœmœ dœdœcœ adja cœrcœ nene, kashe œnœ wu cœrcœ lœ ulu.

<sup>10</sup> Endje ro ali azu koegbøndœ manda, manda nœ endje ro bisha endje yé œ wuta ga tœ manda yarakowo á wuta kpuru ga lœ ongbo: mandance kœro dœ toe ye utshu endje. Lœkœ á endje wuta ga shu, endje ro tshatœcœ ama gbozœ, yé titivwiri andjelu kœyiwa ye.

<sup>11</sup> Uvuru Petro kœkwa ga lœ nœ, á tshe kœpa adœke: «Ngongo asœke, mœ wu adœke œ dœ adjapu: Gbozu vwa andjelu nœ ye á tshe vwara mœ tshakane Erode dœ pe lœma ekperce á Ayuda guma ndœcœ mœ.»

<sup>12</sup> Manda koegbœ tshelœcœ toe œnœke á mbœrœ fœ she, tshe gu ga lœ anda nœ Mareya, ayi Yowane á anga i'iri ye kœdœ Marke. Azu ndjoro sœ lima kœdonga Ndjaba 6a zœ.

<sup>13</sup> Lœkœ á tshe nge manda, anga yawuru akwa bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Rode, na mbœrœ kœkœrœ tœnœcœ.

<sup>14</sup> Tshe dji tshama Petro œ sœ dœ yanga, œ tshapu kœkœrœ manda, yé œ kpa dœ ɔrœ mbœrœ kœpandœ nœ adœke, Petro ka 6a pa manda 6a shu.

<sup>15</sup> Endje pa fœ she adœke: «Iyi sœ lœ kumu zœ a!» Kashe tshe pa fœ endje adœke, œnœke á œnœ sœ kœpa fœ endje kœdœ adjapu. Á endje kœpa adœke: «Asœmœ kœdœ andjelu á tshe sœ koegbøndœ Petro dœmœ.»

<sup>16</sup> Petro sœpe kolœ kœnge manda. Lœkœ á endje kœro manda, endje wu she yé œ i gboñdjeru.

<sup>17</sup> Tshe mbœrœ kane ye fœ endje adœke endje sœ koko, yé œ pandœ mara á Gbozu za she ga shu lœ kângœ fœ endje. Tshe kpa pa adœke: «E na œ pandœ nœ fœ Jake cœdœ pe fœ anga ayindœ Yisu.» Manda nœ, tshe wuta yé œ na ga tœ angbi osho.

<sup>18</sup> Osho kœro, aturugu yakatœ endje ngbangbangba. Endje tetœ kœyutœ endje lœtœcœ endje adœke Petro fatœcœ ye toe de!

<sup>19</sup> Erode vwa azu kœparœ Petro œrr toroboka, endje gbo gbo she nene. Tshe yu aayi koegbøndœ manda kângancœ, yé á pa adœke endje wo endje ye. Manda nœ, Erode to 6a lœ ogo Yuda œ na ga lœ Sezaré, yé œ mbœrœolo teasho 6a zœ.

### Kuzu gbozu Erode

<sup>20</sup> Erode sœ lima dœ gedœ aya ogo Tire cœdœ azu ogo Sidona. Azu ogonœ bibisha asœke yindœ kœwuta ga utshu ye. Endje u

Blastuse á tshe dœ uzu tshapa ayi akwa nœ Erode, œ dji o'o tshelœcœ ye. Endje na kœy Erode adœke tshe mbœrœ adœke œnœ sœ gee. Gbambancœ nene, ogo nœ endje gbo cœrcœ kœto 6a lœ œnœ ye dœ gbozugo.

<sup>21</sup> Dœ lœkœcœ á endje guma tœ koegbœtœ endje, Erode verœ lœba tshagbozœ nœ ye, œ sœ ga pa ngande gbozu nœ ye, yé œ tetœkœpu o'o 6a utshu azu kœ.

<sup>22</sup> Azu tetœkœta rawa adœke: «Asœ kœdœ tshama ndjaba, œ dœdœcœ œnœ uzu nene!»

<sup>23</sup> Kashe, pe tœ œsœnœ, andjelu nœ Gbozu fi Erode mbœrœ á tshe tshapu kœdonga Ndjaba ti, yé á sœ kœlisœtœcœ ye adœke œnœ kœdœ Ndjaba. Angozi zi she lœ œkœnœ yé tshe tshe.

<sup>24</sup> O'o ama Ndjaba ka aka osho kœ, yé azu á endje yindœ nœ wuta lima ndjoro.

<sup>25</sup> Lœkœ á akwa nœ Abarnabase dœ Sawulo ka lima lœ Yerusalem, endje za lima Yowane á anga i'iri ye kœdœ Marke potœcœ endje á gu dœ she.

## 13

*Ötshœ Ishiri vwa Abarnabase dœ Sawulo ndœcœ akwa*

<sup>1</sup> Ayi koegbara o'o cœdœ aayi kœyisœcœ sœ lima 6a lœ Ikrizia nœ Atioshe. œ dœ lima Barnabase, Shimeyo á anga i'iri ye kœdœ Ubu Uzu cœdœ pe Lukiyuse uzu tshelœcœ Sirene, dœ Sawulo œ ga ndœcœ Manœa yanga Erode á tshe sœ lima kœna tœ awance dœ she pe dœ tshagbolo ye.

<sup>2</sup> Anga 6a bale á endje sœ lima kœdonga Gbozu yé á sœ kœyotshelœma endje, Ötshœ Ishiri pa adœke: «E ko Abarnabase dœ Sawulo ga indirinœcœ mbœrœ adœke endje mbœrœ cœrcœ œnœke á mœcœ endje ndœcœ nœ.»

<sup>3</sup> Yé manda kœyotshelœma endje dœ pe kœdonga Ndjaba, endje to kane endje ga pa endje yé œ za awa fœ endje.

### Asawulo dœ Barnabase 6a lakpi Shipre

<sup>4</sup> Bata á Ötshœ Ishiri vwa Barnabase dœ Sawulo, endje na 6a lakpi Selœsi, œ œgerœcœ agba 6a zœ yeka á ro ga lœ Shipre.

<sup>5</sup> Lœkœ á endje wuta ga lœ Salamine, endje tetœkœmindœ o'o ama Ndjaba 6a lœ Sinagoga nœ Ayuda. Yowane á anga i'iri ye kœdœ Marke sœ ndjœ lima kœpœtœmœcœ mbœrœ kœti kane endje.

<sup>6</sup> Manda kœzu tshiki para œrr kœwuta ba lœ Pafose, endje gbo anga ayi kœpandœ ulu bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Bare Yisu; œsœsœ kœdœ Yuda á tshe zatœcœ ye 6ata ayi koegbara o'o.

<sup>7</sup> Tshe sœ lima 6a ndœcœ gbozu Sereyuse Pawuluse á tshe kœdœcœ ayi kœwusœrœcœ, á tshe e Barnabase dœ Sawulo mbœrœcœ tshe sœ lima dœ ogo kœdœjœ o'o ama Ndjaba.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe ayi kœpandœ ulu Elimase (i'iri Bare Yisu dœ Greke dœmœ) yi yi lima ndœcœ o'o ama endje nene, yé œ para awa kœndi

tsheloe gbetsheloe noe gbozu ascemoe adoeke tshe soesce koeindercce ga ndoe Yisu nene.

<sup>9</sup> Yé Sawulo á anga iiri ye koedoe Polo á Ótsho Ishiri su she kperoe, za ala ye kukuku ga toe ye,

<sup>10</sup> yé oe pa adoeke: «Eboe, afara oedoe pe ekperoe su bœ kperoe. Ebœ koedoe gholo noe djaboro, uzu á tshe yiyindœ djakata o'o nene. Bœ katœ koendi awa noe Gbozu á soe ndjii nene a?

<sup>11</sup> Ngongœ asœke, kane Ndjaba soe pa zœ. Bœ fa ayibula, yé bœ wu olø nene cerrr ga toe olo á tshe yindœ noe.» Pe kpœtœ cesœnœ, tsheloe ala ye wu shuu yé osho bu kporokoto toe ye. Tshe fatœ ye djikirili djikirili kœpara uzu adœke tshe za amanane œne.

<sup>12</sup> Loko á gbozugo wu œneke á mbœrcetœ endje, tshe te yindœ Yisu; gbambancœ nene, o'o ama Gbozu za lima uvuru ye loenœ.

*Polo pa o'o ba lakpi Atiœshe noe ogo Pisidi*

<sup>13</sup> Polo doe angancœ á tshe na toe awa doe endje o lima ga lœ egerœ agba ba lœ Pafose, œ ro ga lœ Perje ba lœ Pafili. Yé Yowane katœ endje, œ kwatœ ye ga lœ Yerusalem.

<sup>14</sup> Endje katœ tshalakpi Perje ti, yé oe wuta ba lœ Atiœshe noe ogo Pisidi. Loko sabata, endje li ga lœ Sinagoga yé oe soe lima ga ati.

<sup>15</sup> Manda koedi buki á ngbœfa awa akwa noe Moyize doe œnce aayi kœgbara o'o, agbozu tsheloe Sinagoga pa fœ endje adœke: «Aaya, 'e kœsœ doe anga o'o á soe kœto gbagbœ fœ uzu, 'e pa!»

<sup>16</sup> Polo áalafo œ mbœrcœ kane ye, yé oe pa adœke: «Azu tsheloe Israyele œdœ pe e'e doe angbi azu á 'e soe kœkpa awa Ndjaba, 'e dji moe kane.

<sup>17</sup> Ndjaba noe azu Israyele ke aata 'a. Tshe mbœrcœ adœke endje ngba loko á endje soe lima ba lœ Ezipito. Manda noe, tshe ko endje lima ga shu doe gbagbœ noe ye.

<sup>18</sup> Tshe gbandœ endje lima ba lœ kpaganasho manda ungu zazu bisha.

<sup>19</sup> Manda noe, tshe wo lima ogo mindu doe bisha lœ ogo Kanana yé oe kurutshelœ noe toe azu noe ye.

<sup>20</sup> Etœnœ kœ mbœrcœ lima ga pa œrœ noe ungu kama vana doe zazu bisha doe ndjokpa (450).

«Manda noe, tshe ko aayi kœwa ngbanga fœ endje œrr ga toe ayi kœgbara o'o Samwele.

<sup>21</sup> Endje yu osho toe gbozugo yé Ndjaba za Sawulo, gholo noe Kise á tshe koedoe uzu lœ mara noe Bendjame, fœ endje. Tshe soe pa endje manda ungu zazu bisha.

<sup>22</sup> Manda kœza Sawulo ga shu toe akwa, Ndjaba za Davidi toe gbozugo. Tshe ma o'o noe ye ngbi adœke: «Moe gbo Davidi, gholo noe Yese, uzu á lœsu moe yindœ ye. Tshe mbœrcœ œneke kœ á moe gbe doe tœnœ.»

<sup>23</sup> Ba lœ aataancœ dá Ndjaba za Yisu toe ayi kœshe azu Israyele bata á tshe pa lima tœnœ.

<sup>24</sup> Utshu koena lima Yisu, Yowane pandœ noe lima fœ azu Israyele adœke endje fatshalbu endje, yé œ gbo batismu.

<sup>25</sup> Yé loko á Yowane mbœrcœ lima akwa noe ye á ka ye, tshe soe lima kœpa adœke: «E gbe adœke œmœ koedoe ede e? Eœ dœdœ moe koedoe tsheneke á 'e kate she nene! Kashe anga uzu á tshe na manda moe, moe li kœzu uwu œrada noe ye nene.»

<sup>26</sup> «E' doe aaya moe, aata Abrayamo ndje doe angbi azu á 'e soe kœkpa awa Ndjaba asœke, endje vwa Ótsho O'onœ asœke á pandœ kœshe fœ azœ.

<sup>27</sup> Azu Yerusalemœ œdœ pe agbozu tshapa endje wuwusœ Yisu nene, endje wuwu ndje soe ádá o'o má aayi kœgbara o'o su á endje soe kœdi tœnœ olø sabata bale doe bale nene. Kashe endje wa ogbo ngbanga ga pa Yisu liaka o'once asœmœ.

<sup>28</sup> Ataa endje para lima awa kœwo she œrr toro ye, endje kapa Pilato adœke tshe wo she.

<sup>29</sup> Loko á endje mbœrcœ lima œneke kœ buku noe Ndjaba pandœ noe toe upu noe ye, endje za lima she pa kurushi ga ati, yé oe shi lima she ba lœ anga udu bale.

<sup>30</sup> Kashe Ndjaba she lima she lœ akuzu ye.

<sup>31</sup> Tshe wuta lima lœ olo ndjoro ga toe endjeneke á endje na lima doe she awa bale kœto ba lakpi Galilayi œrr ga lœ Yerusalemœ, endje á endje koedoe atimu ngongo asœke ba utshu azu ogo Israyele.

<sup>32</sup> «A'a ndje, 'a soe kœyisœ Ótsho O'once asœke fœ 'e, œrœ á Ndjaba pa lima toe noe fœ aata 'a adœke œne mbœrcœ,

<sup>33</sup> tshe mbœrcœ fœ azœ má a doe agbolo noe endje, loko á tshe she lima Yisu lœ akuzu bata á endje sú bala bisha mbeti noe Itshi adœke:

“Ebœ koedoe gholo noe moe,  
kœto kpeshike, œmœ dœ zu bœ.”

<sup>34</sup> Ndjaba pa lima adœke œne shé she lœ akuzu, yé tshe gba nene. Tshe pa lima ngbi adœke:

“Mœ to kane noe moe doe adja œyerœ kœto  
kane ga pa 'e,

bata á moe pa lima ndœ kœto fœ Davidi.”

<sup>35</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnœ dœ Davidi pa ndje ala anga mbeti adœke:

“Bœ katœ œyerœ uzu noe zœ adœke tshe gba  
nene.”

<sup>36</sup> Loko á Davidi œsœ lima doe soro, tshe mbœrcœ lima œneke á Ndjaba yisœ noe. Manda noe, tshe tshu lima, endje shi she ndoo doe aataancœ yé olø ye gba.

<sup>37</sup> Kashe tsheneke á Ndjaba shé she, gbagba lima nene.

<sup>38</sup> Aaya moe, 'e wusœ noe doe Ótshonœ adœke mangba Yisu dœ endje pandœ o'o koedjerœndœ ekperœ fœ 'e á awa akwa noe Moyize lili lima ndœ kœvwara 'e lœnœ nene.

<sup>39</sup> Uzu kɔ á tshe sœ doe kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye, tshe wuta uzu ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba.

<sup>40</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, 'e sœ doe gbœdjela mbœrœ á o'o neke á aayi kœgbara o'o su kœuwutu ga tœ 'e nene:

<sup>41</sup> "E wu kane! E' dœ adipudji,  
'e katoe ama 'e ti oso yé tœ ndjatshelœtœ 'e!  
Gbambance nene, mœ yindœ kœmbœrœ  
anga cœrœ bale lœ soro 'e,  
œrœ neke á 'e yindœ nœ nene,  
œdœ uzu kœpandœ nœ fœ 'e."»

<sup>42</sup> Loko á Polo dœ Barnabase sœ lima kœwutu tœnœ, endje tetœ kœki fœ endje adœke endje kwa dœ ɔlœ sabata manda nœ œ kpa yisœ o'once asœmœ.

<sup>43</sup> Manda angbœtœnœ, Ayuda œdœ pe angbi azu á endje sœ kœkpa awa Ndjaba te manda Polo dœ Barnabase. Lœ o'o á endje sœ kœpa tœnœ, Polo dœ Barnabase pa fœ endje adœke: «'E zatœ 'e djigi ga tœ ɔtshœrœ nœ Ndjaba.»

#### *Polo dœ Barnabase na ga ndœ angbi azu*

<sup>44</sup> Loko sabata manda nœ, œ sœ ɔata azu kɔ lœ ongbo ngbœtœ endje lima mbœrœ kœdji o'o ama Gbozu.

<sup>45</sup> Kœwu ukpulu azunœ ataa, Ayuda mbœrœ uku yé œ tetœ kœgu Polo dœ kœyiængba o'o ye.

<sup>46</sup> Polo dœ Barnabase mindœ nœ dœ awancœ adœke: «Œ li má lima adœke endje yisœ ɔtshœ O'once asœke utshunce fœ 'e! Bata á 'e vwarate 'e tœnœ, yé á wa ngbanga dœ tœ 'e adœke 'e lili kœgbœ soro nœ wa dœ wa nene asœmœ, 'a fatœ 'a ngongo asœ ga ndœ angbi azu.

<sup>47</sup> Awa akwancœ á Gbozu pa tœnœ fœ 'a dœke:

"Mœ za 6œ ɔata ɔlœ kœtshi pa angbi azu lœ ogo kœ,  
mbœrœ adœke 6œ yisœ o'o nœ kœshe  
œrrr tœ ga tœ ndøngolœ osho."»

<sup>48</sup> Kœdji o'once asœmœ ataa, angbi azu tetœ kœdonga Gbozu dœ yanga. Endjenœkœ á endje sœ lima mbœrœ soro nœ wa dœ wa, endje te lima ayindœ Yisu.

<sup>49</sup> O'o ama Gbozu za lima tshelœ ogonœ djigi.

<sup>50</sup> Kashe Ayuda bili ayashe á cœsœ endje li, á endje sœ kœdonga Ndjaba œdœ pe agbozu tshapa ongbo. Endje mbœrœ œrœ kanga ga tœ Polo dœ Barnabase, yé œ gœrœ endje lœ ogo nœ endje ye.

<sup>51</sup> Polo œdœ Barnabase gœrœ trusha tshada endje fœ endje, yé œ ro ga lœ Ikoniyume.

<sup>52</sup> Dá asœmœ ayindœ Yisu 6a lakpi Atioshe sœ lima dœ yanga waa, yé œ su dœ ɔtshœ Ishiri.

## 14

### *Polo œdœ Barnabase 6a lœ ogo Ikoniyume*

<sup>1</sup> Polo œdœ Barnabase na 6a lakpi Ikoniyume œ li ndje ga lœ Sinagoga nœ Ayuda œ pa o'o yé Ayudanœ dœ pe Agreke ndjoro te lima ayindœ Yisu.

<sup>2</sup> Kashe Ayuda neke á endje yiyi lima ndœ nœ nene, to ghetshelœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ ga tœ ayindœ Yisu fœ angbi azu.

<sup>3</sup> Andaa Polo œdœ Barnabase mbœrœ lima olo ndjoro 6a lœ Ikoniyume. Endje pa lima o'o dœ awa nene lœ kœyindœrœ nœ endje ga ndœ Gbozu. Kœwu tœnœ ataa, Gbozu ma adeœ o'once á endje sœ kœpa tœnœ toe upu ɔtshœrœ nœ ye kœdœ adja o'o, á tshe to gbœgbœ nœ kœfa œrœ dœ kœma ambárâne fœ endje.

<sup>4</sup> Azu tshelœ ongbo kurutshelœtœ endje: anga endje yindœ Ayuda yé anga endje yindœ aayi avwa.

<sup>5</sup> Angbi azu, Ayuda dœ pe agbozu tshapa endje vvara lima ndœ kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga ga tœ Polo dœ Barnabase œdœ kœve endje dœ badja.

<sup>6</sup> Endje wusœ o'once yé œ kpa gu tœnœ dœ awa ongbo Listre œdœ Derbe lœ ogo Likawoni œdœ pe ndje ogo para indirinœ.

<sup>7</sup> Endje sœ lima kœpa ndje ndœ ɔtshœ O'o 6a zœ.

### *Polo œdœ Barnabase 6a lakpi Listre*

<sup>8</sup> Anga yakoshe bale á ada ye tshu, sœ lima 6a lakpi Listre. Bata á endje zu lima she tœ ayi vwiriti, tshe nana lima ana bale nene.

<sup>9</sup> Anga ɔlœ bale á tshe sœ kœdji o'o á Polo sœ kœpa tœnœ, Polo za ala ye kukuna ga tœ ye, yé œ wu adœke tshe sœ dœ kœyindœrœ mbœrœ kœshe tœnœ.

<sup>10</sup> Polo pa dœ ɔgbœ fœ she adœke: «Alafœ œ ka ndjii dœ ada zœ!» Yakoshenœ i ga lafo yé œ tetœ kœna lima ana.

<sup>11</sup> Kœwu œnœkœ á Polo mbœrœ asœmœ, azu ndjoro oma kekeke œ pa dœ o'o ama ogo Likawoni adœke: «Andjaba fatœ endje tœ azu yé á jerœ ga ndœ azœ asœke.»

<sup>12</sup> Endje e Barnabase «Zewuse», yé œ e Polo «Ermese» mbœrœ œshe dœ sœ lima kœmindœ o'o\*.

<sup>13</sup> Nganga ndjaba lœ anda nœ Zewuse á sœ 6a ushu nœ ongbo, na dœ akœ angombe á endje guma endje dœ flere. Eœshe œdœ azu ndjoro, endje yi lima ndœ kœsho endje tœ tokóró fœ Polo dœ Barnabase.

<sup>14</sup> Dœ lœndœ á endje dji ataa, endje sœ lima tshelœ lœba tœ endje yé œ gbœgbœtœ endje dœ ana gutœnœ ga lœ ukpulu azu. Endje pa dœ ɔgbœ adœke:

<sup>15</sup> «Uu aaya, mbœrœ gadœ á 'e mbœrœ ataa? A'a kœdœ ndje azu 6a zœ 'e! 'A sœ

\* <sup>14:12</sup> Zewuse kœdœ lima egerœ ndjaba nœ Agreke yé Ermese kœdœ lima ayi kœmindœ o'o nœ ye

kœpandœ Òtsho O'o fœ 'e adœke 'e katœ œrœ á ádânce gugu nene, mbœrœ koefatœ 'e ga ndœ Ndjaba á tshe sœ dœ soro yé á mbœrœ tshalafo, dœ osho, dœ egerœ kota œdœ pe œnene ko á soe lœnœ.

<sup>16</sup> Loko noe aata azœ, tshe ka lima tœ azu ogo para kœza awa noe endje dœ tœ endje.

<sup>17</sup> Kashe atamoe gbaa, tshe kakatœ koema adœke œne sœ zœ lœ awa noe òtshorœ noe ye fœ endje nene. Òtshorœœ asœmœ dœke: tshe vwa yavuru fœ 'e mbœrœ kœmœ osho tshelœ kindi noe 'e adœke 'e gbo kœzirœ á li, yé lœsu 'e sœ dœ yanga.»

<sup>18</sup> Ataa ukpulu azunce dji lima o'o noe aayi avwa gbaa, endje sœ lima dœ sharapu utshu kœkatacœ kœza tokórónœ fœ endje.

<sup>19</sup> Anga Ayuda á endje to 6a lœ Atiœshe œdœ 6a lœ Ikonyume, te ga ndœ ukpulu azu asœmœ. Endje ve lima Polo dœ badja, yé œ gbe adœke tshe tshu ye yeka á gbotia she lœ ongbo ga shu.

<sup>20</sup> Kashe loko á ayindœ Yisu ngbœtœ endje ga indiri ye, tshe áalafo yé œ kwatœ ye ga lœ ongbone. Osho kœpa noe, endje ro dœ Barnabase ga lœ Derbe.

*Polo dœ Barnabase fatœ endje kœgu ga lœ Atiœshe noe Siri*

<sup>21</sup> Endje pandœ Òtsho O'o lœ ongbo Derbe yé œ gbo ayindœ Yisu ndjoro. Manda noe, endje kpa kwatœ endje tœ lœ Listre, lœ Ikonyume œdœ pe tœ lœ Atiœshe.

<sup>22</sup> Endje sœ lima kœto gbogbo ga tœ lœsu ayindœ Yisu yé œ pa fœ endje adœke endje shi gbi lœ kœyindœrœ. Endje pa adœke: «Œ li adœke a wu oyo waa yeka á kœli ga lœ tshagbozu noe Ndjaba.»

<sup>23</sup> Lœ Ikrizia bale dœ bale, endje ke agbozu Ikrizia fœ endje, œ donga Ndjaba dœ kœyotshelœma endje, yé œ katœ endje ti fœ Gbozu á endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye.

<sup>24</sup> Endje ro tœ Pisidi, yé á na ga lœ Pafili.

<sup>25</sup> Endje pandœ Òtsho O'o 6a tœ Perje, manda noe á ro ga lœ Atali.

<sup>26</sup> Endje œ ga lœ egerœ agba 6a zœ yé á gu ga lœ Atiœshe noe Siri, tshalakpi á endje ko lima endje ga tshakané Gbozu adœke endje gbo tsharœœ noe Ndjaba mbœrœœ akwa á endje totœ kœmbœrœœ tœnœ.

<sup>27</sup> Loko á endje wuta lima ga lœ Atiœshe, endje ngbœa azu Ikrizia yé œ pandœ œnene ko á Ndjaba mbœrœœ lima fœ endje dœ pe mara á tshe kœra awa kœyindœrœ fœ angbi azu.

<sup>28</sup> Yé endje lo olo ndjoro tœ œsœnœ bale dœ ayindœ Yisu.

## 15

*O'o 6a lœ Atiœshe tœ upu noe gaza*

<sup>1</sup> Anga ayakoshe to 6a lœ Yuda, œ tetœ kœyisœ œrœ fœ aayazu lœ Yisu adœke:

«Œdœ 'e kœvwaratœ 'e tœ kœwa gaza 6ata awa akwa noe Moyize pandœ noe, 'e gbo kœsœ nene.»

<sup>2</sup> Polo œdœ Barnabase vwaratœ endje tœ kœyisœ œrœ noe ayakoshœœ asœmœ, œ gbugburu tshelœ o'o dœ endje tœ upuncœ. Manda noe, endje wa adœke Polo œdœ Barnabase, ndje dœ anga aayazu lœ Yisu œ ga lœ Yerusalemœ ndœ kœgbatœ endje dœ aayi avwa œdœ agbo Azu Ikrizia mbœrœœ kœyoro' onœœ asœmœ.

<sup>3</sup> Azu Ikrizia lœ Atiœshe to œrœ á li mbœrœœ anance fœ endje. Kœro endje tœ lœ Fenisi dœ Samariya, endje sœ kœpandœ mara á angbi azu fa lœsu endje yé œ za yanga waa fœ aayazu lœ Yisu para.

### *Angbœtœ 6a lœ Yerusalemœ*

<sup>4</sup> Olo á endje wuta ga lœ Yerusalemœ, azu Ikrizia, aayi avwa dœ pe agbozu Ikrizia za osho kœse fœ endje yé endje pandœ œrœ ko á Ndjaba mbœrœœ lœ awa noe endje fœ endje.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe anga ayindœ Yisu á endje to lœ Afarisayi za o'o œ pa adœke: «Œ li adœke angbi azu á endje wuta ayindœ Yisu wa gaza, œ li ndje sœ awa akwa noe Moyize.»

<sup>6</sup> Aayi avwa œdœ agbozu Ikrizia ngbœtœœ endje mbœrœœ kœgbe o'o tœ upuncœ asœmœ.

<sup>7</sup> Manda kœgbugburu tshelœ o'o œrr, Petro áalafo yé œ pa adœke: «Aaya, 'e wusœ noœ adœke Ndjaba ke lima mœ ugurutœ 'e katshatsha ndœ kœpandœ Òtsho O'o fœ angbi azu adœke endje dji, œ yindœ noe.

<sup>8</sup> Yé Ndjaba á tshe wusœ lœsu azu para kœka, za Òtsho Ishiri fœ endje tœ kœma adœke œne yi ndje ndœ endje awa bale 6ata á tshe mbœrœœ ndje fœ azœ.

<sup>9</sup> Tshe yi yi ko ndœ azœ yé œ vwaratœ ye tœ endje nene; gbambancœ nene, lœ awa noe kœyindœrœœ noe endje ga ndœ Yisu, tshe djutsœ ekperœœ noe endje.

<sup>10</sup> Ngöngœ asœ, mbœrœœ gade á 'e sœ kœshokœ o'o dœ Ndjaba a? 'E yindœ kœza egerœ gbarœ á azœ dœ aata azœ, a zaza li nene ga pa kumu ayindœ Yisu a?

<sup>11</sup> Kashe a wusœ noe adœke, a she kolœ mangba òtsho lœsu noe Gbozu Yisu, yé endje ndje awa bale.»

<sup>12</sup> Manda noe, azu lœ kokoko ndœ kœdji Polo œdœ Barnabase, á endje sœ kœmindœ œrœ á sœ kœma mara œrœ á Ndjaba mbœrœœ lœ awa noe endje ugurutœ angbi azunceœœ asœmœ.

<sup>13</sup> Loko á endje pa o'o noe endje á ka, Jake áalafo œ pa adœke: «Aaya, 'e dji mœ kane.

<sup>14</sup> Shimu wuta kœmindœ noe fœ mara á Ndjaba gbe galima katshatsha á ke anga azu ugurutœ angbi azu adœke endje dœ azu noe œne.

15 Erœ á Ndjabo mboœre li dœ o'o ama aayi kœgbara o'o. Gbambanœ nene, Ndjabo pa adœke:

16 "Manda noe kœ, moe kpa kwatœ moe ndœ kpa koemœ anda noe Davidi á te. Agbanœ a œœ ati, moe kpa mo tshandœnce, yé moe kpa za ga lafo.

17 Kœto kpœtœmœ, udu azu œœ para awa Gbozu,

œœdœ pe angbi azu kœ á moe ke endje.

Œmœ Gbozu dœ pa o'one œœkœ,

mœ sœ kœguma o'o noe moe

18 á moe gbe balima katshatsha."

19 Jake kpa kœpœ adœke: «Mœ gbe œœnœ moe adœke œœlili adœke a mboœre œœrœ kanga fœ azu á endje fatshalosu endje fœ Yisu nene.

20 Kashe a su koloœ mbeti fœ endje adœke, endje zizi agea á to 6a pa ndaba noe andjaba nene, endje zizi songba agea á tshe tshu á indji ye tutu nene, endje zizi indji nene yé adja endje mbœmbœrœ angba budu nene.

21 Mboœre katshatsha balima, endje yisœ awa akwa noe Moyize dje lakpi kœ mboœre á endje sœ kœdi tœnœ loko sabata bale dœ bale lœ anda ngbœtœ.»

#### *Mbeti fœ ayindœ Yisu lakpi Atioshe*

22 Ataa aayi avwa, dœ agbozu Ikrizia œœdœ pe azu Ikrizia para kakœ wu dœ ɔtshonœ adœke, endje ke anga azu ugurutœ œœne dœ vwa endje 6a lœ Atioshe awa bale dœ Polo œœdœ Barnabase. Yekane á endje ke Yuda á anga i'iri ye kœde Barsabase œœdœ pe Sila. Endje bibisha kœdœ azu á endje sœ lima kœlise endje ugurutœ ayindœ Yisu.

23 Mbeti á endje sù ga tshakane endje pa adœke:

«Aaya 'a dœ angbi azu á 'e sœ lœ Atioshe, lœ Siri, œœdœ ndœ lœ Silisi: aayi avwa, dœ agbozu Ikrizia œœdœ azu Ikrizia para kakœ za abala fœ 'e.

24 A dji adœke anga azu á endje to 6a ndœ 'a 6a ke, á na ga ndœ 'e kœdjingili tshelœ kumu 'e, endje ndi gbetshelœ noe 'e kashe œœdœdœ 'a dœ vwa endje nene.

25 Ádánœ 'a wa kœ dœ losu 'a bale adœke 'a ke anga azu dœ vwa endje fœ 'e. Endje ro toe awance dœ aaya 'a á 'a yindœ endje waa, Polo œœdœ Barnabase

26 á endje za soro endje djigi mboœre akwa noe Gbozu noe azœ dœ Yisu Kristu.

27 'A vwa Yuda dœ Sila adœke endje kpa pandœ œœneke kœ á 'a su ala mbetinœ œœkœ fœ 'e dœ ama endje.

28 Gbambanœ nene, Òtsho Ìshiri dœ pe a'a wa adœke, 'a kpa za egerœ gbarœ ga pa kumu 'e nene. Kashe œœrœ á li dœ 'e kœmbœrœ tœnœ dœke:

29 adja 'e zizi agea á to 6a pa ndaba noe andjaba nene, 'e zizi indji nene, 'e zizi songba agea á tshe tshu á indji tutu nene, 'e mbœmbœrœ angbabudu nene. Œdœ 'e

kœlisœ œœrœnœ œœkœ kœ, dœ 'e mboœre dœ ɔtshonœ waa. 'E sœpe dœ ɔtshonœ.»

30 Endje za awa fœ endje yé endje ro ga lœ Atioshe. Loko kœwuta endje 6a zœ, endje ngbœfa ayindœ Yisu, œœ za mbetinœ fœ endje.

31 Manda kœdi mbetinœ, ayindœ Yisu sœ lima dœ yanga waa mboœre mbetinœ guma gbetselœ noe endje.

32 Yuda dœ Sila á endje dœ lima aayi kœgbara o'o, endje mi upu fœ endje adœke endje shi gbi yé œœ gbonœ kœyindœrœ noe endje.

33 Endje mboœre lima olo teasho kpœtœmœ. Manda noe, ayindœ Yisu za awa fœ endje adœke endje gu dœ kœsœ gee ga ndœ azu á endje vwa lima endje. [

34 Kashe Sila wa lima kœsœpe œœnœ ye kpœtœmœ.]

35 Polo œœdœ Barnabase sœ lima œœnœ endje 6a lœ Atioshe. Ba zœ, endje sœ kœyisœ œœrœ œœdœ pe kœmindœ Òtsho O'o noe Gbozu awa bale dœ anga azu ndjoro.

#### *Polo œœdœ Sila kurutshelœtœ endje*

36 Olo teasho manda noe, Polo pa fœ Barnabase adœke: «A kwatœ azœ lakpi bale dœ bale á yi lima sœ o'o ama Gbozu tœnœ dœ œœwu mara á aaya azœ sœ dœ tœnœ.»

37 Barnabase yi lima ndœ kœkwa dœ Yoware á anga i'iri ye kœdœ Marke.

38 Kashe Polo gbe adœke kœkwa dœ she œœli nene, mboœre tshe ka lima toe endje ti 6a lœ Pafili, œœvwara lima toe ye kœna dœ endje lœ ma akwa noe Ndjabo.

39 Mboœre tœnœ ataa, endje djidji lima toe endje nene, yé endje kurutshelœtœ endje. Barnabase za Marke po toe ye, œœ za egerœ agba œœ ro ga lœ Shipre,

40 kashe Polo ke Sila ndœ kœro dœ she. Manda noe, ayindœ Yisu ko endje ga tshakane Ndjabo adœke ɔtsho losu noe Gbozu gbonœ endje.

41 Endje ro lima to lœ Siri œœdœ Silisi, œœ yisœ œœrœ fœ azu Ikrizia adœke endje gbonœ kœyindœrœ noe endje.

## 16

### *Timote te mangba Polo œœdœ Sila*

1 Polo li ndjœ ga lœ Derbe dœ pe Listre. Ba zœ anga yindœ Yisu á i'iri ye kœdœ Timote, gbolo yakoshe noe anga uyu Yuda á tshe yindœ Yisu, abance dœdœ Yuda nene.

2 Òtsho ye ga lima waa ugurutœ aayanœ lœ Listre dœ pe Ikoniyume.

3 Polo gbe lima kœgu dœ she awa bale. Kœwu adœke Ayuda lœ ndjoro toe oshonœ 6a zœ, tshe za she, œœ wa she toe gaza lindœ awa akwa noe Ayudance, mboœre Ayuda kœ á endje sœ lima dœ endje toe œœsœnœ wu lima sœ noe adœke abanœ dœdœ Yuda nene.

<sup>4</sup>Lœ ongbo á endje ro lima tœnce, Polo dœ Sila sœ lima kœmindœ o'o á aayi avva noe Yisu dœ agbozu lœ Yerusalem wa, á endje sœ kœpa fœ endje adœke endje mboœrœ toe endje lindœ noe.

<sup>5</sup>Azu Ikrizia sœ lima kœru lœsu endje lœ kœyindœrœ noe endje, olœ dœ olœ anga azu sœ lima kœli ga ndœ endje yé endje te lima kœngba tœnœ.

#### *Ötsho Ishiri vwa Polo ga lœ Masedwane*

<sup>6</sup>Polo œdœ Sila na lœ Friji œdœ pe lœ Galate; gbambanœ nene, Ötsho Ishiri pakata lima endje kœpandœ Ötsho O'o ba lœ Azi.

<sup>7</sup>Kœwuta endje ga toe ndøngolo ogo Misi, endje gbe kœro ga lœ Bitini yeka á Ishiri noe Yisu pakata endje.

<sup>8</sup>Endje ro tsœ lœ Misi yé œ jeroe ga lœ Trowase.

<sup>9</sup>Anga butshœ bale, Polo kœwu œrœ lœ ulu: anga yacoshe Masedwane bale na ga ndœ ye, œ ka kœdi tshelœma ye fœ she adœke: «Fa djaga lœ Masedwane, mboœrœ kœti kane 'a ga lafo!»

<sup>10</sup>Manda kœwu œrœ lœ ulu noe Polo œsœmœ, trale 'a para awa kœro galœ Masedwane, mboœrœ 'a wu lima sœ noe adœke Ndjaba sœ kœ e 'a kœna kœpandœ Ötsho O'o ba zœ.

#### *Kœfatshalsu Lidi ba lœ Filipo*

<sup>11</sup>'A ñ ga lœ egerœ agba lœ Trowase, 'a za awa ndjii ndœ Samotrase mbœrœ á osho kœkœrœ á 'a kœwuta ga lœ Neyapolise.

<sup>12</sup>Yé ba zœ 'a na ga lœ Filipo, egerœ ongbo lœ ogo Masedwane, azu á endje sœ lœ noe sœ tshakudu tshagbozu noe ogo Roma. Endœ 'a dœ lima teasho lœ ongbonœ œsœmœ.

<sup>13</sup>Dœ lako sabata, 'a wuta lœ ongbonœ kœna ga lakpi ogo neke á sœ ndoo dœ ama ungu, tœnœ kœdœ lima œsœ osho noe kœdonga Ndjaba, yeka á 'a sœ ga ati, á pa o'o dœ ayashe á endje ngbœtœ endje kœtoemœ.

<sup>14</sup>Anga bale ugurutœ endje, i'ri ye kœdœ Lidi, cœshe kœdœ lima yashe lœ ongbo Tiyatire á tsœ sœ kœka odoro lœba yé á wu lima sœ kœdonga Ndjaba. Tsœ dji 'a yé Ndjaba kœrœ gbetshelœ noe ye adœke tsœ yindœ o'o ka á Polo pa.

<sup>15</sup>Manda kœgbœ batismu, cœshe dœ azu sœnda noe ye para, tsœ pa fœ 'a adœke: «Edœ 'e kœwusœ noe adœke, œmœ kœdœuzu á mœ yindœ Ndjaba ye, 'e na œ lo ba ndœ mœ.» Yé tsœ tovworogbo 'a kœyindœ noe.

#### *Polo œdœ Sila lœ kângä*

<sup>16</sup>Olo bale á 'a sœ lima kœna ndœ kœ e Ndjaba, anga yashe kângä bale á tsœ sœ lima dœ ekpe iširi noe kœgbara o'o sœ ugurutœ 'a. Ayengœ ye sœ lima kœgbœ œrœ waa manda akwa noe ye.

<sup>17</sup>Tshe te manda 'a dœ Polo, yé œ sœ kœpa dœ œgbo adœke: «Ayakoshœnœ asœ kœdœ aayi akwa noe Ndjaba á tsœ ropa œrœ kœ; endje sœ kœyisœ awa kœgbœ kœshe fœ 'e.»

<sup>18</sup>Yé tsœ mboœrœ ataa manda olo ndjoro. Polo ma dœ she, á kœfatœ ye yé á kœpa fœ iširinœ adœke: «Dœ i'ri Yisu Kristu, mœ pa fœ bœ adœke: wuta lœ yashe asœkœ!» Trale iširi wuta lœ ye yé.

<sup>19</sup>Bata aayengo yashe kângä asœmœ wu adœke œnœ kpa gbo œrœ lœ awa noe ye nene, endje teapa Polo œdœ Sila œ gbotœ endje na tœnœ fœ agbozu kœwa ngbanga œrrœ ba la wutu ga utshu azu kœ.

<sup>20</sup>Endje ko endje na tœnœ fœ agbozunœ asœmœ yé œ pa adœke: «Ayakoshœnœ asœ kœdœ Ayuda, endje ndi tshalakpi noe azœ kpa ye.

<sup>21</sup>Endje sœ kœpara awa ndœ kœyisœ angbi mara kœsœ neke á azœ dœ azu Roma á lili adœke a mboœrœ nene.»

<sup>22</sup>Yé œ ivwi azu kekeke ga toe Polo œdœ Sila. Agbozu kœwa ngbanga kœza o'o adœke endje sœ lœba toe endje dœ œ si endje dœ ndjapa.

<sup>23</sup>Manda kœbi endje dœ ndjaba, endje ko endje va ga lœ kângä, yé œ pa fœ ayi kœgbœndœ manda kângä adœke ala ye gbo dœ endje.

<sup>24</sup>Ayi kœgbœndœ manda kângä dji ataa, œ ko endje li tœnœ waa ba ndœ kumu gbošhœ kângä yé œ soro ada endje dœ djingiri.

<sup>25</sup>Dœ butshœ, Polo œdœ Sila tetœ kœza avwalla fœ Ndjaba dœ pe kœdonga she dœ itshi yé anga aayi kângä dji endje.

<sup>26</sup>Kolœ ngbangi atake, oshœ turu dœ œgbo, muru anda turu, Trale manda kœrœ wuu, yé tshelœ djingiri sœ toe aayi kângä para.

<sup>27</sup>Ayi kœgbœndœ manda kângä kœjo, œ kœwu adœke manda kângä kœrœ wuu á kœgbœ adœke aayi kângä kpa para kœkœ ye. Tsœ kœgbœ ugu yakamba noe ye á yindœ kœwotœ ye.

<sup>28</sup>A Polo kœra she dœ œgbo adœke: «Wowotœ zœ nene, 'a lœ para kœkœ zœ!»

<sup>29</sup>Ayi kœgbœndœ manda kângä kœ'e osho ndœ owo, kœgbœgbœte ye li tœnœ dœ awa, á kœgote ga toe ada Polo dœ Sila.

<sup>30</sup>Manda noe, tsœ kœto Polo œdœ Sila wuta tœnœ ga shu, á kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Agbozu, œrœ gađe dœ mœ kœmbœrœ yeka á kœshe a?»

<sup>31</sup>Polo œdœ Sila kœgi fœ she adœke: «Sœ dœ kœyindœrœ adœke Yisu kœdœ Gbozu yekane á tsœ kœshe fœ awa bale dœ azu tshasœnda noe zœ.»

<sup>32</sup>Endje kœpandœ o'o ama Gbozu fœ she, dœ azu kœ á endje sœ lima sœnda noe ye.

<sup>33</sup>Kolœ dœ abutshœnœ œsœmœ, ayi kœgbœndœ manda kângä na dœ endje na tœnœ œ djuto uku toe endje yé pe

kpcetomœ tshe gbø batismu awa bale dœ azu tshasœnda noe ye kœ.

<sup>34</sup> Tshe to Polo dœ Sila gu tœnœ ga scœnda noe ye, œ to kœzirœ fœ endje, yé tshe sœ lima dœ yanga awa bale dœ azu tshasœnda noe ye kœ, mbœrœ endje yi lima ndœ Ndjabœ.

<sup>35</sup> Osho kœrœ pa noe, agbozu kœwa ngbangwa vwa aturugu fœ ayi kœgbondœ manda kângœ adœke: «Tshe za awa fœ azu asœmœ!»

<sup>36</sup> Á tshe kœpa fœ Polo adœke: «Agbozu kœwa ngbangwa vwa osho fœ mœ adœke mœ za awa fœ 'e. Ngongœ asœke, 'e li kœwuta tœnœ, yé œ gu dœ kœsœ gee.»

<sup>37</sup> Kashe Polo pa fœ aturugu adœke: «Endje yuyu lima 'a nene, œ bi 'a tœ ala azu kœ, andaa a'a kœdœ adjia azu Roma. Endje ko 'a va ga lœ kângœ, yé endje yindœ kœko 'a ngongœ asœ ga shu lœ ubunœ. (E mbœrœtœ endje atamœcœ nene. Òtshœ noe kœdœ adœke endje na ga mœ dœ tœ endje ko 'a ga shu!)»

<sup>38</sup> Aturugunœ gu œ pandœ noe fœ agbozu kœwa ngbangancœ, yé awa za endje mbœrœ kœdœjœ adœke endje kœdœ ndje azu Roma.

<sup>39</sup> Endje na kœki fœ Polo dœ Sila adœke endje wu oyo œne. Manda noe, endje za awa fœ endje kœwuta lœ kângœ yé œ pa fœ endje adœke endje wuta lœ ongbo ye.

<sup>40</sup> Manda kœwuta endje lœ kângancœ, endje na ga lœ Lidi. 'Ba zœ, endje gbo ayindœ Yisu œ pa fœ endje adœke endje shi gbi lœ kœyindœrœ noe endje, yé manda noe endje ro da ye.

## 17

### Polo œdœ Sila 6a lœ Tesalonike

<sup>1</sup> Endje ro tœ lœ Afipolisi doe Apoloni yeka à wuta ga lœ Tesalonike, 6a zœ Ayuda sœ lima doe Sinagoga.

<sup>2</sup> Bata á tshe mbœrœ 6a lima katshatsha, Polo li ga lœ Sinagogancœ. Manda lœkœ sabata votœ, tshe sœ lima kœpu o'o pa Buku noe Ndjabœ awa bale dœ azu á endje sœ kpcetomœ.

<sup>3</sup> Tshe see lima kœyisœ noe fœ endje ngbi adœke, œ li adœke Masiya wu oyo, œ tshu, œ she ugurutœ akuzu. Tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «Yisunœ á mœ mindœ ye fœ 'e asœke kœdœ Masiyance.»

<sup>4</sup> Anga Ayuda ugurutœ endje yindœ o'o á Polo pa, yé œ te ga ndœ Polo dœ Sila. Awa bale ndje dœ angbi azu Agrekencœ ndjoro á endje donga Ndjabœ œdœ pe ndje ayashe ndjoro á azu sœ kœlisœ endje, te ga ndœ Polo dœ Sila.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe anga Ayudancœ mbœrœ úkú. Endje rœ anga ekpe azu á endje na tœ ala awa kpoœ, œ zi tshelœ o'o dœ endje yé œ ndi kœsœ gee lakpi ogo. Endje na 6a scœnda noe

Jasone kœpara Polo dœ Sila á kœko endje wuta tœnœ ga utshu azu tshalakpince.

<sup>6</sup> Bata á endje gbøgbø Polo dœ Sila nene, endje za Jasone awa bale dœ anga ayindœ Yisu, œ gbota endje gu tœnœ ga utshu aayi koewa ngbangwa tshalakpincœ ascœmœ, yé œ pa adœke: «Azu á endje djingili tshelœ kumu azu pa osho djigi, endje dâ wuta ngongœ asœ ka ke asœke.

<sup>7</sup> Jasone za osho kœsœ fœ endje 6a scœnda noe ye yé endje kœ, endje mbœmbœrœ cerœ á awa akwa noe gbozugo Roma yindœ noe nene; endje pa adœke anga angbi gbozu kpi sœ zœ, yé i'iri ye kœdœ Yisu.»

<sup>8</sup> O'o ama endje za ókœ fœ azu para kœkœ, œ za ndje ókœ fœ agbozu tshelœ ongbonœ,

<sup>9</sup> yé endje di lima ngendja fœ Jasone cœdœ anga ayindœ Yisuncœ yekane á endje za awa fœ endje adœke endje gu.

### Polo œdœ Sila 6a lœ Bere

<sup>10</sup> Pe dœ lœkœ ascœmœ dœ abutshœ, ayindœ Yisu gi Polo œdœ Sila ga tœ awa á endje ro ga lœ Bere. Endje wuta 6a zœ yé œ na ga lœ Sinagoga noe Ayuda.

<sup>11</sup> Ayuda noe Bere sœ lima dœ òtshœ lœsu kœropa endjenœke lœ Tesalonike, endje yindœ òtshœ O'o dœ lœsu endje djigi, yé œlœ dœ œlœ, endje sœ lima kœdi Mbeti noe Ndjabœ, mbœrœ kœwu œdœ ádœ o'nce á Polo œdœ Sila pa ascœmœ kœdœ adjapu.

<sup>12</sup> Anga azu ndjoro ugurutœ endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu, yé ugurutœ azu Greke, ayashe ndjoro á azu œ lisœ endje dœ pe ayakoshe.

<sup>13</sup> Kashe, œlœ á Ayuda lœ Tesalonike dji adœke Polo sœ kpa kœmindœ òtshœ O'o lœ Bere, endje wuta 6a zœ yé œ tetœ kœndi tshelœ gbetshelœ noe azu ndjoro.

<sup>14</sup> Yé pe kpcetomœ, ayindœ Yisu gi Polo na tœnœ ga tœ amœ egerœ ungu kashe Asila dœ Timote lœpe lima œnœ endje kpcetomœ lœ Bere.

<sup>15</sup> Azu á endje za lima Polo kpatœnœ œrrœ 6a lœ Atene, endje gu dœ o'o adœke Sila dœ Timote ro katsha manda œne.

### Polo 6a lœ Atene

<sup>16</sup> Õlœ á Polo sœ lima kœkate Asila dœ Timote lœ Atene, tshe sœ dœ oyo tœ lœsu ye mbœrœ kœwu adœke ongbonœ sœ lima dœ andjaba waa œnœ.

<sup>17</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœpa o'o pa o'o ama Ndjabœ dœ Ayuda œdœ angbi azu á endje sœ koedonga Ndjabœ lœ Sinagoga œdœ pe ndje azu neke á tshe li kœgbœtœ ye dœ endje œlœ dœ œlœ ala wutuncœ ascœmœ.

<sup>18</sup> Anga azu kœwusœrœ á endje sœ kœyisœ gbetshelœ noe Aepikure ndje dœ

astoyise\* tetœ kœpa o'o dœ she. Anga endje sœ lima kœpa adœke: «O'o gade dâ kulupuncœ asœ œ pa ata a?» Anga endje á endje dji she kœpa o'o toe upu nœ Yisu œdœ pe tœ o'o kœshe nœ ye lœ kuzu pa adœke: «Œ sœ bata tshe kœdœ ayi kœyisœ o'o ama andjaba tshelœ anga angbi ogo.»

<sup>19</sup> Yé endje za she, œ ro dœ she ga tœ osho kœwa ngbanga tœnœ á i'rinœ kœdœ Areopaje yé œ yu she adœke: «A li kœwusœ tafo kœyisœrœ nœ zœ á 6œ sœ kœyisœ nœ asœ nene a?»

<sup>20</sup> Gbambarœ nene, asœ kœdœ tafo œrœ yé 6œ sœ kœpa o'o a sœ kœko uvuru 'a loenœ, yé 'a yindœ kœwusœ ádánœ.»

<sup>21</sup> Mbœrœ azu kœlœ ogo Atene œdœ pe agene á endje sœ 6a zœ, sœ olœ dœ olœ kolœ mbœrœ kœdœ too mbœrœ kœpatœ œsœ tafo œrœnœ á wuta asœ.

<sup>22</sup> Yé Polo ka kœpgurœ Areopaje, œ pa adœke: «E'e dœ azu lœ Atene, mœ wu adœke e' kœdœ azu 'e sœ kœzatœ 'e waa ga tœ andjaba nœ 'e.

<sup>23</sup> Olœ á mœ sœ kœna lœ ongbo nœ 'e, mœ sœ koewu œrœ á 'e gi á ko tœ 6ata andjaba nœ 'e œdœ pe ndaba á 'e mbœrœ á su mbeti ga tœ nœ adœke: «Fœ anga ndjaba á 'a wuwusœ ye nene.» Andaa mœ na kœpandœ Ndjaba á 'e sœ kœdonga she, ataa 'e wuwusœ ye nene.

<sup>24</sup> Ndjabanœ asœke kœdœ tsheneke á tshe mbœrœ tshapa osho asœ dœ œrœ kœlœ pa nœ, œshe kœdœ Gbozu nœ tshalafo dœ tsha ati. Tshe sœsœ lœ anda á azu mbœrœ dœ kane endje nene.

<sup>25</sup> Tshe sœsœ dœ gbetshelœ adœke azu gbe dœ œne bata tshe sœ dœ ogo anga œrœ nene, kashe œshe dœ kœto soro fœ azu kœ, dœ izi á azu oœ wu asœmœ œdœ pe udu œrœ kœ.

<sup>26</sup> «Kœto tœ uzu bale, tshe mbœrœ azu kœ adœke endje sœ pa oshonœ asœke. Kashe utshu kœmbœrœ endje, tshe di olo kœsœ nœ endje yé œ wa mapaka ogo kœ a li adœke endje sœ tœnœ.

<sup>27</sup> Ndjaba mbœrœ endje adœke endje para œne, œdœ endje kœsœ kœtaba osho na tœnœ, endje gbo œne á œne sœsœ lœ ingirinœ tœ azœ nene asœmœ.

<sup>28</sup> Gbambarœ nene,  
«lœ awa nœ ye dœ sœ dœ soro,  
á sœ koena ana, yé á sœpe dœ soro.»  
«Mbœrœ tœnœ atamœ dœ anga aayi kœsu itshi nœ 'e pa lima ndœ nœ adœke:  
“Azœ kœdœ ndje agbolo nœ ye.”  
<sup>29</sup> «Bata azœ kœdœ agbolo nœ ye, a katœ kœgbœ adœke Ndjaba li dœ œrœ á endje gi

dœ œrœ, dœ kowo œdœ dœ badja á endje mbœrœ dœ kane liaka gbetshelœ nœ uzu.

<sup>30</sup> Utshunœ liya, Ndjaba djercendœ nœ kœgbambancœ nene, azu wuwu lima sœ œrœ á endje sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ nene. Kashe ngonga aseke, tshe pa fœ azu kœ, tœ osho kœ adœke endje fatshalœsu endje.

<sup>31</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, tshe guma anga olo bale tœ kœwa ngbanga pa azu para dœ mara ndjii lœ awa nœ uzu á tshe ke she. Tshe she uzunœ asœmœ lœ akuzu mbœrœ kœma fœ azu adœke œne dœ ke she.»

<sup>32</sup> Kœdœ Polo pa o'o nœ kœshe lœ azu, anga endje tetœ omo, yé anga endje pa fœ she adœke: «'A kpa dji 6œ sœ kœpa o'o asœ lœ anga olo.»

<sup>33</sup> Ataa, Polo kœwutœ lima ugurutœ endje.

<sup>34</sup> Kashe, anga endje na lima manda ye, yé œ te ayindœ Yisu. Azunœ dœke: Denise anga ayi kœwa ngbanga lœ Areopaje dœ anga yashe bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Damarise œdœ pe anga azunœ.

## 18

### Polo 6a lœ Koriti

<sup>1</sup> Manda Atene, Polo ro ga lœ Koriti.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe togba dœ anga uzu Yudance bale i'iri ye kœdœ Akila, endje zu she 6a lœ ogo Pone. Tshe to lima kolœ olonce asœmœ 6a lœ Itali awa bale dœ awonœ dœ Prisile, mbœrœ gbozugo Klode za o'o adœke Ayuda para wuta lœ Roma. Polo sœ lima kœna ga ndœ endje.

<sup>3</sup> Yé bata á endje sœ lima lœ akwa bale, ayi kœmbœrœ 6a aœga dœ gbanda, tshe gu ndœ kœlo 6a ndœ endje yé endje sœ liya kœmbœrœ akwance asœmœ.

<sup>4</sup> Lœkœ sabata bale dœ bale, Polo sœ lima kœmindœ Otsœ O'o scenda Sinagoga œdœ pe kœtetœ kœfa gbetshelœ nœ Ayuda dœ Agreke.

<sup>5</sup> Lœkœ á Atimote dœ Sila yi lima kumu endje kœto lœ Masedwane, Polo zatœ ye ti djigi ndœ Otsœ O'o, tshe ma fœ Ayuda adœke Yisu kœdœ Masiya.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe endje sœ lima kœshara she dœ kœgu she, Polo mea leeba ye, œ pa fœ endje adœke: «Indjœ 'e œ sœ pa kumu 'e dœ tœ 'e, mœ sœ yerœ lœ noe, yé kœto kpeshike, mœ na ga ndœ angbi azu.»

<sup>7</sup> Manda kœgitœ ye kœpœtœmœ, tshe na ga ndœ anga uzu bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Titius Justuse, á tshe kœdœ uzu kœdonga Ndjaba nœ Ayuda yé anda nœ ye sœ lima indiri Sinagoga.

<sup>8</sup> Krispuse, gbozu tshapa Sinagoganœ asœmœ, yi lima ndœ Gbozu, œshe dœ azu

\* <sup>17:18</sup> Aepikure kœdœ azu á endje sœ kœza awa kœyisœrœ nœ ayi kœwusœtœ Epikure. Ba lœ gbetshelœ nœ endje, endje yiyingœ kœwu oyo nene. Uzu lii kœgbœ oshœrœ ataa œ kœsœsœ lœ gbetshelœ nœ ye nene. Astoyise kœdœ azu á endje sœ kœza awa kœyisœrœ nœ ayi kœwusœrœ Zeno. Ba ndœ endje, endje sœ kœparœ awa kœwusœ œrœ dœ kœru losu

tshasenda noe ye para. Anga azu ndjoro lœ Koriti á endje sœ ndje lima kœdji Polo, yi ndje ndœ Yisu yé œ gbo batisimu.

<sup>9</sup> Anga butshœ bale, Gbozu pa fœ Polo lœ ulu adœke: «Sœsœ dœ awa nene, sœsœ ndje koko nene,

<sup>10</sup> gbambanœ nene, mœ sœ dœ 6œ awa bale. Uzu bale œ li kœto kane ye ga toe zœ á kœmbœrcœ œrcœ kanga fœ 6œ nene, mbœrcœ ili azu á endje sœ lœ ongbonœ asœ kœdœ azu noe mœ.»

<sup>11</sup> Polo lo lœ Koriti ungu bale dœ yapu mindu dœ bale, ndœ kœyisœ o'o ama Ndjaba.

#### *Kœpa ngbangœ noe Polo*

<sup>12</sup> Lœkœ á Galiyo kœdœ lima gbozugo Akayi, Ayuda zi tshelœ o'o ndœ kœmbœrcœ ekperœ toe Polo, endje za she œ na dœ she ba toe osho kœwa ngbangœ.

<sup>13</sup> Yé œ pa adœke: «Uzu asœ sœ kœdjingili tshelœ kumu azu dœ o'o adœke endje donga Ndjaba neke á awa akwa ogo noe azœ wa adœke 'a dodonga she nene.»

<sup>14</sup> Polo kœyindœ kœpa o'o kane, Galiyo kœgi fœ Ayuda adœke: «Œ kœdœ má adœke uzu asœ mbœrcœ ekperœ, too œ ta bango, mœ dij ma 'e ye.

<sup>15</sup> Kashe bata œ sœ toe upu noe koeshara o'o ugurutœ ye toe kœyisœrcœ, dœ anga i'ri œdœ pe ndje awa o'o noe 'e dœ toe 'e, œ wu 'e. Mœ iyindœ mara ngbangœ atake nene.»

<sup>16</sup> Yé á gœrœ endje toe œsœ kœwa ngbangœ ye.

<sup>17</sup> Endje para tepa Sosetene gbozu tshapa Sinagoga, œ 6i she ba utshu osho kœwa ngbangœ. Kashe Galiyo gbegbe lima dœ tœnœ nene.

#### *Polo ro ga lœ Atioshe*

<sup>18</sup> Endœ Polo di lima waa lœ Koriti, manda noe á tshe katœ aayancœ lœ Yisu, á za awa kœro ga lœ Siri. Prisile dœpe Akila ro lima toe awance dœ she. Ba toe mangu noe ongbo Sakre utshu kœli she ga lœ egerœ agba, tshe tshowa sukumu ye pa ye mbœrcœ uvu á tshe za liya fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>19</sup> Olo á endje wuta ga lœ Efeze, Polo katœ Akila dœ Prisile ti kœpœtœmœ á na œnœ ye ga lœ Sinagoga ndœ kœpa o'o dœ Ayuda.

<sup>20</sup> Bata endje kœpœtœmœ sœ lima kœdi tshelœma endje adœke œndœ ye di dœ œnœ kane, Polo vwaratœ ye.

<sup>21</sup> Kashe ndœ kœro lima she ga utshunœ, tshe pa o'o fœ endje adœke: «Mœ kwa bala tœmœ ga ndœ 'e, œdœ Ndjaba kœyindœ noe.» Tshe kœœ ga lœ egerœ agba la ungu lœ Efeze.

<sup>22</sup> Kœjerœ ga lœ Sezaré, tshe ro ga lœ Yerusalemœ mbœrcœ kœbala azu tshelœ anda Ndjaba, manda noe dœ kœro she ga lœ Atioshe.

<sup>23</sup> Ba zœ, olo ye ngbangba lima nene. Manda noe, tshe kœkwa lakpi bale dœ bale lœ ogo Galate dœ Friji, tshe ka kœpa fœ ayindœ Yisu adœke endje shi gbi lœ kœyindœrcœ noe endje.

#### *Apolo lœ Efeze dœ Koriti*

<sup>24</sup> Anga uzu Yuda bale i'ri ye kœdœ Apolo, uzu lakpi Alekezandri lœ ogo Ezipito, na lima ga lœ Efeze. Œsœ kœdœ uzu noe kœwusœ kœpa o'o dœ œtshœnœ, œ wu noe Yisu dœ œtshœnœ waa. Kashe tshe wu lima kolœ œsœ batisimu á Yowane za lima fœ azu.

<sup>25</sup> Endje yí lima sœ œrcœ fœ she toe upu noe awa noe Gbozu. Ishiri ye su dœ gbo gbo, tshe mindœ o'o yé œ yisœ œrcœ toe pu noe Yisu dœ œtshœnœ waa. Kashe tshe wu lima kolœ œsœ batisimu á Yowane za lima fœ azu.

<sup>26</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœpandœ Yisu dœ gbo gbo kœ lœ Sinagoga. Kashe manda kœdji she, Prisile œdœ Akila e she ba ndœ endje, yé œ kœpa ma adjœ awa noe Ndjaba fœ she.

<sup>27</sup> Bata á tshe sœ lima dœ gbetshelœ noe kœro ga lœ Akayi, ayancœ lœ Yisu sœ dœ yanga noe agbe noe ye, yé œ su mbeti fœ ayindœ Yisu ba zœ adœke endje za osho kœsœ fœ she. Manda kœwuta she ba zœ, tshe ti kane ayindœ Yisu ndjoro dœ œtshœlœsu noe Ndjaba.

<sup>28</sup> Gbambanœ nene, tshe pa ngbi fœ Ayuda toe ala azu adœke endje dji awa adjœ o'o, yé œ sœ lima kœma lœ awa noe Buku noe Ndjaba adœke Yisu kœdœ Masiya.

## 19

#### *Polo 6a lœ ongbo Efeze*

<sup>1</sup> Olo á Apolo sœ lima 6a lœ Koriti, Polo ro lima to lœ kaga lœ aya Azi yeka á jerœ ga lœ Efeze. Ba zœ, tshe gbo lima anga ayindœ Yisu,

<sup>2</sup> á yu endje adœke: «'E gbo lima Ætshœ Ishiri olo á 'e te ayindœ Yisu ye a?» Endje kœgi fœ she adœke: «'A djidji ndje anga noe adœke Ætshœ Ishiri sœ zœ nene.»

<sup>3</sup> Polo kpa kœyu endje adœke: «Ka batisimœ gade dâ 'e gbo a?» Endje kœgi fœ she adœke: «'A gbo batisimœnœ á Yowane ayi kœza Batisimœ yisœ noe.»

<sup>4</sup> Polo kœgi adœke: «Adjapu Yowane sœ lima kœza batisimœ fœ azu á endje fatshalœsu endje, yé tshe sœ lima kœpa fœ endje adœke endje yindœ uzu á tshe na manda œnœ, œ yindœ kœpa adœke Yisu.»

<sup>5</sup> Endje dji o'onœ œsœmœ, yé œ gbo lima batisimœ dœ i'ri Gbozu Yisu.

<sup>6</sup> Polo kœto kane ye ga pa endje, yé endje kœgbœ Ætshœ Ishiri. Endje tetœ kœpa tafo o'o amo ogo dœ pe kœmindœ o'o á to 6a ndœ Ndjaba.

<sup>7</sup> Azu wuta lima kœkœ ga pa œrcœ noe ndjokpa dœ bisha.

#### *Kœyisœrcœ noe Polo 6a lœ ongbo Efeze*

<sup>8</sup> Polo sœ lima kœro ga lœ Sinagoga, yé lœ yapu voto, tshe sœ lima kœyisœ cœrœ toe upu nœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba dœ awa nene, yé œ pa o'o dœ mara adœke endje á endje dji she, yindœ o'o á tshe sœ kœpa tœnœ.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe anga azu sœ lima dœ gbo'kumu, œ vwaratœ endje toe kœyindœ nœ yé œ sœ kœmo awa nœ Gbozu kœpœtœ alla angbatœ. Polo katœ endje ti œ ko ayindœ Yisu potœ ye, yé œ tetœ kœyisœ cœrœ fœ endje sœ dœ sœ bœ lœ anda lakœrœ nœ Tiranuse.

<sup>10</sup> Tshe mbœrcœ lima ataa manda ungu bisha yeka á azu kœ á endje sœ lœ ogo Azi, œdœ Ayuda œdœ Agreke, endje dji lima o'o nœ Gbozo.

*O'o tœ upu nœ kœgœrœ ekpe ishiri*

<sup>11</sup> Ndjaba sœ lima kœmbœrcœ ogboro cœrœ loe awa nœ Polo.

<sup>12</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnœ ataa, anga azu sœ lima kœgu dœ siriki á goro øko Polo fœ aayi kœba. Kœba nœ endje ka lima toe endje yé ekpe ishiri gi lima toe ye pa azu.

<sup>13</sup> Anga Ayuda á endje sœ lima kœro dje toe osho kœ kœgœrœ ekpe ishiri pa azu kœba asœmœ yamiba lima kœgœrœ ekpe ishiri dœ i'ri Gbozu. Endje pa lima adœke: «Mœ pa fœ 'e adœke dœ i'ri Gbozu Yisu á Polo œ yisœ cœrœ toe upu nœ ye asœmœ, 'e wuta ye!»

<sup>14</sup> Azu á endje le lima cœrœ nœ asœmœ kœdœ agbolo yakoshe mindu dœ bisha (7) nœ anga gbozo nganga Ndjaba nœ Ayuda á i'ri ye kœdœ Seva.

<sup>15</sup> Kashe sœ bale, ekpe ishiri gi lima fœ endje adœke: «Yisu a? Mœ wusœ ye, yé mœ wu ndje sœ Polo. Kashe e'e a, 'e kœdœ adœ?»

<sup>16</sup> Yé yakoshe á tshe sœ dœ ekpe ishirinœ pa ye kœi ga ugurutœ endje dœ gbo'gbœ kœ, œ kœtetœ kœfi lima endje, œ suru tshelœ loeba, dœ pe kœtu uku toe endje, á endje tœ lima sœnda dœ orœ á kpa ye.

<sup>17</sup> Azu para lœ Efeze, Ayuda dœ pe angbi azu dji lima o'once asœmœ, yé awa za endje yeka á endje li lima cœsœ i'ri Gbozu Yisu.

<sup>18</sup> Azu ndjoro á endje yi lima ndœ Yisu, tetœ koena tœnœ mbœrcœ kœpandœ ekperœ á endje mbœrcœ lima dœ tshama endje ga lafo.

<sup>19</sup> Anga endje ndjoro á endje sœ lima kœfa cœrœ tsharawo\*, ko cœrœ nœ endje para ga shu, yé á endje sho lima ukpulunœ toe ala azu para. Endje di lima cœrœnœ kœ mbœrcœ kœwusœ amancœ, œ wu lima adœke mbetinœ kœ á endje sho li dœ Langere ngendja kutu zazu bisha dœ ndjokpa (250.000).

<sup>20</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnœ ataa, Ùtshœ O'o za lima osho, azu ndjoro yi lima ndœ nœ lœ awa nœ gbo'gbœ nœ Gbozo.

*Kœoma azu lœ Efeze*

<sup>21</sup> Manda o'once asœmœ, Polo wa o'o lœ awa nœ Ishiri kœro ga lœ Yerusalemœ yé tshe vwanga tœ lœ Masedwane dœ pe Akayi. Tshe pa ndje adœke: «Sœ á mœ kœwuta bœ zœ, œ li ndje adœke mœ kpa ro ndje ga lœ Roma.»

<sup>22</sup> Tshe vwa anga anganœ bisha, Atimote dœ Eraste ga lœ Masedwane, yé œ sœpœ damba cœnœ ye lima kœlo lœ Azi.

<sup>23</sup> Kolœ dœ lœndœnœ asœmœ dœ egerœ djingili wuta lima toe upu nœ awa nœ Gbozu bœ lœ Efeze.

<sup>24</sup> Anga ayi kœfatshelœ œrœ, á i'ri ye kœdœ Demetriyuse, sœ lima kœmbœrcœ a 'eara anda tepelo nœ Artemise dœ kœwo, yé œ sœ lima kœte ngendja fœ endje waa.

<sup>25</sup> Tshe ngbœba lima aayi kœfatshelœ œrœ dœ pe anga aayi akwa kœ á endje sœ lima kœmbœrcœ mara akwanœ asœmœ, á pa fœ endje adœke: «'E wusœ nœ ye anga mœ; a kœsœ dœ otshœnœ, œ to kolœ manda akwa nœ azœ asœ.»

<sup>26</sup> Yé 'e sœ kœwu tœnœ too 'e sœ kœdœjœ azu kœpa adœke: Polonoœ asœmœ sœ kœmindœ nœ adœke andjaba á azu mbœrcœ endje dœ kane endje dœdœ Ùtshœ andjaba nene. Azu ndjoro dji o'once yé œ fa lœsu endje ndœ nœ. Tshe mbœrcœrœ kolœ bœ lœ Efeze nene, kashe dje ndje lœ Azi para.

<sup>27</sup> (E dœdœ kolœ azœ dœ o'once asœ œ ndi akwa nœ azœ nene, kashe œ ndi ndje anda Tepelo nœ egerœ ndjaba yashe Artemise. Azu œ wu andancœ gbambancœ yé endje kpa lisœ nœ nene. Mbœrcœ Azi dœ pe ogo djigi sœ lima kœdonga ndjabancœ asœmœ.)

<sup>28</sup> Manda kœpa o'once asœmœ ataa, azu kœ á endje dji djerœ ókœ, œ sœ kœta rawa adœke: «Artemise, egerœ ndjaba yashe lœ ongbo Efeze!»

<sup>29</sup> Azu tshelœ ongbonœ djigi oma dœ o'o kekeke. Endje ko anga Polo á endje na toe awa akwanœ bale dœ she, Agayuse dœ pe Aristarke azu Masedwane, na tœnœ ga la wutu mœlo.

<sup>30</sup> Polo yi lima ndœ kœwuta ga utshu azunœ ga zœ, kashe ayambarœ pâkata she yé.

<sup>31</sup> Anga aayi akwa nœ lita á endje dœ lima anga Polo mi lima upu fœ she adœke, tshe kpa nana ga la wutu molonœ nene.

<sup>32</sup> Dœ lœndœnœ asœmœ, uzu dœ uzu sœ lima kœta rawa nœ ye dœ o'o nœ ye kpikpikpi, yé azu ndjoro ugurutœ endje kpa wuwusœ ádœ á endje ngbœtœ endje ndœ nœ nene.

<sup>33</sup> Anga azu lœ ukpulu azunœ mindœ upuncœ fœ anga uzu bale á i'ri ye kœdœ Alekezandre á Ayuda gavwa she bœ utshu endje. Á tshe yi kane ye ga lafo ndœ kœyu o'o.

\* 19:19 Mbeti kœto bœ tœ adancœ sœ kœpa toe buku á sœ kœpa o'o nœ kœfa cœrœ lœ rawo.

<sup>34</sup> Kashe ɔlo á ndje wusœ noe adœke ceshe kœdœ uzu Yuda, endje kpa ta rawa manda ada ɔlo bisha adœke: «A donga Artemise lœ Efeze!»

<sup>35</sup> Manda noe, anga gbozu tshelœ ong-bonce u endje ga tœnce yé á pa adœke: «Azu Efeze, uzu dé dà wuwusœ noe adœke ongbo Efeze sœ dœ anda tepelo noe Artemise cœdœ pe cœrœ á endje gi á to 6a lafo á te nene a?»

<sup>36</sup> Uzu bale œ shara o'once asœ nene, œ li adœke a sœ koko, yé a katœ köembœrœ œrœ á ádâne gugu nene.

<sup>37</sup> Azu a' e to endje na tœnce ga mœ asœ gugu œsœ ndjaba noe azœ nene, endje zizi ndje angba nene.

<sup>38</sup> (E kœsœ adœke Demetriyuse dœ pe azu akwa noe ye asœ sœ dœ o'o dœ uzu, uzunœ na œ to meza pa ye, ayi kœwa o'o sœ zœ dœ pe olo ngbangœ sœ ndje zœ.

<sup>39</sup> Yé anga o'o kœsœ ndje zœ, osho á azu œ ngbœtœ endje ga tœnce kœguma o'o, œ wa o'once zœ.

<sup>40</sup> A gbo o'o tœ cœrœ á a ngbœtœ azœ ga tœnce kpeshœke á mbœrœ asœ. Azu œ e azœ tœ aayí kœoma dœ o'o. Gbambancœ nene, anga uzu kœtœ meza pa azœ, o'o noe kœpa tœnce œ gu nene..»

Manda o'once asœ, tshe pa fœ azu adœke endje gu ga mangba endje.

## 20

*Ana gene noe Polo lœ Masedwane dœ pe lœ Grese*

<sup>1</sup> ɔlo á djingili o'once ka ye, Polo ngbœfa ayambarœ ga tœnce œ mi upu fœ endje, œ balœ endje dœ kœza awa ga lœ Masedwane.

<sup>2</sup> Kœro she to lœ ogonœ asœmœ, tshe mi lima upu waa fœ ayanœ lœ Yisu, manda noe á wuta ga lœ Grese.

<sup>3</sup> Tshe mbœrœ lima yapu votö 6a zœ. ɔlo á tshe yi lima ndœ kœsœ ga lœ egerœ agba kœro ga lœ Siri, bata Ayuda sœ lima kœvwarandœ ye á tshe dji, á kpa kwa dja ga lœ Masedwane.

<sup>4</sup> Angance lœ ana kœdœ lima: Sapattrose gbozœ yakoshe noe Piruse uzu Bere, Aristarke dœ pe Sekunduse azu Tesalonike, Gayushi uzu Derbe, Timote, Tishike dœ pe Trofime azu ogo Azi.

<sup>5</sup> Kœwutœ ga lœ ogo Masedwane, endje ro lima œnœ endje utshunœ kœkate 'a 6a lœ Trowase.

<sup>6</sup> Yé a'a noe 'a, manda angbo noe mapa á susukœ nene, á œ ga lœ egerœ agba tœ mangu Filipo œ mbœrœ olo mindu, á togba dœ endje lœ Trowase á mbœrœ possœ bale dœ endje.

*Kashe noe Etike lœ Trowase*

<sup>7</sup> Dœ ɔlo yenga dœ akidala, 'a ngbœ lima tœ 'a ga tœnce ndœ kœkurutshelœ mapœ, Polo sœ kœmindœ 'o ama Ndjaba fœ aayanœ lœ

Yisu œrr ga tœ tshaguru butshœ mbœrœ œ li lima adœke osho kœkœro tshe ro.

<sup>8</sup> Miinda sœ lima zœ lœ gbœshœ 6a lafo á angbœtœ 'a ga lœ noe.

<sup>9</sup> Anga djagbala yakoshe á i'iri ye kœdœ Etike, tshe sœ lima ga tœ ape izi, olo za she kpakpakpa, bata Polo kaka lima damba tœ o'once nene, lœ olo, tshe dji œ te kœto 6a tœ vota gbœshœ 6a lafo œrr 6a ati. Kœyindœ kœti she ga lafo atake tshe tshu lima ye.

<sup>10</sup> Polo jerœ ga ati, á na katsha ga ndœ ye á za she ga lakoro ye á pa adœke: «Awa zaza 'e nene, tshe sœpe dœ sorol!»

<sup>11</sup> Kpa kœsœ she ga lafo ga zœ, Polo kurutshelœ mapœ tœ endje yé endje zi, manda noe tshe pa 'o œrr o'ara yeka á ro.

<sup>12</sup> Gbolo yakoshe asœmœ she ye, endje gu dœ she ga ndœ endje, yé lœsu azu para kœkœzi tii.

*Polo na ga lœ Mile*

<sup>13</sup> A afœ utshunœ, œ li ga lœ egerœ agba ndœ kœro ga lœ Asose. 'A yindœ kœza Polo ga ndœ 'a mbœrœ tshe yi lima ndœ kœro ga zœ dœ ada ye.

<sup>14</sup> ɔlo á tshe gbo 'a 6a lœ Asose, 'a za she ga ndœ 'a ga lœ egerœ agba mbœrœ kœro ga lœ Mitilene.

<sup>15</sup> Osho kœrœ pance, 'a to kœtœmœ 'a na ndoo dœ tshiki Kio. Manda olo bale 'a wuta ga tœ tshiki Samose, tœ bisha olo yeka á 'a wuta ga lœ Mile.

<sup>16</sup> Polo wa lima adœke œnœ ka lœ Efeze nene, mbœrœ olo œ ro tœ œnœ lœ ogo Azi waa. Ogo noe ye kœdœ lima kœwutœ katsha ga lœ Yerusalemœ lœkœ Patekate.

*Polo pu o'o fœ agbozu Ikrizia lœ Efeze*

<sup>17</sup> Ba lœ Mile, Polo vwa osho ndœ agbozu Ikrizia lœ Efeze.

<sup>18</sup> ɔlo á endje wuta ga ndœ ye, tshe pa fœ endje adœke: «'E wusœ ɔtshœ mœ ugurutœ 'e, kœto tœ ali olo mœ á mœ na ga ndœ 'e lœ ogo Azi.

<sup>19</sup> Mœ zaza tœmœ lœ ama akwa noe Gbozu nene, mœ mbœrœ akwa dœ ngola lœ ala mœ, mœ wu oyo waa mbœrœ Ayuda sœ lima kœvwarandœ mœ.

<sup>20</sup> Mœ zaza anga œrœ á li kœti kane 'e yiwaterœ noe tœ 'e nene, mœ mindœ Yisu fœ 'e, mœ yisœ œrœ fœ 'e lœ ukpulu azu too 6a sœndœ noe 'e.

<sup>21</sup> O'o mœ sœ lima kœ'e Ayuda dœ Agreke adœke endje fa lœsu endje fœ Ndjaba dœ pe kœyindœ Gbozu noe azœ dœ Yisu.

<sup>22</sup> «Ngœngœ asœ, Ishiri sœ kœvwa mœ ga lœ Yerusalemœ, mœ wuwusœ neke á wuta ga tœ mœ 6a zœ nene.

<sup>23</sup> Kashe œnœkœ 'a mœ wusœ noe kœdœ lœ ongbo kœ 'a mœ ro lœ noe, ɔtshœ Ishiri sœ kœma fœ mœ adœke, kângœ dœ pe œrœ oyo kœ sœ kœkate mœ.

<sup>24</sup> Kashe mœ wu adoeke soro mœ sœ 6ata cœrœ gbambance, ogo noe mœ kœdœ mœ na œrr ga tœ ndøngølœ akwa noe mœ, yé ga tœ kœka akwa Á Gbozu Yisu za fœ mœ adœke: mœ mindœ Ótshø O'o noe Ótshø lœsu nœ Ndjaba ga ndœ azu.

<sup>25</sup> «Ngongo noe asœ, mœ wusœ noe adœke 'e kpa wu mœ nene, e' e má mœ sœ lima ugurutœ 'e mbœrœ kœpandœ Ogo gbozu noe Ndjaba fœ 'e.

<sup>26</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa á mœ sœ kœpandœ noe fœ 'e kœ kpeshike adœke: indji 'e œ tu ga loe kumu mœ nene.

<sup>27</sup> Gbambance nene, mœ zaza anga o'once yiwa tœnœ tœ 'e nene, mœ pandœ awa akwa noe Ndjaba para fœ 'ye.

<sup>28</sup> 'E gbøndœtœ 'e dœ toe 'e, yé œ gbøndœ azu á Ótshø Ishiri ko 'e tœ aayi kœgbondœ endje. 'E gbøndœ Ikrizia noe Ndjaba bata aayi kœgbondœ apata. 'E gbøndœ noe mbœrœ Ndjaba dá yœ doe indji Gbolo noe ye dœ toe ye.

<sup>29</sup> Mœ wusœ noe adœke aekpe azu œ na manda mœ, endje sœ 6ata amuru, endje wu oyo apatanœ nene.

<sup>30</sup> Ugurutœ 'e ndje, anga anga 'e œ tetœ kœpa wala mbœrœ kœgbota ayindœ Yisu ga ndœ endje.

<sup>31</sup> Ataa, ala 'e gbœ, adjœ œndœ tœ 'e roro 'e nene. 'E gbe dœ ungu votœ butshø dœ sœ dœ ngola loe la mœ, mœ sœ lima kolœ kœna mandauzu doeuzu ndœ kœgi she ga ugurutœ 'e.

<sup>32</sup> «Yé ngongo asœ, mœ sœ kœko 'e ga tshakane Ndjaba, Ótshø O'o noe Ótshø lœsu noe ye gbøndœ 'e, tœ li kœza gbogbœ fœ 'e ndje dœ kœko œrœ kœ a tshe gumœ mbœrœ azu a tshe ke endje fœ 'e.

<sup>33</sup> Mœ sœsœ lima dœ ogo œrœ noeuzu bale nene, œdœ ngendja, œrœ too loeba.

<sup>34</sup> 'E wusœ noe dœ tœ 'e adœke mœ mbœrœ lima akwa doe kane mœ dœ toe mœ yé a gba, œrœ á li dœ mœ dœ pe anga mœ a mœ na tœ awance bale dœ endje.

<sup>35</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ lima kœma fœ 'e adœke, 'e mbœrœ akwa yeka a kœto œrœ fœ endjeneke a endje mœmœ ugurutœ 'e, 'e gbe dœ o'o a Gbozu Yisu pa dœ toe ye lima adœke: "Yanga noe kœto œrœ fœ azuropa œnœ kœgbœ tœnœ ye."»

<sup>36</sup> Manda o'once, Polo gote ga ati dœ endje para ndœ kœ e Ndjaba.

<sup>37</sup> Endje para endje tetœ iki ye, œ yo ga dagi Polo ndœ kœ'uru tshelœ utu ye.

<sup>38</sup> Endje sœ lima dœ oyo mbœrœ Polo pa fœ endje adœke, œnœ kpa wutœ œnœ dœ endje nene. Manda noe a endje gi she na tœnœ œrr ga loe egerœ agba.

## 21

<sup>1</sup> Manda kœkurutshelœtœ 'a dœ endje, 'a li ga loe egerœ agba, 'a ro ga loe tshiki Kose, osho kœro pance 'a wuta ga loe Rode, kœto kœtœtœmœ dœ 'a ro ga loe Patara.

<sup>2</sup> Kœtœtœmœ, 'a gbœ anga egerœ agba a sœ kœro ga loe Fenisi, yeka 'a œ ga loe noe a ro.

<sup>3</sup> Kœndo dœ Shipre, 'a katœ tshikinœ ga pa gele a, 'a za awa Siri, 'a jœrœ fa loe Tire fa tœ osho a endje yi lima ndœ kœko œrœ loe egerœ agba ga shu.

<sup>4</sup> 'A mbœrœ lima pœsœ bale kœtœmœ mbœrœ 'a gbœ ayindœ Yisu. Loœ awa noe Ishiri, endje pa fœ Polo adœke tshe nana ga loe Yerusalemœ nene.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe sœlo a olo 'a ka, endje na kœkatœ 'a ga tœ awa dœ awo endje dœ pe agbolo noe endje. Yeka a 'a gote fa tœ mangu yé a za avwala.

<sup>6</sup> Manda kœbala ndangba tœ 'a dœ endje, 'a œ ga loe egerœ agba yeka a endje gu ga ndœ endje.

<sup>7</sup> Koeto loe Tire, 'a ro œrr ga loe Petole-mayise, 'a mbœrœ kœtœtœmœ olo bale ndœ kœbalatœ 'a dœ aaya 'a loe Yisu.

<sup>8</sup> Osho kœro pance, 'a ro ga loe Sezaré, fa zœ 'a ro ga ndœ ayi kœyisœ Ótshø O'o a i'ri ye kœdœ Filipo, 'a lo fa ndœ ye. (Eshe kœdœ anga aayi kœti kane aayi avwa a 'a ke lima endje mindu dœ bisha (7) loe Yerusalemœ.

<sup>9</sup> Tshe sœ dœ ayawuru vana a endje sœpe dœ akpœnœ, a sœ kœgbara o'o a to fa ndœ Ndjaba.

<sup>10</sup> Yé 'a mbœrœ olo ndjoro lima kœtœmœ, anga ayi kœgbara o'o to loe Yuda œ na, i'ri ye kœdœ Agabuse.

<sup>11</sup> Kœgbœ 'a, tshe za uwu tshapa loeba noe Polo a i dœ ada ye dœ pe kane ye, a pa adœke: «Ótshø Ishiri pa adœke mara a Ayuda œ i bala dœ ayengœ uwu tshapa lœbancœ asœ fa loe Yerusalemœ a za she fœ anga angbi auzœmœ.»

<sup>12</sup> Manda kœdœjœ o'once asœ, a' a dœ pe aaya loe Yisu loe ongbonœ, di tshelœma 'a fœ Polo adœke, tshe nana ga loe Yerusalemœ nene.

<sup>13</sup> Kashe Polo gi adœke: «Mbœrœ gade dœ 'e sœ kœki tœnœ a sœ kœyi awa ga lœsu mœ a? Mœ guma toe mœ ndje adœke, endje za mœ ga loe kângœ dœ pe kœwo mœ fa loe Yerusalemœ mangba i'ri Gbozu Yisu ye.»

<sup>14</sup> Bata a tshe iyindœ o'o noe a lima nene, 'a katœ kœshosho she yé a pa adœke: «Kaka adœke Gbozu mbœrœ lindœ gbetshelœ noe ye.»

<sup>15</sup> Manda olo teasho, 'a guma toe 'a ndœ kœro ga loe Yerusalemœ.

<sup>16</sup> Anga ayindœ Yisu loe Sezaré a 'a ro tœ awance dœ endje lima, endje gbœ osho kœlo tœnœ fœ 'a fa ndœ angauzu bale loe Shipre, i'ri ye kœdœ Manasone, œshe kœdœ anga yindœ Yisu balima katshatsha.

*Polo dœ Jake gbötœ endje 6a lœ Yeruseleme*

<sup>17</sup> Oló á 'a wuta ga lœ Yeruseleme, alaya lœ Yisu uru tshelce utu 'a dœ yanga.

<sup>18</sup> Osho kɔrɔ panœ, 'a ro tœ awance bale dœ Polo ga ndœ Jake, osho á agbozu kuma akwa kɔ lœ Ikrizia œ ngbötœ endje ga tœnœ.

<sup>19</sup> Manda kɔbala endje, Polo pandœ cœrœ kɔ á Ndjabo mbœrcœ lima dœ she awa bale lœma akwa nœ ye ugurutœ angbi azu.

<sup>20</sup> Endje dji Polo, yé œ donga Ndjabo. Á pa fœ she adœke: «Bœ wu, aya, Ayuda andjoro yindœ Yisu, endje kɔ sœ kœpara awa kœmberetœ endje liaka awa akwa á Ndjabo za fœ Moyize dœ lœsu endje bale.

<sup>21</sup> Kashe endje dji adœke, 6œ yisœ cœrœ fœ Ayuda para á endje sœ lœ oporotœ angbi azu adœke, endje kateœ awa akwa nœ Moyize yé œ ka ndje tœ kœwa agbolo nœ endje tœ gaza dœ pe kœmbœrœ cœrœ mara ogo nœ azoe.

<sup>22</sup> A mbœrcœ kotoo? Mbœrcœ endje dji ndœ zœ adœke 6œ sœ kpœke zœ.

<sup>23</sup> Mbœretœ zœ lindœ neke á 'a pa fœ 6œ asœke. 'A sœ dœ anga azu vana á endje dra ama endje fœ Ndjabo.

<sup>24</sup> Ko endje poteœ zœ dœ 'e na œ mbœrcœ adœke ɔkɔ 'e sœ yerœ, gi cœrœ tokóró tshangba endje. Endje li ndje kœwa sukumu endje yé azu para œ gbe adœke o' o á ki dœ i'iri zœ kœdœ wala. Kashe gi li ndje adœke 6œ mbœretœ zœ liaka awa akwa.

<sup>25</sup> Yé mbœrcœ angbi azu á endje te ayindœ Yisu, 'a su mbeti dœ o' o 'a wa adœke: endje zizi cœrœ á endje to doe okoro fœ andjabo nene, indji, dœ agea á indji ye tutu ga ati nene, yé endje mbœmbœrœ angba budu nene.»

<sup>26</sup> Osho kɔrɔ panœ, Polo ko ayakoshe asœmœ yé œ mbœrcœ adœke ɔkɔ œne sœ yerœ awa bale dœ endje. Endje na dœ endje ga lœ Tepelo mbœrcœ kœpandœ kœka olo nœ kœmbœrœ adœke ɔkɔ œne sœ yerœ, yekane á uzu dœ uzu kœzo agea tokórónœ ga utshu Ndjabo.

### *Kœza Polo*

<sup>27</sup> E œpe lima teasho adœke olo mindu dœ bisha nœ kœmbœrœ adœke ɔkɔ azu sœ yerœ ka, yeka Ayuda lœ ogo Azi wu Polo lœ Tepelo. Endje bili azu ndjoro ndœ ye yé á za she.

<sup>28</sup> Endje sœ lima kœta rawa adœke: «Azu Israyele, 'e na ga mœ œ ti kane 'a ga lafo! Uzunœ á tshe sœ kœyisœ cœrœ fatœnœ djezœ, á tshe sœ kœndi tshelce kœlisœtœ ogo Israyele, á yiyingdœ awa akwa nœ Moyize nene, á tshe ko angbi azu ga lœ Tepelo, á ndi œyerœ osho dœke.»

<sup>29</sup> Mbœrcœ endje wu lima Trofime uzu Efeze dœ she 6a lœ ongbo á gbe adœke Polo li dœ she ga lœ Tepelo.

<sup>30</sup> Tshelœ ongbo djigi turu dœ o'one, yé azu ndjoro na lima ye. Endje tepa Polo lœ Tepelo dœ wuta dœ she ga shu, trale dœ koetshu mandancœ ga tœnœ.

<sup>31</sup> Bata á endje sœ lima ndœ kœpara awa koewo she, o'one wuta lima 6a ndœ gbozu tshapa aturugu nœ Roma lœ Yeruseleme adœke: «Ekœ o' li ga lœ Yeruseleme yet!»

<sup>32</sup> Katsha, tshe ngbœfa aturugu dœ agbozu tshapa endje, á endje na ga tœ osho á o' o sœ tœnœ. Lökɔ á azu wu aturugu dœ gbozu tshapa endje yeka á katœ kœbi Polo.

<sup>33</sup> Yé gbozu tshapa aturugu na ndoo dœ she, á za 'o fœ endje adœke endje i Polo ga tœnœ dœ djingiri bisha. Manda nœ á tshe yu osho adœke cœshe kœdœ de yé cœrœ gadé dœ tshe mbœrcœ a.

<sup>34</sup> Kashe lœ ukpulu azu, uzu dœ uzu sœ kœta rawa dœ o' o nœ ye kpi, bata gbozu nœ aturugu sœ lima kœdji ádá o'one dœ tshe nœ nene mbœrcœ ukpulu azu, á wa adœke endje gu dœ Polo ga lœ pada nœ aturugu.

<sup>35</sup> Lökɔ á endje wuta ga pa esekaliye, aturugu za Polo ga lafo mbœrcœ azu sœ lima koendanga endje waa.

<sup>36</sup> Yé azu kɔ te manda endje dœ rawa adœke: «E wo she!»

### *Kœpa ngbangœ nœ Polo 6a utshu Ayuda*

<sup>37</sup> Oló á endje yindœ kœl dœ she ga lœ padanœ, Polo pa fœ gbozu nœ aturugunœ adœke: «Bœ yindœ nœ adœke mœ pa o' ye a?» Tshe gi fœ she adœke: «Bœ wu ndje sœ o' o ama Greke ye!

<sup>38</sup> E dœdœ 6œ kœdœ uzu Ezipito á tshe za djingili lœ olo á ro kpœke ga ugurutœ azu, yé a bili azu á kpa ndje dœ azu koshe kutu vana ga lœ kpagagasho nene a?»

<sup>39</sup> Polo gi fœ she adœke: «Eœ nene, œmœ kœdœ uzu Yuda, endje zu mœ lœ Tarse lœ ogo Silisi. (Emœ kœdœ gbolo ongbo á i'irinœ to waa. Wu oyo mœ, œ za awa fœ mœ, mœ pa o' fœ azu.»

<sup>40</sup> Tshe za awa fœ she, Polo ka ga pa esekaliye, œ ti kane ye ga lafo ndœ kœma adœke azu kœte kœta rawa, azu wu œ sœ kokoko. Yé tshe tetœ kœpa 'o fœ endje dœ o' o ama ogo Ayuda á dœ Ebre adœke:

## 22

<sup>1</sup> «Alaba dœ pe alaya, 'e dji o' o ngbangœ nœ mœ á mœ yindœ kœgi ngongo asœke ga utshu 'e kane.»

<sup>2</sup> Kœdji adœke Polo sœ kœpa 'o fœ endje dœ o' o ama Ebre, osho kpa yi taa, yé á tshe pa fœ endje adœke:

<sup>3</sup> «Emœ kœdœ uzu Yuda, endje zu mœ lœ Tarse lœ ogo Silisi, kashe mœ gerœ lœ ongbonœ asœ, mœ mbœrcœ lakœ á sœ kœyisœ o' o á pandœ awa akwa nœ aata azœ tshakudu Gamaliyele, œmœ kœdœ lima uzu

á mœ zatec mœ waa fœ Ndjaba 6ata 'e para koko á 'e sœ koembœrcœ tœncœ kpeshke.

<sup>4</sup> Mœ sœ ndje lima kœwo azu á ndje sœ kœza awa Gbozu, mœ ko ayakoshe dœ pe ayashe va ga lœ kângâ.

<sup>5</sup> Egerœ nganga Ndjaba dœ ukpulu agbozu tshapa azu o'o œ pa ndje ndœmance fœ 'ye. Endje dœ vwa lima mœ adœke mœ na œ katœ mbeti à sœ kœza awa fœ mœ kœro ndœ aaya mœ dœ Ayuda á endje sœ 6a lœ Damaseke. Mœ na lima ga zœ ndœ kœko azunce asœmœ, kœgu dœ endje ga lœ Yerusalemœ mœrœcœ á endje kœgbœ djofele.»

*Polo pandœ mara á tshe fa lima tshalsu ye*  
(Wu 6a tœ Akw 9.1-19; Mat 26.12-18)

<sup>6</sup> «Mœ sœ lima lœ awa ana, yé lœkœ á mœ ndo dœ tshalakpi Damaseke, ngbangi dœ gboœkœlœ atake, ishiri owo to 6a lafo œ za mœ djigi.

<sup>7</sup> Mœ te ga ati, yé œ dji tshama uzu kœ'e mœ adœke: "Sawulo, Sawulo, mœrœcœ gade á bœ mœrœcœ cœrcœ kanga fœ mœ ata a?"

<sup>8</sup> Mœ gi adœke: "Eœœ kœdœ œœde, Gbozu?" Tshama uzu kpa pa adœke: "Emœ kœdœ Yisu 6a lœ Nazarète, œœmœ dœ bœ mœrœcœ cœrcœ kanga fœ mœ asœmœ."

<sup>9</sup> Anga mœ á 'a na lima dœ endje wu ishiri owoncœ ye, kashe endje djidjî lima o'once á uzuncœ sœ kœpa tœncœ fœ mœ nene.

<sup>10</sup> Mœ yu adœke: "Erœ gade dœ mœ koembœrcœ a, Gbozu nœ mœ?" Yeka á Gbozu gi fœ mœ adœke: "Alafo œ na ga lœ Damaseke, yé 6a zœ, endje yisœ akwa á li adœke bœ mœrœcœ."

<sup>11</sup> Bata ishiri owoncœ bu lima ala mœ ye, anga mœ dœ za kane mœ wuta tœncœ ga lœ Damaseke.

<sup>12</sup> «Anga uzu lima bale 6a zœ i'ri ye kœdœ Ananias, œœshe kœdœ uzu nœ 6tshœ lsu, tshe sœ kœgbœndœ awa akwa nœ Moyize waa, yé Ayuda para á endje sœ lima kpœtœmœcœ sœ kœpa 6tshœ o'o nœ ye waa.

<sup>13</sup> Tshe na œ gbœ mœ œ pa fœ mœ adœke: "Sawulo, aya mœ, ala zœ kœrœ!" Trale ala mœ kœrœ yé mœ mesho œ wu she.

<sup>14</sup> Yeka á tshe kœpa fœ mœ adœke: "Ndjaba nœ aata azœ ke bœ adœke bœ wusœ cœrcœ á tshe yindœ nœ, bœ wu uzu á tshe sœ ndjii yé bœ dji o'o nœ ye.

<sup>15</sup> Mœrœcœ bœ dœ bala timu nœ ye utshu azu para, tœ cœrcœ á bœ wu dœ pe neke á bœ dji.

<sup>16</sup> Bœ sœ kœkate cœrcœ gade? 'A ro bœ gbo batismu dœ i'ri Yisu yé œ ta i'ri ye dœ ekperœ nœ zœ kœyiwa."

<sup>17</sup> «Mœ gu ga lœ Yerusalemœ, yé anga olo bale mœ sœ kœ'e Ndjaba 6a lœ Tepelo, mœ wu cœrcœ lœ ulu.

<sup>18</sup> Mœ wu lima Gbozu á tshe sœ kœpa fœ mœ adœke: "Katœ Yerusalemœ ngœngœ asœ

ti, mbœrœcœ azunce œ yi bala ndœ o'o á bœ pa fœ endje dœ i'ri mœ nene."

<sup>19</sup> Mœ gi adœke: "Kashe Gbozu, endje wusœ nœ adœke mœ sœ lima kœna kœli ga lœ Sinagoga kœko azu á endje sœ dœ kœyindœrcœ ga ndœ zœ, œ si endje yé œ ko endje gu tœncœ ga lœ kângâ.

<sup>20</sup> Olœ á endje wo lima Etiene, timu nœ zœ, mœ sœ lima zœ; mœ yindœ nœ ga ndœ endje, yé œ gbœndœ lœba nœ endje."

<sup>21</sup> Yeka á Gbozu pa fœ mœ adœke: "Na zœ, mœ yindœ kœvwa bœ lœ ingirinœ, 6a ndœ angbi azu."

*Polo pa adœke œœne kœdœ gbolo ogo Roma*

<sup>22</sup> Ayuda á endje sœ lima kpœtœmœ dji o'o nœ ataa, œ oma dœ Polo yé œ tœte kœta rawa adœke: «'E wo mara uzu atake ye! Tshe lili kœsœpe dœ soro nene!»

<sup>23</sup> Bata endje sœ lima kœta rawa, kœko lœba nœ endje va e dœ pe kœgi trusha ga lafo,

<sup>24</sup> gbozu tshapa aturugu pa adœke endje za Polo li tœncœ ga lœ pada œ so she, yeka á kœwusœ ádœ rawanœ á endje ta pa ye asœmœ.

<sup>25</sup> Endje sœ kœi she dœ uwu ga tœncœ, Polo yu gbozu nœ aturugu adœke: «Œ li adœke endje si gbolo ogo Roma utshu kœwa ngbanga nœ ye ye a?»

<sup>26</sup> Manda kœdji o'nce ataa, gbozu nœ aturuguncœ pandœ nœ fœ gbozu tshapa endje adœke: «Bœ mœrœcœ kotoo! Mœrœcœ uzu asœ kœdœ gbolo ogo Roma!»

<sup>27</sup> Gbozu tshapa aturugu kwatœcœ ye œ yu Polo adœke: «Pandœ nœ fœ mœ ka, adja bœ kœdœ gbolo ogo Roma a?» Polo yindœ nœ adœke: «.»

<sup>28</sup> Gbozu tshapa aturugu kpa pa adœke: «Emœ, mœ ko egerœ ngendja ndœ kœfa gbolo ogo Roma.» Polo pa adœke: «Emœ, mœ kœdœ adja gbolo ogo Roma.»

<sup>29</sup> Trale, azu á endje sœ lima kœfi she, gitœ endje indiri ye yé. Awa za ndje lima gbozu tshapa aturuguncœ mœrœcœ kœwusœ nœ adœke œœne i gbolo ogo Roma ga tœncœ dœ uwu.

### *Polo 6a utshu aayi kœwa ngbanga*

<sup>30</sup> Osho kœrœ pance, gbozu tshapa aturugu yindœ kœwusœ ádœ á Ayuda sœ kœza o'o ga pa Polo. Tshe zu djingiri tœ ye, yé manda nœ á e angbœtœ nœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe aayi kœwa ngbanga para, á jerœ dœ Polo, á za she tœ ga utshu endje.

## 23

<sup>1</sup> Polo ko ala ye to lœ la agboro aayi kœwa ngbangancœ, á pa fœ endje adœke: «Alaya, soro mœ sœ yerœ utshu Ndjaba cœrr ga tœ ngœngœ asœke yé lœsu mœ sœ dœ kœsœ gee mœrœcœ tœncœ.»

<sup>2</sup> Kashe egerœ nganga Ndjaba á i'iri ye kœdœ Anania za o'o fœ azu á endje sœ ndoo dœ Polo adœke endje du ama ye.

<sup>3</sup> Yé Polo pa fœ she adœke: «Ndjaba œ 6œ, 6œ sœ bata imbi muru anda á kavwa! Bœ sœ ba zoe mbœrœ kœwa ngbanga pa mœ liaka œnœ á awa akwa pandœ nœ, yé 6œ kpa katœ awa akwa ti œ pa adœke endje da mœ a?»

<sup>4</sup> Azu á endje ka lima ndoo dœ Polo pa fœ she adœke: «Bœ gu egerœ nganga Ndjaba a?»

<sup>5</sup> Polo gi fœ endje adœke: «Alaya, mœ wuwusœ nœ nene adœke œsœ kœdœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba. Gbambrace nene, Buku nœ Ndjaba pa adœke: «Bœ pa ekpe o'o gorø œsœ gbozu tshapa azu nœ zœ nene.»»

<sup>6</sup> Polo wu lima sœ nœ adœke anga aayi kœwa ngbangancœ kœdœ Asadukayi, yé anga endje kœdœ Afarisayi. Mbœrœ tœnœ, tshe pa o'o ga utshu endje adœke: «Aaya, œmœ kœdœ uzu Farisayi, aata mœ kœdœ Afarisayi. Endje yindœ kœwa ngbanga pa mœ mbœrœ á mœ za lœsu mœ ga pa neke á pa adœke azu á endje tshu, endje she bala lœ akuzu ye.»

<sup>7</sup> Trale manda o'once á Polo pa ataa, a'ea wuta ugurutœ Afarisayi dœ pe Asadukayi, yé endje kurutshelœtœ endje.

<sup>8</sup> Gbambrace nene, Asadukayi pa adœke azu á endje tshu endje she lœ akuzu nene yé aandjelu dœ pe ishiri azu gugu nene. Kashe Afarisayi yi œnœ endje ndœ o'once asœmœ kœ.

<sup>9</sup> O'o wuta lima ngbangbangba, yé anga aayi kœyisœ awa akwa á endje dœ Afarisayi áafo, œ vwaratœ endje dœ agbo, œ pa adœke: «A wuwusœ ekperœ bale á yakoshœ asœ mbœrœ nene. Anganœ nene ishiri dœ pa o'o fœ she a, too andjelu a?»

<sup>10</sup> Bata o'once sœ lima koegerœ tœnœ, kœkpa awa adœke endje súru tshelœ Polo nene, gbozu tshapa aturugu za o'o adœke aturugu jœrœ ce za Polo ugurutœ endje dœ ce gi she ga lœ pada.

<sup>11</sup> Dœ abutshœ manda nœ, Gbozu wuta ga utshu Polo á pa fœ she adœke: «Ka ngibir, bata á 6œ pa djakata o'o toe upu nœ mœ lœ Yerusalemœ kpœke, awa bale ce li adœke 6œ mbœrœ ndje ataa ba lœ Roma.»

### Ayuda vwarandœ Polo

<sup>12</sup> Osho kœrœ panœ pe dœ amazi, anga Ayuda ngbœtœ endje ga tœnœ mbœrœ kœvarandœ o'o. Endje dara ama endje adœke, œnœ zi œrœ nene, œ ndjo ndje œrœ nene œrrr adœke œnœ wo Polo yekane.

<sup>13</sup> Azu á endje dara lima ama endje sœ kœropa zazu bisha.

<sup>14</sup> Endje ro ga ndœ agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba cœdœ pe agbo Ayudance œ pa adœke: «A dara ama 'a dœ i'iri Ndjaba adœke, 'a kpa zi œrœ nene yé 'a ndjo ndje ungu nene œrrr adœke 'a wo Polo yekane.

<sup>15</sup> Yé e'e dœ agboro aayi koewa ngbanga kœ, 'e vwa osho fœ gbozu tshapa aturugu adœke, endje za Polo na tœnœ mbœrœ 'e kpa tondœ o'o nœ ye kpœrœ kpœrœ kane. Kashe kolœ 'a, 'a gbe adœke 'a wo she utshunœ adœke tshe yi kumu ye kpœke.»

<sup>16</sup> Kashe gbolo yacoshe nœ ying Polo dji lengere o'once asœmœ, œ na ga lœ pada ndœ kœva Polo nea dœ o'once.

<sup>17</sup> Yé Polo kœ'e anga turugu á tshe kœdœ gbozu tshapa aturugu kama, á kœpa fœ she adœke: «Na dœ gbolo yacoshe asœ fœ gbozu tshapa 'e, tshe sœ dœ o'o kœpandœ nœ fœ bœ.»

<sup>18</sup> Turugunœ asœmœ kœna dœ gbolo yakoshœnœ asœmœ fœ gbozu tshapa endje, œ kœpa fœ she adœke: «Ayi kângä Polo dä e mœ á pa adœke, mœ na dœ gbolo yacoshe asœ fœ 6œ, mbœrœ tshe sœ dœ o'o kœpa fœ bœ.»

<sup>19</sup> Gbozu tshapa aturugu kœza ama kane ye, kœgitœ ye dœ she ga indirinœ, kœyu she adœke: «O'o gade dä 6œ yindœ kœpandœ nœ fœ mœ a?»

<sup>20</sup> Gbolo yakoshœnœ kœgi fœ she adœke: «Ayuda zi tshelœ o'o ndœ kœfara bœ adœke, 6œ za Polo na tœnœ ba mbatsha ga utshu agboro aayi kœwa ngbanga. Endje mbœrœ adœke œnœ gbe kœtondœ o'o nœ ye dœ œtshonœ kane.

<sup>21</sup> Kashe yiyyindœ nœ nene. Gbambrace nene, endje lœ kœropa azu zazu bisha á endje gi uku ga toe awa ye. Endje dara ama endje dœ i'iri Ndjaba adœke œnœ zi œrœ nene, œ ndjo ndje ungu nene œrrr adœke œnœ wo Polo yekane. Adja endje gumatœ endje kœ yé sœ kolœ kœkate adœke 6œ yindœ nœ awa bale dœ œnœ.»

<sup>22</sup> Utshu kœza awa fœ gbolo yakoshœnœ, gbozu tshapa aturugunœ pa fœ she adœke: «Kpa mimindœ nœ fœ anga uzu bale nene.»

### Kœvwa Polo ga lœ Sezaré

<sup>23</sup> Gbozu tshapa aturugu kœ'e anga aturugu nœ ye bisha, kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E gumatœ 'e mbœrœ kœro ga lœ Sezaré, dœ ada œlœ mindu dœ vanœ lœ butshœ asœ, e kœ aturugu kama bisha, endjeneke á endje œga pa ambarata zazu votœ dœ ndjokpa dœ azu kœna wele kama bisha.

<sup>24</sup> E ko ndje ambarata mbœrœ kœgi dœ Polo dœ soro fœ gbozu Felikisi\*.»

<sup>25</sup> Yé tshe kœsu mbeti adœke:

\* <sup>23:24</sup> Endje ke lima Felikisi kœte gbozugo pa ogo Yuda kashe tshe dœdœ lima uzu Yuda nene

<sup>26</sup> «Abala noe zoe. (Emoe Klode Lisiyase, moe sœ koesu mbetinœ asœke fœ 6œ doe gbozu Felikisi, á endje lisœ zoe waa asœmœ.

<sup>27</sup> Ayuda za uzu asœ yé œ yindœ kœwo she. Lœkœ á moe dji adœke œshe kœdœ gbozo ogo Roma, moe na dœ aturugu noe moe á za she tshakane endje.

<sup>28</sup> Bata á moe yi lima ndœ kœwusœ ádœ o'o á endje tœ lima meza pa ye ndœ noe, moe na dœ she ga utshu agboro aayi kœwa ngbanga noe Ayuda.

<sup>29</sup> Mœ Wu adœke, endje tœ mezancœ pa ye mbœrœ o'o á wu awa akwa noe endje dœ tœ endje. Kashe tshe mbœmboœrœ anga ekperœ bale á li adœke endje wo she too endje za she ga lœ kângœ nene.

<sup>30</sup> Bata endje pandœ noe fœ moe adœke, Ayuda sœ dœ ekpe gbetshelœ tœ kœwo she, moe vwa she fœ 6œ, œ pa fœ endje adœke endje na ndje kœtœ mezancœ pa ye 6œ utshu zœ.

<sup>31</sup> Aturugu mbœrœtœ endje liaka o'o á gbozu tshapa endje pa. Endje za Polo yé œ gi she na tœnœ butshœ butshœ œrrœ ga ndœ Atipatrasi.

<sup>32</sup> Osho kœrœ panœ, aturugu á endje sœ lima kœna dœ ada endje kwatœcœ endje ga lœ padancœ, yé á katœ endjeneke á endje ɔ ga pa ambarata kœro tœ awancœ dœ Polo.

<sup>33</sup> Lœkœ á endje wuta ga lœ Sezaré, ayi kœkpa dœ ambarata za mbetinœ fœ gbozu tshapa ogo lœ ongbonœ, yé œ katœ Polo ti ga tshakane ye.

<sup>34</sup> Gbozu tshapa ogo lœ ongbo Yuda kœdi mabetinœ yé á yu Polo tœ kœwusœ ogo noe ye. Manda kœwusœ noe adœke œshe kœdœ uzu lœ ogo Silisi,

<sup>35</sup> tshe pa fœ she adœke: «Mœ dji 6œ dœ lœkœ á azu kœtœ meza pa zœ kœyikumœ endje.» Tshe kœpa fœ aturugu noe ye adœke endje gbondœ Polo 6œ sœndœ noe gbozu Erode.

## 24

### Ayuda tœ meza pa Polo

<sup>1</sup> Manda olo mindu, gbozu nganga Ndjaba Anania wuta 6œ lœ Sezaré awa bale dœ agbo Ayuda ndje dœ ayi kœkœ bale á i'ri ye kœdœ Tertuluse. Endje wuta ga utshu gbozu Felikisi ndœ kœtœ meza pa Polo.

<sup>2</sup> Endje e Polo, yé Tertuluse tetœ kœpa œnœcœ ye ngbangancœ dœ o'o atake: «Gbozu Felikisi, moe lisœ zœ waa! (Emœ mbœrœ kœwusœtœ noe zœ dœ 6œ guma ogonœ asœ adœke œ ga waa. Mbœrœ 6œ dœ a' sœ dœ adja kœsœcœ gœ lœ ogo noe a'.

<sup>3</sup> A lisœ zœ, gbozu Felikisi, mbœrœ œrœ ka' a gbo tœ osho dœ osho.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe moe yiyindœ kœwo ada 6œ noe zœ nene. Mœ ki fœ 6œ adœke 6œ sœ dœ 6tshœ lœsu ndœ kœdœ teasho kane.

<sup>5</sup> 'A wu adœke uzu asœ kœdœ ekpe uzu tœpanœ kpuru, tshe sœ kœli dœ djingili ga ugurute Ayuda tœ osho kœ, yé œshe kœdœ gbozu tshapa Anazareye.\*

<sup>6</sup> Tshe yi ndjœ lima ndœ kœndi Tepelo á dœ œyerœ anda noe Ndjaba dœ uburu yeka á 'a za she. [ 'A yi lima ndœ kœwa ngbanga ga tœ ye liaka awa akwa noe 'a,

<sup>7</sup> kashe gbozu tshapa aturugu á tshe dœ Lisiyase, kakara she dœ 6gbœ tshakane 'a,

<sup>8</sup> yeka á vwa 'a adœke 'a na kœtœ meza pa ye 6œ ndœ zœ.] (Edœ 6œ kœyu she dœ tœ zœ, 6œ wu adœke o'o á 'a tœ meza pa ye ndœ noe kœdœ adja o'o.)

<sup>9</sup> Manda o'o noe ye, Ayuda para kœyindœ noe adœke: «Adja upu dœ tshe pa.»

### Kœpa ngbanga noe Polo

<sup>10</sup> Gbozu tshapa ogo lœ ongbo kœza awa fœ she ndœ kœpa o'o. Polo kœgi adœke: «Mœ wusœ noe adœke œbœ dœ wa ngbanga 6œ lima lœ ogo noe 'a manda ungu ndjoro. Mœ sœ dœ yanga ndœ kœpa o'o utshu zœ.

<sup>11</sup> Bœ kœyu ndjœ osho dœ tœ zœ, œ mbœrœ kolœ olo ndjokpa dœ bisha 6œ rœ mo ro ga lœ Yerusalemœ kœdonga Ndjaba.

<sup>12</sup> 6œ bale á endje na á gbo moe 6œ sœndœ Tepelo too 6œ lœ Sinagoga too lœ ongbo, á moe sœ tœ œbœrœ, too kœvwa azu adœke endje shoka ama dœ anga endje gugu nene.

<sup>13</sup> Azu aseœ tœ meza pa moe kolœnœ gbam—bance.

<sup>14</sup> Andaa œneke á moe yindœ noe kœdœ adœke moe sœ kœmbœrœ awa fœ Ndjaba noe aata 'a lœ awa noe Gbozu kashe endje pa adœke awancœ dœdœ 6tshœ awa nene. Mœ yi ndjœ ndœ o'o á endje sú ala mbeti noe awa akwa œdœ pe œneke á aayi kœgbara o'o pa.

<sup>15</sup> (Emœ dœ pe endje, 'a sœ kœza lœsu 'a ga pa Ndjaba tœ œneke á pa adœke 6tshœ azu œdœ ekpe azu œ she bala lœ akuzu.

<sup>16</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœcœ ataa á moe sœ kœpa avwara adœke moe mbœrœ ekperœ utshu Ndjaba noe moe œdœ pe azu nene.

<sup>17</sup> «Mœ mbœrœ ungu ndjoro lœ ana, yé á moe gu mbœrœ kœto œrœ fœ azu ogo noe moe œdœ pe makabo fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>18</sup> Yeka á endje na á gbo moe lœ awa kœmbœrœ adœke 6œ moe sœ yeroe 6œ lœ Tepelo. Kashe azu sœsœcœ lima ndjoro nene, yé œbœrœ gugu ndjœ nene.

<sup>19</sup> Anga Ayuda lœ Azi, endje dœ sœ lima kœtœmœ, endje dœ li má ndœ kœtœ meza pa moe œdœ endje kœsœcœ má dœ o'o dœ moe.

<sup>20</sup> Yé azu á endje sœ asœ, endje pandœ ekperœ á moe mbœrœ lima 6œ á endje sœ kœyu moe utshu aayi kœwa ngbanga.

\* 24:5 Nazareye kœdœcœ anga ali i'ri á endje sœ lima kœ'e dœ ayindœ Yisu.

<sup>21</sup> Too kolœ manda rawa á mœ ta doe o'o adœke: "Mbœrcœ á mœ yindœ nœ adœke akuzu œ she lœ akuzu dá 'e yindœ kœwa ngbanga ga tœ mœ a?"

<sup>22</sup> Felikisi á tshe wu lima sœ o'o nœ ayindœ Yisu doe ɔtshœnce, koepa fœ endje adœke: «'E gu zœ, olo Á Lisiyasse gbozu tshapa aturugu œ na, dámœ kœwa ngbanga nœ 'e.»

<sup>23</sup> Tshe kœvwa anga turugu ndœ kœgi Polo ga lœ kângä. Kashe tshe sœsœ koenga tœ ye nene, tshe za awa fœ azu nœ ye ndœ kœna kœwu she.

### Polo lœ kângä

<sup>24</sup> Manda olo teasho, Felikisi kœna 6a lœ kângä doe awonœ á i'iri ye kœdœ Drusile, œshe kœdœ uyu Yuda. Tshe e Polo mbœrcœ tshe sœ lima dœ ogo ndœ kœdji o'o nœ Yisu.

<sup>25</sup> Kashe, bata á Polo sœ lima kœmindœ o'o nœ ɔtshœ ɔtshœ uzu, mara nœ kœgbœndœ tœ zœ dœ uzu dœ pe mara à Ndjaba œ wa bala ngbanga nœ azu, awa za Felikisi yé tshe pa adœke: «Bœ lii kœgu œnœ zœ ngongo asœ da ye. Mœ e 6œ bala manda nœ.»

<sup>26</sup> Tshe sœ kœgbe adœke Polo œ to ngendja fœ œne, yeka á sœ lima kœ'e she kpœpanœ kpœpanœ ndœ koepa o'o dœ she.

<sup>27</sup> Manda ungu bisha, Porsiyuse Festuse kœza awka manda Felikisi. Bata á Felikisi yindœ nœ adœke Ayuda yindœ œne, á ka lima tœ Polo ti lœ kângä.

## 25

### Polo 6a utshu Festuse

<sup>1</sup> Olo vota manda kœwuta Festuse ga lœ ogonœ ascemœ, tshe to 6a lœ Sezaré œ ro ga lœ Yerusalem.

<sup>2</sup> Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe agbozu Yuda na kœtœ meza pa Polo fœ she. Endje yu lima she kpœpanœ kpœpanœ adœke

<sup>3</sup> tshe za awa fœ œne dœ œne to she gu tœnœ ga lœ Yerusalem. Andaa, endje vwara lima ndœ kœwo she tœ ala awa.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe Festuse gi adœke tshe sœ lœ kângä 6a lœ Sezaré, yé œne yindœ kœro dœ tœ œne ga zœ ngongoœ asœke.

<sup>5</sup> Tshe kpa pa ga pa nœ adœke: «E li adœke agbozu tshapa 'e ro toe awance bale dœ mœ 6a lœ Sezaré, yé œ kœsœ adœke uzunœ asœmœ mbœrcœ lima ekperœ á endje kœtœ mezancœ pa ye.»

<sup>6</sup> Festuse mbœrcœ lima kolœ olo mindu dœ votœ too ndjokpa gbambance 6a ndœ endje kpœtœmœ, yeka á gu ga lœ Sezaré. Osho kœrœpa nœ, tshe sœ ga ati 6a tœ osho kœwa ngbanga yé á za awa adœke endje na œ to Polo na tœnœ.

<sup>7</sup> Lœkœ á Polo yi kumu ye, Ayuda á endje to lima 6a lœ Yerusalem ndivwirœ she yé œ te lima tœ kœpa ogboro o'o ga pa ye, ogboro

o'o neke á endje kœyu endje tœ ádá o'onœ, endje li kœpandœ nœ nene.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe Polo pa lima ngbanga nœ ye adœke: «Edœ ga tœ awa akwa nœ Ayuda, œdœ ga toe Tepelo too fœ egerœ gbozugo, mœ mbœmbœrcœ ekperœ bale nene.»

<sup>9</sup> Festuse yindœ kœza yanga fœ Ayuda yé œ yu Polo adœke: «Bœ yindœ kœro ga lœ Yerusalem adœke endje wa ngbanga nœ zœ 6a utshu mœ a?»

<sup>10</sup> Polo gi adœke: «Mœ ka ga utshu osho kœwa ngbanga nœ egerœ gbozugo, yé kpœke dœ endje wa ngbanga nœ mœ. Mœ mbœmbœrcœ ekperœ bale fœ Ayuda nene 6ata á 6œ wusœ nœ dœ ɔtshœ nœ dœ toe zœ asœmœ.

<sup>11</sup> (Edœ adja mœ kœmbœrcœ má ekperœ, yé á mbœrcœ ekperœ neke á li dœ kuzu, mœ vwaratœ mœ ndœ kœtshu tœnœ nene. Kashe œdœ o'o á endje tœ meza pa mœ ndœ nœ kœdœdœ okporo o'o nene, uzu bale á tshe za mœ ga tshakane endje gugu nene. Mœ yindœ nœ adœke mœ wuta ga utshu egerœ gbozugo.»

<sup>12</sup> Festuse kœte ga ndœ aayi kœmi upu nœ yœ, œ kœgi fœ Polo adœke: «Bata á 6œ yindœ kœwu egerœ gbozugo ndœ kœwa ngbanga nœ zœ, 6œ ro ga utshu ye tako.»

### Polo 6a utshu Agripa dœ pe Berenise

<sup>13</sup> Olo teasho manda nœ, gbozu Agripa dœ pe yingœ nœ á i'iri ye kœdœ Berenise, ro ga lœ Sezaré yé œ na kœwu Festuse.

<sup>14</sup> Bata cœndœ ndje dœ lima ndje kpœtœmœ, Festuse pandœ o'o nœ Polo fœ Agripa adœke: «Anga yakoshe bale á Felikisi ka lima tœ ye ti lœ kângä sœ kpœke.

<sup>15</sup> Lœkœ á mœ na lima ga lœ Yerusalem, agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba dœ pe agbo Ayuda na kœtœ meza pa ye, yé endje pa fœ mœ adœke mœ wa ɔgbo ngbanga ga tœ ye.

<sup>16</sup> Yeka á mœ gi fœ endje adœke, awa akwa nœ azu Roma pa adœke: œdœ endje kœtœ meza pa uzu, œ li adœke endje dijœ she tshe pa o'o ɔka ye 6a utshu aayi kœtœ mezancœ yekane á endje kœwa ngbanga ga tœ ye.

<sup>17</sup> Endje kœaafœ, á 'a kœgu tœ awanœ dœ endje ga mœ. Mœ kpakpalatoe mœ lœkœ á osho kœrœpa nene, yé mœ na œ sœ ga ati 6a tœ osho kœwa ngbanga yeka á vwa osho adœke endje gu dœ uzunœ ga mœ.

<sup>18</sup> Azunœ á endje tœ meza pa ye áafœ kashe endje papa anga ngbindi o'o tœ upu nœ ye liaka œnœkœ á mœ gbe má kœdji tœnœ nene.

<sup>19</sup> Endje sœ lima kœshara upu doe she pa mara kœdonga Ndjaba nœ endje dœ tœ endje, ndje tœ upu nœ anga uzu á i'iri ye kœdœ Yisu á tshe tshu ye, yeka á Polo kpa pa adœke, tshe sœ dœ soro zœ.

<sup>20</sup> Mœ wuwu lima sœ œrœ á mœ mbœrcœ tœ kœwa mara ngbanga atamœ nene.

Mbœrœ tœnœ dá mœ yu Polo adœke tshe yindœ nœ dœ endje na ga lœ Yerusalemœ adœke endje wa ngbangœ pa ye tœ o'once asœmœ.

<sup>21</sup> Kashe Polo yindœ noe lima adœke œne wuta 6a utshu egerœ gbozugo yeka á tshe kœvœ ngbangœ pa o'o nœ œne. Yé á kœpa adœke endje gbondœ ye lœ kângœ œrrœ ga toe olo á mœ vwa she fœ egerœ gbozunœ.»

<sup>22</sup> Agripa kœpa fœ Festuse adœke: «Mœ yi ndje ndœ kœdji ndje yakoshenœ asœmœ.» Festuse kœgi fœ Agripa adœke: «Bambatsha bœ dji she zœ.»

<sup>23</sup> Osho kœkœrœ pa nœ, Agripa dœ Berenise na, dœ azu ndjoro, yé œ li dœ kœlisœtœ ga sœnda awa bale dœ agbozu tshapa aturugu dœ pe agbozu tshapa ongbo. Festuse vwa osho yé endje na œ za Polo gu tœnœ.

<sup>24</sup> Festuse kœpa adœke: «Gbozu Agripa œdœ pe 'e kœ á 'e sœ dœ 'a ati adœke, 'e wu yakoshenœ asœ. Ayuda ndjoro na kœto meza pa ye 6a ndœ mœ, 6a lœ Yerusalemœ, dœ pe ndje 6a lakpince adœke. Endje pa dœ ɔgbœ adœke, tshe lili kœsœpe dœ soro nene.

<sup>25</sup> Ba ndœ mœ, mœ wusœ nœ adœke tshe mboembœrcœ anga ekperœ bale á li adœke tshe tshu lœ kumunœ nene. Kashe 6ata á Polo dœ toe ye yindœ nœ adœke, egerœ gbozu kœwa ngbangœ pa œne, mœ wa o'o toe kœvwa she fœ egerœ gbozunœ.

<sup>26</sup> Bata á mœ wuwusœ o'o neke á mœ kœsu pa ye fœ egerœ gbozu nene, dá mœ sœ kœyu she utshu 'e, utshu œbœ dœ gbozu Agripa, adœke fœ yu she yeka á mœ kœgbœ o'o kœsu fe she toe upu nœ ye.

<sup>27</sup> Mœ wu adœke sœsœ dœ ɔtshœnœ nene kœvwa ayi kângœ fœ egerœ gbozu œdœ ádá o'o á endje to meza pa ye kœsœsœ ngbi nene.»

## 26

### Polo pa ngbangœ 6a utshu Agripa

<sup>1</sup> Agripa kœpa fœ Polo adœke: «Mœ za awa fœ 6œ ndœ kœpa ngbangœ nœ zœ.» Polo kœti kane ye ga lafo ndœ kœpa o'o yé œ pa adœke:

<sup>2</sup> «Gbozu Agripa, mœ sœ dœ yanga kœsœshe ndœ kœpa ngbangœ 6a utshu zœ toe o'o kœ á Ayuda tœ meza pa mœ tœnœ,

<sup>3</sup> gbambancœ nene, 6œ wusœ mara kœmbœrcœtœ nœ Ayuda dœ pe kœshara upu pa mara kœdonga Ndjaba nœ endje dœ ɔtshœnœ. Mœ ki fœ 6œ adœke lœsu zœ zi ti á 6œ kœdji mœ.

<sup>4</sup> «Ayuda para wusœ soro mœ pe dœ gbole mœ ye, mboœrœ mœ gerœ lœ Yerusalemœ ugurutœ azu ogo nœ mœ.

<sup>5</sup> Endje wusœ mœ katshatsha. Edœ endje kœyindœ nœ, endje pa adœke œmœ kœdœ anga Afarisayinœ á endje ro anga Ayuda dœ

kœdonga Ndjaba dœ pe kœlisœ awa akwa nœ azœ waa.

<sup>6</sup> Yé ngongo asœke, mœ sœ kœpa ngbangœ mbœrœ á mœ za lœsu mœ ga pa anga o'o á Ndjaba pa lima fœ aata azœ.

<sup>7</sup> Mara azu ndjokpa dœ bisha (12) lœ Is-rayare sœ kœdonga Ndjaba butshœ dœ 6lœ dœ lœsu adœke œne wu œrœnœ asœmœ. Uu gbozu Agripa! Mangba o'once á mœ za lœsu mœ ga toe nœ asœmœ dá Ayuda tœ meza pa mœ.

<sup>8</sup> Ayuda, mbœrœ gafœ á 'e gbe adœke Ndjaba œ she azu á endje tshu lœ kuzu nene a?

<sup>9</sup> «Emœ ndje lima, mœ sœ kœpakata azu adœke endje yiyindœ Yisu uzu Nazarete nene.

<sup>10</sup> Etœnœ dá mœ mbœrœ lima lœ Yerusalemœ. Agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba za awa fœ mœ yé mœ ko ayindœ Yisu ndjoro gu tœnœ ga lœ kângœ. Yé œ kœsœ lima adœke endje wo endje ye, mœ sœ lima kœyindœ noe.

<sup>11</sup> Mœ mbœrœ lima kœ adœke endje wu œrœ kanga lœ Sinagoga, adœke endje katœ kœyindœrœ nœ endje ga ndœ Yisu ti ye. Tshelœ mœ fa lima ga toe endje dœ mara adœke, mœ sœ lima kœza awa endje œrrœ dje lœ ongbo á sœ lœ ingirinœ.»

*Polo pandœ kœfatshalœsœ nœ ye*

(Wu 6a tœ Akw 9.1-19; Mat 22,6-16)

<sup>12</sup> «Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ lima kœna 6lœ bale ga lœ Damaseke dœ mbeti á agbozu tshapa anganga Ndjaba su fœ mœ adœke œ za awa nœ kœmbœrcœ cerœ fœ mœ.

<sup>13</sup> Uu gbozu! Ti damba toe ala awa, ndoo dœ midi, mœ wu ishiri owo á ropa 6lœ kœto 6a lafo kœjerœ ga pa mœ, dœ pe anga mœ á a sœ lima kœro toe awance dœ endje.

<sup>14</sup> A kœyo kœ ga lœ œshœ, mœ kœdji tshama uzu kœ e mœ dœ o'o ama Ebre adœke: "Sawulo, Sawulo, mbœrœ gafœ á 6œ sœ kœmbœrcœ cerœ kanga fœ mœ a? Bœ sœ kœwu oyo toe zœ 6ata yaburu á ayengœ ye du uwu ga lœ igi ye á sœ kœgbota she á tshe sœ kœvwaratœ ye toe kœna manda ye."

<sup>15</sup> «Mœ kœyu adœke: "(E)bœ kœdœ de, Gbozu?" Gbozu kœpa adœke: "Emœ kœdœ Yisu, œmœ dá 6œ mbœrœ cerœ kanga fœ mœ asœmœ.

<sup>16</sup> Kashe alafo, œ ka dœ ada zœ! Wu, mœ wuta ga ndœ zœ mbœrœ kœfa 6œ toe ayi akwa nœ mœ. Bœ dœ timu nœ mœ adœke 6œ pandœ nœ fœ azu mara á 6œ wu dœ mœ kœsœhe dœ pe œneke á mœ kpa yisœ nœ fœ 6œ manda nœ.

<sup>17</sup> (Edœ 6a ndœ Ayuda, œdœ 6a ndœ angbi azu, mœ gbondœ zœ toe osho kœ á mœ vwa 6œ tœnœ,

<sup>18</sup> mbœrœ kœkœrœ ala endje, ndœ kœgi endje lœ ubu osho ga toe ingbisho, mbœrœ

endje vwaratœ endje tœ Satana yé œ na ga ndœ Ndjaba. «Edœ endje kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ mœ, mœ djercœndœ ekperœ noe endje yé œ za osho kœsœ ugurutœ ayerœ azu noe Ndjaba fœ endje.»

<sup>19</sup> «Kœto tœ olonœ ascœmœ, gbozu Agripa, mœ mbœrœ œneke kœ a to 6a ndœ Ndjaba á tshe yisœ noe fœ mœ.

<sup>20</sup> Utshuncœ, mœ tetœ kœmindœ noe fœ azu tshalakpi Damaseke dœ Yeruseleme. Manda noe, mœ mindœ noe fœ azu tshelœ ogo Yuda kœ ndje dœ angbi azu. Mœ sœ kœpa fœ endje adœke endje fatshalœsu endje, œ na ga ndœ Ndjaba yé œ mbœrœ akwa á sœ kœma adœke endje fa adja tshalœsu endje ye.

<sup>21</sup> Ádânce á Ayuda tepea mœ 6a lœ Tepelo, á yindœ kœwo mœ dœ mœ.

<sup>22</sup> Kashe Ndjaba sœ kœgbondœ mœ œrra ga toe kpeshike, yé mœ sœpe damba dœ soro mbœrœ kœpa œneke asœke fœ azu para kœkœ, fœ agbolo ndje fœ agbozu. Enike á mœ sœ kœpandœ noe asœke kœdœ kolœ œneke á aayi kœgbara o'o cœdœ mabeti noe Moyize pa lima ndœ noe adœke œ wuta.

<sup>23</sup> Endje mi lima ndœ noe adœke, Maisya œ wu oyo, yé œ tshu yeka á she lœ akuzu utshu azu kœ. Tshe mindœ o'o noe Ndjaba á sœ 6ata 6la á za kœshe fœ Ayuda dœ pe angbi azu.»

<sup>24</sup> Polo sœpe damba kœpa ngbangœ, á Festuse pa o'o dœ ɔgbœ adœke: «Iyi te lœ kumu zœ a! (Erœnce á 6œ wusœ noe waa dœ mbœrœtœ zœ asœke a!)»

<sup>25</sup> Kashe Polo kœgi adœke: «Mœ sœsœ dœ iyi nene, gbozu Festuse, o'once á mœ sœ kœpa tœnœ kœdœ adja o'o, yé ádânce sœ zœ.»

<sup>26</sup> Gbozu Agripa dji o'once asœke, yé mœ li kœpa o'o ba utshu ye dœ awa nene. Tshe wusœ o'once asœ bale bale kœ, gbambanœ nene, œ mbœmbœrœtœ endje wutœnœ nene.

<sup>27</sup> Gbozu Agripa, 6œ yindœ o'o á aayi kœgbara o'o pa lima ye a? Mœ wusœ noe adœke 6œ yindœ noe.»

<sup>28</sup> Agripa kœpa fœ Polo adœke: «Œ sœpe teashœ adœke bœ fa gbetshelœ noe mœ adœke mœ wuta uzu noe Kristul!»

<sup>29</sup> Polo gi adœke: «Olo sœ ndoo, olo sœ lœ ingirinœ, mœ sœ kœ'e Ndjaba mbœrœ œfœ dœ pe azu para á endje sœ kœdœjœ mœ kpeshike asœ adœke 'e wuta 6ata mœ, kashe endje ii 'e dœ uwu ga tœnœ 6ata mœ nene!»

<sup>30</sup> Gbozu Agripa kœafo awa bale dœ gbozu ongbo Festuse dœ Berenise, dœ pe azu para á endje sœ lima kpœtœmœ,

<sup>31</sup> yé kœgitœ endje ga indirinœ, kœpa lœ ugurutœ endje adœke: «Uzunœ asœ

mbœmbœrœ ekperœ á li adœke a wo she too a za she ga lœ kângœ nene.»

<sup>32</sup> Agripa kœpa fœ Festuse adœke: «Edœ uzu asœ kœyœyœ lima ndœ noe adœke gbozu Roma kœwa o'o noe œne nene, dœ a za má she ga shu ye.»

## 27

### Kœvwa Polo ga lœ Roma

<sup>1</sup> Olœ á endje gbe adœke 'a ro ga lœ Itali dœ egerœ agba, endje za Polo dœ pe anga aayi kângœ fœ anga gbozu noe aturugu bale á i'iri ye kœdœ Juliyuse, tshe kœdœ gbozu uguru ukpulu aturugu lœ ogo Roma á endje e endje adœke «ukpulu aturugu noe egerœ gbozu.»

<sup>2</sup> A œga lœ egerœ agba á to 6a lœ Adramite á yindœ kœro kœka ga toe mangœ lœ ogo Azi. 'A ro lima toe awanœ dœ Aristarke uzu Tesalonike lœ ogo Masedwane.

<sup>3</sup> Osho kœro pa noe, 'a ka lima 6a toe Sidona, Juliyuse sœ kœmbœrœ otshœrœ ga toe Polo, á za awa fœ she kœna ndœ kœwu angancœ á endje kœto œrcœ á tshe sœ dœ ogonœ fœ she.

<sup>4</sup> Manda kœkatœ Sidona ti, 'a áafo, œ ro ndoo dœ tshiki lœ Shipre mbœrœ yugu sœ lima kœgi 'a ga ngbance.

<sup>5</sup> A zu ungu kota ga toe ama ungu ndoo dœ Silisi œdœ Pafili, yeka á 'a wuta ga lœ Mire lœ ogo Lisi.

<sup>6</sup> Ba zœ, gbozu noe aturugu wu anga egerœ agba á to 6a lœ Alekezandri, á sœ kœro ga lœ Itali, á ko 'a ga lœ noe.

<sup>7</sup> A mbœrœ lima olo ndjoro la ngu mbœrœ egerœ agba sœ lima kœkpœ yima yima, yé 'a wu lima oyo á wuta lima ga lœ Kinide. Bata 'a lili kœna ndjii ga zœ nene mbœrœ yugunœ á sœ koendanga 'a, 'a fa dja ga lœ Salemtone toe osho á tshiki Krete ko 'a yiwa tœnœ toe yugunœ.

<sup>8</sup> Yé manda noe, 'a mbœrœ oyo toe 'a, á wuta ga toe osho á i'irinœ kœdœ Otsha Mangœ ndoo dœ ongbo Lase.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe œndœ 'a dœ lima lœ anancœ waa, yé loko dopa noe, awa adœke egerœ agba na ana gugu nene. Olo á Ayuda œ yo tshelœ ama endje ro lima ye\*, á Polo kœpa fœ endje adœke:

<sup>10</sup> «Anga mœ, mœ wu adœke ana asœ nganga dœ azœ. Angancœ ete, egerœ agba dœ pe œrcœ kœ a sœ lœ noe œ ndi, azœ ndje 'a tshu.»

<sup>11</sup> Kashe gbozu noe aturugu vwaratœ ye kœdœjœ Polo, yé á dji kolœ ayi kœkpœ dœ egerœ agba dœ pe ayingœ egerœ agbanœ.

<sup>12</sup> Bata mangunœ gaga lima adœke endje sœ tœnœ dœ lskœ noe izi nene, ili azu yindœ noe adœke œne ro. Endje yindœ kœro ga lœ

\* 27:9 Manda olo kœyotshelœma noe Ayuda, kœna ana langu ka lima waa

Fenikise, anga mangu ogo Krete, á sœ ga tœ  
osho á olø ce li tœnce.

### *Ndavuru yugu*

<sup>13</sup> Aya yugu to 6a aki á sœ kœna tœnce, yé  
endje gbe adœke œne li kœmbœrcœ œneke á  
œne yïndœ noe. Endje gbotia longonœ<sup>†</sup> yé ce  
afœ kœro tœnce kperœ tœ ama mangu tshiki  
Krete.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe œndœnce di teasho, ndavuru  
yugu á to ga pa gele ndo dœ osho á olø ce  
wuta tœnce, 6a pa kaga tshiki á jerœ ga pa  
endje.

<sup>15</sup> Yuguncœ gi agba dœ ɔgbø ga manda noe,  
awa adœke 'a mbœrcœ anga œrcœ gugu nene  
yé 'a katœ noe ti adœke œ gi 'a.

<sup>16</sup> Á ro to indiri aya tshiki bale á i'rinœ  
kœcœde Koda á sœ lima kœwandœ ata gbøgbo  
yuguncœ pa 'a, yé uvuru 'a kpa lima lœ noe  
tœ kœza aya agba kœshe dœ azu.

<sup>17</sup> Manda kœti tœnce ga lafo, endje ko og-  
boro uwu á du ga tœ egerœ agbancœ mbœrcœ  
loko kœkakawwa nene. Bata awa kœshi pa  
mindu dja ga tœ Libi sœ lima kœza endje,  
endje geta egerœ maßaya á endje du ga tœ  
egerœ agbancœ vwi ga la ngu, á tetœ kœna  
la ngu yima yima.

<sup>18</sup> Osho kœro pa noe, 6ata yuguncœ sœpe  
lima kœvwi 'a dœ agbancœ, 'a tetœ kœko ata  
gbarœ va ga la ngu.

<sup>19</sup> Yé olo bisha manda noe, aayi kœmbœrcœ  
akwa lœ egerœ agbancœ dœ tœ endje, te  
ndjœ tœ kœko œrcœ kote egerœ agbancœ va e.

<sup>20</sup> 'A kpa sœ lima kœwu olø too angerepe  
nene, manda olo ndjoro, yugu sœ kœna  
kolœ dœ agbø, yé gbetshelœ noe soro kpa  
gugu lima lœ kumu 'a nene.

<sup>21</sup> Azu á endje lœ lima lœnce zizi œrcœ  
nene manda olo ndjoro, yé Polo afœ ugu-  
ruteœ endje á pa adœke: «E wu, anga moe,  
œdœ 'e kœdjî lima o'o moe, á 'a sœpe lœ  
Krete, gbarœ œdœ œrcœ kote egerœ agba ce  
ndi má nene.

<sup>22</sup> Kashe ngongœ asœ, moe sœ kœpa fœ 'e  
adœke 'e ru lœsu 'e,uzu bale ugurutœ 'e ce  
tshu nene, kolœ egerœ agba dâ ndi.

<sup>23</sup> Ndjaba noe moe á moe mbœrcœ akwa  
fœ she vwa anga andjelu fœ moe dœ  
abutshœnœ asœ.

<sup>24</sup> Tshe pa fœ moe adœke: "Polo, awa zaza  
fœ nene, ce li adœke fœ pa ngbangia utshu  
egerœ gbozu yeka. Ndjaba œ she azu para  
loe egerœ agbancœ asœ mbœrcœ ɔtshø lœsu  
noe fœ moe asœmœ."

<sup>25</sup> 'E ru lœsu 'e alaya, gbambancœ nene,  
moe za lœsu moe ga tœ Ndjaba yé œrcœ ce  
mbœrcœtœ ye liaka œneke á andjelu pandœ  
noe fœ moe asœmœ.

<sup>26</sup> Kashe egerœ agbancœ œ zatœ ye tœ ama  
ɔshø tœ ama anga tshiki bale.»

### *Egerœ agba li ungu*

<sup>27</sup> Manda pœsœ bisha, egerœ yuguncœ vwi  
'a lima na tœnce œrr ga la egerœ ungu á  
i'rinœ kœcœde Adriyatike. Kœndo dœ ɔgbø  
butshø, azu akwa tshelœ egerœ agba gbe  
adœke 'a ndo dœ ama ɔshø ye.

<sup>28</sup> Endje du uwu ga tœ badja, á vvi ga  
la ngu ndœ kœwusœ dili ungunœ. Endje  
wu adœke ungunœ li metere zazu bale dœ  
ndjokpa dœ amancœ mindu dœ bisha. Yé  
endje gitœ endje ga utshuncœ, ce kpa vvi  
uwuncœ, á wu adœke œ sœ dœ metere zazu  
bisha dœ amancœ mindu dœ vot.

<sup>29</sup> Endje œœ lima dœ awa adœke egerœ  
agbancœ zazatœ ye tœ badja nene. Mbœrcœ  
tœnce ataa, endje du longo vana ga tœ  
budunce, á ko va ga la ngu, yé á sœ lima  
kœkate dœ lœsu endje ga lafo adœke osho  
kœro.

<sup>30</sup> Bata aayi akwa yi lima ndœ kœkpœ  
tœnce, endje gi lima aya agba kœshe dœ  
azu ga la ngu yé œ fara adœke œne jerœ  
ga lœ noe á kœdu longonœ ga utshu egerœ  
agbancœ.

<sup>31</sup> Polo kœpa fœ gbozu noe aturugu dœ pe  
aturugu adœke: «Eœde azu asœ kœsœsœpœ  
lœ egerœ agbancœ asœ nene, e'e, 'e sœpe dœ  
soro nene.»

<sup>32</sup> Yeka á aturugu na, á wa tshelœ uwu tœ  
aya agbancœ, yé á ka tœnce ti á te ga la ngu.

<sup>33</sup> Kœkate adœke osho kœro, Polo kœki ga  
tœ azu para adœke endje zi œrcœ. Tshe pa fœ  
endje adœke: «E wu, ce mbœrcœ kœsœpœ  
bœsœ bisha á 'e sœ kœgugu dœ awa yugu yé  
á zizi anga œrcœ bale nene asœke.

<sup>34</sup> Mœ sœ kœki ga tœ 'e adœke 'e zi œrcœ,  
gbambancœ nene, ce li adœke 'e mbœrcœ ataa  
yekane á kœshe. Uzu bale ugurutœ 'e ce tshu  
nene.»

<sup>35</sup> Manda kœpa ataa, Polo za mapœ, á gi  
mershe fœ Ndjaba tœ ala endje para, á tetœ  
kœzi tœnce.

<sup>36</sup> Yeka á endje gbo gbøgbo á tetœ kœzi  
œncœ endje rœgonœ.

<sup>37</sup> A'a para lœ egerœ agbancœ 'a sœ lima  
azu kama bisha dœ zazu votœ dœ ndjokpa  
dœ amancœ mindu dœ bale.

<sup>38</sup> Manda kœzirœ, uvu azu para su, yé  
endje tetœ kœki ble va ga la ngu mbœrcœ  
egerœ agbancœ kœlili nene.

<sup>39</sup> Manda kœkœro osho, aayi kœmbœrcœ  
akwa lœ egerœ agba wu adœke œne ndo  
dœ ɔshø ye. Kashe endje wuwu lima sœ  
ogo manguncœ nene, bata á endje wu osho á  
ungu li ga lœ mindu, endje gbe kœpara awa  
kœza agba ga tœ ama ɔshø ba zœ.

<sup>40</sup> Endje wa uwu tœ longonœ á katœ noe  
ti ga la egerœ ungunœ, endje vwara kayi œ  
jerœ ga la ngu. Manda noe, endje du lœba

<sup>†</sup> 27:13 Longo: Etœnce kœcœ egerœ badja á endje za vvi ga la ngu yeka á mbœrcœ adœke egerœ agba kpa gitœ ye lœ  
kudu tœ ye nene

siriki ga utshunœ adœke yugu kœmbœrœ tœnœ á kœvvi egerœ agbanœ ga utshunœ yé œ tetœ kœna gutœnœ ga tœ ama oshœ.

<sup>41</sup> Kashe egerœ agbanœ shi pa mindu á sœ uguru gbogbo ungu bisha. Tshatshu egerœ agbanœ li lima ga lœ mindu, œ sœsœ lima kœturutœ ye nene, yé gbogbo loko kavwa lima budunce ye.

<sup>42</sup> Aturugu kœwu adœke egerœ agba sœ koendi tœnœ, á gbe kœwo aayi kângâ mœrœ endje kœdœ ungu yeka á kœkpa nene.

<sup>43</sup> Kashe gbozu noe aturugu yindœ kœsœ lima Polo, yé á pakata aturugunc, yé á pa fœ azu neke á endje wusœ ungu adœke endje i ga la noe, œ dœ zutœnœ ga pa oshœ.

<sup>44</sup> Anga endje zu dœ maßaya too dœ agba ndindi egerœ agbanœ. Mara á azu para zu lima ungu dœ oshœ noe dœ mœ.

## 28

### Polo 6a lœ tshiki Malte

<sup>1</sup> Manda kœsœ 'a, 'a dji adœke i'iri tshikinœ asœ kœdœ Malte.

<sup>2</sup> Ayengœ ogonœ mœrœ oshœ fœ 'a. Endje ngbo egerœ owo, á e 'a para ga indirinœ, mœrœ yavuru sœ kœni tœnœ yé izi sœ waa.

<sup>3</sup> Polo rœ lima agba yawo á za vwi ga ta wo, anga yakoro wuta mœrœ katsha owonœ, á de kane ye á tœpe tœnœ.

<sup>4</sup> Kœwu adœke yakoronce de kane Polo, ayengœ ogonœ pa lœ toe endje adœke: «Adjapu, yakoshe asœ kœdœ ayi kœwo azu, tshe tsho loenœ la ngu, kashe ayi kœwa ngbangâ tshalafo yiyyindœ noe adœke tshe sœ dœ soro nene.»

<sup>5</sup> Yé Polo vwi tshelœ kane ye, yakoronce te ga ta wo, kashe katsha yakoronce mœrœ she nene.

<sup>6</sup> Anga azunœ sœ lima kœkate kœwu mara á katsha yakoronce œ mœrœ she too ndje tshe gbo kukuku œ tshu, kashe endje ka œrr anga œrœ bale mœrœ nene. Endje kœfa tshelœ o'o ama endje á kœpa adœke: «Yakoshe asœ kœdœ anga ndjaba.»

<sup>7</sup> Egerœuzu bale ndo dœ oshœ á sœ indirinœ á i'iri ye kœdœ Publuyuse, sœ lima dœ oshœ kœsœ ndo dœ tshikinœ asœmœ kpœtœmœ. Tshe za oshœ kœsœ fœ 'a dœ oshœ lœsu yé 'a lo kpœtœmœ olo vot.

<sup>8</sup> Aba Publuyuse sœ lima dœ kœfa biwa œdœ pe awa. Polo na kœwu she, á e Ndjaba tœ ayi kœfance, á to kane ye ga pa ye ngbewo á kœfa noe ye kœka ye.

<sup>9</sup> Manda noe, anga azu tshikinœ á endje sœ lima dœ kœfa, na ga ndœ Polo ndœ kœgbo kœsœ yé tshe she endje ye.

<sup>10</sup> Endje lisœ 'a lima waa, olœ á 'a jœrœ ga la ngu ndœ kœro tœnœ, endje to œrœ kœ 'a sœ lima dœ ogonœ fœ 'a.

### Kœto lœ tshiki Malte kœra ga lœ Roma

<sup>11</sup> A mœrœ yapo votœ lœ Malte, manda noe 'a œ ga lœ egerœ agba, á sœpe lima lœ tshiki lœ izi á sœ ba zœ. Tœnœ kœdœ lima egerœ agba tshele Alekezandri á i'iri ye kœde: «Ameya ndjaba.»

<sup>12</sup> A na œrr yé œ wuta ba lakpi Sirakuse, yé 'a mœrœ kœpœ olo vot.

<sup>13</sup> Kœto kpœtœmœ, 'a afœ kpœtœ, 'a za tshandiri mangunœ œ ro œrr gbuu ga lœ Rejio. Oshœ kœrœ pa noe, yugu to dja ga mangba 'a yé á tagala 'a manda olo bisha á 'a wuta ga lœ Puzole.

<sup>14</sup> Ba zœ, 'a gbo anga ayindœ Yisu, á endje ki ga tœ 'a adœke 'a mœrœ dœ œne pœsœ bale, yeka manda noe á 'a kœli ga lœ Roma.

<sup>15</sup> Aaya lœ Yisu ba lœ Roma dji ndœ 'a, á na para tshatshu 'a, á kœte 'a ba lœ zando Apiese œdœ oshœ á endje e «anda agene». Loko á Polo wu endje, tshe gbo gbogbo, yé œ za mershe fœ Ndjaba.

### Polo 6a lœ Roma

<sup>16</sup> Kœyi kumu 'a ga lœ Roma, endje za awa fœ Polo ndœ kœgbo anda noe ye kœlo tœnœ dœ pe turugu á tshe sœ kœza ala ye tœ ye.

<sup>17</sup> Manda olo vot, Polo kœvwa oshœ fœ agbozu tshapa Ayuda ndœ kœgbœtœ endje ga tœ noe. Olœ á endje ngbo fœ endje ga tœnœ, Polo kœpa fœ endje adœke: «Alaya, mœ mœbœmœrœ ekperœ ga tœ azu ogo noe azœ nene, too ga tœ o'o á aata azœ katœ noe ti fœ azœ nene, yeka á Ayuda noe Yerusalemœ to meza pa mœ fœ azu noe Roma asœ.

<sup>18</sup> Endje yu oshœ œ yindœ kœkatœ mœ; gbambanœ nene, endje gbo gbo ekperœ bale á mœ mœrœ yeka á endje kœwa o'o ndœ kœwo mœ nene.

<sup>19</sup> Kashe Ayuda vwaratœ endje ye, mœ sœsœ lima dœ anga œrœ kœmœrœ tœnœ nene, á mœ yandœ noe adœke gbozugœ Roma kœwa ngbangâ noe mœ. Kashe mœ sœsœ dœ gbetshelœ kœndi ogo noe azœ nene.

<sup>20</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa á mœ vwa oshœ ndœ 'e adœke a pa 'o mbœrœ tœnœ kane. Adja upu adœke endje i kane mœ mbœrœ uzu á azu Israyele sœ kœza lœsu endje ga tœ ye.»

<sup>21</sup> Endje gi fœ she adœke: «'A gbo gbo anga mœtœ á to lo Yuda mbœrœ 'o' noœ zœ nene, yé lœ ugurutœ alaya á endje na asœ, anga bale á tshe na dœ ndœ trœrœ zœ too tshe pa ekpe 'o' mbœrœ fœ gugu nene.

<sup>22</sup> Kashe 'a yindœ kœdœ bœ kœmindœ neke á bœ na dœ tœnœ mbœrœ oshœ kœ, azu sœ kœvwaratœ endje tœ awa noe zœ á bœ zatœ zœ ndœ noe.»

<sup>23</sup> Endje kœdi mbulu dœ Polo, yé lœkœnœ, endje kœna ndjoro ga lœ bingi noe ye. Kœto dœ amazi œrr kpiii, Polo sœ kolœ kœyisœ 'o tœ upu noe Ogo gbozu noe Ndjaba fœ endje kœto tœ mœtœ noe Moyize dœ pe œnœ aayi

kœgbara o'o mbœrœ kœma fœ endje adœke  
endje yindœ Yisu.

<sup>24</sup> Anga endje sœ lima kœyindœ o'o á tshe  
sœ kœpa tœnœ, kashe anga endje vwaratœ  
endje kœyindœ nœ ye.

<sup>25</sup> Kœgu endje toe awa, endje sœ lima  
kœdjitœ endje lœ tœ endje nene; á Polo kpa  
kœpa ga, pa nœ fœ endje adœke: «Tœnœ  
kœdœ adj a o'o nœ ɔtsho Ishiri á ayi kœgbara  
o'o Isaya mi lima ndœ nœ fœ aata 'e adœke:  
<sup>26</sup> "Na ga ndœ azu asœmœ yé œ pa fœ endje  
adœke:

'e dji dœ ɔtshœnœ kashe 'e wusœ adanœ  
nene,  
'e mesho dœ ɔtshœnœ kashe 'e wu dœ  
ɔtshœnœ nene.

<sup>27</sup> Gbambancœ nene, lœsu azu asœ gboɔgbœ;  
endje be utu endje dœ pe ala endje ye,  
mbœrœ endje yiÿindœ kœwu œrœ nene,  
yé œ yiÿi ndœ kœdji o'o nene,  
endje yiÿindœ kœfa lœsu endje fœ mœ dœ  
Ndjaba nene.

Yé mœ she bala endje koto o?"»

<sup>28</sup> Polo kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E wusœ nœ  
adœke, Ndjaba vwa kœshe fœ anga angbi  
azu; endje, endje dji bala zœ.»

[  
<sup>29</sup> Kœdji Polo ataa, Ayuda gitœ endje yé  
œ tetœ kœshara o'o ugurutœ endje dœ tœ  
endje.]

<sup>30</sup> Polo mbœrœ lima ungu bisha tshakudu  
anda dœ ngendja nœ ye dœ tœ ye, yé tshe  
sœ kœpa o'o dœ azu kœ endje sœ lima kœna  
ga ndœ ye.

<sup>31</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœmindœ Ogo gbozu nœ  
Ndjaba, kœyisœ o'o nœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu  
dœ awa nene, yé uzu bale kœpakata she  
gugu lima nene.

## Mbeti á Polo sú fœ azu Roma Tshatshu o'o

Uzu á tshe sú mbetince asœke kœdœ Polo. Tshe sú fœ azu Ikrizia ba lœ ogo Roma kœpa fœ endje adœke œne sœ doe ogo kœro ga ndœ endje mbœrœ kœyisœ Òtsho O'o yekane á kœro ga tœ Espane manda nœ. Tshe su mbetince ndœ kœza kœru lœsu fœ ayindœ Yisu.

Djakata o'o á tshe su ala mbetince asœke kœdœ adœke: œdœ Ayuda œdœ angbi azu, endje para kœka kœdœ aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ. Kashe œneke á sœ doe òtshonœ kœdœ kœguma tshagurutœ endje doe Ndjaba yé œrœ á guma tshaguru tœ azu doe Ndjaba kœdœ kœyindœ i'iri Yisu.

Polo pa ndje o'o toe upu nœ awa akwa œdœ pe Òtsho Ishiri lœ akwa nœ Kristu. Tshe pa ndje ndœ mara á Ayuda vwaratœ endje toe Yisu, á Ndjaba kœra awa fœ angbi azu kœgbœ kœsœ. Tshe pa ndje o'o toe mara kœsœ nœ uzu nœ Kristu doe ayancœ œdœ pe azu nœ Lita.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Ali o'o (1.1-17)
- Uzu li ga lœ ekperœ kashe tshe li kœwuta lœne doe gbogbo nœ ye doe tœ ye nene (1.18-3.20)
- Kœshe á Ndjaba guma fœ azu (3.21-4.25)
- Tafo kœshe doe awa nœ Yisu Kristu (5.1-8.38)
- Gbetshelœ nœ Ndjaba toe upu nœ azu Israyele (9.1-11.36)
- Mara kœmbœrœtœ nœ azu nœ Kristu (12.1-15.13)
- Ndøngœlœ o'o (15.14-16.27)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Emœ Polo, ayi akwa nœ Yisu Kristu mœ sœ kœsœ mbetince asœke fœ 'e. Ndjaba e mœ mbœrœ kœdœ aayi avwa yé tshe ke mœ ndœ kœpandœ Òtsho O'o nœ ye.

<sup>2</sup> Òtsho O'onœ á Tshe pa lima ndœ nœ lœ awa nœ aayi kœgbœrœ o'o ala œyerœ Buku,

<sup>3</sup> tœ upu nœ Gbolo nœ ye, á endje zu she bata uzu lœ uwu aata Davidi.

<sup>4</sup> Á lœ awa nœ Òtsho Ishiri, Ndjaba she lima she lœ akuzu. Tshe yi lima sœ nœ adœke, tshe kœdœ gbolo nœ œne á tshe sœ doe gbogbo waa.

<sup>5</sup> Doe awa nœ ye œdœ mbœrœ mokœ nœ ye dœ Ndjaba ma òtsho lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ mœ yeka á e mœ adœke mœ te aiyi avwa nœ ye, dœ mœ gbara fœ angbi azu kœ adœke endje sœ doe kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu Kristu, yé œ dji o'o ama ye.

<sup>6</sup> E'e ndje, 'e lœ ugurutœ azuncœ asœmœ mbœrœ á Yisu Kristu e ndje 'e.

<sup>7</sup> Ga ndœ 'e doe azu Roma kœ, Ndjaba yindœ 'e yé tshe e 'e adœke 'e wuta ayerœ azu. Kaka adœke Aba azœ doe Ndjaba œdœ Gbozu nœ azœ doe Yisu Kristu ma òtsho lœsu nœ endje fœ 'e, yé œ za kœsœ gee fœ 'e.

*Polo yindœ kœna kœwu ayindœ Kristu tshelœ Roma*

<sup>8</sup> Utshunœ kœ, mœ donga Ndjaba nœ mœ lœ awa nœ Yisu Kristu mbœrœ 'e para kœkœ. Gbambance nene, tshapasho djigi sœ kœpa o'o toe upu nœ kœyindœrœ nœ 'e.

<sup>9</sup> Mœ kœsœ tœ kœyisœ Òtsho O'o nœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba, mœ sœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ Ndjaba doe lœsu mœ bale. Yé tshe wusœ nœ adœke mœ sœ tœ kœpa adja o'o, adœke mœ sœ kœgbœ doe e'e lœ avvala nœ mœ.

<sup>10</sup> Òlœ doe ɔlœ, mœ sœ kœki fœ Ndjaba adœke œdœ tshe kœyindœ nœ, tshe kœra awa fœ mœ dœ mœ wuta ga ndœ 'e.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambance nene, mœ sœ adja doe ogo kœwutœ mœ doe 'e yeka á gbogbo kœmbœrœ akwa nœ Òtsho Ishiri kœmatœ ye lœ 'e adœke kœyindœrœ nœ 'e kœgerœ.

<sup>12</sup> Adja mœ yindœ kœna kœwutœ mœ doe 'e mbœrœ a ngbœga gbetshelœ nœ azœ lœ kœyindœrœ á a sœ doe tœnœ á kœza gbogbo fœ azœ kœ.

<sup>13</sup> Aaya mœ, 'e wusœ nœ adœke mœ gbe toe kœna ga ndœ 'e awa ndjoro kashe œrrr ngongoœ asœke, awa kœkœrœ fœ mœ nene. Mœ yi lima ndœ nœ adœke ndœla akwa nœ mœ wuta ngbi ugurutœ 'e bata á wuta ndje ngbi ugurutœ anga angbi azu á endje wuwusœ Yisu nene.

<sup>14</sup> Mœ sœ doe kuda nœ azu kœ: azu á ala endje kœra \* œdœ endjeneke á ala endje kœkœrœ nene, azu á endje sœ doe kœwusœrœ doe endjeneke á endje gugu doe kœwusœrœ nene;

<sup>15</sup> *Òtsho O'o kœdœ gbogbo nœ Ndjaba*  
<sup>16</sup> Mœ sœsœ doe tshula mbœrœ kœyisœ Òtsho O'o nene. Tœnœ kœdœ gbogbo nœ Ndjaba mbœrœ kœshe uzu kœ á tshe sœ doe kœyindœrœ: Ayuda utshunœ œdœ ndje angbi azu manda nœ.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambance nene, Òtsho O'onœ asœ dœ yisœ kœsœ ndjii nœ Ndjaba á uzu œ wuta ga tœ nœ lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ. Mbœrœ endje sœ fala Buku adœke: «Uzu neke á tshe wuta ndjii lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ, tshe gbœsœ.»

*Azu para kœkœ mbœrœ ekperœ*

\* <sup>1:14</sup> Agreke kœdœ lima azu á ala endje kœra doe lœndœ nœ Polo

<sup>18</sup> Ndjaba ma lima ókó nœ ye kœto 6a lafo ga toe ekperœ œdœ ga tœ azu kœ a endje sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á sœsœ ndjii nene. Gbambancœ nene, ekperœnœ ascœmœ sœ kœmbœrœ adœke endje za œrœ ku ala awa adja o'.

<sup>19</sup> Andaa, œneke á œ li adœke a wusœ nœ 6a ndœ Ndjaba sœ ngbi mbœrœ azu kœ. Ndjaba dœ tœ ye dá ma ngbi fœ endje.

<sup>20</sup> Pe tœ ali kœmbœrœ tshapashœ, œrœ á Ndjaba mbœrœ sœ kœma gbogbo nœ ye waa dœ waa œdœ ndje mara ye dœ tœ ye. Ataa, 6ata azu wuwusœ nœ nene adœke tshe kœdœ Ndjaba, endje gbo o'o ye.

<sup>21</sup> Endje wusœ Ndjaba kashe endje sœsœ kœdonga she 6ata Ndjaba nene, œsœsœ ndje kœgi mershe fœ she nene. Andaa gbetshelœ nœ endje ndi yé kœwusœrœ nœ endje sœ kolœ ubu osho.

<sup>22</sup> Endje sœ kœpa adœke œne kœdœ azu nœ kœwusœtœ, andaa endje kœdœ aayi indi.

<sup>23</sup> Tœ œsœ kœdonga Ndjaba á tshe tshutshu nene, endje tetœ kœdonga œrœ á endje mbœrœ dœ kane azu á tshutshu, 6ata anayu, agea too ayakoro.

<sup>24</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa dá Ndjaba katœ endje ti kœmbœrœ œneke á endje gbe dœ tœnœ, á endje lœ kœdjatœ endje lœ ngbindirœ yeka á sœ kœgbo tshula.

<sup>25</sup> Endje ka 6alima tœ Ndjaba ti œ yi kolœ ndœ wala, endje sœ kolœ kœdonga œrœ á Ndjaba mbœrœ. Kashe Ndjaba á tshe mbœrœ lima œrœ kœ, endje yiyindœ kœdonga she nene. (Eshe kœdœ Ndjaba má œ li adœke azu donga she waa dœ waa. Ame.

<sup>26</sup> Ádánœ á Ndjaba katœ endje ti adœke endje za awa œrœ á endje gbo tshula manda nœ dœmœ. Awo endje sœsœ kœlo dœ ayakoshe nene, kashe endje lo kolœ dœ ayashe anga endje.

<sup>27</sup> Ayakoshe mbœrœ ndje awa bale. Endje katœ kœlo dœ ayashe, œ sœ dœ ogo anga endje dœ ayakoshe, á sœ kœlo dœ endje. Endje mbœrœ ugurute endje œrœ á gaga nene yé endje gbo œrœ tshangba djingili nœ endje.

<sup>28</sup> Bata á endje vwaratœ endje tœ kœwusœ Ndjaba, Ndjaba katœ endje ti adœke endje sœpœ lœ ïndi kœwusœrœ nœ endje. Ataa, endje sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á li adœke endje mbœrœ nene.

<sup>29</sup> Endje su dœ tshelœ aka œrœ á sœsœ ndjii nene, dœ ekperœ, dœ egerœ lœsu, kœmbœrœ anga endje dœ ogbo œrœ, endje sú dœ uku, dœ kœwo azu, dœ œbœrœ, afara, œdœ pe ndje kœpa wala,

<sup>30</sup> kœpatœ osho, ayingba Ndjaba, kœgu osho, egerœ kumu œdœ pe kœzatoe endje. Endje sœ kœpara dœ awa kœ ndœ kœmbœrœ

ekperœ, yé endje lilisœ aayi kœzu endje nene.

<sup>31</sup> Endje gugu dœ kœwusœrœ nene, endje mbœmœrœ œrœ liaka ndœma endje nene, endje sœ dœ ogbo lœsu yé endje wuwu ndje oyo azu nene.

<sup>32</sup> Endje wusœ nœ dœ otshonœ adœke Ndjaba pa liya adœke: azu á endje mbœrœ mara œrœ ataa li dœ kuzu. Kashe endje lœ kolœ kœmbœrœ œrœ atake, yé œ sœ ndje dœ yanga azu á endje lœ kœmbœrœ mara ekperœ œrœ ascœmœ.

## 2

*Ndjaba œ wa ngbanga pa azu kœ*

<sup>1</sup> Endje wu oyo zœ nene, œbœ, œdœ bœ kœdœ œdœ, á sœ kœwa ngbanga pa anga zœ. Gbambancœ nene, bœ kœsœ kœwa ngbanga pa azu, bœ sœ ndje kœwa o'o ga tœ zœ dœ tœ zœ mbœrœ bœ sœ ndje awa bale œbœ á bœ sœ kœwa ngbanga.

<sup>2</sup> Andaa a wusœ nœ adœke kœwa ngbanga nœ Ndjaba sœ kœmbœrœtœ ye lœ adja o'o mbœrœ azu á endje sœ kœmbœrœ mara œrœ ataa.

<sup>3</sup> Yé œbœ á bœ sœ kœpa adœke azu sœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ, andaa œbœ ndje bœ sœ tœ kœmbœrœ awa bale, bœ gbe adœke Ndjaba œ wa ngbanga pa zœ nœ zœ nene a?

<sup>4</sup> Bœ sœ kœwu egerœ ayo nœ Ndjaba, dœ otsho lœsu ndje dœ ugu lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ zœ gbaumœ a? Bœ wuwusœ nœ nene adœke ayo nœ Ndjaba sœ kœmbœrœ adœke bœ fa lœsu zœ a?

<sup>5</sup> Kashe mbœrœ ogbo lœsu nœ zœ, dœ gbo kumu nœ zœ, bœ sœ kœpara adœke Ndjaba za egerœ djofele fœ bœ dœ lœkœ á tshe ma ókó á ma kœwa ngbanga nœ ye á sœ ndjii.

<sup>6</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba œ to fœ uzu dœ uzu kœli dœ œneke á tshe mbœrœ.

<sup>7</sup> Ndjaba œ za soro á ka nene fœ azu neke á endje sœ kœmbœrœ otsho akwa, á sœ dœ kœru lœsu, á sœ kœpara awa kœgbo mokœ, kœlisœtœ œdœ pe œkœ á tshu nene.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe azu á endje vwaratœ endje tœ adja o'o á tshapu kœza awa œrœ á sœ ndjii, ókó œdœ kœyiangbarœ nœ Ndjaba œ te ga pa endje.

<sup>9</sup> Azu kœ á endje sœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ, œ wu kanga œdœ egerœ oyo: œdœ Ayuda œdœ ndje angbi Azu.

<sup>10</sup> Kashe uzu kœ á tshe kœsœ kœmbœrœ otshœrœ, Ndjaba œ za mokœ, kœlisœtœ œdœ kœsœ gee fœ she; Yuda utshunœ œdœ angbi uzu manda nœ.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba wuwu tshatshu uzu nene.

<sup>12</sup> Azu á endje wuwusœ awa akwa nene, œdœ endje kœtshu, awa akwa gugu dœ ádá bale pa endje nene. Kashe endjenœke

kɔ á endje wusœ awa akwa, oedoe endje koembærœ ekperœ, Ndjaba œ wa ngbanga pa endje liaka awa akwa.

<sup>13</sup> Gbambanc nene, azu á endje dji awa akwa kolœ ndœ kœdji tœnœ, endje sœsœ ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba nene. Kashe endjeneké á endje mbœrœtœ endje lindœ awa akwa, endje dâ lœ ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba.

<sup>14</sup> Loko á angbi azu á endje wuwusœ awa akwa nene kœsœ koembærœtœ endje lindœ nœ, œ sœ kœma bata œ sœ lœ endje andaa endje gugu dœ tœnœ nene.

<sup>15</sup> Atamœ, œ sœ kœma bata endje sú awa akwance ga toe lœsu endje. Edœ endje koembærœ ɔtshœrœ, oedœ endje koembærœ ndje ekperœ; gbetselœ nœ endje sœ kœyisœ nœ fœ endje ka oedœ ndje œneke á sœ tœ lœsu endje á sœ kœwa ngbanga too kœpa o'o tshapa endje.

<sup>16</sup> Koko asœke œ wuta bala ngbi dœ loko á Ndjaba œ wa ngbanga pa koembærœtœ lœ ubuncœ nœ azu lœ awa nœ Yisu Kristu. Asœ kœdœ ɔtshœ O'onoœ á mœ sœ toe kœpandœ nœ.

### Sharapu nœ azu Israyele

<sup>17</sup> Kashe œfœ á bœ dœ Yuda, á bœ ka ga pa awa akwa á sœ toe kœdu okoro zœ mbœrœ Ndjaba nœ zœ,

<sup>18</sup> œfœ á bœ wusœ gbetselœ nœ ye, œfœ á awa akwa nœ ye yisœ cerœ fœ bœ adœke bœ wusœ kœke cerœ á sœ dœ ɔtshœnœ,

<sup>19</sup> œfœ á bœ gbe adœke bœ kœdœ ayi koegbota aayibula, ingbisho mbœrœ azu á endje sœ lœ ubu osho,

<sup>20</sup> œfœ, bœ gbe adœke bœ kœdœ ayi koembærœ ala fœ azu á endje wuwusœ cerœ nene adœke amba azu. Bata á bœ wusœ awa akwa á dœada kœwusœrœ oedœ adja o'o.

<sup>21</sup> (Efœ á bœ kœdœ ayi kœyisœrœ fœ azu, mbœrœ gade á bœ sœsœ kœyisœ cerœ fœ bœ dœ toe zœ nene a? Bœ sœ kœyisœ cerœ adœke: Zizi angba nene, yé mbœrœ gade á bœ sœ kœzi angba a?

<sup>22</sup> Bœ sœ kœpatakœ kœlo dœ awo azu, mbœrœ gade á bœ lo dœ awo azu a? Bœ sœ kœtshene andjaba, yé mbœrœ gade á bœ kpa zi angba cerœ tshelœ anda kœdonga dœ andjaba a?

<sup>23</sup> Bœ sœ kœdu okoro zœ adœke bœ wusœ awa akwa, kashe bœ sœsœ kœlisœ i'ri Ndjaba nene dœ koembærœ cerœ á sœ kœndi awa akwa.

<sup>24</sup> Gbambanc nene, endje sú bala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Angbi azu œ gu œsœ Ndjaba kolœ manda e.»

<sup>25</sup> Ádá gaza sœ tœnœ oedœ bœ kœsœ koembærœtœ zœ lindœ awa akwa. Ká bœ kœsœsœ koembærœtœ zœ lindœ awa akwa nene, bœ li ndje dœ uzu á tshe wawa gaza nene.

<sup>26</sup> (Edœ angbi uzu á tshe wawa gaza nene kœsœ koembærœtœ ye lindœ awa akwa, endje wu ndje she bata uzu á tshe wa gaza.

<sup>27</sup> Uzu á tshe wawa gaza nene, á tshe kœsœ koembærœtœ ye lindœ awa akwa, tshe wa ngbanga pa zœ; œfœ á bœ wa gaza, a sœ dœ awa akwa kashe á sœsœ koembærœtœ zœ lindœ nœ nene.

<sup>28</sup> (E dœdœ œneke á a wu ba ushu dâ mbœrœ uzu tœ Yuda nene, œ dœdœ ndje shœrœwa uku gaza nœ økœ dâ mbœrœ gaza nene.

<sup>29</sup> Kashe adja Yuda kœdœ tsheneke á tshe dœ Yuda ba toe lœsu ye. Adja gaza kœdœ œneke lœsu uzu, œneke á to lœ Ishiri kashe œ totolœmbeti nœ awa akwa nene. Mara uzu ataa, kolœ Ndjaba dâ donga she kashe azu nene.

### 3

#### Uzu bale á tshe sœ ndjii gugu nene

<sup>1</sup> Atamœ, Ayuda ropa angbi azu dœ gade? ɔtshœrœ nœ kœwa gaza kœdœ gade e?

<sup>2</sup> Adjapu, ɔtshœrœnœ sœ waa kashe œneke á ropa nœ ka utshunœ kœdœ adœke Ndjaba za lima o'o ama ye for Ayuda.

<sup>3</sup> Atamœ, oedœ anga Ayudancœ kœvwaratœ endje toe kœyindœ o'o ama Ndjaba, œ mbœrœ adœke Ndjaba kpa gbe dœ o'o ama ye á tshe pa nene a?

<sup>4</sup> (E sœ atamœ nene. A wusœ œneke: Ndjaba sœ kœpa adja o'o kashe uzu tshapasho kœdœ ayi wala. Bata endje sú bala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

«E li adœke azu para koko wusœ nœ adœke bœ sœ ndjii lœ o'o ama zœ, yé œdœ endje kœtœ meza pa zœ bœ te dœ ngbanga nene.»

<sup>5</sup> Kashe œdœ koembærœ cerœ nœ azœ á sœsœ ndjii nene kœse kœma adœke Ndjaba sœ ndjii, atamœ a pa koto o? Mœ sœ kœyutœ mœ bata uzu kœ œ yutœ ye: «Ndjaba sœsœ ndjii nene yeka á za djofele fœ azœ asœmœ a?» Mœ sœ kœpa o'o asœ bata azu.

<sup>6</sup> Bale nene! Gbambanc nene, œdœ Ndjaba kœsœsœ ndjii nene, kotoo á tshe wa ngbanga pa tshapasho a?

<sup>7</sup> Kashe œ kœsœ adœke kœpa wala nœ mœ ma adja o'o nœ Ndjaba ngbi mbœrœ mœkœ nœ ye, ataa mbœrœ gade á tshe kpa wa ngbanga ga toe mœ bata uzu koembærœ ekperœ a?

<sup>8</sup> Yé mbœrœ gade a tete má lima toe koembærœ ekperœ cerœ yeka á kœwuta ga toe ɔtshœrœ nene, bata anga aayi wala lœ kœmindœ nœ fœ azœ nene a? Azunce alcœmœ œ yo dœ ngbanga nœ Ndjaba bata œ li dœ endje.

#### Uzu bale sœsœ ndjii nene

<sup>9</sup> Atamœ o'o gade dâ a kpa kœpa a? Azœ dœ Ayuda, a ropa angbi azu dœ gade e? Bale

nene. Mœ yisœ noe ngbi fœ 'e adœke, oedœ Ayuda oedœ angbi azu ndje, endje kœ kœdœ akanga noe ekperœ.

<sup>10</sup> Bata endje sú 6ala Buku noe Ndjaba adœke:

«Uzu á tshe sœ ndjii gugu,  
amba anga bale gugu nene.»

<sup>11</sup> Uzu kœwusœ tshelœ kata o'o gugu,  
uzu bale kœpara awa Ndjaba gugu nene.

<sup>12</sup> Azu para koko fa tshaangba endje fœ Ndjabœ,

jaba,

endje djingili awa.

Uzu kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ gugu,  
amba uzu bale nene.

<sup>13</sup> Tshadongœrœ endje sœ bata udu á kœrœ.

Tima endje sœ tœ kœfara dœ azu,  
kongwa ama endje sú dœ girishi yakoro.

<sup>14</sup> O'o kœdarandœ azu dœ su pete dœ tshelœ  
ama endje

oedœ pe ushu o'o.

<sup>15</sup> Endje sœ gbogbœtœ endje ndœ kœwo azu.

<sup>16</sup> Endje sœ kœndi azu oedœ kœmbœrœ œrœ  
kanga fœ endje.

<sup>17</sup> Endje wuwusœ awa noe kœsœ gee nene.

<sup>18</sup> Endje sœ kœlisœ Ndjaba nene.

<sup>19</sup> Andaa a wusœ noe adœke, o'o á awa  
akwa pa, œ sœ kœpa tœnœ fœ azu á endje  
sœ tshakudu awa akwa adœke azu vu ama  
endje yé tshapashœ djigi wu adœke œne gbo  
o'o utshu Ndjaba.

<sup>20</sup> Ádânce á 6a utshu Ndjaba, uzu bale  
sœsœ ndjii loe awa noe akwa nene. Gbam-  
banœ nene, awa akwa sœ kolœ tœ kœma fœ  
azu adœke endje mbœrœ ekperœ.

### Mara d Ndjaba œ she dœ azu

<sup>21</sup> Ngongœ asœke, Ndjaba yisœ mara á tshe  
mbœrœ adœke azu wuta ndjii fœ azœ yé œ  
dœdœ loe awa noe koena manda awa akwa  
nene. Kashe awa akwa oedœ aayi kœgbara  
o'o dœ sœ kœpa o'o tœ upu noe.

<sup>22</sup> Ndjaba mbœrœ adœke azu kœ á endje  
sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu Kristu wuta  
ndjii. Tshe mbœrœ atamœ mbœrœ azu  
koko sœ awa bale.

<sup>23</sup> Azu para koko mbœrœ ekperœ yé endje  
lili kœli ga lœ moko noe Ndjaba nene.

<sup>24</sup> Kashe Ndjaba yisœ ɔtshœ lœsu noe ye  
fœ endje à mbœrœ adœke endje wuta ndjii  
gbambancœ. Tshe mbœrœ adœke lœ awa  
noe Yisu Kristu endje she lœ ekperœ ye.

<sup>25</sup> Ndjaba vwa Yisu Kristu adœke tshe tshu  
yeka á indji ye kœdjuto ekperœ noe azu, lœ  
awa noe kœyindœrœ mbœrœ kœma œrœ á  
sœ ndjii. Ndjaba mbœrœ ataa tœ kœma  
adœke ekperœ á azu mbœrœ lima œne kpa  
gbe dœ tœnœ nene.

<sup>26</sup> Mbœrœ Ndjaba lœ ugu lœsu noe ye,  
yindœ kœma fœ azu adœke œne kœdœ ayi  
kœmbœrœ œrœ á sœ ndjii. Tshe sœ kœma  
kœsœ ndjii noe ye ngongœ asœ adœke azu á

endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu wuta  
Ndjii tœ ala œne.

<sup>27</sup> Atamœ, adja œde dœ li kœdu okoro ye  
a? Uzu bale nene. Mbœrœ gade? Akwa noe  
awa akwa a? Bale nene, kashe kolœ dœ i'iri  
kœyindœrœ.

<sup>28</sup> Azu wuwutœ ndjii mbœrœ  
kœmbœrœtœ endje liaka akwa noe awa  
akwa nene, kashe kolœ mbœrœ kœsœ dœ  
kœyindœrœ.

<sup>29</sup> A gbe kane. Ndjaba kœdœ kolœ Ndjaba  
noe Ayuda a? Tshe dœdœ Ndjaba noe angbi  
azu nene a? Tshe kœdœ ndje Ndjaba noe  
angbi azu.

<sup>30</sup> Gbambarœ nene, Ndjaba sœ tshebale á  
sœ kœmbœrœ adœke Ayuda oedœ pe angbi  
azu wuta ndjii lœ awa noe kœyindœrœ.

<sup>31</sup> Yé bata a sœ dœ kœyindœrœ, œ li adœke  
a wu awa akwa gbambarœ a? œ sœsœ  
atamœ nene. Kashe a za awa akwa ga tœ  
adja œsœ awa akwa.

## 4

### Kœyindœrœ noe Abrayamo

<sup>1</sup> O'o gade dœ a kpa pa tœ ata azœ dœ  
Abrayamo bata uzu a? Erœ gade dœ tshe gbo  
a?

<sup>2</sup> Oedœ tshe kœwuta lima ndjii utshu Ndjaba  
mbœrœ akwa, tshe li kœdu okoro ye.  
Kashe tshe lili lima kœdu okoro ye utshu  
Ndjaba nene.

<sup>3</sup> Gbambarœ nene, endje sú ala Buku  
noe Ndjaba adœke: «Abrayamo sœ lima dœ  
kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Ndjaba, yé mbœrœ  
kœyindœrœ noe ye, Ndjaba wu she tœ ala ye  
ndjii.»

<sup>4</sup> Ayi akwa gbo ngendja tshangba akwa á  
tshe mbœrœ, gbozu noe ye œ ko ngendja  
fœ she gbambarœ nene. Tshe ko fœ she  
mbœrœ akwa á tshe mbœrœ.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe oedœ uzu kœsœsœ kœmbœrœ  
akwa nene, á kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ  
Ndjaba á tshe sœ kœmbœrœ adœke ekpe azu  
wuta ndjii tœ ala œne, Ndjaba œ wu she  
ndjii tœ ala ye mbœrœ kœyindœrœ noe ye.

<sup>6</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ dœ Davidi sœ kœdonga  
koelisœtœ noe uzu á Ndjaba wu she ndjii tœ  
ala ye kashe œ dœdœ lœ kumu akwa noe ye  
nene. Endje su ala Buku noe Ndjaba adœke:

<sup>7</sup> «Yanga noe azu á Ndjaba djeroendœ ekperœ  
noe endje yé á gi pa endje ye.

<sup>8</sup> Yanga noe uzu á Gbozu gbegbe dœ ekperœ  
noe ye nene.»

<sup>9</sup> Yangancœ asœmœ sœ kolœ mbœrœ  
Ayuda a? Bale nene. Yangancœ sœ ndje  
mbœrœ angbi azu, gbambarœ nene a sœ  
kœpa adœke: «Ndjaba wu lima Abrayamo  
ndjii tœ ala ye mbœrœ tshe sœ lima dœ  
kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye.»

<sup>10</sup> Kashe lœkœ gade dœ œrœnœ asœke  
wuta lima a? œ sœ lima utshunœ adœke

Abrayamo wa gaza too manda kœwa gaza? Çe sœsœ lima manda kœwa gaza nene kashe utshu kœwa gaza.

<sup>11</sup> Gazanœ yi lima sœ noe adœke tshe gbœ ambârâ, yé œ wuta ndjii toe ala Ndjaba lœ kumu kœyindœrœ noe ye. Mbœrœ çetœnœ ataa, Abrayamo wuta aba azu à endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ, à endje wawa gaza nene à Ndjaba sœ ndje kœwu endje bata ndjii toe ala ye.

<sup>12</sup> Eshe kœdœ ndje aba aayi kœwa gaza, œ yindœ kœpa adœke, kolœ endjeneke à endje za lœsu endje ga pa kœ wa gaza, kashe ndje endjeneke à endje sœ kœna toe awa noe kœyindœrœ noe aba azœ dœ Abrayamo utshu adœke tshe wa gaza.

*Azu œ gbœ œrœ à Ndjaba pa tœnœ manda kœyindœrœ*

<sup>13</sup> Ndjaba pa lima fœ Abrayamo dœ aatancœ adœke endje gbœ tshapashonœ asœke djigi bata œrœ noe endje. Tshe papa lima o'œ asœ fœ Abrayamo mbœrœ à tshe sœ lima kœmbœrœtœ ye liaka awa akwa nene, kashe mbœrœ à tshe sœ lima ndjii toe ala ye lœ awa noe kœyindœrœ.

<sup>14</sup> Edœ Ndjaba kœsœ má kœto œrœ à tshe pa lima tœnœ kolœ fœ azu à endje lœ kœmbœrœtœ endje lindœ awa akwa, atamœ ádœ kœyindœrœ gugu nene, yé ádœ œrœnce à tshe pa tœnœ gugu ndje nene.

<sup>15</sup> Gbambarœ nene, awa akwa sœ kœmbœrœ adœke ókœ noe Ndjaba te ga pa azu. Kashe osho à awa akwa gugu tœnœ nene, awa kœvwaratœ azu toe awa akwa gugu bale nene.

<sup>16</sup> Ataa, azu œ gbœ œrœ à Ndjaba pa tœnœ mbœrœ kœyindœrœ adœke œ dœ kœtorœ à tshe to gbmbarœ, à ádánœ sœ zœ mbœrœ aata Abrayamo para. Çe dœdœ kolœ mbœrœ endjeneke à endje sœ kœna manda awa akwa nene, kashe ndje mbœrœ azu à endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ bata Abrayamo. Abrayamo kœdœ aba azœ para kœkœ.

<sup>17</sup> Bata à endje sú ala Buku adœke: «Mœ za fœ kœsœ toe ata ukpulu azu ogo.» Tshe kœdœ ata azœ bœ utshu Ndjaba à tshe sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye, tsheneke à tshe sœ kœshe azu lœ kuzu yé à sœ kœmbœrœ adœke œnœke à gugu nene sœ zœ.

<sup>18</sup> Abrayamo sœ lima dœ kœyindœrœ dœ pe kœza lœsu ye ga pa Ndjaba. Andaa, gbetshelœ kœ ka lima ye yeka à tshe kpa wuta lima utkpulu azu ogonœ, liaka o'œ à endje sœ adœke: aata zœ œ ngba atake.

<sup>19</sup> Abrayamo ndo lima dœ ngbugu ga pa œrœ noe kama bale (100), kashe tshe momœ lima lœ kœyindœrœ noe ye nene. Tshe wu lima sœ noe adœke œne mœ, yé awo œne dœ Sara kœdœ lima ayi mara.

<sup>20</sup> Tshe sœsœ lima dœ sharapu toe œrœ à Ndjaba pa lima tœnœ fœ she nene. Kashe kœyindœrœ noe ye ga ndœ Ndjaba za lima gbœgbœ fœ she yé tshe donga lima Ndjaba.

<sup>21</sup> Tshe wu lima sœ noe adœke œnœke à ndjaba pa tœnœ, tshe sœ dœ gbœgbœ noe kœmbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>22</sup> Ádánœ à Ndjaba wu lima she ndjii toe ala ye dœmœ.

<sup>23</sup> Andaa, o'œ à endje sú ala Buku noe Ndjaba adœke: «Ndjaba wu Abrayamo Ndjiœ toe ala ye», endje súsú kolœ mbœrœ œsœ dœ kuti ye nene,

<sup>24</sup> kashe endje sú ndje mbœrœ azœ à Ndjaba sœ kœwu ndjœ azœ bata azu à endje sœ ndjii mbœrœ kœyindœrœ noe azœ ga ndœ tsheneke à tshe she Gbozu noe azœ dœ Yisu lœ akuzu.

<sup>25</sup> (Eshe à endje wo she mbœrœ ekperœ noe azœ, à Ndjaba she she lœ akuzu adœke tshe mbœrœ a wuta ndjii.

## 5

*Ndjaba guma tshagurutœ ye dœ azu*

<sup>1</sup> Bata à Ndjaba wu azœ ndjii mbœrœ kœyindœrœ, a sœ dœ kœsœ gee ugurutœ azœ dœ Ndjaba lœ awa noe Gbozu noe azœ dœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>2</sup> Yisu à sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye dœ kœto awa adœke a wusœ ôtshœ lœsunœ à Ndjaba sœ dœ tœnœ ga ndœ azœ. A sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ ôtshœ lœsunœ asœmœ yekane à kœza lœsu azœ ga toe kœli ga lœ mokœ noe Ndjaba.

<sup>3</sup> Ga pa noe, ata lœ œrœ kanga noe azœ gbaa, a sœ ndje dœ yanga mbœrœ a wusœ noe adœke œrœ kanga œ za kœru lœsu fœ azœ;

<sup>4</sup> kœru lœsu œ to gbœgbœ adœke a ropa œgbœ œrœ à na ga ndœ azœ, kœropœ œgbœ œrœ à ro ga ndœ azœ œ mbœrœ adœke a ko lœsu azœ ga toe œrœ à Ndjaba pa lima tœnœ fœ azœ.

<sup>5</sup> Yœ tshangba kœko lœsu azœ ga toe Ndjaba œ sœ gbmbarœ nene, mbœrœ à tshe yisœ kœyindœsho ga ndœ azœ lœ awa noe ôtshœ Ishiri à tshe za she fœ azœ.

<sup>6</sup> Gbambarœ nene, œlœ à a gugu lima dambœ dœ gbœgbœ nene, dœ lœkœ à Ndjaba guma, Kristu tshu lima lœ kumu aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ.

<sup>7</sup> Çe sœ toe œgbœ waa kœyindœ noe adœke uzu à tshe sœ ndjii tshu. Anga uzu œ yi ete ndœ noe adœke œne tshu mbœrœ ôtshœ uzu.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe Ndjaba ma kœyindœsho noe ye ga ndœ azœ. A dœ lima aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ yé Kristu tshu mbœrœ azœ.

<sup>9</sup> Yœ bata ngongœ asœ, bata indji ye mbœrœ adœke a wuta ndjii toe ala Ndjaba, œ ma adja adœke tshe she bala azœ lœ awa noe ye lœ ókœ noe Ndjaba.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambanoe nene, a doe lima utshunoe ayingba Ndjaba, kashe Ndjaba guma tshaguru toe ye doe azoe lœ awa noe kuzu Gbolo noe ye. Asœke ma adj a doeke Ndjaba œ she bala azoe lœ awa soro noe Gbolo noe ye.

<sup>11</sup> Ga pa noe ngøngœ asœke, a soe kœdu okoro azoe mbœrœ Gbozu noe azoe doe Yisu Kristu á lœ awa noe ye dâ Ndjaba guma tshagurutœ ye doe azœ.

### *Adamo œdœ Yisu Kristu*

<sup>12</sup> Ekperœ li lima ga pa tshapasho mangba uzu bale, á tshe kœdœ Adamo. Yé ekperœnce mbœrœ adeke azu tshu kuzu. Yé kuzu te ga pa azu kœ mbœrœ azu kœ mbœrœ ekperœ.

<sup>13</sup> Ekperœ soe lima pa tshapasho zœ utshunœ adeke Ndjaba za awa akwa. Kashe Ndjaba gbegbe lima doe ekperœ nene mbœrœ awa akwa gugu lima nene.

<sup>14</sup> Andaa, kœto toe Adamo tœrr ga toe Moyize, kuzu soe lima toe kœwo azu zœ. Yé azu á endje mbœmœrœ lima ekperœ bata Adamo mbœrœ nene tshu ndje lima.

Adamo kœdœ lima ishirí uzu á soe adœke tshe na manda noe.

<sup>15</sup> Kashe ôtshœ lœsu á Ndjaba za fœ azœ ropa ekperœ á Adamo mbœrœ ye. Ekperœ noe uzu bale za kuzu ga pa azu para kœkœ. Kashe ôtshœ lœsu á Ndjaba to gbambance lœ awa noe uzu bale, Yisu Kristu na ga pa azu para kœkœ.

<sup>16</sup> Ôtshœ lœsu noe Ndjaba lili doe ekperœ á uzu bale mbœrœ nene. Gbambance nene, mbœrœ ekperœ noe uzu bale, Ndjaba wa ñgbœ ngbangœ ga pa azu para kœkœ. Kashe mbœrœ ekperœ ndjoro, ôtshœ lœsu á ndjaba to gbambance mbœrœ adœke azu para kœkœ wuta lœ ngbangœ.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambanoe nene, mbœrœ uzu bale, lœ awa ekperœ noe ye bale á kuzu na ga pa azu para kœkœ; awa bale lœ awa noe Yisu Kristu bale, azu á ôtshœ lœsu noe Ndjaba œ tu ga pa endje œ soe bala doe soro yé endje œ wuta ndjii gbambance.

<sup>18</sup> Bata ekperœ noe Adamo bale gbota ngbangœ ga pa azu para kœkœ, akwa noe kœsœ ndjii noe uzu bale mbœrœ adœke azu para kœkœ wuta ndjii toe ala Ndjaba, yé œ soe doe soro.

<sup>19</sup> Bata azu para kœkœ wuta aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ lœ kumu uzu bale, awa bale ndje azu para kœkœ wuta ndjii mbœrœ uzu bale á tshe dji o'ama Ndjaba.

<sup>20</sup> Awa akwa wuta lima yé ekperœ wuta lima ndjoro, kashe toe osho á ekperœ wuta ndjoro, ôtshœ lœsu noe Ndjaba kpa gerœ kœropœ noe.

<sup>21</sup> Yé bata ekperœ soe lima doe ñgbœ ndjœ kœwo azu, awa bale ôtshœ lœsu noe Ndjaba soe doe ñgbœ toe kœsœ azu adœke œ to azœ

na tœnœ ndœ soro á ka nene lœ awa noe Gbozu noe azœ doe Yisu Kristu.

## 6

### *Kuzu too soro lœ Yisu Kristu*

<sup>1</sup> Atamœ, a kpa pa koto o? A lœpe kolœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ yekane á Ndjaba kœma ôtshœ lœsu waa ga ndœ azœ a?

<sup>2</sup> Bale nene. Lœ kumu ekperœ, a soe lima bata akuzu, yé kotoo yeka a kpa soepe kœmbœrœ ekperœ a?

<sup>3</sup> Yé a wusœ noe adœke a gbœ batismu kœma adœke a ngbœbatœ azœ awa bale lœ kuzu noe Yisu Kristu.

<sup>4</sup> Batismu noe azœ má adœke, a tshu yé endje shi azœ awa bale doe she, adœke bata gbœgbœ mokœ noe Aba dâ she Kristu lœ akuzu, azœ ndje a wuta doe tafo soro.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambance nene, bata á a ngbœbatœ azœ bale, á kuzu noe azœ li doe œnœ ye, a ngbœba bala ndje toe azœ doe she doe Kristu lœ kœsœ lœ akuzu noe ye.

<sup>6</sup> A wusœ noe doe ôtshœ adœke, Ndjaba wo ongboro uzu noe azœ awa bale doe Kristu pa Kurushi adœke œkœ noe ekperœ ndi yekane a kpa kœdœdœ akanga noe ekperœ nene.

<sup>7</sup> Gbambanoe nene, uzu kœtshu, tshe kpa doedœdœ kanga noe ekperœ nene.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe œdœ a kœtshu awa bale doe Kristu, a soe doe kœyindœrœ adœke a soe ndje bala doe soro awa bale doe she.

<sup>9</sup> Mbœrœ a wusœ noe adœke Ndjaba she Kristu lœ akuzu, tshe kpa tshu bale nene yé kuzu kpa soesœ doe ñgbœgbœ pa ye nene.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambanoe nene, tshe tshu lima awa bale ngbewo mbœrœ ekperœ œ ka, yé tshe kpa tshu nene. Ngøngœ asœke, tshe soe doe soro mbœrœ Ndjaba.

<sup>11</sup> E'e ndje awa bale, 'e wutœ 'e adœke 'e tshe ndje toe upo noe ekperœ yé ngøngœ asœke 'e soe doe soro mbœrœ Ndjaba lœ awa noe Yisu Kristu.

<sup>12</sup> Kaka adœke ekperœ kpa soesœ doe ñgbœgbœ bale pa œkœ 'e a tshu nene. Adja 'e kpa mbœmœrœ ogo kœza awa ekpe gbetshelœ noe œkœ nene.

<sup>13</sup> Adja 'e kpa koko œrœ kote 'e ga toe akwa noe ekperœ bata œrœ kœmbœrœ doe ekperœ nene. Kashe 'e zatœ 'e fœ Ndjaba bata azu á endje toe lœ kuzu á kwa ga lœ soro, 'e kote 'e djigi ga toe akwa noe ye bata œrœ mbœrœ akwa á soe ndjii.

<sup>14</sup> Gbambanoe nene, ekperœ kpa li toe kœsœ toe gbozu pa 'e nene mbœrœ 'e kpa soesœ tshakudu awa akwa nene, kashe 'e soe tshakudu ôtshœ lœsu noe Ndjaba.

### *A mbœrœ œrœ á soe ndjii*

<sup>15</sup> Ataa, a kpa pa koto o? A mbœrœ ekperœ mbœrœ a soesœ tshakudu awa

akwa nene, kashe a sœ tshakudu ɔtsho lœsu a? Bale nene.

<sup>16</sup> 'E wusœ noe doe ɔtshonœ adœke œdœe 'e kœzatœ 'e toe akanga noe uzu bale ndœ kœdji she, 'e wuta akanga noe uzunœ á 'e sœ kœdji she. (Edœ ekperœ, œ to uzu ga lœ kuzu; œdœ kœdji o', œ to uzu na toenœ ga toe awa noe œrœ á sœ ndjii.

<sup>17</sup> A gi mershe fœ Ndjaba mbœrœ lima utshunœ, 'e kœdœ akanga noe ekperœ, kashe ngøngø asœke 'e dji kœyiscœrœ á endje yisœ noe fœ 'e yé 'e yindœ noe doe lœsu 'e bale.

<sup>18</sup> 'E kpa doœdœ akanga noe ekperœ nene, kashe 'e wuta akanga noe œrœ á sœ ndjii.

<sup>19</sup> Mara kœpa o' noe moe sœ mbœrœ kœza awa fœ 'e kœdji tshelœ kata o'o á moe sœ kœpa toenœ. Utshunœ lima, 'e zatœ 'e djigi ndœ kœmbœrœ œrœ tshula œdœ pe ekperœ á fa lima 'e toe azu kœyiangba Ndjaba. Awæ bale œ li adœke 'e zatœ 'e ngøngø asœke bata akanga noe kœmbœrœ œrœ á sœ ndjii á sœ kœmbœrœ adœke awa wuta yerœ.

<sup>20</sup> Ùlo á 'e doe lima akanga noe ekperœ, œrœ bale á tovvorogbo 'e lima ndœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á sœ ndjii gugu nene.

<sup>21</sup> Leyœ gade dâ 'e ko lima lœnœ a? Kœsheke tshula tshangbanœ zaza 'e nene a? (Erœ tshangba noe kœdœ kuzu.

<sup>22</sup> Kashe ngøngø asœke 'e kpa doœdœ akanga noe ekperœ nene, 'e wuta akanga noe Ndjaba. Atamœ 'e zu leyœ á sœ kœmbœrœ adœke 'e wuta yerœ, gbambanœ nene, œrœ tshangba noe kœdœ sorœ á ka nene.

<sup>23</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œrœ tshangba ekperœ kœdœ kuzu, kashe œrœ á Ndjaba œ to gbambanœ kœdœ sorœ á ka nene lœ awa noe Gbozu noe azœ doe Yisu Kristu.

## 7

*Awa akwa kpa gugu doe gbøgbø pa azu noe Kristu nene.*

<sup>1</sup> Aaya, e'e á 'e wusœ awa akwa, 'e wusœ noe adœke awa akwa sœ doe gbøgbø pa azœ doe azu kolœ doe ùlo á a sœ doe sorœ.

<sup>2</sup> Bata toe awo uzu, awa akwa pa adœke œdœ yakoshe kœtshutshu nene, yashence lili kœpara anga angbi yakoshe nene. (E kœsœ adœke yakoshe tshu yeka á yashe toteœ œ wuta tshakudu awa akwa asœmœ.

<sup>3</sup> (E kœsœ adœke yakoshe sœpe doe sorœ á tshe katœ ye ti á kpa para anga angbi yakoshe, endje pa adœke tshe mbœrœ angba budu. Kashe akœnœ kœtshu dâ tshe wuta tshakudu awa akwanœ. Á tshe kœpara anga angbi yakoshe, endje pa adœke tshe mbœrœ angba doe yakoshence asœmœ nene.

<sup>4</sup> Aaya, œ sœ ndje awa bale mbœrœ 'e. Bata á Kristu tshu lima, 'e tshu awa bale doe she yé awa akwa kpa sœsœ doe gbøgbø pa

'e nene. Ngøngø asœke, 'e ngbøbøatoe 'e doe Kristu á Ndjaba shé she lœ akuzu asœmœ. Atamœ œ li adœke a zu leyœ fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> Mbœrœ lœkœ á a sœpe lima lœ økœ, ekpe gbetselœ lœ awa noe awa akwa sœ lima kœmbœrœ akwa lœ undu azœ djigi adœke a zu leyœ fœ kuzu.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe ngøngø asœke, a kpa doœdœ akanga noe awa akwa nene, a wuta bata azu á endje tshu salima tee upu noe awa akwa. Ataa, a kpa mbœmbœrœ akwa fœ Ndjaba doe kœro manda ongboro mbeti nene, kashe a mbœrœ akwa fœ Ndjaba doe tafo awa kwa noë Ishiri.

### *Akwa noe awa akwa.*

<sup>7</sup> Atamœ a kpa pa koto o? Awa akwa kœdœ ekperœ a? (E sœ ataa bale nene. Kashe awa akwa dâ yisœ ekperœ fœ moe. Ataa, moe wu má ndje lima œsœ egerœ lœsu nene œdœ awa akwa kœpa fœ moe nene adœke: «Sœsœ doe egerœ lœsu nene.»

<sup>8</sup> Yé mbœrœ awa akwa, ekperœ za awa fœ moe kœza lœsu moe ga toe tshelœ aka egerœ lœsu ko lœ awa noe awa o'o. Gbambanœ nene, œdœ awa akwa kœgugu nene, ekperœ tshu ye.

<sup>9</sup> Utshunœ lima adœke awa akwa wuta, moe sœ lima doe sorœ. Yé ùlo á awa o'o na, ekperœ gbø sorœ,

<sup>10</sup> yeka á e kuzu ga pa moe. Ataa, awa akwa á li má lima adœke œ za sorœ fœ moe, œ kpa e kuzu ga pa moe.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambanœ nene, ekperœ gbø awa kœfara moe lœ awa noe awa o'o yé, lœ awa noe ye, œ za kuzu ga pa moe.

<sup>12</sup> Atamœ, awa akwa sœ yerœ yé awa o'o sœ yerœ, ndjii œdœ pe doe ɔtshonœ.

<sup>13</sup> Ataa ɔtshorœ li kœwo uzu a? (E sœ ataa bale nene. Kashe ekperœ dâ wo moe, œtœnœ dâ matœ ye ngbi. Tshe za œrœ a sœ doe ɔtshonœ á fa toe kuzu. (E yindœ kœpa adœke, ekperœ sœ kœmatœ ye toe egerœnœ kœropance doe toe ye.

### *Uzu kœdœ kanga noe ekperœ*

<sup>14</sup> A wusœ noe adœke awa akwa kœdœ iširi kashe œmœ kœdœ uzu noe økœ, endje ka moe bata kanga noe ekperœ.

<sup>15</sup> Moe wuwusœ ádâ œrœ á moe sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ nene. (Erœ á moe gbe kœmbœrœ tœnœ, moe sœsœ kœmbœrœ œtœnœ nene yé œneke á moe sœ kœyiangba noe, moe sœ kœmbœrœ œtœnœ.

<sup>16</sup> Andaa œdœ œneke á moe yiyyindœ noe nene, moe kœsœ kœmbœrœ œtœnœ, moe sœ awa bale doe awa akwa yé moe yindœ noe adœke awa akwa sœ doe ɔtshonœ.

<sup>17</sup> (E doœdœ moe dâ sœ kœmbœrœ ataa nene, kashe ekperœ á sœ lœ moe.

<sup>18</sup> Gbambanœ nene, moe wusœ noe adœke lœ moe - moe yindœ kœpa adœke lœ økœ moe - ɔtshorœ sœsœ lœ moe nene: kœguge

kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ sœ zœ kashe kœza ga tœ akwa gugu nene,

<sup>19</sup> mbœrœ ɔtshœrœ á mœ gbe dœ tœnœ, mœ sœsœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ nene, yé ekperœ á mœ gbegbe dœ tœnœ nene, mœ sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>20</sup> Andaa, œdœ mœ kœsœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á mœ gbegbe dœ tœnœ nene, œ dœdœ mœ dœ sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ nene, kashe ekperœ á sœ lœ mœ.

<sup>21</sup> Mœ sœ koegbœ awa akwa asœke: œmœ á mœ sœ kœyindœ kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ, mœ sœ kolœ dœ gbogbœ ndœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ.

<sup>22</sup> Gbambancœ nene, 6a tœ lœsu mœ, mœ sœ dœ yanga awa akwa nœ Ndjaba,

<sup>23</sup> kashe 6a lœ undu mœ, mœ sœ kœwu angbi awa akwa á sœ koenga koshe dœ awa akwa neke á kœwusœrœ nœ mœ yindœ nœ yé œ i mœ 6ata kanga nœ ekperœ á sœ lœ mœ.

<sup>24</sup> Emœ kœdœ adja ayi oyo! Eœdœ dœ vwarœ mœ lœ økœ á sœ kœvwi mœ ga lœ kuzu asœke a?

<sup>25</sup> A gi mershe fœ Ndjaba lœ awa nœ Yisu Kristu, Gbozu nœ azœ!

Ataa, mœ sœ kanga nœ awa akwa nœ Ndjaba lœ awa kœwusœrœ nœ mœ, kashe 6ata uzu, mœ kœdœ kanga nœ awa akwa nœ ekperœ.

## 8

### Soro d to 6a ndœ Ndjaba

<sup>1</sup> Ataa, ngongœ asœke Ndjaba kpa wa øgbœ ngbangœ ga tœ azu á endje ngbœfate endje dœ Yisu Kristu nene.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambancœ nene, awa akwa nœ Ishiri á za soro lœ Yisu Kristu, vwarœ 6œ lœ awa akwa nœ ekperœ œdœ pe œnce kuzu.

<sup>3</sup> Awa akwa lili kœvwara uzu lœ ekperœ nene, mbœrœ awa akwa nœ økœ sœ kœmbœrœ adœke oœ sœ dœ gbogbœ nene. Kashe Ndjaba dœ mœrœ œtœnœ. Ndjaba vwa adja Gbolo nœ ye kœna ga pa øshœ 6ata azœ dœ azu kœmbœrœ ekperœ, yé tshe wo gbogbœ nœ ekperœ lœ økœ.

<sup>4</sup> Tshe mbœrœ adœke a wuta azu nœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á sœ ndjii 6ata œnœke á awa akwa yindœ nœ. Gbambancœ nene, a kpa sœsœpe dœ ogo kœmbœrœ œrœ nœ økœ nene kashe a za awa á ɔtshœ Ishiri yisœ nœ fœ azœ.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambancœ nene, azu á økœ kœdœ gbozu ga pa endje, endje sœ kœpara œrœ á økœ endje sœ dœ ogonœ. Kashe endjeneke á Ishiri kœdœ Gbozu pa endje, endje para œrœ á Ishiri yindœ nœ.

<sup>6</sup> Uzu á tshe sœ kœpara œrœ á økœ ye sœ dœ ogonœ, sœ kœpara awa kuzu. Kashe tsheneke á tshe sœ kœpara œrœ á Ishiri

yindœ nœ, za awa soro œdœ pe awa kœsœ gee.

<sup>7</sup> Gbambancœ nene, endjeneke á endje sœ kœpara awa œrœ á økœ endje sœ dœ ogonœ, kœdœ ayingba Ndjaba. Endje sœsœ kœmbœrœtœ endje lindœ awa akwa nœ Ndjaba nene yé endje sœsœ ndje dœ gbogbœ kœro manda nœ nene.

<sup>8</sup> Azu neke á endje para œrœ á økœ endje sœ dœ ogonœ, endje ga tœ ala Ndjaba nene.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe e'œ, 'e kpa nana manda œrœ á økœ sœ dœ ogonœ nene, kashe 'e para awa Ishiri nœ Ndjaba mbœrœ á tshe sœ lœ 'e. Uzu a Ishiri nœ Kristu sœsœ lœ ye nene, tshe dœdœ uzu nœ Kristu nene.

<sup>10</sup> Edœ Kristu kœsœ lœ 'e, økœ 'e tshu tœ upu nœ ekperœ, kashe Ishiri kœdœ soro 'e adœke 'e wuta ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba.

<sup>11</sup> Yé œdœ Ishiri nœ tsheneke á tshe she Yisu lœ akuzu kœsœ lœ 'e, tsheneke á tshe she Yisu lœ akuzu œ za bala ndje soro fœ økœ 'e á tshu lœ awa nœ Ishiri á tshe sœ lœ 'e.

<sup>12</sup> Atamœ aaya, a sœ dœ kudœ pa azœ. Kashe œ dœdœ kudœ nœ kœpara awa ndœ kœna manda ogo nœ økœ azœ nene.

<sup>13</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œ kœsœ adœke 'e na manda ogo nœ økœ 'e, 'e tshu. Kashe œ kœsœ adœke 'e wo ogo nœ økœ 'e dœ gbogbœ nœ Ishiri, 'e she.

<sup>14</sup> Mbœrœ azu neke á Ishiri nœ Ndjaba sœ kœyisœ awa fœ endje, kœdœ agbolo nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>15</sup> Yé Ishirinœ á Ndjaba za she fœ 'e asœmœ, mbœmœrœ adœke 'e dœ akanga yé 'e sœ dœ awa nene; kashe tshe mbœrœ adœke 'e te agbolo nœ Ndjaba yé tshe za awa fœ azœ ndœ kœ'e Ndjaba adœke: «Aba!»

<sup>16</sup> Ishiri nœ Ndjaba sœ kœpa dœ tœ ye lœ gbetshelœ nœ azœ adœke azœ kœdœ agbolo nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>17</sup> Yé 6ata agbolo nœ Ndjaba, a gbœ ndjœ cerœ manda Ndjaba. A gbœ awa bale dœ Kristu; gbambancœ nene, œ kœsœ adœke a wu oyo awa bale dœ Kristu, a sœ ndjœ bala dœ she awa bale lœ mokœ nœ ye.

### Mokœ d agbolo nœ Ndjaba œ wu

<sup>18</sup> Mœ wusœ nœ adœke mokœ nœ Ndjaba a agbolo nœ ye œ wu bala ropa oyonce á a sœ kœwu tœnœ ngongœ asœke ye.

<sup>19</sup> Erœ kœœ Ndjaba mbœrœ sœ kœkate dœ lœsu ga lafo adœke œnœ wu œlœnœ á tshe ma mokœ nœ agbolo nœ ye.

<sup>20</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œrœnœ kœœ yo ga tshakudu tshagbozu nœ gbogbœ á ádánœ gugu nene, œ sœsœ mbœrœ á œrœnœ yindœ nœ nene kashe mbœrœ á Ndjaba yindœ nœ ataa. Kashe œrœnœ kœœlœsu endje ga tœ Ndjaba.

<sup>21</sup> œ yindœ kœpa adœke œrœ á ndjœ Ndjaba mbœrœ sœ kœkate kœwuta œlœ bale tshakudu gbogbœ kœndirœ á sœ kœtœpa

œrœnce tœ akanga, yé œ gbœ kœvwara osho  
œdœ mokœ noe agbolo noe ye.

22 A wusœ nœ adœke œrœ kœ á Ndjabamœcœrœ sœ ngøngø asœke kœwu oyo mara á yashe œ wu dœ lkœ kœzu gbolo.

23 E doédoé koloe œrœ á Ndjaba mberœ nene. E doe ndje azœ á a gbo Ishiri bata ali tshakala keotorœ noe Ndjaba, a sœ ndje kœwu oyo toe lœsu azœ kœkate adeke Ndjaba fa azœ toe agbolo noe ye yé ce vwara azœ djigi.

<sup>24</sup> Gbambance nene, a she lima koloe le  
awa noe koeza losu azoe ga ndoe Ndjaba,  
Kashe a koesoe koewu cerce a za losu azoe ga  
pa noe, oe kpa doedoe koeza losu ga pa cerce  
nene. Uzu de dä za losu ye ga toe cerce a tshe  
wu a?

<sup>25</sup> Kashe œ kœsœ adœke a za lœsu azœ ga  
tœ cerœ á a wuwu damba nene, œ li adœke  
a kate dœ kœru lœsu.

<sup>26</sup> Ga pa nœ dœmœ, Ishiri œ ti kane azœ lo  
kœmo nœ azœ mbœrœ a wuwusœtœ azœ  
toe kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba 6ata á li nene.  
Kashe Ishiri dœ tee ye œ za avwala mbœrœ  
azœ fœ Ndjaba dœ mara áuzu œ li kœza  
œtœnœ nene.

27 Yé Ndjaba á tshe wusœ lœsu azœ dœ  
azu kœ, tshe wusœ ceneke à Ishiri yindœ kœyeu  
she tœnce ye. Gbambancœ nene, Ishiri sœ  
kœza awvalla nœ ye mbœrœ ayerœ azuliaka  
gbetshele nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>28</sup> A wusœ noe adœke Ndjaba mbœrœ  
adœke cerœ kœ sœ dœ ɔtshœnœ mbœrœ azu  
á endje yindœ ye, á tshe e endje liaka œneke  
á tshe guma lima utshunœ.

<sup>29</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba ke endje ut-shunœ, á wa adoëke endje li doe ishiri Gbolo-nœ ye á tshe koedœ eya noe aaya ndjoro.

<sup>30</sup> Azunœ á Ndjaba wa 'o'o mbœrœ endje utshunœ ascœmœ, tshe e ndje endje; endjeneké á tshe e endje, tshe mbœrcé adœke endje wuta ndjjí yé endjeneké á tshe mbœrcé adœke endje wuta ndjjí, tshe mbœrcé adœke endje sce lœ moko nœ ye.

## *Kœyindœsho næ Ndjaba*

<sup>31</sup> Ataa, a kpa pa koto o? (Edœ Ndjaba  
kœsœ mbœrœ azœ, œde dá yiangba azœ a?)

<sup>32</sup> Ndjabo vvawwara lima toe ye toe kœza Gbolo noe ye tshebale fœ azœ nene, kashe tshe za lima she mboere azœ para kœko. Bata á tshe za Gbolo noe ye tshebale fœ azœ, cerce gade dá tshe kpa duru azœ tœnœ a?

<sup>33</sup> Ede dá tó meza pa azu á Ndjaba ke endje a? Uzu bale nene. Gbambanoe nene, Ndjaba mbørœ adœke endje wuta ndjii.

<sup>34</sup> Ede dá wa ɔgbɔ̄ ngbanga pa endje a?  
Uzu bale nene! Gbambance nene, Yisu  
Kristu tshu ce she lœ kuzu yé œ soe ga toe  
kuni Ndjabà; à soe kœza avwala toe upu noe  
azœ.

<sup>35</sup> Ede dá li koekurutshelce azœ doe koeyindœsho noe Kristu a? Edeœ œrœ kanga, œdœœ awa, œdœœ kewu cerœ kanga, œdœœ ogo, œdœœ oyo œrœ tshapashœ, œdœœ œrœ á yindœœ koendi soro œdœœ pe ugu kamba a? (Erœ bale nene!

<sup>36</sup> Gbambance nene, endje sú adøeke:  
«Olø dœ ølo endje para awa nœ kœwo 'a lœ  
kumu zœ;  
endje wu 'a ɓata apata á endje na kœwo  
endje.»

<sup>37</sup> Kashe lœ cœrœnœ kœ asœke, a wuta kœropa  
nœ kolœ dœ gbøgbø nœ Ndjaba á tshe yi  
ndœ azœ.

<sup>38</sup> Gbambancœ nene, mœ wu adja sœ

nœ adeke: œdœ kuzu œdœ ndje sorø, œdœ aandjelu œdœ ndje ekpe iširø, œdœ kpeshke œdœ ba mbatsha, œdœ gbogbo,  
39 œdœ gbogbo ba lafo, œdœ ndje ba budu  
jsha, œdœ anga cerœ à Ndjabø mbœrœ,  
cerœ bale nene œ li kœkurutshœlœ azœ doe  
kœyindœsho nœ Ndjabø, à matœ ye loe  
Gbozu nœ azœ doe Yisu Kristu gugu nene.

9

## *Ndjaba ke azu Israyele*

<sup>1</sup> Eneke á moe soe koepa fœ 'e koedœ adjao'o. Gbambance nene, moe koedœ uzu noe Kristu; moe soesœ koepa wala nene, gbet-shelœ noe moe soe koepa toe upu noe moe lœ awa noe Òtsho Ishiri.

<sup>2</sup>Løsu mœ su dœ egerœ oyo yé œ sœ kœka  
mœ œlœ dœ œlœ.

<sup>3</sup> Mœ sœ má kœyindœ nœ adœke Ndjaba darandœ mœ yé œ kurutshelce mœ dœ Kristu lœ kumu aaya mœ dœ Ayuda á endje zu mœ dœ endje lœ mara bale.

<sup>4</sup> Endje kœdœ azu Israyele, á Ndjaba ke lima endje adœke endje dœ agbolo noe œne á yi lima sœ mokœ noe ye fœ endje. Tshe guma lima ayo doe endje, œ za lima awa akwa noe ye fœ endje yé œ yi lima sœ mara á endje li kœdonga dœ she fœ endje. Tshe pa lima tœ cerœ fœ endje.

<sup>5</sup> Endje kœdœ aata azœ. Kristu wuta uzu yé endje zu she lœ mara noe endje. Tshe ropa œrœ kœ. (Eshe kœdœ Ndjaba á endje donga she waa dœ waa. Ame!

<sup>6</sup> Andaa, o'o á Ndjabo katœ noe lima fo endje soesoe gbambance nene. Kashe œ dœdœ azu Israyele para koko dá dœ azu Israyele nene.

<sup>7</sup> Ügurutce aata Abrayamo ko, anga endje dœdœcœ agbolo nœ ye nene. Mbœrcœ tœnœ dœ Ndjaba pa liya adœke: «Agbolo á mœ pa tœ endje fee bœ, endje to lœ Izaka.»

<sup>8</sup> E má adœke: ce dœdœc agbolo nœ akɔ  
dá dœc agbolo nœ Ndjaba nene. Kashe kotoe  
agbolo á Abrayamo zu lima endje liaka o'o á  
Ndjaba na tœnce dá dœc adia agbolo nœ ve.

<sup>9</sup> Ndjaba ka lima tœ o'o fœ Abrayamo adœke: «Ngbugu manda noe, mœ kwa bala tœ moe ga ndœ zœ koloe dœ olonœ asœke, yé awo zœ dœ Sara œ zu gbolo yakoshe.»

<sup>10</sup> © dœdœ kolœ asœmœ nene, kashe Rebeka gbo ndje lima nguzu ameya á aba endje bale koedœ ata azœ dœ Izaka.

<sup>11-12</sup> Andaa, utshu kœzœ endje, damba endje wuwu lima sœ tshelœ kata ekperœ dœ ôtshorœ nene, Ndjaba pa lima fœ Rebeka adœke: «Gbœ gbolonœ œ dœ kanga noe inginœ.» Tshe pa lima atamœ mbœrœ kœma adœke œne ke liaka gbetshelœ noe œne. Tshe para kolœ endjenœ á tshe e endje, tshe wuwu akwa noe endje nene.

<sup>13</sup> Endje su bala Buku noe Ndjaba adœke: «Mœ yindœ Yakobo yé mœ yianga Esawu.»

<sup>14</sup> Ataa a kpa pa koto o? Ndjaba sœsœ ndjii nene a? Bale nene!

<sup>15</sup> Ndjaba pa lima fœ Moyize adœke: «Mœ wu oyo uzu á mœ yindœ koewu oyo ye, yé mœ má ôtsho lœsu ga tœ uzu á mœ yindœ kœma ôtsho lœsu ga tœ ye.»

<sup>16</sup> © yindœ kœpa adœke ôtsho lœsu noe Ndjaba sœsœ mbœrœ œneke á azu yindœ noe too ndje mbœrœ gbagbo noe azu nene, kashe œ sœ kolœ mbœrœ á tshe wu oyo uzu dœ tœ ye.

<sup>17</sup> Endje su lima adœke Ndjaba pa fœ gbozugo Ezipito adœke: «Mœ za bœ tœ bata gbozu mbœrœ kœma gbagbo noe mœ á azu tshaphashœ dœ gbara pa ôsho.»

<sup>18</sup> Etœnœ ataa dœ Ndjaba kœyindœ noe yekane á tshe wu oyo uzu; yé tshe kœyi ndje ndœ noe, tshe mbœrœ adœke uzu sœ dœ gbozumu.

### Ókó œdœ lœsu kœwu oyo noe Ndjaba

<sup>19</sup> Angancœ uzu œ yu mœ adœke: «© kœsœ ataa, œ mbœrœ kotoo á Ndjaba œ gbagbara azœ dœ azu a? Ka œde dœ li kœvvaratœ ye tœ œrœ á tshe yindœ koembœrœ tœnœ a?»

<sup>20</sup> Kashe bœ œdœ œfœ yekane á vwaratœ zœ tœ upu noe Ndjaba a? ©dœ dœ wu falima lœsu kœyu uzu á tshe mbœrœ she adœke: «Mbœrœ gade á bœ mbœrœ mœ atake a?»

<sup>21</sup> Ayi koembœrœ lœsu lili koembœrœ œneke á tshe yindœ noe dœ óto noe ye nene a? Tshe li kœa ótô: œ mbœrœ angancœ dœ gbagbo lœsu yé œ mbœrœ ndje angancœ dœ ambœ lœsu. © sœsœ ataa nene a?

<sup>22</sup> A wusœ noe adœke Ndjaba yi lima ndœ kœma ókó noe ye œdœ pe gbagbo noe ye. Kashe tshe sœ lima dœ ugu lœsu mbœrœ azu á li lima adœke endje gbo djofele, á endje li lima dœ kuzu.

<sup>23</sup> Tshe mbœrœ ataa, mbœrœ kœyisœ egerœ moko noe ye ga ndœ azu á tshe wu oyo endje yé á ke endje lima utshunœ á guma endje kœli ga lœ mokœ noe ye.

<sup>24</sup> Azœ koedœ azunœ á tshe e endje asœmœ, azœ á tshe e azœ ko ugurutœ Ayuda nene kashe ugurutœ angbi azu ndje.

<sup>25</sup> Tœnœ koedœ o'o ama Ndjaba á Oze su lima adœke:

«Azu ogo á endje dœdœ azu noe mœ nene, mœ e endje bala azu noe mœ; yé angbi azu á mœ yiyi lima ndœ endje nene,

mœ yindœ endje waa.

<sup>26</sup> Ba tœ osho á endje pa lima fœ endje adœke:

“E dœdœ azu noe mœ nene”,

ba zœ asœmœ, endje e endje agbolo noe

Ndjaba noe soro.»

<sup>27</sup> Isaya gbara ndje lima atake tœ upu noe azu Israyele:

«Edœ azu Israyele kœngba ndje bata mindu tshatœ ama kota gbaa,

kolœ udu endje teasho dœ she.

<sup>28</sup> Gbambarœ nene, œneke á Ndjaba pa tœnœ,

tshe mbœrœ adœke œ mbœrœtœ endje djigi œdœ gbara pa ôsho.»

<sup>29</sup> Kolœ Isaya kpa pa ndje lima utshunœ adœke:

«Edœ Gbozu noe gbagbo kœkakœ lima tœ anga aata azœ ti fœ azœ nene, dœ a wuta má ndje bata azu ongbo Sodomo, a lili má bata azu ongbo Gomora.»

Azu Israyele œdœ kœshe lœ awa noe kœyindœrœ

<sup>30</sup> Atamœ a kpa pa kotoo? A pa adœke: azu neke á endje dœdœ Ayuda nene yé á papara awa adœke œne wuta ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba nene, Ndjaba mbœrœ adœke endje wuta ndjii tœ ala œne mbœrœ kœyindœrœ.

<sup>31</sup> Andaa, azu Israyele para lima awa adœke œne wuta ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba lœ awa noe koembœrœtœ endje liaka awa akwa kashe endje wuwuta lima ndjii nene.

<sup>32</sup> Mbœrœ gade e? Ádânoe koedœ adœke endje gbegbe lima kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ nene kashe endje za lima lœsu endje ga pa akwa noe endje. Endje za ada endje tœ badja a œœ kœko endje vesho.

<sup>33</sup> Endje su ala Buku noe Ndjaba adœke: «'E dji, mœ za badja tœ bœ lakpi Siyona, œtœnœ koedœ badja á azu œœ ko ada endje tœnœ á ko endje vesho.

Kashe uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye, tshe gbo tshula nene.»

## 10

*Ayuda dœ angbi azu sœ dœ Gbozu bale*

<sup>1</sup> Aaya, œrœ á mœ yindœ noe dœ lœsu mœ bale, yé á sœ kœza avwala noe mœ fœ Ndjaba tœnœ koedœ adœke tshe she Ayuda.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambarœ nene, mœ wusœ noe adœke endje sœ dœ egerœ ogo koembœrœ akwa

nœ Ndjaba kashe endje wuwusœ awa kœmbœrcœ tœnœ dœ ɔtshonœ nene.

<sup>3</sup> Endje wuwusœ mara á Ndjaba mbœrcœ adœke uzu wuta ndjii tœ ala ye nene. Endje para koewuta ndjii dœ awa nœ endje dœ tœ endje. Mbœrcœ tœnœ atamœ, endje zazatœ endje fœ Ndjaba yeka á tshe kœmbœrcœ adœke endje wuta ndjii nene.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Kristu mbœrcœ œneke kœ li má adœke awa akwa mbœrcœ yekane á endjeneke kœ á endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye koewuta ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba.

*Uzu kœ á tshe sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu, tshe she*

<sup>5</sup> 'E dji o'o á Moyize sú tœ upu noe kœsœ ndjii á to loe awa akwa: uzu kœro manda awa akwa, œ sœ dœ soro loe awa nœ awa akwa.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe tœ koewuta ndjii dœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ, tshe pa lima adœke: «Yuyutœ zœ nene adœke: œdœ dœ ñ ga lafo a?» <sup>6</sup> Sœ bata kœza Yisu jero tœnœ ga ati.

<sup>7</sup> 'E yuyu ndje tœ 'e nene adœke: «Edœ dœ jere ga loe ogu noe akuzu a?» <sup>7</sup> Sœ bata 'e kpa yindœ kœmbœrcœ adœke Yisu kpa she loe akuzu.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe Moyize pa lima kotoo? Tshe pa lima atake: «O'o ama Ndjaba sœ ndoo dœ 6œ, œ sœ loe ama zœ; œ sœ ndje tœ lœsu zœ.» O'onœ asœmœ kœdœ o'o noe kœyindœrœ á a kœmindœ noe.

<sup>9</sup> Edœ 6œ kœpa dœ ama zœ adœke Yisu kœdœ Gbozu, á yindœ noe dœ lœsu zœ adœke Ndjaba she she loe akuzu ye, 6œ she bala ye.

<sup>10</sup> Mbœrcœ kœyindœ noe dœ lœsu zœ dá Ndjaba œ mbœrcœ adœke 6œ sœ ndjii, yé 6œ kœpandœ noe dœ ama zœ dá Ndjaba œ she 6œ.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambancœ nene, endje sú 6ala Bukunœ adœke:

«Uzu kœ á tshe sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu,  
tshe gbo tshula nene.»

<sup>12</sup> Adánœ á Ayuda dœ angbi azu sœsœ kpi nene. Gbozu noe endje kœdœ Yisu Kristu á tshe to ɔtshore noe ye fœ azu para kœkœ á endje e i'iri ye.

<sup>13</sup> Mbœrcœ á endje sú 6ala Buku noe Ndjaba adœke:

«Uzu kœ á tshe e i'iri Gbozu,  
tshe she.»

<sup>14</sup> Kashe endje e i'iri ye kotoo œdœ endje kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye nene a? Yé endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye kotoo œdœ endje kœdjidji damba o'o noe ye nene a? Endje dji o'o noe ye kotoo œdœ a kœmindœ noe nene a?

<sup>15</sup> Endje mindœ o'onœ kotoo œdœ endje kœvwawa azu nene a? Endje su 6ala Buku noe Ndjaba adœke:

«Yangœ waa kœwu azu á endje na dœ ɔtsho O'o fœ azu.»

<sup>16</sup> Kashe azu para kœkœ dá yindœ ɔtsho O'onœ nene. Isaya pa lima tœ upunœ adœke:

«Gbozu, œdœ dœ yindœ o'onœ á 'a sœ kœmindœ noe a?»

<sup>17</sup> Ataa, kœyindœrœ to lœ kœmindœ o'o ama Ndjaba yé kœmindœ o'o ama Ndjaba kœdœ kœmindœ ɔtsho O'o noe Kristu.

<sup>18</sup> Mœ sœ kœyu adœke: Ataa azu Israyele djidji lima o'onœ asœke nene a? Adjapu, endje dji lima kœ. Mbœrcœ Buku noe Ndjaba pa adœke:

«Endje dji tshama endje na tœnœ pa ɔsho djigi,  
yé o'o ama endje œ na rotcenœ tœ osho kœ pa ɔtshonœ asœke.»

<sup>19</sup> Mœ sœ kpa kœyu adœke: Ataa azu Israyele djidji lima dœ ɔtshonœ nene a? Ndjaba pa lima ndœ noe lœ ama Moyize adœke: «Mœ mbœrcœ adœke 'e sœ dœ úkú ga tœ azu á endje dœdœ azu noe mœ nene. Mœ mbœrcœ adœke 'e sœ dœ ókó ga tœ angbi azu á endje gugu dœ koewusœrœ nene.»

<sup>20</sup> Isaya kpa na œrrr kœpa adœke:  
«Azu á endje sœsœ lima kœpara mœ nene,  
gbo mœ,  
mœ mateœ mœ fœ azu neke á endje sœsœ lima kœyu mœ tœ œrœ nene.»  
<sup>21</sup> Yé mbœrcœ azu Israyele, tshe pa lima adœke:  
«Olœ kœ, mœ yi lima kane mœ mbœrcœ kœ'e  
endje  
kashe endje djidji lima o'o ama mœ nene.  
Endje kœdœ aayi gbo kumu œdœ adjipudji.»

## 11

*Ndjaba vvawwara lima tœ ye tœ azu Israyele nene.*

<sup>1</sup> Mœ sœ kœyutœ mœ adœke: Adja Ndjaba vwaratœ ye tœ azu noe ye ye a? Bale nene! Gbambancœ nene, œmœ ndje kœdœ uzu Israyele, ata Abrayamo lœ mara noe Abendjame.

<sup>2</sup> Ndjaba vvawwaratœ ye tœ azu noe ye á tshe ke lima endje katshatsha nene. 'E wuwusœ o'o á Eliya pa lima ala Buku noe Ndjaba olœ á tshe sœ kœki oyo tœ upu noe azu Israyele fœ Ndjaba nene a?

<sup>3</sup> Tshe ki lima adœke: «Gbozu, endje wo aayi kœgbara o'o noe zœ, œ kavwa wopa noe zœ. Mœ sœpe dœ kuti mœ tshebale yé endje kpa sœ kœpara awa ndœ kœwo mœ.»

<sup>4</sup> Kashe Ndjaba gi lima o'o gade fœ she a? Tshe gi lima fœ she adœke: «Mœ gumasœ azu kuto mindu dœ bisha á endje kukukulu ga utshu ndjaba Bala nene.»

<sup>5</sup> Awa bale ndje ngøngœ asœke, anga udu azu á Ndjaba ke endje liaka ɔtsho lœsu noe ye sœpe zœ.

<sup>6</sup> Tshe keke lima endje mbœrœ akwa nœ endje nene, kashe kolœ mbœrœ ɔtsho lœsu nœ ye. Ete nene, ɔtsho lœsu nœ Ndjaba kpa dœ ɔtsho lœsu nene.

<sup>7</sup> Atamœ a kpa pa kotoo? Azu Israyele gbagbœ œrœ á endje sœ lima kœpara tœnce nene, kolœ endjeneke á Ndjaba ke endje dœ gbo. Anga endje wuta lima dœ gbokumu,

<sup>8</sup> ɔata á endje sú ala Buku nœ adœke: «Ndjaba mbœrœ adœke kœwusœrœ nœ endje papara awa kœwusœ ádá o' o nene. Tshe pakata ala endje kœwu œrœ œdœ utu endje kœdji o' œrr ngongœ asœke.»

<sup>9</sup> Davidi pa ndje adœke: «Kaka kœzirœ nœ endje fa úkú œdœ gbanda, œ kœrœ awa kœyo endje dœ endje gbo œneke á li dœ endje,

<sup>10</sup> Kaka adœke endje kpa wuwu œrœ nene œrr ala endje bu, mbœrœ adja ovoro endje lu ga tœnce.»

<sup>11</sup> Mœ kpa sœ kœyutœ mœ adœke: «Loko á Ayuda ko lima ada endje tsho, endje yo lima waa ye a?» Bale nene. Kashe ekperœ nœ endje kœrœ awa fœ angbi azu adœke endje gbo kœshe, á kœvwa Ayuda kœmbœrœ úkú.

<sup>12</sup> Andaa, œdœ ekperœ nœ Ayuda kœza kœgbœrœ fœ tshapasho, á kœyo endje kœza kœgbœrœ fœ angbi azu, ataa ɔtsharœ kpa ropa nœ ɔlo á endje kpa kwatœ endje kœrœ ga pa awa kœshe.

### *Angbi azu œ she*

<sup>13</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ e'e dœ azu á 'e dœdœ Ayuda nene: œmœ kœdœ ayi avwa á Ndjaba ke mœ mbœrœ angbi azu yé mbœrœ tœnce ataa, mœ sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ akwa á mœ mbœrœ asœke waa.

<sup>14</sup> Mœ gbe kœmbœrœ ataa adœke aaya moe wuta dœ úkú yeka anga endje kœshe.

<sup>15</sup> Gbambancœ nene, ɔlo á Ndjaba vwara lima tœ ye tœ Ayuda, tshe guma lima tshaguru tœ ye dœ tshapasho. Atamœ ɔlo á tshe kpa kœguma tshagurutœ ye dœ endje, œ sœ ɔata azu to lœ kuzu á kwa ga lœ sorø nene a?

<sup>16</sup> Edœ uzu kœza ali kumu œrœ kindi nœ ye fœ Ndjaba, udu œrœnœ kœdœ œnœ Ndjaba. Edœ uzu kœza ndje eshe ɔyo fœ Ndjaba, ganeancœ ndje kœdœ œnœ ye.

<sup>17</sup> Azu Israyele sœ ɔata ɔyo olive á Ndjaba de anga ganeancœ tœnce yé tœ œsœ ganeancœ œsœmœ, tshe za fœ tœ ga zœ œbœ dœ angbi uzu ɔata ganea olive tshelœ gusu. Bœ sœ ndje kœgbœ kœzirœ á sœ kœto loe eshe ɔyo olive á sœ kœsœ tœnce.

<sup>18</sup> Ádâncœ á lili adœke bœ sœ dœ egerœ kumu nene utshu ganea á endje de. Kotoo á bœ ti kanga zœ a? Edœdœ bœ dœ sœ kœza eshe ɔyo nene kashe eshe ɔyo dœ sœ kœza bœ.

<sup>19</sup> Anganoœ bœ sœ kœpa ndje adœke: «Endje de lima ganea ɔyo asœke yeka á mœ kœgbœ osho kœsœ tœnœ.»

<sup>20</sup> Adjapu. Endje de ganeancœ œsœmœ mbœrœ á endje gugu lima dœ kœyindœrœ nene yeka á bœ gbo osho tshangbanœ mbœrœ kœyindœrœ. Kashe dudu okoro zœ nene, yé ala zœ gbo kane.

<sup>21</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œdœ Ndjaba kœde Ayuda á endje kœdœ adja ganea ɔyo, ala zœ gbo anganœ tshe de ndje bœ awa bale.

<sup>22</sup> E wu mara á Ndjaba sœ kœma ɔtsho lœsu nœ ye œdœ kœza djofele nœ ye kane: tshe za djofele fœ azu á endje yo yé ce má ɔtsho lœsu na ndœ zœ. Mbœrœ adœke œndœ zœ di lœ ɔtsho lœsunœ œsœmœ ete nene, endje de ndje bœ ye.

<sup>23</sup> Kashe loko á Ayuda kpa kœfatshalœsu endje, endje kwa ga tœ osho á endje sœ lima tœnce utshunœ. Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba sœ dœ gbagbœ kœgi endje ga tœ ɔyo ga manda œsœ endje.

<sup>24</sup> Edœ dœ angbi uzu, bœ kœdœ ganea tshelœ gusu á ndjaba de bœ á za bœ tœ ga tœ ɔyo á bœ œsœ lima tœnce nene. Kashe Ayuda, endje kœdœ adja ganea ɔyo olivenœ, Ndjaba li kpa kœgi endje ga manda endje tœ ga tœ ɔyo á endje sœ lima tœnce.

### *Ndjaba œ she Ayuda*

<sup>25</sup> Aaya, mœ yindœ nœ adœke, 'e wusœ o' nœ Ndjaba á zatœ ye yiwa tœnce asœke, á 'e kœzazatœ 'e nene adœke 'e kœdœ aayi kœwusœtœ. O'once asœke dœke: anga tshakala azu Israyele ce wuta kœdji tshelœ kœra o' œsœ nene œrr adœke angbi azu dñigi wuta ga tœ kœshe.

<sup>26</sup> Yé manda nœ dœ azu Israyele kœ she ɔata á endje sú ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Ayi kœvwarœ azu œ to 6a lakpi Siyona, tshe gi ekperœ tœ aata Yakobo.

<sup>27</sup> E wu ayo á mœ mbœrœ bala dœ endje, loko á mœ i ekperœ nœ endje.»

<sup>28</sup> Ayuda vwara lima tœ endje tœ ɔtsho O'o yé œ wuta lima ayingba Ndjaba yekane á kœrœ awa fœ 'e. Kashe Ndjaba sœ kœyindœ endje waa dœ waa mœrœ á tshe ke lima aata endje.

<sup>29</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba kœza œrœ fœ uzu tshe kpa za tshakane ye nene. Tshe kœ'e uzu, tshe kpa fatshelœ ama ye nene.

<sup>30</sup> Utshunœ lima 'e œsœ kœdji Ndjaba nene yé ngongœ asœke Ndjaba wu oyo 'e mbœrœ Ayuda vwaratœ endje tœ kœdji she.

<sup>31</sup> Awa bale ngongœ asœke endje vwaratœ endje tœ kœdji o' œdœ Ndjaba kœwu oyo 'e, á manda nœ yekane á tshe kœwu ndje oyo endje.

<sup>32</sup> Gbambancœ nene Ndjaba mbœrœ lima adœke azu para kœkœ vwara lima tœ endje tœ kœdji o' œma ama œne. Tshe mbœrœ lima

atamoe adœke œne ma lœsu kœwu oyo endje para kœko.

<sup>33</sup> Adja Ndjaba gerœ waa. «Eœœ kœwusœtœ nœ ye dœ pe kœwusœrœ nœ ye gerœ ndjœ waa. Uzu bale á tshe wusœ ada kœwa o'o nœ ye gugu, uzu bale á tshe wu ndjœ sœ œrœ á tshe yindœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ gugu nene.

<sup>34</sup> Buku nœ Ndjaba pa adœke: «Eœœ dá wusœ gbetshelœ nœ Ndjaba? Eœœ dá li tœ kœmi upu fœ she a?

<sup>35</sup> Eœœ dá to œrœ tœ alinœ fœ she,

yekane á tshe koegi tshangbanœ fœ she a?»

<sup>36</sup> Gbambance nene, œrœ kœ to 6a ndœ ye, œrœ kœ sœ dœ soro lœ awa nœ ye yé œrœ kœ sœ mbœrœ she. Kaka mokœ nœ Ndjaba sœ waa dœ waa. Ame!

## 12

### Tafœ sorœ lœ Yisu Kristu

<sup>1</sup> Aaya, bata á Ndjaba má ɔtshœ lœsu nœ ye fœ azœ, moe yindœ nœ adœke 'e zatœ 'e fœ she bata tokórœ nœ soro, á endje gi ga indirinœ yé á sœ kœza yanga fœ she. Asœke kœdœ adja mara kœdonga Ndjaba á li dœ 'e kœdonga dœ she.

<sup>2</sup> Eœœ mbœmbœrœtœ 'e bata azu tshapashœnœ asœke nene kashe 'e za awa fœ Ndjaba kœto tafo kœwusœrœ fœ 'e yeka á 'e kœwusœ œneke á Ndjaba yindœ nœ, œneke á sœ dœ ɔtshœnœ, œneke á za yanga fœ she, œneke á li.

<sup>3</sup> Yé mbœrœ ɔtshœ lœsu nœ Ndjaba ga ndœ mœ, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke 'e zazatœ 'e ga lafo kœro mara á 'e sœ dœ tœnœ nene. Kashe 'e sœ dœ gbetshelœ neke á li, adœke uzu dœ uzu wutœ ye liaka kœyindœrœ á Ndjaba to fœ she.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambance nene, undu azœ sœ bale kashe œrœ kotœnœ ngba waa. Akwa á œrœ kote undu azœ bale dœ bale œ mbœrœ sœsœ awa bale nene.

<sup>5</sup> Awa bale a ngba waa, kashe a wuta undu uzu bale lœ kœngbœtœ azœ bale dœ Kristu yé uzu dœ uzu kœdœ œrœ kote unduncœ.

<sup>6</sup> Uzu dœ uzu sœ dœ gbœgbœ kœmbœrœ dœ akwa kpikipi dœ mara á Ndjaba to fœ she lœ ɔtshœ lœsu nœ ye. Eœœ adœke Ndjaba to gbœgbœ nœ koegbara dœ o'o fœ uzu, œ li adœke tshe gbara lindœ kœyindœrœ.

<sup>7</sup> Uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ gbœgbœ nœ kœti kane angancœ, kaka adœke tshe ti kane angancœ. Yé uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ gbœgbœ nœ kœyisœ œrœ, kaka tshe yisœ œrœ.

<sup>8</sup> Uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ gbœgbœ nœ kœto gbœgbœ fœ angancœ, kaka tshe to gbœgbœ fœ angancœ. Uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ gbœgbœ nœ kœto œrœ, kaka tshe to dœ lœsu ye bale. Uzu á tshe kœsœ tœ gbozo tshapa angancœ, kaka tshe zatœ ye djigi ndœ nœ. Uzu a tshe kœsœ dœ gbœgbœ ndœ kœwu oyo azu, kaka tshe mbœrœ dœ yanga.

<sup>9</sup> Eœœ li adœke 'e yindœ anga 'e dœ adja kœyindœsho. Eœœ kpa awa ekperœ yé œ zatœ 'e djigi ndœ kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ.

<sup>10</sup> Eœœ yindœtœ 'e ugurutœ 'e bata aaya azu: 'e lisœtœ 'e ugurutœ 'e.

<sup>11</sup> Eœœ mbœrœ akwa dœ gbœgbœ yé 'e mbœmbœrœ ɔdœ nene. Eœœ mbœrœ akwa fœ Gbozo dœ lœsu 'e bale.

<sup>12</sup> Eœœ dœ yanga lœ kœko lœsu nœ 'e ga tœ Ndjaba. Eœœ dœ ugu lœsu lœ oyo yé œ sœ dœ kœru lœsu lœ avwalla.

<sup>13</sup> Eœœ ti kane ayerœ azu nœ Ndjaba á endje sœ lœ oyo yé œ za osho kœsœ ɔlœ dœ ɔlœ fœ agene.

<sup>14</sup> Eœœ pa ɔtshœ o'o ga tœ azu á endje sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ 'e. Eœœ to kane 'e ga pa endje kashe 'e dadarandœ endje nene.

<sup>15</sup> Eœœ dœ yanga awa bale dœ azu á endje sœ dœ yanga, œ ki awa bale dœ azu á endje sœ dœ iki.

<sup>16</sup> Eœœ sœ dœ gbetshelœ bale ugurutœ 'e. Eœœ kpa awa kœsœ dœ egerœ kumu kashe 'e zatœ 'e ga ati. Adja 'e gbegbe nene adœke 'e kœdœ azu nœ kœwusœtœ.

<sup>17</sup> (Edœ uzu kœmbœrœ ekperœ fœ 'e, 'e gigi ekperœ fœ she nene kashe 'e para awa kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ utshu azu para kœko.

<sup>18</sup> Eœœ mbœrœ œneke kœ li dœ gbœgbœ nœ 'e adœke tshagurutœ 'e sœ dœ kœsœ gee.

<sup>19</sup> Aaya á mœ yindœ 'e, 'e dœdœ azu kœmbœrœ ekperœ fœ 'e, 'e gigi ekperœ dœ tœ 'e nene. Kashe 'e za awa adœke okó nœ Ndjaba kœmbœrœ akwa. Gbambance nene, endje sú ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Emœ dœ gi tshangba ekperœ, œmœ ndjœ dœ gi kudœ tshangba ekperœ kœ», Ndjaba dœ pa atataa.

<sup>20</sup> Yé ga pa nœ, endje kpa su ndje adœke: «Eœœ yingba zœ kœsœ dœ ogo, to kœzirœ fœ she; œdœ tshe kœsœ dœ ogo ungu, su ungu fœ she; gbambance nene, œdœ fœ kœsœ kœmbœrœ atamœ, fœ sœ kœva jiwo ga pa kumu ye.»

<sup>21</sup> Zaza awa fœ ekperœ adœke œ ropa zœ nene kashe ropa ekperœ lœ awa nœ kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ.

## 13

### A zatœ azœ ga tshakudu agbozu nœ Lita

<sup>1</sup> Eœœ li adœke uzu kœ zatœ ye ga tshakudu agbozu nœ Lita mbœrœ akwa tshagbozo kœ to 6a ndœ Ndjaba; yé agbozu á a sœ dœ endje, Ndjaba dœ ko endje.

<sup>2</sup> Atamœ uzu kœ á tshe kœvwaratœ ye tœ kœzatœ ye ga tshakudu agbozu nœ Lita, tshe vwaratœ ye tœ kœmbœrœtœ ye liaka œneke á Ndjaba gumœ yé Ndjaba œ wa œgbo ngbangba ga tœ ye.

<sup>3</sup> Gbambance nene, azu á endje sœ kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ, endje kpa awa agbozu nœ Lita nene kashe azu neke á endje mbœrœ ekperœ dœ kpa awa endje. (Edœ

## 14

uzu kœyindœc noe adœke awa agbozu noe Lita mbœrcœ œne nene, ce li adœke tshe mbœrcœ otshœrcœ yekane á endje kœlisœ ye.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambancœ nene, agbozu noe lita kœdœ aayi akwa noe Ndjaba mbœrcœ kœyisœ kœmbœrcœ otshœrcœ fœ azu. (Edœ 6œ kœmbœrcœ ekperœ, ce li adœke awa endje mbœrcœ 6œ, mbœrcœ endje gbogbœ akwancœ gbambancœ nene. Lœ kœza djofele fœ azu, endje sœ toe akwa noe Ndjaba adœke œne ma ókó noe ye ga ndœ azu á endje sœ kœmbœrcœ ekperœ.

<sup>5</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnœ ataa, ce li adœke a zatœ azœ ga tshakudu agbozu noe Lita. 'E kpakpa kolœ awa ókó noe Ndjaba nene kashe 'e zatœ 'e ga tshakudu agbozu noe Lita mbœrcœ á a wusœ noe adœke ce li dœ azœ kœmboœrcœ atamœ.

<sup>6</sup> (Etœnœ kœdœ ndje ádánœ á li dœ 'e adœke 'e yœ lapo. Ndjaba ko aayi akwa noe kœko ngendja lapo adœke endje zatœ endje ga toe akwancœ dœ otshœncœ.

<sup>7</sup> Yœ 'e gi kuda noe uzu kœ she. 'E yœ lapo á li adœke 'e yœ, 'e yœ takeshe á li adœke 'e yœ, ce kpa awa azu neke á li dœ 'e kœkpa awa endje yœ ce lisœ endjeneke á li dœ 'e kœlisœ endje.

### Kœyindœtœ azœ

<sup>8</sup> E sœsœ dœ kuda noe uzu bale pa 'e nene. 'E sœ kolœ dœ kuda á li dœ 'e kœsœ dœ tœnœ adœke: 'e yindœtœ 'e. Uzu á tshe sœ kœyindœ angancœ sœ kœmbœrcœtœ ye liaka awa akwa dji.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambancœ nene, awa o'o pa adœke: «Para awo yanga zœ nene, wowo uzu nene, zizi angba nene; zaza losu zœ ga pa œrcœ nœ yanga zœ nene.» Awa akwancœ asœcke cœdœ pe udu awa akwa para kœkœ li ga lœ awa akwa bale á pa adœke: «Yindœ yanga zœ bata á 6œ yindœtœ zœ dœ toe zœ.»

<sup>10</sup> Uzu á tshe kœyindœ yangancœ, tshe mbœrcœ ekperœ fœ she nene, ádánœ á uzu á tshe sœ kœyindœ yangancœ tshe sœ kœmbœrcœtœ ye liaka awa akwa dji.

<sup>11</sup> Bata 'e wusœ lœndœ á a sœ dœ tœnœ, lœkœ kœjœ 'e lœ olo wuta ye. Kpœsheke kœsœha na ndœ dœ azœ kœto toe ala á a yi lima ndœ œrcœ.

<sup>12</sup> Endœ butshœ di yœ osho ndœ kœkœtœ ye. A katœ akwa noe ubu osho yœ a kœrcœ kœngœ doe koshe noe ingbisho.

<sup>13</sup> (E li adœke akwa tshœlœ azœ dœ akwa noe ingbisho, a katœ egerœ losu, dœ kœndjo ipi tœpanœ kpuru, dœ angba budu, dœ œrcœ tshula, dœ œbœrcœ cœdœ úkù.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe 'a mateœ azœ bata azu noe Yisu Kristu, yœ 'e papara kœmbœrcœ œneke á ogø noe økœ 'e œ vwa 'e ndœ kœmbœrcœ tœnœ nene.

A wawa ngbanga ga pa anga azœ nene

<sup>1</sup> 'E za osho kœsœ fœ uzu á kœyindœrcœ noe ye sœ teasho, kashe 'e wawa ngbanga pa gbetselœ noe ye nene.

<sup>2</sup> Anga uzu sœ dœ kœyindœrcœ adœke œne li kœzi œrcœ kœ, andaa anga á kœyindœrcœ sœ teasho, sœ kœzi kolœ dongo.

<sup>3</sup> Atamœ uzu á tshe sœ kœzi œrcœ tshetshene tsheneke á tshe zizi nene, yé tsheneke á tshe zizi nene wawa o'o ga toe tsheneke á tshe sœ kœzi tœnœ nene. Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba za osho kœsœ fœ she ndje.

<sup>4</sup> (Efœce kœdœ de á kœwa ngbanga pa ayi akwa á tshe dœdœ tsheneke zœ nene a? (Edœ tshe kœmbœrcœ akwa noe ye dœ otshœncœ noe dœ tshe mbœmbœrcœ dœ otshœncœ nene, ce dœ o'o noe ayengœ ye. Tshe shi gbi; gbambancœ nene, Gbozu sœ dœ gbogbœ kœti kane ye.

<sup>5</sup> Toe upu noe anga bale, olo sœ kpikpikpi, andaa toe anga olo kœ lili. Kaka uzu dœ uzu wusœ noe ba losu ye dœ toe ye adœke œneke á œne gbe kœdœ adjapu.

<sup>6</sup> Uzu á tshe kœgbe adœke anga olo bale ropa udu olo kœ, sœ kœmbœrcœ tœnœ mbœrcœ kœlisœ Gbozu; uzu á tshe sœ kœzi œrcœ kœ, sœ ndje kœmbœrcœ tœnœ mbœrcœ kœlisœ Gbozu; gbambancœ nene, tshe sœ kœza mershe fœ Ndjaba mbœrcœ kœzirœ noe ye. Tsheneke á tshe zizi œrcœ nene sœ kœmbœrcœ tœnœ mbœrcœ kœlisœ Gbozu yœ sœ sœ ndje kœza mershe fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>7</sup> Uzu bale ugurutœ azœ á tshe sœ dœ soro mbœrcœ toe ye dœ toe ye gugu nene yé uzu bale á tshe tshu mbœrcœ toe ye dœ toe ye gugu nene.

<sup>8</sup> Edœ a kœsœ dœ soro, a sœ dœ tœnœ mbœrcœ Gbozu, yé cœdœ á kœtshu, a tshu mbœrcœ Gbozu. Atamœ cœdœ a kœsœ dœ soro, cœdœ á kœtshu, a kœdœ azu noe Gbozu.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Kristu tshu yé Ndjaba she she lœ akuzu adœke tshe dœ Gbozu noe akuzu cœdœ asoro.

<sup>10</sup> Kashe œfœce, mbœrcœ gade á 6œ wa ngbanga pa aya zœ a? Yé œfœce, mbœrcœ gade á 6œ tshene aya zœ a? A ka bala utshu Ndjaba adœke tshe wa ngbanga pa azœ.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambancœ nene, endje sœ ala Buku noe ndjaba adœke:

(Emœ Gbozu noe soro, mœ pa adœke: azu kœ œ gote ga utshu mœ,

yé uzu dœ uzu œ pa dœ ama ye adœke

œmœ kœdœ Ndjaba.

<sup>12</sup> Atamœ uzu dœ uzu ugurutœ azœ œ pa o'o utshu Ndjaba toe upu noe ye dœ toe ye.

<sup>13</sup> Mœrcœ tœnœ ataa, a kate kœwa ngbanga ugurutœ azœ dœ anga azœ. Kashe uzu dœ uzu wa ngbanga ba toe losu ye adœke, œne mbœrcœ œrcœ á mbœrcœ adœke

aya œne zaza ada ye tɔsho too tshe tete ga lœ ekperœ nene.

<sup>14</sup> Lœ Gbozu Yisu, mœ wusœ nœ adœke anga rœgo á dœ uburu dœ tœ ye gugu nene. Rœgo sœ kœfa uburu mbœrœ uzu á tshe gbe adœke œtœnœ koedœ uburu.

<sup>15</sup> (E kœsœ adœke bœ sœ kœzi rœgo á sœ kœza oyo fœ aya zœ, e yindœ kœpa adœke bœ mbœmbœrœtœ zœ liaka kœyindœsho nene. Mbœmbœrœ adœke, rœgo ama zœ ndi yanga zœ á Kristu tshu tœ upu nœ ye.

<sup>16</sup> Kaka adœke, œrœ á 'e wu tœ ɔtshœnœ tœ ala 'e, zaza awa fœ anga azu kœpa ekpe o' tœnœ nene.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambance nene, Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba wuwu kœzirœ too kœndjorœ nene, kashe œ wu kœsœ ndjii, kœsœ gee œdœ pe yanga lœ ɔtshœ Ishiri.

<sup>18</sup> Uzu á tshe sœ koemœrœ akwa nœ Kristu dœ mara atake, sœ kœza yanga fœ Ndjaba yé azu œ lisœ ye.

<sup>19</sup> Atamœ a para awa koemœrœ œrœ á yi kœsœ gee ga ugurutœ azœ yé á li koemœrœ adœke a gerœ awa bale lœ kœyindœrœ.

<sup>20</sup> Adja a ndindi akwa nœ Ndjaba mbœrœ o' nœ kœzirœ nene. A li kœzirœ ko kashe œ sœ tœ ekpenœ tœ kœzi anga œrœ á vwa uzu ga lœ ekperœ.

<sup>21</sup> (E ga waa adœke bœ vwaratœ zœ tœ kœzi agea, kœndjo ipi, kœvwaratœ zœ tœ œrœ ko a mbœrœ adœke aya zœ te ga lœ ekperœ.

<sup>22</sup> (Eneke á bœ gbe adœke œ dœ ekperœ too ɔtshœrœ, œ wu kolœ œbœ dœ Ndjaba nœ zœ. Yangœ nœ uzu á gbetshelœ nœ ye sœsœ kœwa ngbanga ga tœ ye nene.

<sup>23</sup> Kashe uzu á tshe zi œrœ á tshe sœ dœ sharapu tœnœ, Ndjaba œ wa agbœ ngbanga pa ye. Gbambance nene, tshe mbœrœ œrœ á sœsœ ga pa kœyindœrœ nœ ye nene. Yé œrœ ko a sœsœ ga pa kœyindœrœ nene koedœ ekperœ.

## 15

*A para awa kœza yanga fœ anga azœ*

<sup>1</sup> Azœ á sœ dœ egœrœ kœyindœrœ, œ li dœ azœ kœti kane anga azœ á kœyindœrœ nœ endje gegerœ nene yé œ katœ koemœrœ œrœ á za yanga ko fœ azœ dœ tœ azœ.

<sup>2</sup> Kaka uzu dœ uzu ugurutœ azœ para awa ndœ koemœrœ œrœ á za yanga fœ mashenga mbœrœ ɔtshœrœ nœ ye. Lœ awancœ ataa, œ ti kane ye yé œ mbœrœ adœke kœyindœrœ nœ ye gerœ.

<sup>3</sup> Gbambance nene, Kristu mbœmbœrœ lima kolœ œrœ á za yanga fœ she dœ tœ ye nene. Bata endje sœ ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Kœgu osho á endje gu lima bœ, yo ga pa mœ.»

<sup>4</sup> O'o kœ á endje sœ ala Buku nœ Ndjaba, endje sœ mbœrœ kœyisœrœ fœ azœ. Gbamœbanœ nene, œ ti kane azœ adœke a sœ dœ ugu lœsu, dœ kœru lœsu yé á kœwutœ dœ kœko lœsu azœ ga tœ Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> Kaka Ndjaba á tshe za ugu lœsu œdœ pe kœto gbœgbœ mbœrœ adœke 'e sœ dœ gbetshelœ bale bata á Yisu Kristu yisœ nœ fœ azœ.

<sup>6</sup> Atamœ dœ lœsu bale œdœ ama bale, 'e donga Ndjaba á tshe dœ Aba Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu.

### *Eyindœtœ 'e*

<sup>7</sup> Atamœ 'e za osho kœsœ ugurutœ 'e dœ anga 'e bata á Kristu za osho kœsœ fœ 'e mbœrœ mokœ nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>8</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ adjapu adœke, Kristu te lima ayi akwa nœ Ayuda liaka o' á Ndjaba pa lima tœnœ utshunœ fœ aata endje. Tshe ma adœke Ndjaba yayapa o' o ma ye nene.

<sup>9</sup> Tshe na ndje adœke angbi azu donga ndje Ndjaba mbœrœ otshœ lœsu nœ ye bata á endje sœ ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:  
«Mœrœ tœnœ ataa mœ donga bœ ugurutœ angbi azu  
yé œ bi itshi fœ bœ.»

<sup>10</sup> Endje su ndje adœke:  
«'E dœ angbi azu, 'e sœ dœ yanga awa bale dœ azu á Ndjaba ke endje!»

<sup>11</sup> Endje kpa su ndje lima adœke:  
«'E dœ angbi azu, 'e donga Gbozu,  
'e bi itshi fœ she, 'e dœ azu para koko!»

<sup>12</sup> Isaya pa ndje lima adœke:  
«Anga ata Yese œ wuta,  
tshe sœ gbozu tshapa angbi azu,  
endje ko lœsu endje ga pa ye.»

<sup>13</sup> Kaka adœke Ndjaba á tshe mbœrœ adœke azu za lœsu endje ga pa ye, mbœrœ adœke lœsu 'e su dœ yanga œdœ kœsœ gee, mbœrœ kœyindœrœ nœ 'e ga ndœ ye. ɔtshœ Ishiri za gbœgbœ fœ 'e adœke 'e za lœsu 'e djigi fœ Ndjaba.

### *Polo, ayi akwa nœ Kristu*

<sup>14</sup> Aaya mœ, mœ wusœ nœ adœke 'e dœ azu nœ ɔtshœ lœsu. 'E wu ndje sœ œrœ ko a sœ adœke 'e wusœ nœ, yé 'e li kœmi upu ugurutœ 'e dœ tœ 'e.

<sup>15</sup> Yé mœ su anga o' o ala mbetinœ asœke ngbewo fœ 'e adœke 'e kpa gbe dœ o' á endje yi lima sœ nœ fœ 'e kane. Mœ su œnœke kolœ mbœrœ ɔtshœ lœsu á Ndjaba za fœ mœ,

<sup>16</sup> 16 adœke mœ te ayi akwa nœ Yisu Kristu mbœrœ angbi azu. (Eshe dœ za akwa nœ kœyisœ ɔtshœ O'o nœ Ndjaba toe nganga Ndjaba adœke angbi azu wuta ɔtshœ makabo á wuta yerœ lœ awa nœ ɔtshœ Ishiri adœke œ ga tœ ala Ndjaba.

<sup>17</sup> Lœ kœngbötœ mœ dœ Kristu, mœ sœ kœdu okoro mœ tœ akwanœ á mœ sœ kœmbörœ fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>18</sup> Atamœ cœdœ mœ kœyindœ kœpa o' tœ anga cerœ, mœ pa koloe tœ cerœ á Kristu mbörœ lœ awa nœ mœ adœke angbi azu wuta kœdji Ndjaba. Tshe mbörœ lœ awa nœ o' oœdœ akwa,

<sup>19</sup> dœ gbgbœ nœ ambárá afá, dœ gbgbœ nœ Ishiri. Ataa, kœto lœ Yerusalemœ cerr ga loe ogo Iliri, mœ mindœ Òtsho O'o nœ Kristu tœ osho ko.

<sup>20</sup> Kashe mœ yi lima ndœ kœmindœ Òtsho O'onœ kotec osho á azu djidji damba i'ri Kristu nene. Mœ mbörœ atamœ mbörœ á mœ yiyindœ kœsœ fata uzu á tshe mœ anda nœ ye ga pa kiti anda á yangance mœ nene.

<sup>21</sup> Ataa, mœ gbe dœ œneke á endje sú ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:  
«Azu neke á endje yiyisœ œrœ fœ endje nene tœ upu nœ ye,

endje wu she.

Endjeneke á endje djidji lima o'o nene tœ upu nœ ye,  
endje dji.»

### Polo gbe kœna ga lœ Roma

<sup>22</sup> Etœnœ kœdœ cerœ á kundœ mœ awa ndjoro tœ kœna ga ndœ e.

<sup>23</sup> Yé ngongœ asœ akwa nœ mœ loe ogo 6a ke ka ye. Yé ungu ndjoro ro, mœ sœ dœ ogo kœna ga ndœ e,

<sup>24</sup> mœ gbe adœke oló á mœ za awa kœro ga lœ Espane dâ mœ ro tœ tshandœ 'yé mœ gbe kœgbœ kœti kane nœ 'e mbörœ anancœ ascœmœ. Yé etœnœ manda yanga nœ kœwutœ azœ dœ e.

<sup>25</sup> Kashe ngongœ asœ, mœ sœ kœro damba ga lœ Yerusalemœ mbörœ kœti kane ayerœ azu nœ Ndjaba:

<sup>26</sup> gbambanœ nene, aaya azœ lœ Mased-wane cœdœ endjeneke lœ Akayi gbe lima ndœ kœro makabo mbörœ azu nœ Ndjaba 6a lœ Yerusalemœ á endje sœ lœ oyo.

<sup>27</sup> Endje dœ tœ endje yi lima ndœ kœmbörœ ataa. Kashe dœ adjapu, endje sœ dœ kuda nœ Ayuda. Gbambanœ nene, akristu Ayuda kuru lima tshelœ òtshorœ nœ ishiri nœ endje dœ endjeneke á endje dœdœ Ayuda nene. Mboœrœ tœnœ ataa, endje ti ndje kane Ayuda dœ cerœ á dœdœ œnce ishiri nene, á endje sœ dœ oyonœ.

<sup>28</sup> Lœkœ á mœ kœko cerœnœ fœ endje dœ akwanœ ka ye, yé mœ taro galœ Espane dœ kœro tœ tshandœ e.

<sup>29</sup> Yé mœ wusœ nœ adœke oló á mœ wuta ga ndœ e, mœ na dœ òtshorœ nœ Kristu ndjoro fœ e.

<sup>30</sup> Kashe aaya, 'e wu œneke á mœ sœ kœ'eshondœ nœ lœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu cœdœ lœ kœyindœsho á Òtsho Ishiri ce

za adœke 'e nga koshe awa bale dœ mœ tœ kœza avwala fœ Ndjaba tœ upu noe mœ.

<sup>31</sup> E za avwala adœke Ayuda á endje vwaratœ endje tœ Kristu mbœmbörœ ekperœ ga tœ mœ nene yé ayindœ Yisu lœ Yerusalemœ yindœ kœti kane oshonœ á mœ sœ kœna dœ tœnce fœ endje dœ òtshonœ.

<sup>32</sup> Atamœ cœdœ Ndjaba kœyindœ nœ, mœ wuta 6a ndœ 'e dœ egerœ yanga ndœ kœyatœ mœ teasho ugurutœ e.

<sup>33</sup> Kaka adœke Ndjaba á tshe za kœsœ gee fœ azu sœ dœ 'e para kœkœ! Ame.

## 16

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Mœ yindœ kœyisœ Foebe á tshe dœ yingœ azœ lœ kœyindœcerœ, á tshe sœ kœmbörœ akwa lœ Ikrizia 6a lakpi Sakre fœ 'e adœke 'e wusœ ye.

<sup>2</sup> E za osho kœsœ fœ she dœ i'ri Gbozu liaka œneke á ayerœ azu œ mbörœ. 'E ti kane ye lœ cerœ kœti kane nœ dœ ogonœ 6a ndœ e. Gbambanœ nene, tshe ti kane azu waa cœdœ pe ndje mœ.

<sup>3</sup> E bala Prisika cœdœ Akilase á endje dœ anga mœ lœ akwa nœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>4</sup> Cœsœpœ lima teasho adœke endje tshu mbörœ kœshe mœ, yé œ dœdœ kolœ mœ dâ za mershe fœ endje nene kashe Ikrizia kœti kœtœ tshapashœ nœ angbi azu gi ndje mershe fœ endje.

<sup>5</sup> E za abala nœ mœ fœ Ikrizia á sœ kœngbœfatoe ye 6a lœ anda nœ endje. 'E za ndje abala fœ yanga mœ dœ Epayinete á tshe kœdœ ali uzu kœyindœ Kristu 6a lœ ogo Azí.

<sup>6</sup> E za abala fœ Mareya á tshe za lima tœ ye ti djigi mbörœ 'e ascœmœ.

<sup>7</sup> E za abala fœ Andronikuse cœdœ Ju-niyase á endje kœdœ ayo mœ cœdœ anga mœ á li lima kângœ dœ endje awa bale. Endje wuta azu nœ Kristu utshu mœ, yé endje dœ aayi avwa á œsœ endje li.

<sup>8</sup> E za abala fœ Apliyatuse á mœ yindœ ye waa lœ Gbozu.

<sup>9</sup> E za abala fœ Urbe á tshe kœdœ yanga azœ lœ ma akwa nœ Kristu, cœdœ pe Stakisi á mœ yindœ ye waa.

<sup>10</sup> E za abala fœ Apelese á tshe mœ lima tœ ye adœke œneke yindœ Kristu waa. 'E za abala fœ azu kœti lœ anda nœ Aristobile.

<sup>11</sup> E za abala fœ Erodijone, á tshe kœdœ uzu lœ bingi nœ mœ. 'E za abala fœ azu kœti lœ anda nœ Narsise á endje sœ lœ Gbozu.

<sup>12</sup> E za abala fœ Trifene cœdœ Trifose. Endje kœdœ ayasœ á endje zatœ endje ga tœ akwa nœ Gbozu, cœdœ Pereside á tshe mbörœ akwa waa mbörœ she.

<sup>13</sup> E za abala fœ Rufusi á Gbozu ke she, œbala pe ayinœ á tshe dœ ndje ayi mœ.

<sup>14</sup> 'E za abala fœ Asikrite, Flegone, Ermese, Patrobæse, Ermase oedœ pe aaya á endje sœ awa bale dœ endje.

<sup>15</sup> 'E za abala fœ Filologe, dœ Juliyuse, Nere dœ yingonœ, Olipase oedœ ndje ayerœ azu kœ á endje sœ awa bale dœ endje.

<sup>16</sup> 'E za œyerœ abala ugurutœ 'e. Azu Ikrizia nœ Kristu para kœkœ vwa abala nœ endje fœ 'e.

<sup>17</sup> Aaya, mœ pa fœ 'e adœke, ala 'e gbo tœ azu á endje œ kurutshelœ azu yé á ndi kœyindœrœ nœ anga endje. Endje sœ kœvwaratoe endje tœ kœyisœrœ á endje gbo lima utshunœ; 'e kpa awa endje.

<sup>18</sup> Gbambancœ nene mara azu atamœ, sœsœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ Kristu nene, kashe endje sœ kœgbe kolœ dœ uvu endje. Endje sœ kœndi tshelœ skorœ azu á endje wuwusœ cerœ nene dœ o'o nœ wala.

<sup>19</sup> Azu para kœkœ wusœ mara á 'e sœ tœ kœdji Gbozu yé mœ sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ 'e, kashe mœ yindœ nœ adœke 'e sœ dœ kœwusœtœ á kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ, yé œ sœsœ dœ uburu nene á kœkpa awa ekperœ.

<sup>20</sup> (œsœpe teasho adœke Ndjaba á tshe za kœsœ gee fœ azu zuru tshelœ Satana ga tshada 'e.

Kaka adœke ɔtshœ lœsu nœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu sœ dœ 'e.

<sup>21</sup> Timote á tshe kœdœ yanga mœ lœ akwa nœ Gbozu dœ Lukiyuse, dœ Jasone, dœ Sosipatrose á endje kœ kœdœ azu bingi nœ mœ vwa abala fœ 'e.

<sup>22</sup> (Emœ Tertiyuse, á mœ su o'o ama Polo fœ 'e asœke, mœ za abala ndje fœ 'e lœ Gbozu.

<sup>23</sup> Gayushi á mœ lo lœ anda nœ ye oedœ aayi kœyindœrœnœ á endje ngbœdatœ endje ba ndœ ye bala 'e. Eraste ayi kœgbondœ ngendja lakpi asœke, dœ aya azœ dœ Kwartuse vwa abala fœ 'e.

[

<sup>24</sup> Kaka adœke ɔtshœ lœsu nœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu sœ dœ 'e kœ! Ame\*.]

### *A donga Ndjaba*

<sup>25</sup> A donga Ndjaba mbœrœ á tshe sœ dœ gbœgbœ nœ kœmbœrœ adœke a gerœ lœ kœyindœrœ nœ azœ liaka ɔtshœ O'o nœ Yisu Kristu á mœ mi lima ndœ nœ. ɔtshœ O'onœ kœdœ avwance á Ndjaba za galima yiwa tœnœ katshatsha.

<sup>26</sup> Kashe ngongo asœke, œneke á za lima tœ ye yiwa tœnœ, endje va ɔtœnœ ngbi lœ awa nœ mbeti nœ aayi kœgbara o'o liaka o'o ama Ndjaba á tshe sœ waa doe waa; tshe mbœrœ adœke angbi azu para kœkœ wusœ nœ á kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye yé œ lisœ ye.

<sup>27</sup> Kaka endje donga Ndjaba á tshe dœ Uzu koewusœtœ tshebale lœ Yisu Kristu waa dœ waa! Ame.

\* **16:24** Uwu o'o á endje sú asœke gugu ala anga onghoro mbeti nene.

## Ali mabeti á Polo sú fœ azu Koriti Tshatshu o'o

Koriti kœdœ lima egerœ ongbo 6a lœ ogo Grese á sœ lima dœ mangu bisha. Azu ndjoro sœ lima kœro 6a zœ mbœrœ kœka cerœ, kœpa o'o toe upu nœ andjaba too kœyisœ kœwusœtœ nœ endje, kashe ngbindirœ do lima pa nœ 6a zœ ye.

Polo djindœ nœ adœke ngbidirœ sœ kœndi tshelœ ɔtsho anga ayindœ Kristu yé á yindœ kœro ga zœ, kashe tshe roro nene.

Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa á su mabetinœ asœke fœ endje toe o'o nœ kœkurutshelœtœsho, toe kœwusœtœ, toe kœmbœrœ angba budu, toe totœ, toe kœzi songba agea á endje to dœ tokórœ fœ andjaba, toe kœzirœ nœ Gbozu, toe kœtorœ nœ ɔtsho Iširi œdœ toe kœshe lœ akuzu.

### Mabetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye ataka:

- Abala (1.1-9)
- Kœkurutshelœtœ osho lœ Ikrizia (1.10-4.21)
- Kœyisœrœ toe mara kœsœ nœ azu nœ Kristu (5.1-7.40)
- Tokórœ fœ andjaba œdœ mara kœsœ nœ ayindœ Ndjaba ugurutœ angbi azu (8.1-11.1)
- Kœtorœ á ɔtsho Iširi to fœ azu œdœ mara kœmbœrœtœ osho 6a lœ Ikrizia (11.2-14.40)
- Mara á Kristu ropa kuzu (15.1-58)
- Kœti kane aayi oyo (16.1-4)
- Polo wa adœke cœne na ana gene (16.5-12)
- Kœmi upu œdœ ndønglo abala (16.13-24)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Emœ Polo, Ndjaba e mœ lindœ gbetshelœ nœ ye adœke mœ te ayi avwa nœ Yisu Kristu. Emœ œdœ aya mœ dœ Sostene,

<sup>2</sup> a su mabeti asœke fœ 'e dœ azu Ikrizia nœ Ndjaba 6a lœ Koriti. Ndjaba ke 'e adœke 'e dœ adjœ azu nœ cœne yé 'e wuta ayerœ azu lœ kœngbœtœ 'e bale dœ Yisu Kristu, 'e dœ azu nœ ye awa bale dœ endjenœkœ á endje sœ kœlisœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu. Eshœ kœdœ Gbozu nœ endje œdœ cœne azœ.

<sup>3</sup> Kaka Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba œdœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu ma ɔtsho lœsu ga toe 'e, yé œ za kœsœ gee fœ 'e.

*Polo gi mershe fœ Ndjaba toe upu nœ azu Koriti*

<sup>4</sup> Mœ sœ kœgi mershe fœ Ndjaba olœ dœ olœ toe upu nœ ɔtsho lœsu á tshe ma fœ 'e lœ awa nœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambancœ nene, lœ kœngbœtœ 'e dœ Kristu, Ndjaba to kœtorœ kœfœ 'e, cœne o'o œdœ pe cœne kœwusœrœ nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>6</sup> Eneke kœdœ kœmarœ toe upu nœ Yisu Kristu á to gbogbœ ga lœ kœyindœrœ nœ 'e.

<sup>7</sup> Ataa, e'œ á 'e sœ kœkate lœkœ á Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu œ kwatœ ye, 'e sœ kœgbœ kœtorœ nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>8</sup> Ndjaba œ mbœrœ ndje bala adœke 'e shi gbi orri ga toe ndøngolœce adœke, lœkœ kœkwa Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu, á endje kœgbagbagbara 'e toe ekperœ bale nene.

<sup>9</sup> Ndjaba sœ kœmbœrœtœ ye lindœ cœneke á tshe pa, oshe dâ e 'e adœke 'e ngbœtœ 'e awa bale dœ Gbolo noe cœne Yisu Kristu, á tshe dœ Gbozu noe azœ.

### Kœkurutshelœtœsho nœ azu lœ Ikrizia

<sup>10</sup> Kashe alaya, mœ sœ kœki fœ 'e dœ i'iri Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu adœke: o'o ama 'e sœ bale, yé 'e kukurutshelœtœ 'e nene. 'E ngbœtœ 'e ga toe cœsœnœ bale, œ se dœ lœsu bale œdœ ndje pe dœ gbetshelœ bale.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambancœ nene, aaya mœ, azu tshelœ bingi nœ Kolowe pandœ nœ fœ mœ adœke 'e kurutshelœtœ 'e ye.

<sup>12</sup> Eneke á mœ yindœ kœpa tœnœ fœ 'e dœke: lœ ugurutœ 'e, uzu dœ uzu sœ kœpa adœke: «Emœ, mœ kœdœ uzu nœ Polo»; anga: «Emœ kœdœ uzu nœ Apolo»; anga kpa sœ kœpa adœke: «Emœ kœdœ uzu nœ Petro»; yeka á anga pa adœke: «Emœ kœdœ uzu nœ Kristu.»

<sup>13</sup> 'E sœ kœgbe adœke endje lii kœkurutshelœ Kristu ye a? Polo dâ tshu lima pa kurushi mbœrœ 'e a? Yé ataa, endje za batisimœ fœ 'e dœ i'iri Polo a?

<sup>14</sup> Mœ gi mershe fœ Ndjaba mbœrœ á mœ zaza batisimœ fœ uzu bale ugurutœ 'e nene, kashe mœ za kolœnœ fœ Krispuse dœ Gayushi.

<sup>15</sup> Ataa, uzu bale lili kœpa adœke endje za batisimœ fœ 'e dœ i'iri mœ nene.

<sup>16</sup> Ha! E sœ adjapu adœke mœ za ndje batisimœ fœ azu tshelœ bingi nœ Esetefanase, kashe mœ kpa wuwusœ anga uzu á mœ za fœ she nene.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Yisu Kristu vwavwa lima mœ ndœ kœza batisimœ fœ azu nene, kashe tshe vwa mœ mbœrœ kœmindœ ɔtsho O'o. Mœ yiysisœ nœ dœ kœwusœtœ nœ azu nene, mbœrœ á gbogbœ kuzu nœ Kristu pa kurushi kœsœscœ gbambancœ toe ala azu nene.

*Yisu Kristu, gbogbœ œdœ kœwusœtœ nœ Ndjaba*

<sup>18</sup> Ba toe azu á endje sœ lœ djingili, kœpandœ kuzu Yisu pa kurushi kœdœ agba o'o, kashe 6a toe azœ á a sœ kœshe mbœrœ tœnœ, tœnœ kœdœ gbogbœ nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>19</sup> Gbambance nene, endje sú ɓala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

«Mœ nditshelœ kœwusœtœ nœ azu á endje wusœtœ endje,  
yé œ fa kœwusœrœ nœ azu á endje wusœrœ, gbambance.»

<sup>20</sup> Azu á endje wusœtœ endje sœ kpœta a? Agbangba kœwusœ awa akwa sœ kpœta a? Azu nœ tshakpeshéke á endje wusœkœtondœ ádá o' sœ kpœta a? Ndjaba mama adœke kœwusœtœ nœ azu tshapashœ kœdœ agba o' nene a?

<sup>21</sup> Yé ataa, azu tshapashœ doe kœwusœtœ nœ endje kœ, lili lima kœwusœ Ndjaba lœ kœwusœtœ nœ ye nene. Mboœrœ tœnœ ataa á Ndjaba wa o' adœke œne she azu á endje sœ doe kœyindœrœ tœ upu nœ kuzu Yisu pa kurushi lœ awa nœ kœyisœrœ á sœ ɓata agba œrœ asœmœ.

<sup>22</sup> Ayuda sœ kœyu osho tœ ambárá, yé Agreke sœ œnœ endje kœpara kœwusœtœ.

<sup>23</sup> Kashe tœ a' nœ 'a, 'a sœ koemindœ O'o kuzu Masiya pa kurushi. Etœnœ kœdœ O'o á sœ kœfi tshelœ ada Ayuda, yé á doe agba o' ɓa tœ ala angbi azu.

<sup>24</sup> Kashe tœ endjeneke á Ndjaba e endje, Ayuda too Agreke, Masiya kœdœ gbogbœ œdœ kœwusœtœ nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>25</sup> Gbambance nene, agba o' nœ Ndjaba rosœ kœwusœtœ nœ azu ye, yé kœmœ nœ Ndjaba ro ndje gbogbœ nœ azu ye.

<sup>26</sup> Alaya mœ, 'e gbe doe mara á 'e sœ lima doe tœnœ lœkœ á Ndjaba e 'e kane: azu nœ kœwusœtœ tœ ala azu ngbangba ugurutœ 'e nene, azu á endje sœ doe gbogbœ waa ngbangba nene, endjeneke á endje sœ lœ otshœ bingi ngbangba ndje nene.

<sup>27</sup> Kashe œneke á doe agba o' ɓa pa tshapashœ, Ndjaba ke mbœrœ kœza tshula fœ endjeneke á endje sœ doe kœwusœtœ, tshe ke ɔmo œrœ mbœrœ kœza tshula fœ œneke á sœ doe gbogbœ.

<sup>28</sup> Eneke á sœ ɓa pa tshapashœ, á gugu doe ádá bale nene yé á azu yiyi ndje ndœ nœ nene, Ndjaba ke mbœrœ koendi œneke á azu sœ kœgbe adœke œ sœ doe ádá waa,

<sup>29</sup> mbœrœ adœke anga uzu bale pa osho asœke lili kœdu okoro ye ɓa utshœ Ndjaba nene.

<sup>30</sup> Lœ awa nœ Ndjaba dá 'e ngbœfatœ 'e ga tœnœ doe Yisu Kristu á tshe doe kœwusœtœ nœ azœ á to ɓa ndœ Ndjaba, yé tshe sœ kœmbœrœ adœke á sœ ndjii, á sœ yerœ doe pe kœwutœ lœ ekperœ.

<sup>31</sup> Doe tœnœ ataa, endje sú ɓala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Edœ uzu kœyindœ kœdu okoro, tshe du okoro ye tœ œneke á Gboœzœ mbœrœ.»

## 2

Kœyisœrœ tœ upu nœ kuzu Yisu pa kurushi

<sup>1</sup> Aaya mœ, lœkœ á mœ na lima ɓa ndœ 'e ndœ kœyisœ O'o ama Ndjaba á zatœ ye yiwatœnœ fœ 'e, mœ mamatoœ mœ adœke mœ wusœ kœpa o' too mœ wusœ œrœ waa ye nene.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambance nene, mœ wa o' o adœke adjœ mœ gbegbe kœwusœ anga angbi œrœ nene, kashe kolœ doe Yisu Kristu, œshe á endje kuru she ga pa kurushi.

<sup>3</sup> Ádá nœ ataa, mœ ka ga utshœ 'e doe kœmœ œdœ pe doe kœgugu doe awa.

<sup>4</sup> Mœ sœsœ lima kœyisœ œrœ doe kœwusœtœ nœ azu tshapashœ nene, kashe mœ sœ lima kœyisœ nœ doe gbogbœ nœ ɔtshœ Ishiri, á sœ kœma fœ azu adœke tœnœ kœdœ adjapu.

<sup>5</sup> Ataa, kœyindœrœ nœ 'e sœsœ ga pa kœwusœtœ nœ azu nene, kashe œ sœ ga pa gbogbœ nœ Ndjaba.

### Kœwusœtœ nœ Ndjaba

<sup>6</sup> Andaa, 'a sœ kœyisœ kœwusœtœ fœ ayindœ Kristu á endje doe agbozu lœ ishiri, kashe 'a yiysisœ œrœ doe kœwusœtœ nœ azu tshapashœ œdœ doe kœwusœtœ nœ agbozugo tshapashœ á sœ mbœrœ koendi tœ nœ nene.

<sup>7</sup> 'A sœ kœyisœ kœwusœtœ nœ Ndjaba á zatœ ye yiwa tœnœ tœ azu, kœwusœtœ neke á lili adœke azu wusœ ádánœ nene, á Ndjaba guma lima utshunœ adœke tshe mbœrœ tshapashœ, yé á sœ mbœrœ mokœ nœ azœ.

<sup>8</sup> Anga uzu bale lœ agbozugo tshapashœ asœke sœsœ doe kœwusœtœnœ asœmœ nene. Edœ endje kœsœ má dœ tœnœ, dá endje kuru Gboœzœ nœ mokœ ga pa kurushi nene.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe ɓata á endje sú ɓala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:

«Eneke á uzu bale wuwu yé á dji doe utu ye nene,  
œneke á uzu bale sœsœ doe gbetshœlœnœ  
nene,  
Ndjaba guma mbœrœ endjeneke á endje yindœ ye.»

<sup>10</sup> Andaa, azœ dá Ndjaba ma œrœnœ asœmœ fœ azœ lœ awa nœ ɔtshœ Ishiri asœmœ. Gbambance nene, Ishiri wusœ kœtondœ œrœ kœ doe ádánœ, ataa œdœ gbetshœlœ nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>11</sup> Edœ ugurutœ azu dá wusœ gbetshœlœ nœ uzu, á kœdœdœ ishiri á sœ lœ ye nene a? Awa bale ndje, gbetshœlœ nœ Ndjaba, uzu bale wuwusœ nœ nene, kolœ Ishiri nœ Ndjaba doe tœ ye dà wusœ nœ.

<sup>12</sup> Tœ upu nœ azœ, a gbogbœ ishiri ɓa ndœ azu tshapashœ asœ nene, kashe a gboœzœ Ishiri á to ɓa ndœ Ndjaba yeka a kœwusœ kœtorœ á Ndjaba to doe ɔtshœ lœsu ye fœ azœ.

<sup>13</sup> Yé 'a sœsœ kœyisœ œrœ doe kœwusœtœ nœ azu tshapashœ nene, kashe 'a sœ kœyisœ

nœ dœ Ishiri á Ndjaba to fœ 'a. Etœnœ ataa á 'a sœ kœyisœ adjapu tœ upu nœ Ishiri nœ Ndjaba fœ azu á endje lœ dœ tœnœ lœ endje.

<sup>14</sup> Uzu á tshe sœ kolœ koegbe dœ kœwusœrœ nœ ye dœ toe ye, yiindœ o'o neke á to 6a ndœ Ishiri nœ Ndjaba nene. Tshe sœ kœdœ 6ata agba o'o lœ utu ye, yé tshe lili kœwusœ ádâncœ nene, mbœrœ uzu œ wusœ ádâncœ kolœ dœdœ tshe kœsœ dœ Ishiri nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>15</sup> Uzu á tshe sœ dœ Ishiri nœ Ndjaba, tshe sœ kœwa ngbanga kœ ga tœ undu ye, kashe uzu bale œ wa ngbanga ga tœ ye nene.

<sup>16</sup> Gbambancœ nene, endje sú 6ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke:  
«Uzu de dâ wusœ gbetshelœ nœ Gbozu a?  
Uzu de dâ li kœmœ upu fœ she a?»  
Kashe tœ azoe, a lii kœwusœ ádâncœ mbœrœ á a sœ dœ gbetshelœ nœ Kristu.

### 3

#### Aayi akwa nœ Ndjaba

<sup>1</sup> Toe upu nœ mœ, aaya mœ, lœkœ á mœ sœ lima awa bale dœ 'e, mœ papa o'o fœ 'e 6ata á mœ pa fœ azu á endje sœ dœ Ishiri nœ Ndjaba nene, kashe mœ pa o'o fœ 'e kolœ 6ata fœ azu nœ tshapashœ, 6ata fœ aaya agbolo lœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Kristu.

<sup>2</sup> Ungu ñongœ dâ mœ to fœ 'e, kashe œ dœdœ adjœ kœzirœ nene. Gbambancœ nene, 'e li má kœru lœsu 'e tœnœ nene. Ataa ñgongñgœ ascœke, 'e li má ndje nene,

<sup>3</sup> mbœrœ 'e sœpe kœmbœrœtœ 'e 6ata mara cerœ nœ azu nœ tshapashœ. 'E sœ kœmbœrœ úkû dœdœ kœbœrœtœ 'e ugurutœ 'e. Atamœ sœmœ 'e dœdœ azu nœ tshapashœ ascœke yé œ sœ kœmbœrœ mara cerœ nœ azu kœ nene a?

<sup>4</sup> Dœ lœkœ á anga yanga 'e bale kœpa ngbi adœke: «Emœ kœdœ uzu nœ Polo», yé anga kpa pa adœke: «Emœ kœdœ uzu nœ Apolo», 'e mbœmœrœtœ 'e 6ata azu nœ tshapashœ kœ nene dœ mœ a?

<sup>5</sup> Apolo kœdœ de? Yé á Polo kœdœ ndje dœ? Endje kœ kœdœ aayi akwa nœ Ndjaba á endje gi 'e ga lœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Kristu. Kashe lœ ugurutœ endje, uzu dœ uzu sœ dœ mara kœmbœrœ akwa nœ ye á Gbozu to fœ she.

<sup>6</sup> Emœ, mœ lu ngwarœ yé Apolo dâ su ungu ga panœ. Kashe Ndjaba dâ mbœrœ adœke ngwarœnœ gborœ.

<sup>7</sup> Ataa, dœdœ ayi kœlu ngwarœ dœdœ ayi kœsu ungu ga panœ, endje gugu dœ ádâ bale nene. Kashe kolœ Ndjaba dâ sœ dœ ádâ, ceshe á tshe mbœrœ adœke ngwarœnœ gborœ ascœmœ.

<sup>8</sup> Tsheneke á tshe lu ngwarœ dœ tsheneke á tshe su ungu ga panœ, endje sœ awa bale

yé uzu dœ uzu œ gbo cerœ tshangba akwa nœ ye kœli dœ mara akwa nœ ye dœ tœ ye.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambancœ nene, a'a, 'a sœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ Ndjaba awa bale, yé e'e kœdœ kindi nœ Ndjaba.

E'e ndje kœdœ anda nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>10</sup> Mœ mbœrœ akwa 6ata tscha ayi kœmœ anda, œ ts kiti anda lindœ kœtorœ á Ndjaba to fœ mœ, yé anga uzu dâ mœ udunœ ga panœ. Kashe ala uzu dœ uzu gbo tœ mara á tshe sœ kœmœ dœ andancœ.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambancœ nene, kiti andancœ sœ zœ, œtœnœ kœdœ Yisu Kristu. Uzu bale kpa lili kœmœ anga angbi kiti anda nene.

<sup>12</sup> Ataa anga endje kœmœ udu andancœ ga pa kitincœ dœ ɔrœ, dœ kowo, dœ badja á amancœ gbo waa, dœ ɔyœ, dœ muru too dœ ebe gbaa,

<sup>13</sup> akwa nœ uzu dœ uzu œ matœ ye ngbi olœ kœwa ngbanga. Gbambancœ nene, dœ olœnœ ascœmœ, owo œ tshi yé akwa nœ uzu dœ uzu œ matœ ye ngbi.

<sup>14</sup> Tsheneke á akwa nœ ye kœjuu nene, tshe gbo cerœ tshangbanœ ye.

<sup>15</sup> Tsheneke á akwa nœ ye kœju, tshe gbo cerœ tshangbanœ bale nene, œshe kutu ye tshe she ye, kashe œ sœ 6ata tshe ro to la owo.

<sup>16</sup> 'E wusœ nœ dœ ɔtshœnœ adœke e'e kœdœ Tepelo nœ Ndjaba, yé Ishiri nœ Ndjaba sœ lœ 'e.

<sup>17</sup> Edœ uzu kœndi tshelœ Tepelo nœ Ndjaba, Ndjaba œ ndi ndje tshelœ ye. Gbambancœ nene, Tepelo nœ Ndjaba sœ yerœ, yé e'e dâ dœ Tepelonœ ascœmœ.

<sup>18</sup> Uzu balefafaratoe ye nene. Edœ anga uzu ugurutœ 'e bale kœsœ koegbe adœke œnœ sœ dœ kœwusœtœ waa dœ mara nœ tshapashœ ascœ, iyi za she mbœrœ adœke tshe sœ adja dœ kœwusœtœ.

<sup>19</sup> Gbambancœ nene, kœwusœtœ dœ mara nœ tshapashœ ascœ kœdœ agba o'o toe ala Ndjaba. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, endje sú 6ala buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Ndjaba sœ kœgbo aayi kœwusœtœ lœ afara nœ endje dœ tœ endje.»

<sup>20</sup> Buku nœ kpa sœ kœpa adœke: «Gbozu wusœ gbetshelœ nœ ayi kœwusœtœ ye, tshe wusœ nœ adœke œ gugu dœ ádâ bale nene.»

<sup>21</sup> Ataa, uzu bale dudu okoro ye ga pa azu nene, mbœrœ cerœ kœ kœdœ œnœ 'e:

<sup>22</sup> Edœ Polo, dœdœ Apolo too Petro, dœdœ tshapashœ, dœdœ soro, dœdœ kuzu, dœdœ cerœ á sœ ñgongœ ascœke, dœdœ cerœ á sœ bala mbatashœ, kœkœ kœdœ œnœ 'e.

<sup>23</sup> Kashe e'e nœ 'e kœdœ azu nœ Kristu, yé Kristu kœdœ uzu nœ Ndjaba.

### 4

#### Aayi avwa nœ Kristu

<sup>1</sup> Ataa, œ li adœke 'e wu 'a ɓata aayi akwa nœ Kristu oedœ ɓata endje á endje sœ mbœrœ kœgbondœ adja o'o nœ Ndjaba á zatœ ye yiwa tœnœ.

<sup>2</sup> Andaa, œrœ kœ á endje sœ kœyondœ nœ ɓa ndœ aayi kœgbondœrœ, kœdœ kœmbœrcetœ osho lindœ nœ.

<sup>3</sup> Tœ œmœ, œdœ e'e too anga azu koewa ngbanga pa mœ, œ mbœrœ œrœ tœ mœ nene. Gapa nœ, mœ wa ngbanga nœ mœ dœ tœ mœ nene.

<sup>4</sup> Dœ adjapu, gbetselœ nœ mœ sœsœ kœbagbara mœ tœ œrœ bale nene, kashe œ dœdœ œtœnœ dá sœ kœma adœke mœ sœ ndjii nene. Tsheneke á tshe wa ngbanga nœ mœ kœdœ Gbozu.

<sup>5</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, 'e wawa ngbanga ga pa uzu utshu nœ lœkœ kœwa ngbanga nene. 'E kate adœke Gbozu na yeka. 'Eshe dá ma œneke kœ á zatœ endje yiwa tœnœ œdœ gbetselœ á sœ ɓa lœsu azu ngbì ga ushu. Dœ tœnœ ataa,uzu dœ uzu ce gbo kœdonga osho nœ Ndjaba á kwatoe endje ga ndœ ye.

<sup>6</sup> Alaya mœ, mœ pa o'once asœmœ tœ upu nœ mœ œdœ tœ upu nœ Apolo mbœrœ adœke œ yisœ œrœ fœ 'e. Mœ yindœ nœ adœke lœ awa nœ kœmarœ nœ 'a, 'e wusœ ádá awa o'once asœ: «Œ li adœke 'e ka kpœpa mapaka neke á endje sú», yé 'e dudu okoro 'e kolœ pa uzu bale nene, yé œ yangba anga nene.

<sup>7</sup> Gbambanœ nene, ɓœ ropa uzu de? Œ dœdœ Ndjaba dá to tœrœ á ɓœ sœ dœ tœnœ fœ ɓœ nene a? Yé á kœdœ Ndjaba dá to fœ ɓœ, mbœrœ gade á ɓœ sœ kœdu okoro zœ ɓata ɓœ gbœgbœ ɓa ndœ ye nene a?

<sup>8</sup> E'e, 'e gbo œnœ 'e œrœ kœ á 'e gbe dœ tœnœ ye! 'E te œnœ 'e aayi kœgbœrœ ye! Ataa 'a dœdœ agbozugo nene, 'e te œnœ 'e agbozugo ye! Adjapu dœ mœ a? 'A yindœ nœ adœke 'e dœ adja agbozugo mbœrœ á i'iri 'a kœtu ndœ dœ 'e awa bale.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambanœ nene, mœ sœ kœgbœ adœke Ndjaba ko 'a dœ aayi avwa tœ ɓa tœ ndœnglo azu kœ: 'a sœ ɓata azu á endje wa agbo ngbanga nœ kuzu ga tœ endje, endje fa 'a tœ œrœ mœlœ nœ tshapashœ, ɓa tœ ala aandjelu œdœ ɓa tœ ala azu kœ.

<sup>10</sup> Anga azu sœ kœwu 'a tœ aayi iyi mangba Kristu, kashe e'e, 'e sœ kœzatœ 'e ɓata aayi kœwusœtœ lœ kœngbœtœ 'e bale dœ Kristu. Anga azu sœ kœwu adœke 'a mœmœ, kashe e'e, 'e sœ kœzatœ 'e tœ aayi gbœgbœ. Endje sœ kœlisœ 'e, kashe œ sœ kœwu 'a tœ ayi odo.

<sup>11</sup> Lœ ada əlœnœ asœ, 'a sœ kœwu oyo dœ ogo kœzirœ œdœ dœ ogo ungu, 'a gugu dœ lœba nene, endje sœ kœbi 'a, 'a na yame yame djezœ;

<sup>12</sup> 'a sœ kœwu djofele dœ akwa dœ kane 'a yeka á gbo kœzirœ. Œdœ endje kœgu 'a, 'a sœ kœgi ətshœ o'o. Lœkœ á endje kœsœ

kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ 'a, 'a sœ kœru lœsu 'a.

<sup>13</sup> Lœkœ á endje kœsœ kœpa ekpe o'o nœ 'a, 'a sœ kœgi o'o dœ ətshœ lœsu. Ngongœ asœke, endje kpa wu 'a ɓata tshapandikœ nœ tshapashœ, ɓata uyu œrœ nœ tshapashœ.

<sup>14</sup> Mœ sœsœ kœsu mbeti asœmœ mbœrœ kœza tshula fœ 'e nene, kashe mœ su mbœrœ kœgbœta tshelœ utu 'e ɓata agbolo nœ mœ á mœ yindœ endje waa.

<sup>15</sup> Gbambanœ nene, ataa œdœ 'e kœsœ dœ aayi kœyisœ o'o nœ Kristu kutu ndjokpa gbaa, 'e sœ kolœ dœ aba tshebabale. Emœ dá zu 'e lœ Yisu Kristu lœ awa nœ kœyisœ Ùtshœ O'o fœ 'e.

<sup>16</sup> Mœ sœ kœki fœ 'e adœke 'e mbœrœcetœ 'e lindœ mara kœmbœrcetœ nœ mœ.

<sup>17</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa dá mœ vwa Timote fœ 'e, gbolo nœ mœ á mœ yindœ ye waa yé á tshe sœ kœzatœ ye fœ Gbozu. Tshe kpa yi bala sœ awa akwa nœ soro nœ mœ ga ndœ Kristu fœ 'e ɓata á mœ sœ kœyisœ nœ tœ osho kœ œdœ pe djelœ Ikrizia kœ.

<sup>18</sup> Andaa, anga azu ugurutœ 'e gbe adœke mœ na nene, yé mbœrœ tœnœ ataa á endje sœ kœdu okoro endje.

<sup>19</sup> Kashe œdœ Gbozu kœyindœ nœ, mœ na lœ ondœnœ asœke kœwu 'e zœ. Dœ tœnœ ataa, mœ para adœke mœ tondœ kolœ o'o nœ aayi kœdu okoro endje asœmœ nene, kashe mœ para ndjœ awa kœwu mara akwa á endje sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>20</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba dœdœ o'o nœ tshelœ ama nene, kashe tœnœ kœdœ kœmbœrœ akwa dœ gbœgbœ nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>21</sup> Œrœ gade dá 'e gbe dœ tœnœ a? 'E yindœ nœ adœke mœ na ga ndœ 'e dœ ndjapa too dœ əmœ lœsu a?

## 5

*Ekpe ətshœ nœ anga uzu lœ Ikrizia*

<sup>1</sup> Azu sœ kœpa tœ osho kœ adœke anga o'o bale tœ upu nœ angba budu, angba budu neke á endje lili kœgbœ tœnœ ɓa ndœ angbi azu nene: anga yanga 'e bale sœ kœlo dœ awo abance.

<sup>2</sup> Yé 'e sœ kœdu okoro 'e tœpanœ kpuru! Œ li má adœke 'e sœ dœ oyo tœ lœsu 'e yé œ gœrœ má aayi kœmbœrœ œrœnœ asœmœ ugurutœ 'e.

<sup>3</sup> Tœ œmœ nœ mœ, mœ gugu ugurutœ 'e dœ undu moe nene kashe mœ sœ dœ 'e ngongœ asœke bale lœ ishiri, yé mœ wa ngbanga nœ uzu á tshe mbœrœ mara œrœnœ asœmœ ɓata mœ sœ má lima tœ œsœnœ zœ:

<sup>4</sup> lœndo á 'e kœngbœtœ 'e ga tœnœ yé á mœ sœ ugurutœ 'e lœ ishiri, 'e wa ngbangancœ asœmœ lœ gbœgbœ nœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu,

5 Mœ sœ kœpa tœnœ mbœrœ kœza tshula fœ 'e. Ataa, anga uzu kœwusœrœ á tshe li kœwa ngbanga ugurutœ aayazu gugu ugurutœ 'e nene a?

6 Ádá nœ kœdu okoro 'e gugu nene. 'E wuwusœ nœ dœ ɔtshœnœ adœke oyœ kœsukœ mapœ kœsœ teasho, œ suku kœdjanga mapœ djigi nene a?

7 'E gitœ 'e lœ ongboro oyœ kœsukœ mapœ yé œ te tafo mapœ, mbœrœ oyœ kœsukœ mapœ gugu lœ 'e nene. Gbambancœ nene, Kristu á tshe dœ Aya pata Pake nœ azœ, endje za lima she tœ tokóró.

8 Ataa, a mbœmbœrœ angbo nœ azœ dœ mapœ á suku dœ ongboro oyœ kœsukœ mapœ too dœ oyœ kœsukœ mapœ nœ ngbindiroe nene, kashe a mbœrœ tœnœ dœ mapœ neke á gugu dœ oyœ kœsukœ mapœ lœnœ nene, œneke á sœ yerœ œdœ lœ adjapœ.

9 'Bala mabeti á mœ su utshunœ, mœ su o' œfœ 'e adœke 'e sœsœ tœ œsœnœ bale dœ azu á endje sœ kœmbœrœ angba budu nene.

10 Mœ gbegbe lima ga pa azu kœpa ɔshœ á endje sœ kœmbœrœ angba budu, á endje sœ dœ tshalœsu, á endje dœ aayi angba too aayi kœdonga andjaba nene. (E kœsœ má ataa, œ li má adœke 'e gi tœ 'e pa tshapashœ asœke ye.

11 Mœ su ga la mbetinœ fœ 'e adœke 'e ngbœngbœtœ 'e dœ uzu á tshe za i'ri Kristu ga pa ye, yé á dœ aiyi angba budu, aayi tshalœsu, aayi kœdonga andjaba, aayi kœpa o' nœ wala, amœndjondjœ too aayi angba nene. (E lili adœke 'e zi tœ œsœnœ dœ mara uzu ataa nene.

12 Yé upu nœ mœ kœdœ adœke mœ wa ngbanga nœ azu á endje sœ 6a ushu a? (E œ nene. Kashe, œ dœdœ azu nœ Kristu dœ 'e li má kœwa ngbanga nœ endje nene a?

13 Ndjaba dœ wa bala ngbanga nœ azu tshashu. 'E gœrœ hawo uzu ugurutœ 'e ye.

## 6

### *Kœpa ngbanga ugurutœ aayazu*

1 Lœkœ á 'e kœsœ dœ o' ugurutœ 'e, mbœrœ gade á 'e sœ kœgbe kœna kœtœ meza 6a ndœ ayingba Ndjaba adœke endje wa ngbanganœ, yé á tshapu kœna ga ndœ ayerœ azu a?

2 E wuwusœ nœ adœke azu á endje sœ yerœ œ wa bala ngbanga nœ azu tshapashœ asœke nene a? Yé á kœsœ adœke 'e wa ngbanga nœ azu tshapashœ, 'e li kœwa ngbanga nœ o' œ sœ dœ ádœ teashœ nene a?

3 'E wuwusœ nœ adœke a wa bala ngbanga nœ aandjelu nene a, yekœ á kœdœ tœ o' nœ soro asœ a?

4 Andaa, lœkœ á 'e kœsœ dœ mara ngbanga ataa, 'e sœ kœpandœ nœ fœ angbi azu á endje gugu lœ Ikrizia nene adœke endje wa o'once a?

5 Mœ sœ kœpa tœnœ mbœrœ kœza tshula fœ 'e. Ataa, anga uzu kœwusœrœ á tshe li kœwa ngbanga ugurutœ aayazu gugu ugurutœ 'e nene a?

6 Kashe, œ li adja adœke anga yazu bale pa ngbanga dœ ayance 6a utshu ayingba Ndjaba ye a?

7 'E sœ adjapœ adœke kœpa ngbanga ugurutœ 'e sœ kœma adœke 'e yo ye. Mbœrœ gade á 'e wuwusœ kœru lœsu 'e tœ tœrœ á sœsœ ndjii nene, tœ œsœnœ adœke 'e pa ngbanga dœ aaya 'e a? Mbœrœ gade á 'e kakatœ noe adœke endje ko tœrœ tœ 'e nene a?

8 Kashe e' dœ sœ kœmbœrœ tœrœ á sœsœ ndjii nene, yé á sœ koeko tœrœ tœ anga azu. 'E sœ kœmbœrœ ataa ga tœ aaya 'e!

9 'E wuwusœ nœ adœke azu á endje sœ kœmbœrœ tœrœ á sœsœ ndjii nene œ gœ bala Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba nene a? Uzu fafara 'e nene! (Edœ aayi angba budu, œdœ aayi kœdonga andjaba, œdœ aayi kœpa awo azu, œdœ ayakoshe á endje sœ bata ayashe, œdœ ayakoshe too ayashe á endje sœ kœlo dœ anga endje,

10 œdœ aayi angba, œdœ aayi tshalœsu, œdœ amœndjondjœ, œdœ aayi kœpa o' nœ wala, œdœ agbangba kœzi angba, uzu bale œ gœ bala Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba nene.

11 'E wu mara á anga anga 'e sœ lima dœ tœnœ ugurutœ 'e dœ mœ. Kashe Ndjaba nœ azœ djuto 'e, tshe fa 'e tœ ayerœ azu, tshe fa 'e tœ azu ndjii lœ i'ri Gbozu Yisu Kristu œdœ pe lœ awa Iširi nœ ye.

### *Kœdonga Gbozu dœ undu zœ*

12 Anga azu ugurutœ 'e sœ kœpa adœke: «Endje papakata mœ tœ tœrœ bale nene», kashe œ dœdœ tœrœ kœpa adœke: «Endje papakata mœ tœ tœrœ bale nene», kashe mœ yiindœ nœ adœke mœ te kanga nœ tœrœ bale nene.

13 'E sœ kœpa adœke: «Rœgo sœ mbœrœ uvu, yé uvu sœ mbœrœ rœgo.» (E sœ adjapœ, kashe Ndjaba œ ndi tshelœ nœ kœbibisha ye. Kashe undu uzu sœsœ mbœrœ angba budu nene. Undu uzu sœ mbœrœ Gbozu, yé Gbozu sœ mbœrœ undu uzu.

14 Andaa Ndjaba á tshe she Gbozu lœ akuzu, tshe she ndjœ azœ bala lœ akuzu dœ gbgœbœ nœ ye.

15 'E wuwusœ nœ adœke undu 'e kœdœ tœrœ kotœ undu Yisu Kristu nene a? Mœ lii kœza tœrœ kotœ undu Yisu bale adœke mœ fa tœ tœrœ kotœ undu gugati ye a? Adja mœ mbœrœ ataa bale nene!

16 'E wuwu ndjœ sœ nœ adœke uzu á tshe kœngbœtœ ye bale dœ gugati, endje wuta dœ she undu bale nene a? Gbambancœ nene, endje sú 6ala buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Endje kœbibisha œ wuta uzu bale.»

17 Kashe uzu á tshe ngbötöe ye bale dœ Gbozu, endje ngbötöe endje dœ she bale lœ ishiri.

18 'E kpa awa angba budu. Anga ekperœ kœ á uzu œ mbörœ, sœ 6a ushu tœ undu ye. Kashe ayi angba budu sœ köendi undu ye dœ tœ ye.

19 'E wuwusœ nœ adœke undu 'e ködœ Tepelo nœ Òtsho Ishiri dä sœ loe 'e asœmœ nene a? (E dœdœ Ndjaba dä to fœ 'e nene a? Yé e'e ködœ ayengœ undu 'e a?

20 Ndjaba yœyœ 'e œ yœ. Ataa, œ li adœke 'e donga she dœ undu 'e.

## 7

### *O'o tœ upu nœ totœ*

1 Ngongœ asœke, mœ yindœ kögi o'o tœ upu á 'e yu lima mœ dœ tœnœ la mbeti nœ 'e adœke: «E sœ dœ òtshonœ adœke yakoshe lolo dœ yashe nene.»

2 Andaa, ndœ koekatœ köembörœ cœrœ tshula kœ, œ li dœ òtshonœ adœke yakoshe bale dœ bale sœ dœ awonœ, yé yashe ndje bale dœ bale sœ dœ akonœ.

3 E li adœke yakoshe mbörœ akwa tsha yakoshe nœ ye ga tœ awonœ, yé yashe ndje awa bale, tshe mbörœ akwa tsha yashe nœ ye ga tœ akonœ.

4 Yashe lili köembörœ œneke á tshe yindœ nœ ga tœ undu ye dœ tœ ye nene, undu ye sœ mbörœ akonœ. Awa bale ndje, yakoshe lili köembörœ œneke á tshe yindœ nœ ga tœ undu ye dœ tœ ye nene, undu ye sœ mbörœ awonœ.

5 'E kukurutshelctœ 'e pa gbarœ olo nene, kolœnœ adœke 'e ködjtœ 'e awa bale ndœ olo teasho mbörœ köza avwala yekane. Kashe manda nœ, 'e kwatœ 'e ga pa gbarœ olo 'e. Ete nene, 'e li koeru lœsu 'e nene yé œ za awa fœ Satana adœke tshe wu lœsu 'e.

6 O'onœ á mœ sœ köpa fœ 'e asœmœ, œ dœdœ adœke mœ sœ köshosho 'e nene, kashe tœnœ ködœ cœrœ á 'e gbe dœ tœnœ á mœ li köyindœ nœ.

7 Mœ yi má ndœ nœ adeke uzu kœ sœ tœ angara bata mœ; kashe Ndjaba sœ köto kœtorœ fœ uzu dœ uzu kpi tœ œnœ yanga, œneke asœ fœ anga, œneke 6a 'e fœ angbi anga.

8 Ataa, mœ sœ köpa fœ aangara œdœ pe fœ ayashe koya adœke: œ sœ dœ òtshonœ adœke endje sœpe ataa, bata mœ.

9 Kashe œdœ endje kölili köru lœsu endje nene, endje totœ endje. Gbambarœ nene, œ sœ dœ òtshonœ koero panœ kötotœ endje tœ œsœnœ adœke undu ndi dœ ogo nœ skœ.

10 Tœ upu nœ endjeneke á endje totœ endje ye, mœ za awa o'o á toto 6a ndœ mœ nene kashe á to 6a ndœ Gbozu, fœ endje

adœke: œ lili adœke yashe kurutshelctœ ye dœ akonœ nene.

11 (Edœ tshe kökurutshelctœ ye dœ akonœ, œ li adœke tshe kpa i anga yakoshe nene, too œ li adœke tshe kpa djjitœ ye dœ akonœ. Yé œ lili ndje adœke yakoshe gœrœ awonœ nene.

12 Tœ upu nœ anga endje, œmœ dœ tœ mœ dœ sœ köpa tœnœ kashe œ dœdœ Gbozu nene, adœke: œdœ yakoshe bale á tshe dœ yindœ Ndjaba kötu yashe á tshe dœdœ yindœ Ndjaba nene, yé á yashenœ yindœ kösœ dœ she, tshe gogorœ she nene.

13 Yé œdœ anga yashe bale á tshe dœ yindœ Ndjaba kœi ndje yakoshe á tshe dœdœ yindœ Ndjaba nene yé á yakoshenœ yindœ kösœ dœ she, tshe vwawwaratœ ye tœ ye nene.

14 Gbambanœ nene, yakoshe á tshe dœdœ yindœ Ndjaba nene, tshe wuta ndoo dœ Ndjaba mbörœ awonœ á tshe dœ yindœ Ndjaba. Awa ndje bale dœ yashe á tshe dœdœ yindœ Ndjaba nene, tshe wuta ndje dœ Ndjaba mbörœ akonœ á tshe dœ yindœ Ndjaba. (E kösœsœ má atamœ nene, agbolo noe 'e œ sœ má yerœ nene andaa endje sœ yerœ.

15 Kashe œdœ tsheneke á tshe dœdœ yindœ Ndjaba nene köyindœ kökurutshelctœ ye dœ yindœ Ndjaba á endje totœ endje dœ she, endje katœ ye tshe wuta kolœnœ. Dœ mara o'o ataa, ayindœ Ndjaba á endje totœ endje, œdœ yakoshe too yashe, uzu kaka pa endje nene, mbörœ Ndjaba e 'e adœke 'e sœ gee lœ sorœ 'e.

16 Yé œbœ dœ yashe, dœ mara gade dœ bœ she akœ zœ a? Too œbœ ndje dœ yakoshe, dœ mara gade dœ bœ she awo zœ a?

### *Kœsœpe lœ mara d Ndjaba e bœ*

17 Andaa, œ li adœke uzu dœ uzu mbörœtœ ye lindœ kötorœ á Gbozu to fœ she, yé á tshe sœ lœnœ lœkœ á Ndjaba e lima she. (Eneke á mœ sœ köpandœ nœ lœ Ikrizia kœ doemœ.

18 (Edœ endje köewa lima anga uzu bale tœ gaza dœ lœkœ á Ndjaba e she, tshe papara awa köembörœ adœke œ yiwa nene. Yé œdœ tsheneke á endje köewawa lima she tœ gaza utshunœ adœke Ndjaba e she nene, œ lili adœke endje wa she nene.

19 Kœwa gaza too köewawa gaza nene, œ gugu dœ ádá bale nene, kolœnœ adœke 'e mbörœtœ 'e lindœ awa o'o nœ Ndjaba.

20 (E li adœke uzu dœ uzu sœ kolœ lœ mara á tshe sœ lima dœ tœnœ lœkœ á Ndjaba e she.

21 (Eœ ködœ lima kanga lœkœ á Ndjaba e bœ a? Tœtœ lœsu zœ nene. Kashe œdœ awa kösœ zœ adœke bœ wuta lœ kanga, mbörœtœ zœ lindœ nœ.

<sup>22</sup> Gbambancœ nene, kanga á Gbozu e she kœdœ uzu á tshe kpa dœdœ kanga nene yé tshe te uzu nœ Gbozu. Awa bale ndje dœ uzu á tshe dœdœ kanga nene yé á Ndjaba e lima she, çeshe kœdœ kanga nœ Kristu.

<sup>23</sup> Ndjaba ya lima 'e lœ kanga ye; 'e tete akanga nœ azu nene.

<sup>24</sup> Aaya moe, œ li adœke uzu dœ uzu sœpe toe ala Ndjaba kolœ bata á tshe soe lima utshunce lœkœ á tshe e she.

### Aangara œdœ pe ayashe koya

<sup>25</sup> Toe upu nœ aangara, Gbozu kakatœ awa o' ti fœ mœ nene, kashe mœ soe kœza gbetshelœ nœ mœ bata uzu á tshe zatœ ye ndjii, mbœrœ Gbozu ma ôtshœ lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ mœ.

<sup>26</sup> Mbœrœ oyo nœ ngøngœ asœke, œnœkœ á mœ soe kœgbe tœnœ dœke; œ soe dœ ôtshœnœ adœke uzu dœ uzu soe kolœnœ bata á tshe soe asœmœ.

<sup>27</sup> Edœ fœ kœto yashe ye, papara adœke bœ kurutshelœtœ zœ dœ she nene. Edœ bœ kœtototo yashe nene, papara ndje adœke bœ to yashe nene.

<sup>28</sup> Kashe œdœ bœ kœto yashe, bœ mbœmbœrcœ ekperœ nene. Yé œdœ ovoro yawuru kœi yakoshe, tshe mbœmbœrcœ ndje ekperœ nene. Kashe endje á endje totœ endje asœmœ, endje gbo kœndanga osho lœ sorœ nœ endje œnœ lœ, yé œmœ, mœ yi má ndœ kœgbœndœ 'e mbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>29</sup> Aaya mœ, o' á mœ yindœ kœpa fœ 'e dœke: a kpa soesœpe dœolo ndjoro nene. Kœto ngøngønœ asœke, œ li adœke endjeneke á endje to ayashe, endje soe bata endje gugu dœ ayashe nene;

<sup>30</sup> endjeneke á endje soe toe iki, endje soe bata endje soesœ toe iki nene; endjeneke á endje soe dœ yanga, endje soe bata endje gugu dœ yanga nene; endjeneke á endje soe kœyo œrœ, endje soe bata endje gugu dœ tœnœ nene.

<sup>31</sup> Edœ li adœke azu á endje soe kœsœ mbœrœ œrœ nœ tshapashœ asœke, soe bata endje sheshe mbœrœ tœnœ nene. Gbambancœ nene, tshapashœnœ bata á soe asœ, œndœnœ œ di nene.

<sup>32</sup> Mœ yiyindœ nœ adœke 'e soe dœ gbetshelœ nene. Tsheneke á tshe toto yashe nene, tshe soe kœzatœ ye ga toe akwa nœ Gbozu: Tshe soe kœparœ adœke œnœ mbœrœ œrœ á soe kœza yanga fœ Gbozu.

<sup>33</sup> Kashe tsheneke á tshe to yashe ye, tshe soe kœgbe kolœ dœ œrœ nœ tshapashœ asœke: tshe soe kœparœ adœke œnœ mbœrœ œrœ á soe kœza yanga fœ awo œnœ.

<sup>34</sup> Yé dœ tœnœ ataa, lœsu ye soe ga pa œrœ bisha. Edœ soe ndje awa bale ataa mbœrœ yashe too ovoro yawuru á tshe i i yakoshe nene, yé á soe kœgbe kolœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ Gbozu mbœrœ á kœsœ yerœ lœ undu ye

œdœ lœ i shiri. Kashe yashe á tshe i yakoshe, tshe soe kœgbe dœ œrœ nœ tshapashœ asœke yé œ soe kœparœ adœke œnœ mbœrœ œrœ á soe kœza yanga fœ akœ œnœ.

<sup>35</sup> Mœ pa o'onœ asœmœ mbœrœ ôtshœrœ á soe mbœrœ 'e, kashe mœ soesœ kœkapa 'e nene. Mœ yindœ nœ adœke 'e mbœrœ œnœkœ á li adœke 'e soe dœ ôtshœnœ, yé œ zatœ 'e djigi fœ Gbozu.

<sup>36</sup> Edœ anga ovoro yakoshe kœyindœ kœto yashe, yé á endje kpa wa adœke œnœ totœ œnœ nene, endje mbœrœ dœ ôtshœnœ. Á ovoro yakoshenœ kœwu adœke œnœ soe dœ ogo awo œnœ tspanœ kpuru, yé á wu ndje adœke œnœ kœtototo she nene dœ œnœ mbœrœ ekperœ, œ soe dœ ôtshœnœ adœke endje totœ endje bata á endje gbe dœ tœnœ. Asœmœ œdœdœ ekperœ nene.

<sup>37</sup> Kashe œdœ ovoro yakoshenœ kœdjidji azu á endje soe kœshosho she nene, yé á wa dœ toe ye ba lœsu ye adœke œnœ to koje nœ nene, œdœ tshe kœli kœru lœsu ye toe ogo œkœ, tshe mbœrœ ôtshœrœ.

<sup>38</sup> Ataa, tsheneke á tshe kœto koje nœ ye, tshe mbœrœ ôtshœrœ. Kashe tsheneke á tshe kœvwaratœ ye kœto koje nœ ye, œsœ asœmœ kpa mbœrœ ôtshœrœ kœrosœnœ.

<sup>39</sup> Yashe á tshe dœ awo uzu, soe toe œsœnœ dœ œkœnœ lœkœ á tshe soe dœ sorœ. Kashe œdœ akœnœ kœtshu ye, tshe li kœi angbi yakoshe á tshe yindœ ye. Edœ li ndje adœke yakoshenœ dœ yindœ Kristu.

<sup>40</sup> Andaa, toe mœ, mœ gbe adœke tshe soe dœ yanga kœrosœ nœ œdœ tshe kœsœ kolœ ataa. Yé œmœ ndje, mœ wusœ nœ adœke i shiri nœ Ndjaba soe dœ mœ awa bale.

## 8

### Songba agea á endje to toe tokórœ fœ andjaba

<sup>1</sup> Toe upu nœ songba agea á endje to dœ tokórœ fœ andjaba, soe dœ adjapu adœke azœkœ, a soe dœ kœwusoœrœ lœ nœ bata á 'e soe kœpa tœnœ. Kœwusoœrœ soe kœza egerœ kumu fœ uzu, kashe kœyindœsho soe kœto gbagbo ga ugurutœ azu.

<sup>2</sup> Edœ uzu kœsœ kœgbe adœke œnœ wusœ œrœ waa, asœmœ soe kœma adœke tshe wuwu damba soe œrœ bata á li má adœke tshe wusœ nœ nene.

<sup>3</sup> Kashe tsheneke á tshe yindœ Ndjaba, Ndjaba wu ndje soe ye yé.

<sup>4</sup> Ataa, a li kœzi songba agea á endje za toe tokórœ fœ andjaba ye a? A wusœ nœ adœke andjaba kœdœ œrœ gbambancœ pa tshapashœ, yé anga andjaba gugu nene, kolœ Ndjaba tshebabale.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambancœ nene, ataa œdœ anga azu kœgbe adœke andjaba soe ba lafo too ba pa oshœ, soe adjapu adœke andjaba œdœ agbozu soe ndjoro,

<sup>6</sup> a wusœ noe adœke Ndjaba sœ kolœ tshebabale. Œshe kœdœ Aba azœ á tshe mbœrœ œrœ kœ, yé a sœ kœsœ mbœrœ she. A sœ dœ Gbozu noe azœ tshebabale Yisu Kristu. Lœ awa noe ye dœ Ndjaba mbœrœ œrœ kœ, yé a sœ dœ soro mbœrœ she.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe ayindœ Kristu kœ wuwusœ adjapuncœ asœ nene. Anga endje sœpe dœ gbetshelœ noe andjabance asœmœ lœ kumu endje dœ mara adœke œdœ endje kœzi songba agea á endje to tœ tokórœ fœ andjaba, endje sœ kœgœ adœke endje to fœ adja Ndjaba, yé endje mœ lœ gbetshelœ noe endje. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, endje gbe adœke œne kœdœ aayi uburu.

<sup>8</sup> Andaa, œ dœdœ rœgo dœ gi azœ ndoo dœ Ndjaba nene. Œdœ a kœvwaratœ azœ kœzi tœnœ, a sœ ga manda noe nene. Yé œdœ a kœzi ndje gbaa na, a gba œrœ bale nene.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe, 'e sœ dœ gbadjela adœke mara á 'e sœ kœmbœrœ dœ œrœ kœ asœmœ, yiyl endjeneke à endje mœmœ lœ kœyindœrœ noe endje ga lœ ekperœ nene.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œdœ uzu á tshe mœmœ lœ kœwusœrœ noe ye asœmœ kœwu bœ á bœ sœ dœ kœwusœrœ, yé á bœ li ga lœ Tepelo noe andjaba, tshe gba gbogbœ noe kœzi songba agea á endje to tœ tokórœ fœ andjabance asœmœ nene a?

<sup>11</sup> Yé mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, kœwusœrœ noe zœ ce ndi uzu á tshe mœmœ asœmœ. Kashe wusœ noe adœke œsœ kœdœ aya zœ á Kristu tshu mbœrœ she!

<sup>12</sup> (Edœ 'e kœmbœrœ mara ekperœ ataa ga tœ aaya 'e yé á ndi gbetshelœ noe uzu á tshe mœmœ, dœ 'e mbœrœ ekperœ fœ Kristu dœ toe ye.

<sup>13</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, œdœ kœzirœ kœsœ kœyi aya mœ ga lœ ekperœ, mœ kpa zi songba agea bale nene, mbœrœ á kœyiyi aya mœ ga lœ djingili nene.

## 9

### Mara kœmbœrœ akwa noe Polo

<sup>1</sup> Œmœ kœdœ kanga a? Mœ dœdœ ayi awa nene a? Mœ wuwu Yisu á tshe dœ Gbozu noe azœ nene a? 'E dœdœ azu ndœla akwa noe mœ lœ Gbozu nene a?

<sup>2</sup> Œdœ mbœrœ anga azu mœ kœdœdœ ayi awa nene, kashe mbœrœ 'e noe 'e, œmœ kœdœ ayi awa. Gbambanœ nene, 'e e kœdœ œrœ à sœ kœma tshambele akwa noe mœ bata ayi awa lœ Gbozu.

<sup>3</sup> O'o á mœ sœ kœgi fœ azu á endje sœ kœpatœ mœ dœke:

<sup>4</sup> 'A lili má kœyondœ kœzirœ too kœndjorœ 6a ndœ 'e nene a?

<sup>5</sup> 'A lili má keena dœ anga yashe á tshe dœ yindœ Kristu bata anga aayi awa, aaya Gbozu œdœ pe Petro sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ nene a?

<sup>6</sup> Kolœ mœ kutu mœ œdœ Barnabase dœ li ndœ kœmbœrœ akwa yeka á kœzi œrœ a?

<sup>7</sup> Œdœ lœ akwa turugu dœ mbœrœ akwa dœ ngendja noe ye dœ tœ ye a? Œdœ dœ lu oyœ vinu, yé á zizi elence nene a? Too uzu dœ dœ sœ kœgbandœ angombe yé á ndjondjo ungu ɔngœ endje nene a?

<sup>8</sup> Tœnœ kœdœ kolœ o'o noe azu dœ mœ pa asœmœ, too awa akwa sœsœ kœpa awa bale ataa nene a?

<sup>9</sup> Gbambanœ nene, endje sú ɔala buku noe awa akwa noe Moyize adœke: «Bœ i ama ngombe ga tœnœ nene lœkœ á bœ kœsœ kœmbœrœ she dœ akwa ble.» Ndjaba sœ kœkitœ œsœ angombe a?

<sup>10</sup> (E dœdœ azœ dœ tshe sœ kœpa o'once tœ azœ nene a? Adjapu, endje sú o'once asœmœ mbœrœ azœ. Gbambanœ nene, uzu á tshe dœ kindi dœ pe tsheneke á tshe 6i indji ngwarœ, uzu dœ uzu sœ kœmbœrœ dœ gbetshelœ noe kœgbœ œsœ œnœ ye.

<sup>11</sup> (Edœ 'a kœyi lima sœ o'o ama Ndjaba fœ 'e, ce sœ mœ dœk epkenœ waaa ye adœke 'a yondœ œrœ toe 'e a?

<sup>12</sup> (Edœ anga azu kœsœ kœyondœ œrœ tœ 'e, mbœrœ gade á a'a nene a?

Andaa, 'a oyœ lima ndœ œrœ nene. Kashe 'a gbondœtœ 'a mbœrœ á 'a kœzaza œrœ ku lœ awa ɔtshœ O'o noe Kristu nene.

<sup>13</sup> E wuwusœ noe adœke azu neke á endje sœ kœmbœrœ akwa ba lœ anda noe Ndjaba sœ kœgbœ kœzirœ kpœtœmœ nene a? Yé endjeneke à endje sœ kœto tokórœ 6a pa ndaba, sœsœ ndje kœgbœ œsœ œnœ endje kœzirœ kpœpa ndabance nene a?

<sup>14</sup> Awa bale, Gbozu za awa tœ upu noe endjeneke à endje sœ kœpandœ ɔtshœ O'o adœke endje sœ ndje dœ soro mbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>15</sup> Kashe œmœ, mœ zaza awa o'once asœmœ bale ga tœ akwa nene, yé mœ susu mbetinœ asœmœ mbœrœ kœyondœ œrœ nene. Mœ yi má ndœ koetsu tœnœ, tœ œsœnœ adœke endje gbatœ upu noe egerœ kumunœ asœ tœ mœ.

<sup>16</sup> Dœ adjapu, kœpandœ ɔtshœ O'o dœdœ œrœ noe egerœ kumu 6a ndœ mœ nene, kashe tœnœ kœdœ œrœ à li adœke mœ mbœrœ. Mœ sœ dœ oyo tœ lsu mœ œdœ mœ kœpapandœ ɔtshœ O'o nene.

<sup>17</sup> (Edœ mœ dœ tœ mœ dœ wa lima adœke mœ mbœrœ akwanœ asœmœ, mœ yi má lima ndœ noe adœke endje ko ngendja tshangbance fœ mœ ye. Kashe bata à endje za mœ dœ ogbœ ga tœnœ, mœ mbœrœ kolœ akwa á Gbozu za fœ mœ.

<sup>18</sup> Ataa, ngendja tshangbaka akwa noe mœ kœdœ ga dœ? Tœnœ kœdœ kœpandœ ɔtshœ O'o gbambanœ á mœ sœ kœpandœ noe, kashe mœ zaza awa o'o á ɔtshœ O'once asœmœ za fœ mœ ga tœ akwa nene.

<sup>19</sup> Mœ dœdœ kanga nœuzu bale nene. Andaa, mœ zatœ mœ tœ kanga nœazu para mbœrœ kœgbœ azu ndjoro fœ Yisu.

<sup>20</sup> Mœ sœ lima kœsœ ugurutœ Ayuda bata Yuda mbœrœ kœgbœ Ayuda. Ataa mœ soesœ tshakudu awa akwa nœ Moyize nene gbaa, mœ sœ kœmbœrcetœ mœ bata azu à endje sœ tshakudunge mbœrœ kœgbœ endjeneke à endje sœ tshakudu awa akwa.

<sup>21</sup> Awa bale ndje, lœkœ à mœ kœsœ dœ endjeneke à endje sœsœ tshakudu awa akwa nene, mœ sœ kœmbœrcetœ mœ bata endje, kashe mœ sœsœ kœgbœ dœ awa akwanœ asœmœ nene mbœrœ kœgbœ endje. «E yiyingœ kepa adœke mœ wuwusœ awa akwa nœ Ndjaba nene, gbambancœ nene, mœ zatœ mœ ga tshakudu awa akwa nœ Kristu.

<sup>22</sup> Mœ sœ ugurutœ azu à endje mœmœ lo kœyindœrcœ bata cœmœ ndje mœ mœmœ mbœrœ kœgbœ endje. Mœ zatœ mœ dñjigœ fœ endje para mbœrœ kœsœ angata endje dœ mara kœ.

<sup>23</sup> Yé œneke asœmœ kœ, mœ sœ kœmbœrcœ tœnœ mbœrœ Òtsho O'o yeka à kœgbœ œrcœ à to lœ awa nœ Òtsho O'ñœ asœmœ.

<sup>24</sup> 'E wuwusœ nœ adœke aayi kœkpa ñœ kœkpa ñœ nœ endje œrrœ, kolœ anga bale dœ gba œrcœ tshangbancœ nene a? 'E kpa ñœnœ dœ mara adœke 'e wuta utshunœ.

<sup>25</sup> Aayi malœ kœ sœ kœpa awvara ndœ kœgbœ kpoto tshagbozu à ndi bala ye, kashe œnœ azœ kœdœ kpoto tshagbozu à ndi bala bale nene.

<sup>26</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, œmœ, mœ sœ kœkpa ñœ dœ mara ataa: mœ soesœ kœkpa ñœ nœ ayibula nene; yé mœ sœ kœdu koshe atake: mœ dudu koshe lœ angbalance nene.

<sup>27</sup> Kashe mœ sœ kœmbœrcœ ñgbœrcœ ga tœ undu mœ, yé œ sœ kœgbœndœ nœ dœ ñgbœ kparawa adœke manda kœmindœ Òtsho O'o fœ anga azu, à Ndjaba kœvwaratœ ye tœ mœ nene.

## 10

### O'o tœ upu nœ andjaba

<sup>1</sup> Alaya, mœ yiyingœ nœ adœke œndœ œrcœ à wuta lima ga tœ alata azœ lœndœ nœ Moyize djedjœrcœ 'e nene: ondoro gba lima ndœ alata azœ para, endje para kœkœ zu lima tœ la egerœ ungu.

<sup>2</sup> Endje para gba lima batismu lœ kœngbœtœ endje bale dœ Moyize bœ lœ ondoro dœ pe la egerœ ungu.

<sup>3</sup> Endje para sœ lima kœzi ala œrcœ bale nœ ishiri.

<sup>4</sup> Endje para sœ lima kœndœ ungu bale nœ ishiri. Gbambancœ nene, ungu à endje sœ lima kœndœ tœnœ to lœ badja nœ ishiri à sœ kœna dœ endje awa bale. Badjanœ asœmœ kœdœ lima Kristu.

<sup>5</sup> Andaa, òtshœ anga endje ndjoro ugurutœ endje gaga lima tœ ala Ndjaba nene, mbœrœ endje sœ lima kœtshu tœnœ kœpœ lœ kpagagasho.

<sup>6</sup> «Erœ ataa mbœrœ lima tœ endje mbœrœ à ala azœ kœgbœ adœke a kœsœsœ dœ ekpe ogo œrcœ bata à endje sœ lima dœ tœnœ nene.

<sup>7</sup> 'E dodonga andjaba bata anga endje ugurutœ endje mbœrœ nene. Ataa, endje sœ la buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Azu sœ lima ga ati ndœ kœzi œrcœ dœ pe kœndœ œrcœ; manda nœ endje alafo ndœ mœlœ.»

<sup>8</sup> A kakatœ tœ azœ ti ndœ angba budu bata anga endje ugurutœ endje mbœrœ lima nene: azu tshu kutu zazu bale dœ votœ (23.000) kolo ndœ ñœlœ bale.

<sup>9</sup> A papara kœwu losu Gbozu nœ azœ nene, bata anga azu ugurutœ endje mbœrœ yeka à tshu lima kuzu kœde osho nœ ayakoro.

<sup>10</sup> Ataa, e pupu lœ ma 'e bata anga endje ugurutœ endje sœ lima kœpu lœ ma endje nene, yé à andjelu nœ kuzu wo lima endje.

<sup>11</sup> «Erœ ataa wuta lima ga tœ endje mbœrœ adœke ala anga endje kœgbœ, yé endje sœ la mbeti ndœ kœmœ dœ upu fœ azœ à a ndœ dœ ndœngœls tshaphashœ.

<sup>12</sup> Ataa, kaka tsheneke à tshe gbe adœke œne ka dœ ada œne, zatœ ye ga lœ vola adœke œne tete nene.

<sup>13</sup> Kœwu losu à 'e sœ lœnœ, sœ awa bale mbœrœ azu kœ. Ndjaba sœ kœmbœrcetœ ye lindœ o'o ye; tshe yindœ nœ adœke endje wu losu 'e kœropa ñgbœbœ nœ 'e nene. Lœ kœwu losu, tshe yisœ mara nœ kœwuta lœ nœ œdœ ñgbœbœ nœ kœshi gbi lœ nœ fœ 'e.

<sup>14</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, aaya mœ à mœ yindœ 'e waa, 'e titœ 'e toe andjaba.

<sup>15</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa o'o fœ 'e bata fœ azu à endje wusœ kœtondœ o'o, 'e wa œneke à mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e asœ dœ tœ 'e.

<sup>16</sup> Yashi à a sœ kœdonga Ndjaba mbœrœ tœnœ, ngbœngbœ azœ ga tœnœ bale dœ indjœ Kristu nene a? Mapa à a sœ kœkawatshœlœ nœ, ngbœngbœ azœ ga tœnœ bale dœ undu Kristu nene a?

<sup>17</sup> Mapa sœ tshebabale, ataa a sœ ndjoro gbaa, a wuta undu tshebabale. Gbambancœ nene, azœ para a sœ kœzi kolœ mapance à sœ tshebabale asœmœ.

<sup>18</sup> 'E wu azu Israyele: endje à endje sœ kœzi agea à endje tœ tokörô, ngbœngbœtœ endje awa bale ndœ kœdonga Ndjaba bœ indri ndaba nene a?

<sup>19</sup> O'o gade dœ mœ kœpa a? Songba agea à endje to tœ tokörô fœ andjaba too andjaba dœ tœ endje sœ dœ ádœ waa ye a?

<sup>20</sup> «E œ nene! Kashe tokörônœ à ayingba Ndjaba sœ kœto tœnœ, kœdœ œnœ ekpe ishiri yé œ dœdœ œnœ Ndjaba nene. Mœ

yiyindœ noe adœke 'e ngbøbatœ 'e ga tœ  
œsœnœ bale dœ aekpe ishiri nene.

<sup>21</sup> Ⓛ lili adœke 'e sœ kœndjo œrœ dœ yashi  
nœ Gbozu œdœ ndje dœ œnœ ekpe ishiri  
nene. Ⓛ lili adœke 'e zi œrœ pa ndaba  
kœzirœ noe Gbozu œdœ ndje pa œnœ ekpe  
ishiri nene.

<sup>22</sup> Too a yindœ kœivwi úku nœ Gbozu ga  
lafo a? A sœ dœ gbo gbo kœropa ye a?

*Erœ kœ sœ mbœrœ mokœ nœ Ndjaba*

<sup>23</sup> «Endje papakata œrœ bale nene», kashe  
œ dœdœ œrœ kœ dœ ga nene. «Endje pa-  
pakata œrœ bale nene», kashe œ dœdœ  
œrœ kœ dœ sœ kœmbœrœ adœke uzu gerœ  
lœ kœyindœrœ nœ ye nene.

<sup>24</sup> Ⓛ lili adœke uzu gbe kolœ dœ undu ye  
dœ tœ ye nene, kashe tshe gbe ndje dœ œnœ  
anga azu.

<sup>25</sup> Ⓛ rœ kœ á endje za yo œrœ gala wrutu  
kœka songba agea, 'e zi, kashe 'e yuyu osho  
tœ ádánœ yeka á kœza oyo ga tœ lœsu 'e  
nene.

<sup>26</sup> Gbambancœ nene, osho œdœ œrœ lœnœ  
kœ kœdœ œnœ Gbozu.

<sup>27</sup> Ⓛ dœ anga uzu á tshe yiyindœ Ndjaba  
nene kœ'e 'e, á 'e yindœ kœna ga ndœ ye, 'e  
zi œrœ kœ á tshe to fœ 'e, yé 'e yuyu osho tœ  
ádánœ yeka á kœza oyo ga tœ lœsu 'e nene.

<sup>28</sup> Kashe œdœ anga uzu kœpa fœ 'e adœke:  
«Asœ kœdœ songba agea á endje to dœ  
tokórœ fœ andjaba», 'e zizi nene, mangba  
uzunœ á tshe pandœ ádánœ fœ 'e, yé  
mbœrœ á kœzaza oyo ga tœ lœsu nene.

<sup>29</sup> Mœ sœsœ kœpa o'o ndœ lœsu 'e nene,  
kashe ndœ œnœ uzunœ á tshe pa o'o nœ  
asœmœ.

Kashe mbœrœ gade á lœsu anga angbi uzu  
œ wa mapaka pa œrœ á mœ li kœmbœrœ  
tœnœ a?

<sup>30</sup> Ⓛ dœ mœ kœgi mershe fœ Ndjaba  
mbœrœ kœzirœ á mœ sœ kœzi tœnœ,  
mbœrœ gade á endje yiayba mœ tœ œnœ  
á mœ gi mershe fœ Ndjaba pa nœ a?

<sup>31</sup> Ⓛ dœ e kœsœ kœzi œrœ, œdœ 'e kœsœ  
kœndjo œrœ, œdœ œrœ gade á 'e yindœ  
kœmbœrœ tœnœ, 'e mbœrœ kœ mbœrœ  
mokœ nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>32</sup> 'E mbœmbœrœ adœke uzu te mbœrœ 'e  
nene; œdœ Ayuda, œdœ Agreke, œdœ azu  
Ikrizia nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>33</sup> 'E mbœrœtœ 'e liaka mœ bata á mœ sœ  
kœpa awvara tœ mœ dœ tœ mœ adœke  
mœ za yanga fœ azu kœ lœ œrœ kœ, mœ  
gbegbe kolœ dœ undu mœ dœ tœ mœ nene,  
kashe mœ gbe doe œnœ ukpulu azu ndjoro  
mbœrœ adœke endje she.

## 11

<sup>1</sup> 'E mbœrœtœ 'e liaka mœ bata á mœ sœ  
kœmbœrœtœ mœ liaka Kristu.

\* <sup>11:10</sup> Ⓛ yi ndje ndœ kœma adœke yashe sœ ga tshakudu tshagbozu nœ yacoshe

*Yakoshe œdœ yashe bœ utshu Gbozu*

<sup>2</sup> Mœ sœ kœdonga 'e mbœrœ 'e sœ kœgœ  
dœ mœ lœ œrœ kœ, yé 'e sœ kœgbœndœ mara  
kœmbœrœtœ osho liaka œnœ á mœ yilima  
sœ nœ fœ 'e.

<sup>3</sup> Andaa, mœ yindœ noe adœke 'e wusœ  
neke: gbozu tshapa azu para kœdœ Kristu,  
gbozu tshapa yashe kœdœ yacoshe; gbozu  
tshapa Kristu kœdœ Ndjaba.

<sup>4</sup> Yakoshe kœ á tshe sœ kœza avwala too a  
tshe sœ kœgbara o'o ama Ndjaba á i kumu ye,  
gu œsœ gbozu nœ ye.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe yashe kœ á tshe sœ kœza avwala  
too á tshe sœ kœgbara o'o ama Ndjaba á  
i i kumu ye nene, gu œsœ gbozu nœ ye.  
Gbambancœ nene, œ sœ adja bata tshe li  
sukumu ye pa ye.

<sup>6</sup> Edœ yashe kœ i kumu ye dœ siriki  
nene, tshe li sukumu ye! Kashe œsœ tshula  
mbœrœ yashe kœli sukumu ye too kœwa  
tshapanœ; œ li adœke tshe i kumu ye dœ  
siriki.

<sup>7</sup> Ⓛ lili adœke yacoshe i kumu ye dœ siriki  
nene; œsœ kœdœ ishiri dœ pe mokœ nœ Ndjaba.  
Kashe yashe kœdœ mokœ nœ yacoshe.

<sup>8</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œ dœdœ yacoshe dœ  
to lœ yashe nene, kashe yashe dœ to lœ  
yacoshe.

<sup>9</sup> Yé Ndjaba mbœmbœrœ yacoshe mbœrœ  
yashe nene, kashe yashe dœ tshe mbœrœ  
she mbœrœ yacoshe.

<sup>10</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, œ li adœke yashe  
i kumu ye dœ siriki ndœ kœma ambâra  
tshagbozu nœ ye bœ utshu aandjelu\*.

<sup>11</sup> Andaa bœ utshu Gbozu, yashe sœ  
mbœrœ yacoshe, yé yacoshe sœ mbœrœ  
yashe.

<sup>12</sup> Gbambancœ nene, ataa yashe to lima lœ  
yacoshe gbaa, yashe dœ zu yacoshe, yé kœko  
to bœ ndœ Ndjaba.

<sup>13</sup> 'E wa ngbangancœ dœ tœ 'e, œ sœ dœ  
otshonœ adœke yashe kœsœ kœza avwala  
fœ Ndjaba, tshe i i kumu ye dœ siriki nene  
a?

<sup>14</sup> Tshapashœ dœ tœ ye yiayba œrœ fœ 'e  
adœke œ sœ dœ ekpenœ mbœrœ yacoshe  
kœsœ dœ ugu sukumu nene na a?

<sup>15</sup> Tœnœ kœdœ mokœ mbœrœ yashe,  
Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba to lima ugu  
sukumu fœ she tœ œsœ siriki.

<sup>16</sup> Kashe œdœ uzu kœyindœ kœshara  
tœnœ, a'a œdœ azu Ikrizia nœ Ndjaba, 'a  
sœsœ dœ anga angbi mara kœsœ nene.

*Kœzirœ nœ Gbozu*

(Wu bœ tœ Mat 26.26-29; Mar 14.22-25;  
Luk 22.15-20)

<sup>17</sup> Bata á mœ sœ kœmi upu fœ 'e, mœ  
sœsœ kœdonga 'e nene. Gbambancœ nene,

angbətəe nəe 'e səsəe kəgi 'e ga utshunə nene, kashe əsəe kəyəi 'e ga ləe ekperə.

<sup>18</sup> Utshunə kə, azu səe kəpə fəe məe adəkə ləkə á 'e səe kəngbətəe 'e ləe angbətəe, 'e səe kəkurutshelətəe 'e ugurutəe 'e, yé məe wu adəke angnə, ətənəe kədəe adjapu.

<sup>19</sup> Ə li adəkə e kurutshelcə 'e ataa yekə á a kəwusəe endjeneke ugurutəe 'e á endje səe kəshī gbi ləe kəwəlu ləsunəe ascəməe.

<sup>20</sup> Kashe, ləkə á 'e səe kəngbətəe 'e awa bale ndəe kəzirəe nəe Gbozu, ə dədəe adja kəzirəe nəe Gbozu dá 'e səe kəzi tənəe nene.

<sup>21</sup> Gbambarəe nene, dəe ləkə kəzirəe, uzu dəe uzu səe kəgbəgətəe ye ndəe kəzirəe nəe ye dəe təe ye, dəe mara adəkə anga uzu səe dəe ogo, yé anga ndjō ərəe ə mbərəe she.

<sup>22</sup> Ataa, 'e səsəe dəe anda ndəe kəzirəe ərəe pe kəndjə ərəe nene a? Too 'e səe kətshene Ikrizia nəe Ndjaba yé ə yindəe kəgəu endjeneke á endje gugə dəe ərəe nene a? O'o gafə á məe kəpə fəe 'e a? Ə li adəkə məe donga 'e a? Bale nene, kpəpə o'once ascəməe, məe səsəe kəedonga 'e nene.

<sup>23</sup> Yé, 'e wu ənəke á məe gba 6a ndəe Gbozu dá məe səe kəyisəe nəe fəe 'e ascə: Gbozu Yisu, ləe butshə á endje za lima she ga tshaabré azu ascəməe, tshe za mapa,

<sup>24</sup> yé manda kəedonga Ndjaba, tshe kavwa tshelənəe yé á pa adəkə: «Asəkə kədəe undu məe á səe mbərəe 'e, 'e mbərəe ataməe mbərəe kəgəbə dəe məe.»

<sup>25</sup> Tshe mbərəe awa bale ataa manda kəzirəe, ə za yashi á pa adəkə: «Yashinə asəkə kədəe tafo ayo ləe indji məe, 'e mbərəe ataa ələ dəe ələ á 'e kəsəe kəndjə tənəe, mbərəe kəgəbə dəe məe.»

<sup>26</sup> Gbambarəe nene, ələ dəe ələ á 'e kəsəe kəzirəe mapa asəe dəe pe kəndjə vinu asəe, 'e səe kəməndəe kuzu Gbozu ərrə ga təe olo kəkwa she.

<sup>27</sup> Mbərəe tənəe ataa, tsheneke á tshe səe kəzirəe mapa too á tshe səe kəndjə vinu nəe Gbozu dəe mara adəkə tshe lilişə ye nene, tshe gba bala o'o mbərəe undu ədəe indji Gbozu.

<sup>28</sup> Uzu dəe uzu tondətəe ye dəe təe ye utshu nəe yekə á kəzirəe mapa ədəe kəndjə vinu asəe.

<sup>29</sup> Gbambarəe nene, tsheneke á tshe zi yé á ndjō tənəe, á wuwusəe ádánəe nene, səe kəwəa əgbə ngbanga ga təe ye dəe təe ye.

<sup>30</sup> Wu mbərəe tənəe ataa, aayi kəba dəe agbəkindi səe ugurutəe 'e ndjoro, yé anga endje ndjoro tshu ye.

<sup>31</sup> Ədəe a kəsəe kəetondətəe azə dəe təe azə, Gbozu əe wa ngbanga ga təe azə nene.

<sup>32</sup> Kashe Gbozu səe kəwəa ngbanga ga təe azə mbərəe kəyərə azə adəkə endje kəewawa əgbə ngbanga ga təe azə ədəe azu nəe tshaphəshə nene.

<sup>33</sup> Ataa, aaya məe, ləkə á 'e kəngbətəe 'e ndəe kəzirəe nəe Gbozu, 'e kate anga anga 'e.

<sup>34</sup> Ədəe uzu kəsəe dəe ogo, tshe zi ərəe əa scenda nəe ye mbərəe adəkə 'e kəgbəgətəe kəwəa əgbə ngbanga ga pa 'e ləe kəngbətəe 'e nene. Mbərəe udu anga o'o, məe guma dəe ləkə á məe na bala ga ndəe 'e.

## 12

### Kətorəe nəe Ətshə Ishiri

<sup>1</sup> Alaya, toe upu nəe kətorəe nəe Ətshə Ishiri, məe yiyindəe nəe adəkə 'e tshapu kəwusəe nəe nene.

<sup>2</sup> 'E wusəe nəe adəkə, ləkə á 'e dədəe lima ayindəe Yisu nene, 'e lili lima kəru ləsu 'e nene kəna manda andjaba á endje səsəe kəpə o'o nene.

<sup>3</sup> Mbərəe tənəe ataa, məe səe kəpandəe nəe fəe 'e adəkə: uzu bale nene á tshe səe dəe Ishiri nəe Ndjaba, lili kəpə nene adəkə: «Məe darandəe Yisu» yé uzu bale nene lili kəpə nene adəkə: «Yisu kəedəe Gbozu», ədəe Ətshə Ishiri kəpapandəe nəe fəe she nene.

<sup>4</sup> Tsheləe aka kətorəe nəe ətshə ləsu ngba waa, kashe koləe tshetəe Ishirinəe ascəməe kutu ye dá səe kəkurutsheləe nəe.

<sup>5</sup> Tsheləe aka kəmbərəe akwa fəe Gbozu ngba waa, kashe a səe kəmbərəe koləe fəe tshetəe Gbozu.

<sup>6</sup> Tsheləe aka mara kəmbərəe dəe akwa ngba waa, kashe koləe Ndjaba tshebabale dá səe kəza kə ga təe akwa.

<sup>7</sup> Ətshə Ishiri səe kəmatəe ye ləe uzu dəe uzu mbərəe ətshərəe nəe azu para.

<sup>8</sup> Ishiri səe kəto o'o nəe kəwusətəe fəe anga uzu, yé tshetəe Ishirinəe ascəməe səe kəto o'o nəe kəwusərəe fəe anga.

<sup>9</sup> Tshetəe Ishirinəe ascəməe səe kəto egerə kəyindərəe fəe anga uzu, yé əsəe kəto kətorəe nəe kəsəe azu ləe kəba fəe anga.

<sup>10</sup> Ishiri səe kəto fəe anga uzu gba gba nəe kəmbərəe afá ndjoro; fəe anga, kətorəe nəe kəgəbara o'o; fəe anga uzu, kətorəe nəe kəwusəe kəkurutsheləe ekpe iširi dəe adja Ishiri; fəe anga uzu, kətorəe nəe kəpə angbi o'o ama ogo ndjoro; yé fəe anga, kətorəe nəe kəpandəe tsheləkata angbi o'o ama ogonə.

<sup>11</sup> Kashe ərənəe ascəməe kə, koləe tshetəe Ishirinəe á tshe səe kəto mara kətorəe ndjoro fəe uzu dəe uzu ascəməe, ə za tənəe ga təe akwa bata á tshe yindəe nəe.

### Undu uzu bale dəe ərəe kətəye ndjoro

<sup>12</sup> Kristu səe bata undu uzu á ərəe kətənəe ngba waa, kashe əe ngbətəe endje ga tənəe, yé əe wuta undu uzu bale.

<sup>13</sup> Gbambarəe nene, azə para, a gba lima batisimə mbərəe kəewuta undu bale ləe awa nəe Ishiri. Ayuda too Greke, akanga too akanga nene, kashe Ndjaba to Ishiri bale ascəməe ga ləe azə kə.

<sup>14</sup> Undu uzu bale sœsœ doe œrœ kolœ bale nene, kashe doe œrœ kotœnœ ndjoro.

<sup>15</sup> Edœ ada kœpa lima adœke: «Bata á mœ dœdœé kane nene, mœ dœdœé œrœ kotœ undu uzu nene», mbœrœ tœnœ ataa œ li má adœke tshe katœ kœsœ ga toe undu uzu ye a?

<sup>16</sup> Edœ utu kœpa lima adœke: «Bata á mœ dœdœá nene, mœ dœdœé anga œrœ kotœ undu uzu nene», mbœrœ tœnœ ataa œ li má adœke tshe katœ kœsœ ga toe undu uzu ye a?

<sup>17</sup> Edœ undu uzu djigi kœdœ lima ala ye, utu ye œ sœ má kpœta a? Edœ undu uzu djigi kœdœ lima utu ye, ngawu œ sœ má kpœta a?

<sup>18</sup> Kashe Ndjaba ko œrœ kotoe bale dœ bale ga toe undu uzu dœ mara á tshe yindœ nœ.

<sup>19</sup> Edœ œrœ kotoe uzu kœsœ lima tshebale, ataa undu uzu œ sœ má koto o?

<sup>20</sup> Dœ tœnœ ataa, œrœ kotoe undu uzu sœ ndjoro, kashe undu uzu sœ tshebale.

<sup>21</sup> Ala lili kœpa fœ kane nene adœke: «Mœ gbegbe dœ 6œ nene.» Yé kumu lili ndjœ ndœ kœpa fœ ada nene adœke: «Mœ gbegbe dœ 'e nene.»

<sup>22</sup> Ga pance, œrœ kotoe undu uzu á sœ 6ata œ gugu dœ gbägbä nene, sœ dœ ádá waa.

<sup>23</sup> Yé œneke á a zaza dœ ádá nene, cœtœnœ dá a sœ kœlisœ nœ. (Eneka á sœ kœza tshula, a sœ kœgbondœ nœ dœ 6tshänœ.

<sup>24</sup> (Eneka á sœsœ kœza tshula fœ azœ nene, a sœsœ dœ ogo kœgbondœ nœ nene. Kashe Ndjaba mbœrœ undu uzu dœ mara adœke œrœ kotoe á gugu dœ ádá nene, endje lisœ nœ kœrosœ nœ:

<sup>25</sup> ataa, undu uzu œ kurutshelœtœ ye nene, kashe œrœ kotoe kœ sœ dœ gbetshelœ bale mbœrœ kœti kane endje ugurutœ endje dœ anga endje.

<sup>26</sup> Edœ anga œrœ kotoe bale kœsœ dœ kœba, undu uzu kœ sœ dœ kœba; œdœ endje kœlisœ anga œrœ kotoe bale, œrœ kotoe kœ sœ dœ yanga awa bale dœ she.

<sup>27</sup> Andaa, e' kœdœ undu Kristu, yé uzu bale dœ bale ugurutœ 'e kœdœ anga œrœ kotoe bale nœ undunce asœmœ.

<sup>28</sup> Dœ tœnce ataa dá Ndjaba kurutshelœ akwa kpikpikpi tœ azu lœ Ikrizia: uthshunœ kœdœ aayi avwa, bishance kœdœ aayi kœgbara o'o yé votœnœ kœdœ aayi kœyisœrœ. Manda nœ, tshe to kœtorœ nœ kœmbœrœ dœ afâ, œnœ kœsœ dœ aayi kœba, œnœ kœti kane osho, œnœ kœdœ gbozu tshapa akwa œdœ œnœ kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo.

<sup>29</sup> (E dœdœé endje kœ sœ dœ aayi avwa, aayi kœgbara o'o too aayi kœyisœrœ nene. (E dœdœé endje kœ sœ dœ kœtorœ nœ kœmbœrœ afâ,

<sup>30</sup> nœ kœshe dœ aayi kœba, nœ kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo too nœ kœpa tshelœ katanœ nene.

<sup>31</sup> Ataa, 'e sœ dœ egerœ agbe nœ kœtorœ á ga waa.

Yé ga pa nœ, mœ yindœ kœyisœ awa nœ waa dœ waa á ropancœ kœ fœ 'e.

## 13

### Kœyindœsho

<sup>1</sup> Mœ li má kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo dœ pe œnœ aandjelu, kashe œdœ mœ kœgugu dœ kœyindœsho nene, œmœ kœdœ ngbongolo á sœ kœki tœnœ too lenga á sœ kœki klu klu klu.

<sup>2</sup> Mœ li má kœsœ doe kœtorœ nœ koegbara o'o, œnœ kœwusœrœ nœ œrœ kœ sœ dœ aayi og, mœ li má kœzatœ mœ adœke endje sho mœ dœ owo, kashe œdœ mœ kœgugu dœ kœyindœsho nene, mœ gbo œrœ gbambarœ.

<sup>3</sup> Mœ li má kœkurutshelœ œrœ nœ mœ kœ tœ aayi og, mœ li má kœzatœ mœ adœke endje sho mœ dœ owo, kashe œdœ mœ kœgugu dœ kœyindœsho nene, mœ gbo œrœ gbambarœ.

<sup>4</sup> Kœyindœsho kœdœ kœsœ dœ ugu lœsu, tœnœ kœdœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ yanga zœ, œ sœsœ dœ úkú nene, œ sœsœ kœmatœ ye nene, œ sœsœ dœ egerœ kumu nene.

<sup>5</sup> Kœyindœsho sœsœ kœmbœrœ œrœ tshula nene, œ sœsœ kœgbœ kolœ dœ undu ye dœ tœ ye nene, œ sœsœ dœ oko nene, œ sœsœ dœ œ'ele nene.

<sup>6</sup> Kœyindœsho sœsœ dœ yanga nœ ekperœ nene, kashe œ sœ dœ yanga lœ adjapu.

<sup>7</sup> Kœyindœsho sœ kœru lœsu tœ œrœ kœ, œ sœ dœ kœyindœrœ lœ œrœ kœ, œ sœ kœza lœsu ga pa œrœ kœ, œ sœ kœshi gbi lœ œrœ kœ.

<sup>8</sup> Kœyindœsho œ ka bale nene. Kashe kœgbara o'o œ kpa gu nene. Kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo œ ka ye. Kœwusœrœ œ kpa gu nene.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambarœ nene, kœwusœrœ nœ azœ sœ dœ mapaka, yé kœgbara o'o nœ azœ sœsœ ga pa œrœ kœ.

<sup>10</sup> Kashe lœkœ á œrœ kœ li bala, œnœ ke a sœ dœ mapaka œ kpa gu nene.

<sup>11</sup> Lœkœ á mœ sœ lima tœ gboldo, mœ sœ lima kœpa o'o 6ata gboldo, mœ sœ lima dœ gbetshelœ dœ pe kœwusœrœ 6ata gboldo. Lœkœ á mœ wuta gbozu, mœ katœ œrœ tshagboldo ye.

<sup>12</sup> Ngongœ asœke, a sœ kœwu iširi ngbangbangba ala wushiri, kashe a wu bala tshatshu azœ dœ Ndjaba. Ngongœ asœke, kœwusœrœ nœ mœ sœ dœ mapaka; yé dœ anga lœndœ bale, mœ wusœ Ndjaba 6ata á tshe wu ndje sœ mœ.

<sup>13</sup> Ngongœ asœke, œrœnœ asœmœ votœ sœpe: kœyindœrœ, kœza lœsu ga pa œrœ

œdœ kœyindœsho; kashe kœyindœsho dâ sœ tœ egerœnœ kœropancœ kœ.

## 14

*Kœgbara o'o œdœ kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo*

<sup>1</sup> Utshunœ kœ, 'e para kœyindœsho. 'E sœ dœ egerœ ogo ndœ kœgbœ kœtorœ nœ Ishiri, kœropa nœ kœ, œnœ kœgbara dœ o'o.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambanœ nene, tsheneke á tshe sœ kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo, tshe sœsœ kœpa fœ azu nene, kashe tshe sœ kœpa fœ Ndjaba. Uzu bale ce dji tshelœ katance nene: lœ awa nœ Ishiri, tshe sœ kœpa tœ œrœ á a wuwusœ ádânce nene.

<sup>3</sup> Kashe tsheneke á tshe sœ kœgbara o'o sœ kœpa o'o fœ azu: tshe sœ kœmbœrcœ adœke azu gboro lœ kœyindœrcœ, tshe sœ kœto gborœ fœ azu, yé sœ kœu endje ga tœnce.

<sup>4</sup> Tsheneke á tshe sœ kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo, tshe sœ kœmbœrcœ adœke kolœ kœyindœrcœ nœ œnœ kuti œnœ kœgerœ, kashe tsheneke á tshe sœ kœgbara o'o sœ kœmbœrcœ adœke azu Ikrizia gboro lœ kœyindœrcœ nœ endje.

<sup>5</sup> Mœ sœ kœyindœ nœ adœke e'e para kœ 'e pa angbi o'o ama ogo, kashe kœropa nœ kœ, ogo nœ mœ kœdœ adœke 'e gbara o'o nœ Ndjaba. Uzu á tshe sœ kœgbara o'o nœ Ndjaba ropa tsheneke á tshe sœ kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo ye. Kashe tshe ropa ye nene œdœ uzu á tshe sœ kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo kœsœ dœ anga uzu á tshe wusœ kœpandœ ádânce mbœrcœ adœke azu Ikrizia gboro lœ kœyindœrcœ.

<sup>6</sup> Atamœ alaya, œ kœsœ adœke mœ kœna kœwu 'e yé á sœ kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo fœ 'e, mœ sœ doe adá 6a ndœ 'e lœ œrœ gade? Lœ œrœ bale nene. Mœ sœ doe adá 6a ndœ 'e œdœ mœ kœpandœ o'o tœ upu nœ adjapu á zatœ ye yiwa tœnce, tœ upu nœ kœwusœrcœ, tœ upu nœ kœgbara o'o ama Ndjaba œdœ pe tœ upu nœ kœyiscœrcœ fœ 'e yekane.

<sup>7</sup> CE sœ ndje ataa tœ œrœ kœfi dœ itshi, fata ngbake too kundi: œ kœsœsœ kœwa tshelœ itshinœ ngbi nene, bœ wusœ itshinœ á yindœ kœfi tœnce koto o?

<sup>8</sup> Yé œdœ aga kœmama tshelœ ikincœ ngbii nene, œdœ dâ guma tœ ye ndœ kœna ndœ koshe a?

<sup>9</sup> E'e ndje, œdœ o'o á 'e kœsœ kœpa tœnce kœsœsœ ngbi nene, azu ce dji tshelœkata œnœke á 'e sœ kœpa tœnce koto o? 'E pa o'o ga lœ yugu.

<sup>10</sup> Mara o'o ama ogo ngba waa pa tshapashœ, kashe angancœ bale á azu sœsœ kœdœ ádânce nene gugu nene.

<sup>11</sup> Andaa, œdœ mœ kœsœsœ kœdji tshelœ kata angbi o'o ama ogo á azu sœ kœpa tœnce

nene, mœ wu she 6ata gene, yé tshe wu ndje mœ 6ata gene.

<sup>12</sup> E'e ndje awa bale, 'e sœ dœ egerœ ogo kœpara kœtorœ nœ Ishiri, kashe 'e para œnœke á li adœke kœyindœrcœ nœ azu Ikrizia gerœ.

<sup>13</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnce ataa, uzu á tshe sœ kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo, œ li adœke tshe za avwala fœ Ndjaba á kœgbœ kœtorœ nœ kœmindœ ádânce.

<sup>14</sup> Œdœ mœ kœsœ kœza avwala dœ angbi o'o ama ogo, Ishiri á sœ lœ mœ dœ sœ kœmbœrcœ akwa, kashe œ dœdœ kœwusœrcœ nœ mœ nene.

<sup>15</sup> Ataa, mœ mbœrcœ koto o? Mœ za avwala lœ awa nœ Ishiri, kashe mœ za ndje avwala dœ mara nœ kœwusœrcœ. Mœ bi itshi lœ awa nœ Ishiri, kashe mœ bi ndje itshi dœ mara nœ kœwusœrcœ.

<sup>16</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œdœ bœ kœsœ kœdonga Ndjaba kolœ lœ awa nœ Ishiri, uzu á tshe sœ kolœ kœdji o'once œ yindœ nœ adœke «Ame» kotoo ndœ avwala nœ kœgi mershe nœ zoe a? Gbambanœ nene, tshe djidji ndje ádâ o'o á bœ sœ kœpa tœnce nene.

<sup>17</sup> Ataa avwala nœ kœgi mershe nœ zoe kœsœ dœ adá waa ye gbaa, œ sœsœ kœmbœrcœ adœke kœyindœrcœ nœ anga azu uzu gerœ nene.

<sup>18</sup> Mœ gi mershe fœ Ndjaba mbœrcœ á mœ sœ kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo kœrosœ 'e kœ.

<sup>19</sup> Kashe lœ angbœtœ, mœ sœ kœgbe kœpa o'o nœ kœwusœrcœ mindu mbœrcœ kœyi ndje sœ œrcœ fœ anga azu tœ œsœncœ adœke mœ pa angbi o'o ama ogo kutu ndjokpa (10.000).

<sup>20</sup> Alaya, 'e gbegbe o'o 6ata agbolo nene; lœ ekperœ, 'e sœ 6ata aaya agbolo, kashe 'e gbe o'o 6ata agbozu.

<sup>21</sup> Endje su 6ala buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Gbozu pa adœke: "mœ pa o'o fœ azu nœ mœ lœ awa nœ angbi o'o ama ogo œdœ lœ awa nœ o'o ama agene."

Yé ataa atamœ gbaa, endje dji mœ nene.»

<sup>22</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnce ataa, kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo dœdœ ambârâ mbœrcœ ayindœ Ndjaba nene, kashe tœnce kœdœ ambârâ mbœrcœ ayingba Ndjaba. Kœgbara o'o dœdœ ambârâ mbœrcœ ayingba Ndjaba nene, kashe œtœnce kœdœ ambârâ mbœrcœ ayindœ Ndjaba.

<sup>23</sup> Œdœ azu Ikrizia djigi kœngbœtœ endje, yé á endje para sœ kœpa angbi o'o ama ogo, azu á endje sœ kœdji dji gbambarœ too ayingba Ndjaba á endje li ga zœ, œ wu endje ba ta aayi iy i nene a?

<sup>24</sup> Kashe œdœ azu para kœsœ kœgbara o'o, uzu á tshe dœ yingba Ndjaba too uzu á tshe dji dji gbambarœ yé á sœ kœli ga zœ, tshe wusœ ekperœ nœ ye yé œnœke kœ á tshe sœ kœdji tœnce œ wa ngbanga nœ ye.

<sup>25</sup> O'o á zatœ ye wutœnœ 6a tœ lœsu ye œ matœ endje ngbi ga shu. Tshe gote dœ kœfa tshatshu ye ga tœ ɔshœ, yé œ donga Ndjaba dœ kœpa adœke: «Ndjaba sœ adja ugurutœ 'e!»

### Awa o'o 6a lœ Ikrizia

<sup>26</sup> (Erœ gade dâ a kœmbœrœ a, alaya? Lœkœ a' e kœngbœtœ 'e, uzu dœ uzu li ndœ kœbi itshi, kœyisœ œrœ too kœpandœ adjapu á zatœ ye yiawatoœ, kœpa angbi o' ama ogo too kœpandœ ádancœ: œ li adœke œrœ ataa mboeretœ endje á kœyindœrœ noe azu kœgerœ awa bale.

<sup>27</sup> (Edœ azu kœtetœ kœpa angbi o' ama ogo, œ li adœke azu bisha too votœ kœropœnœ pa ndje o'once ascœmœ, uzu dœ uzu manda anga, yé anga uzu kœscœ kœpandœ ádancœ.

<sup>28</sup> (Edœ uzu kœpandœ ádancœ kœgugu nene, ayi kœpa angbi o' ama ogonœ sœ koko lœ angbœtœ yé œ pa o' ga tœ ye dœ tœ ye œdœ fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>29</sup> Tœ upu noe kœgbara o'o, œ li adœke azu bisha too votœ pa o' yé anga endje kœwa o'once.

<sup>30</sup> (Edœ anga uzu ugurutœ endje kœwusœ o'o á sœ kœto 6a ndœ Ndjaba, œ li adœke tsheneke á tshe sœ kœpa o' sœ koko.

<sup>31</sup> E' para, 'e li kœgbara o'o, kashe uzu dœ uzu pa œsœ œnœ ye mboerœ adeke uzu kœwusœ œrœ, yé á kœsœ dœ gbœgbœ.

<sup>32</sup> (E li adœke ayi kœgbara o' dœ ayengœ kœtorœ noe kœgbara o' noe ishiri á sœ kœmbœrœ akwa lœ ye.

<sup>33</sup> Gbambarœ nene, Ndjaba dœdœ Ndjaba noe djingili nene, kashe œsœ kœdœ Ndjaba noe kœscœ gee.

Bata á sœ kœmbœrœtœ endje lœ Ikrizia para noe azu á endje sœ yerœ,

<sup>34</sup> œ li adœke ayashe sœ koko lœ angbœtœ: endje zaza awa fœ endje ndœ kœpapa o' o nene. (E li adœke endje zatœ endje ga ati bata á awa akwa noe Moyize sœ kœpa ndje tœ noe.

<sup>35</sup> (Edœ endje kœyindœ kœwusœ anga ádá o'o bale dœ bale, œ li adœke endje yu akœ endje 6a scenda. (E œsœ dœ ɔtshœnœ nene adœke yashe pa o' o lœ angbœtœ.

<sup>36</sup> E gbe adœke, o' ama Ndjaba to 6a ndœ 'e a? (E na kolœnœ mboerœ 'e a?

<sup>37</sup> (Edœ uzu kœgbe adœke, œne kœdœ ayi kœgbara o' too œnœ gba Ishiri, œ li adœke tshe wusœ noe adœke o' o á mœ su fœ 'e kœdœ awa o' noe Gbozu.

<sup>38</sup> (Edœ uzu kœwuwusœ noe nene, œ yindœ kœpa adœke Ndjaba wuwu ndje sœ ye nene.

<sup>39</sup> Ataa, alaya mœ, 'e sœ dœ ogo noe kœte ayi kœgbara o' yé 'e papakata adœke endje pa angbi o' ama ogo nene.

<sup>40</sup> Kashe, 'e sœ dœ gbœdjela adœke œrœnœ kœ mboerœtœ endje dœ ɔtshœnœ œdœ pe dœ awance.

## 15

### Kœshe lœ akuzu noe Kristu

<sup>1</sup> Alaya, mœ kpa yindœ kœpandœ ɔtshœ O'o á mœ pa lima ndœ noe fœ 'e, á 'e yi lima ndœ noe, á 'e sœpe kœyindœ noe œrrœ kœsœ.

<sup>2</sup> (Edœ 'e kœtepa noe kperœ bata á mœ yisœ noe fœ 'e, œ she 'e lœ awance ye. (Edœ 'e kœtete lima pa noe kperœ nene, kœyindœrœ noe 'e sœ má gbambarœ.

<sup>3</sup> O'o noe utshunœ kœ koedœ œneke á mœ gbo yé á mindœ noe fœ 'e kœdœ adœke: Kristu tshu mboerœ ekperœ noe azœ, bata á endje sú lima ga la buku noe Ndjaba.

<sup>4</sup> Endje shi she, yé tœ votœ olo, tshe she lœ ugurutœ akuzu, bata endje sú bala buku noe Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> Tshe wuta ga ndœ Petro, manda noe ga ndœ Andjokpa dœ bisha (12).

<sup>6</sup> Tshe kpa wuta ga ndœ ayambarœ noe ye kœropa kama mindu (500), awa bale. Anga endje ndjoro ugurutœ endje œsœ dœ sorœ, kashe anga ata endje tshu ye.

<sup>7</sup> Manda noe, tshe kpa wuta ndje ga ndœ Jake, yé œ kpa wuta ga ndœ aayi avwa para.

<sup>8</sup> Manda noe para, tshe kpa wuta ga ndœ mœ ndje, œmœ á mœ sœ bata endje zu mœ tœ uzunce.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambarœ nene, œmœ kœdœ aya ayi avwa kœroscœ lœ ugurutœ aayi avwa para, œ lili adœke endje e mœ aya avwa nene, mboerœ mœ mboerœ lima œrœ kanga fœ azu Ikrizia noe Ndjaba.

<sup>10</sup> Kashe lœ ɔtshœ lœsu noe Ndjaba dâ mœ sœ bata á mœ sœ asœ. ɔtshœ lœsu noe ye ga ndœ mœ sœsœ gbambarœ nene. Kashe mœ mboerœ akwa kœrosœ endje para. Dœ adjapu, œ dœdœ mœ dâ sœ kœmbœrœ akwa nene, kashe ɔtshœ lœsu noe Ndjaba dâ sœ kœmbœrœ akwa lœ mœ.

<sup>11</sup> Ataa, kœto 6a ndœ mœ too 6a ndœ anga aayi avwa, tœnœ kœdœ o' o kœshe noe Yisu lœ akuzu á 'a mindœ noe yé á 'e yindœ noe.

### Kœshe lœ akuzu

<sup>12</sup> (Edœ 'e kœsœ kœmindœ noe adœke Kristu she lœ akuzu, mboerœ gadœ á anga azu ugurutœ 'e sœ kœpa adœke kœshe lœ akuzu gugu nene a?

<sup>13</sup> (Edœ kœsœ lœ akuzu kœgugu nene, Kristu sheshe ndje lœ akuzu nene,

<sup>14</sup> œdœ Kristu kœsheshe lœ akuzu nene, kœpandœ o' noe 'a sœ gbambarœ, yé kœyindœrœ noe 'e sœ ndje gbambarœ.

<sup>15</sup> (E sœ kœmatœ endje bata a'a kœdœ akpe atimu noe Ndjaba, mboerœ 'a pa wala kœyindœ noe adœke Ndjaba she Kristu lœ

akuzu andaa tshe sheshe she nene, oedœ œ kœsœ adjapu adœke akuzu œ she nene.

<sup>16</sup> Gbambarœ nene, oedœ akuzu kœsheshe nene, Kristu sheshe ndje lœ akuzu nene.

<sup>17</sup> (Edœ Kristu kœsheshe lœ akuzu nene, kœyindœrœ nœ 'e sœ gbmbarœ, 'e sœpe damba lœ ekperœ nœ 'e.

<sup>18</sup> (E yindœ kœpa adœke, ataa endjeneke à endje tshu lœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Kristu, djingili ndje ye.

<sup>19</sup> (Edœ œ kœsœ kolœ mbœrœ soronœ asœke dâ a sœ kœza lœsu azœ ga pa Kristu, azœ kœdœ aayi oyo kœropa azu para.

<sup>20</sup> Kashe dœ adjapu, Kristu she lœ akuzu ye; tshe she lœ akuzu utshu endjeneke à endje tshu 6alima bata ali ngwarœ à endje ko mbœrœ kœmindœ nœ adœke akuzu œ she bala lœ akuzu.

<sup>21</sup> Bata á kuzu na lima lœ awa nœ uzu bale, kœshe lœ akuzu na ndje lœ awa nœ uzu bale:

<sup>22</sup> bata azu para œ tshu lœ awa nœ Adamo, azu para œ gbœ bala soro lœ awa nœ Kristu.

<sup>23</sup> Kashe, uzu dœ uzu sœ dœ əlœ nœ ye: Kristu dâ sœ utshunœ, yé manda nœ kœdœ endjeneke à endje dœ azu nœ Kristu lœkœ à tshe kwa bala toe ye.

<sup>24</sup> Yé manda nœ kœ, ndœngœlo osho œ na bala lœkœ à Kristu œ gi akwa nœ ogó tshagbozu for Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba manda kœndi tshelœ tshagbozu kœ œdœ gbœgbœ nœ ishirœ kœ.

<sup>25</sup> Gbamba nœ nene, œ li adœke Kristu mbœrœ akwa tshagbozu nœ ye cœrr ga tœ adœke Ndjaba fa ayingba ye ga tshada ye.

<sup>26</sup> Ndœngœlo yingba á Ndjaba œ nditshelœ ye kœdœ kuzu.

<sup>27</sup> Gbambarœ nene, endje sú 6ala buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Ndjaba ko œrœ kœ ga tshakudu ada ye \*». Kashe Ndjaba á tshe sœ kœko œrœ nœ kœ ga tshakudu ada Kristu asœmœ, sœsœ lœ nœ nene.

<sup>28</sup> Lœkœ á Ndjaba œ ko œrœ kœ ga tshakudu ada Kristu, Gbolo nœ Ndjaba dœ toe ye œ zatœ ye ga tshakudu Ndjaba á tshe ko œrœ kœ ga tshakudu ada ye asœmœ. Ataa, Ndjaba œ dœ gbozu tshapa œrœ kœ.

<sup>29</sup> (Edœ œ kœsœ lima kpi, œrœ gade dâ azu á endje sœ kœgbœ batisimu mbœrœ akuzu sœ lima kœpara toe nœ a? (E kœsœ adjapu adœke akuzu œ she lœ akuzu nene, mbœrœ gade á azu sœ kœgbœ batisimu mbœrœ endje a?

<sup>30</sup> Yé a'œ dœ toe 'a, mbœrœ gade á 'a sœ kœzatœ 'a əlœ dœ əlœ ga toe œrœ á lœ kœndi 'a?

<sup>31</sup> Alaya, əlœ dœ əlœ mœ sœ lœ kuzu. (E sœ ndje adjapu adœke mœ sœ kœdu okoro mœ pa 'e mbœrœ á 'e ngbotœ 'e bale dœ Yisu Kristu á tshe dœ Gbozu nœ azœ.

<sup>32</sup> Koshe á mœ nga ga toe aagea 6a lœ Efeze, œ mbœrœ má lima gade 6a ndœ mœ œdœ œ kœsœ má lima dœ mara kœtondœrœ nœ azu a? (Edœ akuzu kœsœsœ kœshe lœ akuzu nene, a zi œrœ œ ndjo œrœ, mbœrœ mbatsha a tshu ye.

<sup>33</sup> E fararatœ 'e nene: «Ekpe uzu á tshe na toe awa dœ anga uzu, sœ kœndi otsho tshasœmœ.»

<sup>34</sup> E kwatœ 'e ndœ gbetshelœ nœ 'e bata á li, yé œ tshapu kœmbœrœ ekperœ! Gbambarœ nene, mœ sœ kœpa o'once toe œrœ tshula nœ 'e adœke anga azu ugurutœ 'e wuwusœ Ndjaba nene.

### *Undu azu à endje she lœ akuzu*

<sup>35</sup> Kashe anga azu sœ kœyu osho adœke: «Dœ mara gade á akuzu sœ kœsœ lœ akuzu a? Endje sœ kœkwa dœ undu asœta a?»

<sup>36</sup> (Eœœ kœdœ gbakindi! (Edœ bœ kœlu indji ngwarœ, œ tshu yeka á rœgo œ ko.

<sup>37</sup> Yé œnene á bœ sœ kœlu tœnœ dœdœ dœngœ á sœ kœwuta tœnœ nene, kashe œtœnœ kœdœ djameya indji ngwarœ, indji ble too anga angbi œrœ.

<sup>38</sup> Manda nœ, Ndjaba sœ kœmbœrœ adœke indji ngwarœ to undu fœ dœngœ bata á tshe yindœ nœ. Indji ngwarœ bale dœ bale sœ dœ ala dœngœ nœ ye dœ toe ye.

<sup>39</sup> Anga songba bale á lili dœ anganœ gugu nene: azu sœ dœ œnœ endje kpi, agea sœ dœ œnœ ndje kpi, ayanu sœ dœ œnœ endje kpi, agetashalangu sœ ndje dœ œnœ endje kpi.

<sup>40</sup> (Eœœ tshalafo sœ zœ, yé œnœ tshapa osho sœ ndje zœ, kashe kœtshinœ sœsœ awa bale nene.

<sup>41</sup> Kœtshi əlœ sœ kpi, kœtshi yappy sœ kpi, kœtshi angerepe sœ kpi. Angerepe ndje dœ toe ye sœ kœtshi ndje kpi toe anganœ.

<sup>42</sup> (Esœ ndje ataa mbœrœ kœsœ lœ akuzu nœ akuzu. Lœkœ á endje kœshi undu uzu, undu œ gba ye. Lœkœ á tshe kœsœ lœ akuzu, tshe kpa tshu nene.

<sup>43</sup> Lœkœ á endje kœshi undu uzu, œtœnœ kœdœ œrœ á gaga nene yé œ gugu dœ gbœgbœ nene. Lœkœ á œ kœsœ lœ akuzu, œ fa undu uzu á sœ kœmbœrœ akwa lœ awa nœ Ishiri. Ataa, amba undu uzu á sœ dœ soro sœ zœ, yé undu uzu á sœ kœmbœrœ akwa lœ awa nœ Ishiri sœ ndje zœ.

<sup>44</sup> Lœkœ á endje kœshi undu uzu, œtœnœ kœdœ amba undu uzu á sœ lima dœ soro. Lœkœ á œ kœsœ lœ akuzu, œ fa undu uzu á sœ kœmbœrœ akwa lœ awa nœ Ishiri. Ataa, amba undu uzu á sœ dœ soro sœ zœ, yé undu uzu á sœ kœmbœrœ akwa lœ awa nœ Ishiri sœ ndje zœ.

<sup>45</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, endje sú ga la buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Ali uzu lima, Adamo, fa lima uzu á tshe sœ dœ soro.» Kashe

ndøngølø Adamo† kœdœ Ishiri á sœ kœza soro.

<sup>46</sup> ¶ dœdœ œneke á dœ Ishiri dá na utshunœ nene, kashe œneke á dœ amba undu uzu á sœ dœ soro. (Eneke á sœ kœmbœrœ aka loe awa noe Ishiri na manda noe.

<sup>47</sup> Ndjaba mbœrœ lima ali uzu dœ øshø. Bisha uzu to 6a lafo.

<sup>48</sup> Azu tshapa øshø liili dœ tsheneke á endje mbœrœ she dœ øshø, yé azu tshalafo liili ndje dœ uzu á tshe to 6a lafo.

<sup>49</sup> Yé awa bale a sœ 6ata ishiri uzu á endje mbœrœ she dœ øshø, awa bale ndje, a sœ ndje bala 6ata toe ishiri uzu á tshe to 6a lafo.

<sup>50</sup> Alaya, 'e wu œneke á mœ yindœ kœpa tœnœ dœke: (Eneke á to lœ songba cœdœ lœ indji lili kœli ga lœ Ogo gbozu noe Ndjaba nene, yé œneke á gbaagba lili kœsœ awa bale dœ œneke á gba nene.

<sup>51</sup> Mœ sœ ndœ koema o'o neke á zatœ ye yiwaterœce fœ'e. A tshu kœ nene, kashe a fa bala toe azœ kœ.

<sup>52</sup> ngbangi, dœ iki aga 6a toe ndøngølø oshø. Gbambanœ nene, lœkœ á endje kœuru aga, akuzu œ she lœ kuzu dœ mara adœke endje kpa gba nene, yé azœ, a fatœ azœ bala ye.

<sup>53</sup> ¶ li adœke œneke á gbaagba fa toe œrœ á gba nene, yé œneke á tshuutshu fatœ endje toe œneke á tshu nene.

<sup>54</sup> Ataa, lœkœ á œneke á gbaagba kœfa toe œrœ á gba nene, yé œneke á tshuutshu kœfatœ endje toe œneke á tshu nene, o'o 6a la buku noe Ndjaba á mbœrœ bala toe endje dœke: «Kuzu kpa gugu nene! Gbøgbø noe Ndjaba ropa kuzu ye!»

<sup>55</sup> «Kuzu, gbøgbø noe zœ sœ kpœta a?

Kuzu, œrœ kowo kœwo dœ azu noe zœ sœ kpœta a?»

<sup>56</sup> ¶ Erœ kowo noe kuzu kœdœ ekperœ, yé gbøgbø noe ekperœ kœdœ awa akwa.

<sup>57</sup> Kashe a donga Ndjaba á tshe sœ kœmbœrœ adœke a ropa ekperœ cœdœ kuzu lœ awa noe Gbozu noe azœ dœ Yisu Kristu!

<sup>58</sup> Ataa, alaya á mœ yindœ 'e waa, 'e shi gbi, 'e tuturutœ 'e nene, 'e zatœ 'e jlo dœ jlo ndœ akwa noe Gbozu, mbœrœ á 'e wusœ noe adœke øgbø akwa á 'e sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ sœsœ gbambanœ lœ akwa noe Gbozu nene.

## 16

### Kœngbøba ngendja fœ azu Ikrizia 6a lœ Yerusalemœ

<sup>1</sup> Toe upu noe kœngbøba ngendja mbœrœ azu noe Ndjaba 6a lœ Yerusalemœ, 'e mbœrœtœ 'e lindœ awa o'o á mœ za fœ azu Ikrizia kœ 6a lœ Galate.

<sup>2</sup> Ali olo lœ pœsœ bale dœ bale, uzu dœ uzu œ ko ngendja á tshe gbøndœ noe ga indirinœ mbœrœ adœke endje kpa kœkakate adœke mœ na yeka á endje kœngbøba nene.

<sup>3</sup> Lœkœ á mœ kœwuta ga zœ, mœ vwa endjeneke á 'e ke endje dœ mbœti adœke endje na dœ kœtorœ noe 'e fœ azu Ikrizia 6a lœ Yerusalemœ.

<sup>4</sup> ¶ kœli adœke mœ na ga zœ dœ toe mœ, endje na toe awancœ bale dœ mœ.

### Kœgumataesho ndœ ana gene

<sup>5</sup> Mœ na ga ndœ 'e manda kœro to lœ Masedwane; gbambanœ nene, œ li adœke mœ vwanga djaga zœ.

<sup>6</sup> Mœ sœ kœwu adœke œndœ mœ idœ teasho kpœndœ 'e zœ, angancœ yapu noe izi djigi œ ro ye, mbœrœ á 'e kœti kane mœ lœ udu ana gene noe mœ.

<sup>7</sup> Mœ yiyyindœ kœwu 'e ndara kolœ lafo nene, œdœ Gbozu kœyindœ noe, mœ gbe ndœ kœlø kpœtœ manda olo ndjoro.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe mœ sœ lœ Efeze œrr ga toe olo noe Patekœte.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambanœ nene, manda kœrœ kpœmœ dœ egerœce adœke mœ mbœrœ akwa noe mœ ye, ataa ayingba sœ ndjoro gbaa.

<sup>10</sup> ¶ Edœ Timote kœna, 'e mbœrœ adœke tshe sœsœ dœ awa ugurutœ 'e nene, mbœrœ tshe sœ kœmbœrœ akwa noe Gbozu 6ata mœ.

<sup>11</sup> Uzu bale vwawwaratœ ye toe Timote nene. 'E ti kane ye ga lafo adœke tshe gu dœ kœsœ gee ga ndœ mœ, mbœrœ mœ sœ kœkate she doe aaya lœ kœyindœrœ.

<sup>12</sup> Toe upu noe aya azœ dœ Apolo, mœ sœ kœto gbøgbø fœ she adœke tshe ro ga ndœ 'e, œshe dœ aaya lœ kœyindœrœ, kashe tshe yiyyindœ kœna ngøngønœ asœ nene. Tshe na ga zœ œdœ tshe kœgbø awa.

### Ndøngølø o'o dœpe abala

<sup>13</sup> Ala 'e gbi, 'e shi gbi lœ kœyindœrœ, 'e sœ tœ ayakoshe, 'e sœ dœ gbøgbø.

<sup>14</sup> ¶ E mbœrœ akwa kœ dœ kœyindœsho.

<sup>15</sup> Aaya lœ kœyindœrœ, anga o'o bale á kpa sœ mbœrœ 'e dœke: 'e wusœ noe adœke Esetefanase dœ azu tshelœ bingi noe ye kœdœ azu á endje yindœ Ndjaba utshunœ 6a lœ Akayi; endje zatœ endje djigi ndœ kœmbœrœ akwa noe azu noe Ndjaba.

<sup>16</sup> Ataa, 'e mbœrœtœ 'e lindœ o'o mara azu ataa œdœ fœ endjeneke kœ á endje sœ kœmbœrœ øgbø akwa awa bale dœ endje.

<sup>17</sup> Mœ sœ dœ yanga ndœ kœwu Esetefanase, Fortunatuse dœ pe Akayikuse. Lœkœ á mœ wu endje, œsœ 6ata mœ wu 'e para.

<sup>18</sup> Gbambanœ nene, endje mbœrœ adœke lœsu mœ œdœ œnœ 'e sœ ziti. 'E wusœ kœlisœcœ mara azu ataa.

<sup>19</sup> Azu lœ Ikrizia kœ 6a lœ Azi vwa abala fœ 'e. Akilase, Prisika œdœ pe azu Ikrizia á endje sœ kœngbøtœ endje ga tœnœ 6a ndœ endje, vwa abala fœ 'e lœ i'iri Gbozu.

<sup>20</sup> Alaya para kœkœ lœ kœyindœrœ bala 'e. 'E za œyerœ abala lœ ugurutœ 'e.

21 Emœ Polo, moe bala 'e, moe su abala  
asœ dœ adja kane moe dœ toe moe.

22 Edœ uzu kœiyindœ Gbozu nene, endje  
darandœ ye.

Maranata\*!

23 Kaka ɔtshœ lœsu noe Gbozu Yisu sœ dœ  
'e.

24 Mœ yindœ 'e kœ lœ kœngbœtœ 'e bale dœ  
Yisu Kristu.

---

\* **16:22** Maranata: O'once asœmœ sœ dœ o'o ama ogo Arameye: œ yindœ kœpa adœke «Gbozu, na ga mœ»

## Bisha mabeti á Polo sú fœ azu Koriti Tshatshu o'o

Asœke kœdœ bisha mabeti á Polo sú fœ ayindœ Ndjaba 6a lœ Koriti. Angata Ayuda na gœ Koriti yé œ yi lima sœ œrœ á sœ kpi tœ Òtsho O'o á Polo yi lima sœ nœ utshunœ. Endje sœ lima ndjœ koepa adœke Polo dœdœ adja ayi avwa nœ Kristu nene. O'o endje ndjœ lima òtsho anga ayindœ Kristu yé á Polo yi lima kœna ga zœ.

Ba la bisha mbœtinœ asœke, Polo pandœ ádá á tshe nana kœwu endje nene. Tshe ma ndjœ fœ endje adœke kœdœ adjœ adja ayi avwa nœ Kristu mbœrœ á sœ kœsœ lœ kœmo, Ndjaba sœ kœma gbögbo nœ ye fœ œne. Tshe pa fœ endje adœke œne gbe kœngbœbatœ œne bale dœ ayindœ Ndjaba 6a lœ Koriti, ataa endje shi gbi lœ kœngbœba œrœ mbœrœ kœti kane ayindœ Ndjaba 6a lœ Yerusalem. Ga pance, œne gbe má kœna mbœrœ kœpa adjapu fœ endjeneke á endje katakœ koembœrœ ekperœ nene asœmœ.

Polo sœ kœpa adœke œne kœdœ adjœ ayi avwa mbœrœ tshe yi lima ndœ nœ adœke azu wusœ Òtsho O'o yé œ wusœ nœ ndjœ adœke Yisu kœdœ Gbozu.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Polo bala endje yé œ gi mershe fœ Ndjaba (1.1-11)
- Akwa nœ aayi avwa 6a ndœ ayindœ Ndjaba (1.12-2.17)
- Kœyindœ anga azœ 6a ta á Kristu yindœ azœ (3.1-7.16)
- Kœti kane aayi oyo (8.1-9.15)
- Polo pa adœke œne kœdœ adjœ ayi avwa (10.1-13.10)
- Ndøngolo abala (13.11-13)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Æmœ Polo, Ndjaba e mœ lindœ gbetshelœ nœ ye adœke mœ te ayi avwa nœ Yisu Kristu. A'a dœ aya azœ dœ Timote dœ su mbetinœ asœke fœ 'e dœ azu Ikrizia nœ Ndjaba 6a lœ Koriti œdœ fœ ayerœ azu nœ Ndjaba kœ 6a lœ ogo Akayi djigi.

<sup>2</sup> Kaka adœke Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba œdœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu ma òtsho lœsu ga ndœ 'e yé œ za kœsœ gee fœ 'e.

### Polo gi mershe fœ Ndjaba

<sup>3</sup> A donga Ndjaba, Aba Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu, Aba á tshe sœ dœ lœsu nœ kœwu oyo yé á dœ Ndjaba á tshe sœ kœto gbögbo fœ azœ dœ mara kœ.

<sup>4</sup> Tshe sœ kœto gbögbo fœ azœ lœ oyo nœ azœ kœ mbœrœ adœke a li kœto ndjœ gbögbo á gbo dœ tœ azœ 6a ndœ Ndjaba fœ endjeneke á endje sœ lœ oyo.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambanœ nene, 6ata á a ngbœtœ azœ awa bale dœ Kristu lœ kœwu œrœ kanga nœ ye asœmœ, Ndjaba œ to ndjœ egerœ gbögbo fœ azœ lœ awa nœ Kristu.

<sup>6</sup> Yé œdœ 'a kœsœ kœwu oyo, œ sœ mbœrœ adœke 'e gbo gbögbo œdœ kœshe. Ædœ 'a kœgbœ gbögbo, œ sœ mbœrœ adœke 'e gbo gbögbo á mbœrœ adœke 'e shi gbi dœ ugu lœsu lœ tshetœ oyo nœ 'a ndjœ á 'a sœ kœwu tœnœ.

<sup>7</sup> Ataa, 'a ko lœsu 'a djigi ga pa 'e. Gbambarœ nene, 'a wusœ nœ adœke 6ata á 'e wu oyo awa bale dœ 'a asœmœ, Ndjaba œ to ndjœ gbögbo á tshe to ndjœ fœ 'a asœmœ fœ 'e.

<sup>8</sup> Alaya 'a, 'a yindœ nœ adœke 'e wusœ mara oyo á 'a wu 6a lœ ogo Azi: kikili oyo ro lima pa 'a ye, a lili lima kœru lœsu 'a nene yé 'a kpa gbegbe lima adœke 'a sœ dœ soro nene.

<sup>9</sup> Dœ adjapu, 'a sœ lima kœwu adœke endje wa ɔgbœ ngbangœ nœ kuzu ga tœ 'a. Æ mbœrœtœ ye lima ataa mbœrœ á 'a kœzaza lœsu 'a ga tœ 'a dœ tœ 'a nene, kashe kolœ fœ Ndjaba á tshe sœ dœ gbögbo kœshe azu lœ kuzu.

<sup>10</sup> (Eshe dœ she 'a lœ mara kuzu asœmœ, tshe kpa she 'a bala zœ. Dœ adjapu, 'a ko lœsu 'a ga tœ ye adœke tshe kpa she 'a zœ.

<sup>11</sup> E'e ndjœ, 'e sœ kœti kane 'a ga lafo lœ awa nœ avwala nœ 'e. Ataa, Ndjaba œ ma òtsho lœsu mangba avwala á azu ndjoro za toe upu nœ 'a, tshe to bala òtshœrœœ asœmœ fœ 'a yé azu ndjoro œ gi bala merše fœ she toe upu nœ 'a.

### Polo fa gbetselœ nœ ye lœ ana gene

<sup>12</sup> (Erœ á a sœ kœzatœ azœ dœ yanga tœnœ dœkœ: 6ata á lœsu 'a sœ kœma tœnœ, mara koembœrœtœ 'a pa tshaphashœnœ œdœ mara koembœrœtœ 'a ga ndœ 'e, 'a sœ koembœrœ dœ omœ lœsu œdœ dœ adjapu nœ Ndjaba, 'a mbœmbœrœ dœ kœwusœtœ nœ azu nene, kashe 'a mbœrœ lœ awa nœ òtsho lœsu nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>13</sup> Yé bala mabeti nœ 'a, 'a su kolœ œneke á 'e sœ kœti tœnœ yé á sœ kœwusœ ádancœ. Kashe mœ wu adœke 'e wu bala sœ ádœ œneke dœ atshœnœ,

<sup>14</sup> mbœrœ 'e wu kolœ sœ tshakalanœ: 'a dœ bala yanga nœ 'e 6ata e'e ndjœ, 'e dœ bala œnœ 'a dœ olo kœkwa Gbozu Yisu.

<sup>15</sup> Yé lœ kœko lœsu mœ asœmœ, mœ gbe lima kœna ga ndœ 'e utshunœ mbœrœ adœke Ndjaba to bisha òtsho lœsu nœ ye fœ 'e.

<sup>16</sup> Mœ yi lima ndœ kœna 6a ndœ 'e, manda nœ á kœro ga lœ Masedwane. Lœkœ á mœ katœ Masedwane ti, mœ kwatœ mœ ga ndœ 'e mbœrœ adœke 'e ti kane mœ lœ ana nœ mœ ga lœ ogo Yuda.

<sup>17</sup> Loko á mœ pa fœ 'e adœke mœ mbœrœ ataa, mœ pa o'o bisha lœ ama mœ a? Loko á mœ kœka ga pa œneke á mœ yindœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ, mœ sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ 6ata azu tshapashœ dœ kœpa pa tshetœ œrœ adœke «œ» œdœ «œœ» a?

<sup>18</sup> Ndjaba kœde timu nœ mœ toe œneke á mœ pa lima fœ 'e, mœ papa fœ 'e «œ» œdœ «œœ» pa tshetœ œrœ bale nene.

<sup>19</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Yisu Kristu, Gbolo nœ Ndjaba á 'a mindœ ye fœ 'e: Silve, Timote œdœ œmœ, papa «œ» œdœ «œœ» pa tshetœ œrœ bale nene. Kashe, œshe kœdœ kolœ «œ».

<sup>20</sup> Yé œshe kœdœ «œ» á sœ kœma œneke á Ndjaba pa tœnœ. Lœ awa nœ Yisu Kristu dâ 'a sœ kœpa «Ame» mbœrœ kœza moko fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>21</sup> Yé Ndjaba dœ toe ye dá sœ kœtapa azœ dœ 'e ngbirjœ lœ koengbotœ azœ dœ Kristu. Ndjaba dá sœ kœke azœ dœ toe ye.

<sup>22</sup> Tshe ta ambara á sœ kœma adœke azœ kœdœ agbolo nœ ye ga toe azœ, yé œ to Òtsha Ishiri ga lœsu azœ 6ata òtshœrœ á tshe gbœndœ nœ fœ azœ.

<sup>23</sup> Mœ za Ndjaba toe timu œdœ mœ kœsœ kœpa wala, tshe wo mœ ye: œ sœ mbœrœ koegbandœ 'dá mœ wa adœke mœ kwatœ mœ ga lœ Koriti nene.

<sup>24</sup> A sœsœ kœparaw a wa kœza œneke á li dœ kœyindœrœ nœ 'e dœ œgbœ fœ 'e nene, kashe 'a gbe ndœ kœte ga ndœ yanga nœ 'e mbœrœ á 'e zatœ 'e dœ òtshœnœ lœ kœyindœrœ.

## 2

<sup>1</sup> Toe mœ nœ mœ, mœ wa adœke mœ kwatœ mœ ga ndœ 'e mbœrœ á kpa kœza oyo fœ 'e nene.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œdœ mœ kœza oyo fœ 'e, ede dâ za yanga fœ mœ a? E doédœ uzunce á mœ za oyo fœ she asœmœ nene a?

<sup>3</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa dâ mœ su mbetinœ asœ fœ 'e kparawa adœke loko á mœ kœwutœ 6a azu, azu á sœ má adœke endje za yanga fœ mœ kœzaza oyo fœ mœ nene. Andaa mœ wusœ 'e ko, mœ wusœ nœ adœke œdœ mœ kœsœ dœ yanga, e' e ndje kœ 'e sœ dœ yanga.

<sup>4</sup> Loko á mœ su mbetinœ asœmœ fœ 'e, mœ sœ lima dœ oyo œdœ dœ gbetshelœ waa œrrr ga toe iki. Mœ susu mbetinœ mbœrœ kœza oyo fœ 'e nene, kashe mœ su mbœrœ 'e wusœ nœ adœke mœ yindœ 'e kœrosœ nœ.

### Kœdjerœndœ ekperœ nœ anga azœ

<sup>5</sup> Eœde uzu kœmbœrœ œrœ oyo fœ mœ, œ dœdœ kolœ fœ mœ kuti mœ dâ tshe mbœrœ fœ mœ nene, kashe mbœrœ 'e kœ yé a papa toe œsœ nœ kœropancœ nene.

<sup>6</sup> Mbœrœ mara uzu ataa, œ li adœke azu ndjoro ugurutœ 'e gbagbara she.

<sup>7</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, ngongœnœ asœke, œ li adœke 'e ma òtshœ lœsu yé œ to gbœgbo fœ she kparawa adœke tshe sœsœ kolœ lœ egerœ oyo waa nene.

<sup>8</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke, 'e ma kœyindœshœ nœ 'e ga ndœ ye.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambancœ nene, ádánœ á mœ su mbetinœ fœ 'e dœkœ: mœ yi má ndœ kœwu lœsu 'e œdœ 'e kœsœ kœmbœrcetœ 'e djigi lindœ o'o ama mœ.

<sup>10</sup> Eœdœ 'e kœdjerœndœ ekperœ nœ uzu, mœ djerœ ndje ndœ nœ ye. Yé œdœ mœ kœdjerœndœ ekperœ nœ ye dœ mara 6ata á mœ mbœrœ asœmœ, mœ mbœrœ mbœrœ 'e 6a utshu Kristu,

<sup>11</sup> mbœrœ adœke Satana kœgbœgbo awa kœfara azœ nene. Gbambancœ nene, a wusœ gbetshelœ nœ ye dœ òtshœnœ.

### Polo 6a lakpi Trowase

<sup>12</sup> Loko á mœ wuta 6a lœ Trowase mbœrœ kœpandœ Òtshœ O'o nœ Kristu, mœ wu adœke Gbozu za lima òtshœ awa á li fœ mœ adœke mœ pandœ nœ.

<sup>13</sup> Andaa, mœ sœ lima dœ awa waa mbœrœ á mœ gbœgbo lima aya mœ dœ Tito nene. Mœ ka lima toe azu Trowase ti yé á ro ga lœ Masedwane.

### Kœropa koshe mbœrœ Kristu

<sup>14</sup> A donga Ndjaba mbœrœ á tshe gi azœ na tœnœ adœke a ropa koshe lœ awa nœ Kristu, yé 'a sœ kœmbœrœ adœke tshafu yombo nœ kœwusœ ye za osho djigi lœ awa nœ azœ.

<sup>15</sup> Yé azœ kœdœ yombo nœ Kristu á tshafunœ ga waa á tshe to fœ Ndjaba mbœrœ endjenœ á endje she œdœ endjenœke á endje sœ lœ djingili.

<sup>16</sup> Mbœrœ anga azu, œtœnœ kœdœ tshafu kuzu á sœ kœyi osho ga lœ kuzu; mbœrœ anga endje, œtœnœ kœdœ tshafu soro á sœ kœyi osho ga lœ soro. Yé ede dâ li kœmbœrœ mara akwanœ ata a?

<sup>17</sup> A sœsœ 6ata anga azu á endje za o'o ma Ndjaba toe kœyœrœ nene, kashe mbœrœ á Ndjaba dâ vwa 'a, 'a sœ kœpa dœ adjapu 6a utshu ye lœ koengbotœ 'a awa bale dœ Kristu.

## 3

### Aayi akwa nœ tafo ayo

<sup>1</sup> 'A kpa donga toe 'a dœ toe 'a a? Too 'a gbe kœmbœrœ 6ata anga azu adœke 'a ma mbetinœ á endje donga 'a alancœ fœ 'e too 'a yoshondœ nœ ba ndœ e'e a?

<sup>2</sup> Mbeti nœ 'a kœdœ e'e, mbeti á endje sú ga lœsu 'a á azu kœ wusœ nœ ye á di.

<sup>3</sup> Eœ sœ adjapu adœke, e'e kœdœ mbeti á Kristu su yé 'a sœ koegbœndœ nœ. Mbetinœ asœmœ, tshe susu dœ tadja nene kashe tshe su dœ Ishiri nœ Ndjaba nœ soro; tshe susu

tœne ga pa ndaba tame nene, kashe tshe su ga pa ndaba songba 6a toe lœsu 'e.

<sup>4</sup>'A sœ köepa ataa gbambance nene, 'a za lœsu 'a ga pa Ndjaba loe awa noe Kristu.

<sup>5</sup>'A wusœ noe adœke 'a lili koembœrcœ ataa doe gbøgbø noe 'a doe toe 'a nene, kashe gbøgbø noe 'a to 6a ndœ Ndjaba.

<sup>6</sup>Œshe dâ to gbøgbø fœ 'a adœke 'a wuta aayi akwa toe upu noe koemindœ tafo ayo. Tafo ayonœ ascœmœ dœdœcœ awa akwa á endje sú nene, kashe Œtsho Ishiri dâ sœ kœyisœ awa foe 'a. Awa akwa á endje sú sœ kœyi azu ga lœ kuzu utshu Ndjaba, kashe Œtsho Ishiri sœ kœto soro.

<sup>7</sup>Ndjaba su lima akwa noe kuzu dœ mbeti ga pa tame yé moko noe ye sœ lima kœtshi panœ. Tshatshu Moyize sœ lima kœtshi tœnœ dœ mara adœke azu Israyele li kœtondœ ye nene, andaa œndœ kœtshi tœnœ didi lima nene.

<sup>8</sup>Ataa, akwa neke á Ishiri sœ koembœrcœ tœnœ ce se dœ moko topance kpuru nene a?

<sup>9</sup>Yé œdœ akwa á sœ lima kœyi azu ga lœ kuzu kœsœ dœ moko, œneke á sœ koembœrcœ adœke azu sœ ndjii 6a utshu Ndjaba ce sœ dœ moko topance kpuru ye!

<sup>10</sup>A li kœpa ndje adœke moko á sœ lima kœtshi tœnœ katshatsha, ce djerœwa ba utshu moko neke á ropance ngangœ asœke.

<sup>11</sup>Gbambance nene, œdœ œneke á œndœnœ didi lima nene kœsœ dœ moko, œneke á sœ waa dœ waa ce sœ koto o?

<sup>12</sup>Bata á 'a sœ kœko lœsu 'a ga toe adja o'nce ascœmœ ataa, 'a yindœ noe dœ lœsu 'a.

<sup>13</sup>A sœsœ koembœrcœ bata Moyize á tsh za lima siriki tshu ga utshu ye mbœrcœ adœke agbolo Israyele kœwuwu mara á kœtshinœ, á œndœnœ didi nene ascœmœ, ce yiwa dœ tœnœ nene.

<sup>14</sup>Kashe kœwusœrcœ noe endje sœ lima lœ ubu osho! Yé œrrr ga toe olo asœke, tshetœ sirikinœ ascœmœ sœ zœ lœkœ á endje kœsœ kœdi buku noë ongboro ayo. Kolœ lœ awa noe Kristu dâ sirikinœ ascœmœ ce yiwa.

<sup>15</sup>Dœ adjapu, œrrr kpeshke noe asœ, lœkœ bale dœ bale á endje kœsœ kœdi buku noe Moyize, siriki sœ 6a lœsu endje.

<sup>16</sup>(E sœ kolœ lœ awa noe kœfatshalœsu ga ndœ Gbozu dâ sirikinœ ce te.

<sup>17</sup>Gbambance nene, Gbozu kœdœ Ishiri. Yé osho á Ishiri noe Gbozu sœ tœnœ, œtœnœ kœdœ osho á azu dœdœcœ akanga nene.

<sup>18</sup>Azœ kœ a gi siriki tshatshu azœ ye, a ma moko noe Gbozu. Ataa, a fatœ azœ mbœrcœ kœsœ awa bale bata Gbozu dœ moko á sœ kolœ toe egerœnœ lœ awa noe ye á tshe dœ Ishiri.

## 4

*Gbøgbø noe azœ to 6a ndœ Ndjaba*

<sup>1</sup>Bata á Ndjaba wu oyo 'a yé á za akwanœ asœke fœ 'a, 'a momœ lœ ɔkœ 'a nene.

<sup>2</sup>'A vwaratœ 'a toe œrcœ noe tshula kœ a zatœcœ endje yiwa tœnœ, 'a sœsœ koembœrcœ œrcœ dœ afara nene yé ce sœsœ ndje kœfatshelœ o'o ama Ndjaba nene. Kashe 'a sœ kœyisœ adjapu ngbi, yé ce sœ kœpara awa adœke azu kœ yindœ 'a 6a utshu Ndjaba.

<sup>3</sup>Andaa, œdœ Œtsho O'o á 'a sœ koemindœce noe kœsœsœ ngbi nene, ce sœ kolœ mbœrcœ azu á endje sœsœ dœ kœyindœrcœ nene.

<sup>4</sup>Endje sœsœ dœ kœyindœrcœ nene mbœrcœ ndjaba noe tshapashœ asœke, bu ala endje dœ kœwusœrcœ noe endje ga tœnœ ye. Tshe sœ kœpakanœ endje adœke endje wu ishiri osho á Œtsho O'o toe upu noe moko noe Kristu á tshe dœ ishiri Ndjaba, sœ koemindœce a'œ kœdeœ aayi akwa noe 'e mangba Yisu.

<sup>5</sup>'A yiysisœ œrcœ toe 'a dœ toe 'a nene, kashe á sœ kœyisœ œrcœ toe upu noe Gbozu Yisu Kristu. Toe a'a noe 'a, 'a sœ kœpa ngbi adœke a'a kœdeœ aayi akwa noe 'e mangba Yisu.

<sup>6</sup>Gbambance nene, Ndjaba á tshe pa lima adœke: «Kaka adœke ishiri osho tshî 6a ugurute ubu osho nari! Œshe dœ toe ye dâ tshî 6a toe lœsu 'a mbœrcœ kœto kœwusœrcœ lœ moko noe ye á matœ ye 6a tshatshu Kristu.

<sup>7</sup>Kashe a'a dâ Ndjaba za kœgbœrcœnœ ascœmœ fœ 'a, yé á sœ kœgbœndœ noe 6a lœ lœsu. 'A sœ kœyisœ noe adœke gbøgbøce á rosœ noe ascœmœ toe 6a ndœ Ndjaba, kashe œtoto bâ ndœ a'a nene.

<sup>8</sup>'A sœ kœwu tshelœ ákâ oyo ngbangbangba kashe ce roropa 'a nene; 'a sœ dœ awa toe lœsu 'a, kashe 'a gigi lœsu 'a toe Ndjaba nene.

<sup>9</sup>Azu mbœrcœ œrcœ kanga fœ 'a, kashe Ndjaba kakato 'a nene. Endje ko 'a vesho, kashe 'a tshutshu nene.

<sup>10</sup>Jœ dœ ɔlœ, 'a sœ dœ kœba kuzu noe Yisu lœ ɔkœ 'a mbœrcœ adœke soro noe ye yi ndje toe ye ga lœ ɔkœ 'a.

<sup>11</sup>Lœ soro noe 'a djigi, 'a sœ lœma kuzu mangba Yisu, mbœrcœ adœke soro noe ye li ndje ga lœ undu 'a œnœ kuzu.

<sup>12</sup>Ataa, kuzu sœ kœli dœ akwa ga lœ 'a, kashe 'e sœ kœgbœ soro.

<sup>13</sup>Endje sú 6a la Buku noe Ndjaba adœke: «Mœ sœ dœ kœyindœrcœ mbœrcœ tœnœ á mœ pa o'o.» A'a ndje lœ tshetœ ghetshelœ noe kœyindœrcœ ascœmœ, 'a sœ dœ kœyindœrcœ yé mbœrcœ tœnœ dâ 'a sœ kœpa o'o.

<sup>14</sup>Gbambancœ nene, 'a wusœ noe adœke Ndjaba á tshe she Gbozu Yisu lœ akuzu, tshe she ndje azœ awa bale dœ Yisu yé ce ko 'a dœ 'e ga indiri ye.

<sup>15</sup>(Eneke kœ á 'a sœ kœshi gbi lœ noe, ce sœ mbœrcœ 'e mbœrcœ adœke azu sœ kœli ga panœ ga panœ ga lœ Œtsho lœsu noe Ndjaba. Ataa, azu ce ngba mbœrcœ kœgi mershe œdœ mbœrcœ kœdonga moko noe Ndjaba.

*Soro lœ awa noe kœyindœrcœ*

<sup>16</sup> Mbærœ töneœ ataa, 'a mɔmɔ nene. Ataa œdœ sorœ nœ 'a œnœ azu kœsœ kœmœ töneœ yima yima, sorœ nœ 'a œnœ iširi sœ kœkwa töneœ ɔlœ dœ ɔlœ.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambancœ nene, oyo á 'a sœ kœwu töneœ manda olo teasho, œ sœ kœguma moko neke á sœ waa dœ waa yé á gerœ kœropance, fœ azœ.

<sup>18</sup> A koko lœsu 'a nene ga pa cœrœ á a wu, kashe 'a ko lœsu 'a ga pa œneke á a wuwu nene. Gbambancœ nene, œndœ œrœ á a wu didi nene, kashe œndœ œneke á a wuwu nene sœ kœdi töneœ waa dœ waa.

## 5

<sup>1</sup> Gbambancœ nene, a wusœ nœ adœke œdœ undu azœ œnœ ɔshœ asœke á sœ bata anda tande kœndi, a sœ dœ anga anda á Ndjaba mɔ á sœ waa dœ waa ba lafo. <sup>2</sup> Eœ dœdœ azu dá mɔ andancœ asœmœ dœ kane endje nene.

<sup>2</sup> Ngongo asœke, a sœ kœpulœma azœ mbœrœ á a sœ dœ egerœ ogo adœke a li ga loe anda œnœ tshalafo.

<sup>3</sup> Eœ mbœrcetœ endje kolœnce adœke a sœ dœ lœba tœ azœ yé a sœsœ kpendronœ nene.

<sup>4</sup> Adjapu, bata á a sœpe damba lœ anda tandise asœmœ, a pulœma zœ bata a gbo upu. Eœ sœsœ adœke a yindœ kœ'eatœ azœ tœ ɔkœ azœ œnœ tshaphashœ nene, a yindœ kœverœ tafo ɔkœ azœ œnœ tshalafo ga panœ mbœrœ adœke œneke á tshututshu, fa tœ œneke á tshu nene.

<sup>5</sup> Tsheneke á tshe guma azœ mbœrœ tshambatshancœ asœmœ, kœdœ Ndjaba. Tshe za Ishiri nœ ye fœ azœ tœ ndanga nœ ɔtshorœ á tshe gbœndœ nœ fœ azœ 6a lafo.

<sup>6</sup> Mbœrœ töneœ ataa, a su kolœnce dœ kœyindœrœ tœ lœsu azœ. A wusœ nœ adœke bata á a sœpe damba lœ ɔkœnœ asœke, a sœ 6a ushu tœ anda nœ azœ, lœ ingirinœ tœ Gbozu.

<sup>7</sup> Gbambancœ nene, a sœ kœro manda kœyindœrœ kashe œ dœdœ manda œneke á a sœ kœwu dœ ala azœ nene.

<sup>8</sup> Adjapu, a su dœ kœyindœrœ tœ lœsu azœ yé a gbe kœkate anda œnœ ɔkœ azœ asœke mbœrœ kœna kœsœ ndoo dœ Gbozu.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe ataa œdœ a kœsœ lœ ɔkœ asœke too a kœgitœ azœ lœnœ, ogo nœ azœ utshunœ kœ kœdœ adœke a za yanga fœ she.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œ li adœke azœ kœ a na ga utshu Kristu mbœrœ adœke tshe wa ngbangœ nœ azœ. Dœ töneœ ataa, uzu dœ uzu œ gbo cœrœ tshangba œneke á tshe mbœrœ lœ sorœ ye 6a pa ɔshœ, too lœ ɔtshorœ too lœ ekperœ.

*O'o tœ upu nœ kœgi ayo*

<sup>11</sup> Bata á 'a wusœ mara á li adœke a kpa dœ awa Gbozu asœmœ, 'a sœ kœmbœrœ kœ adœke azu yindœ o'œnœ asœmœ. Ndjaba

wusœ azœ dœ ɔtshœnœ yé moe sœ kœgbœ adœke 6a lœ 'e dœ tœ 'e, 'e wu ndje sœ moe yœ.

<sup>12</sup> A kpa yiyindœ kœdonga tœ 'a dœ tœ 'a 6a utshu 'e nene, kashe 'a sœ kœgbœ adœke 'e donga tœ 'e mbœrœ 'a. Ataa, á 'e kœwusœ kœgi o'o fœ azu á endje sœ kœdonga tœ endje tœ œneke á sœ kœmatœ endje ngbi ga tœ ala azu, kashe á endje wuwusœ œneke á sœ 6a lœsu uzu nene.

<sup>13</sup> Eœ kœsœ dœ adjapu adœke 'a wuta agbakindi azu, 'a wuta ataa mbœrœ upu nœ Ndjaba. Kashe œ kœsœ adœke 'a wuta azu nœ ɔtshœ gbetshelœ, 'a wuta ataa mbœrœ 'e.

<sup>14</sup> Gbambancœ nene, kœyindœsho nœ Kristu ropa azœ, yé a wusœ nœ adœke uzu bale tshu tœ upu nœ azu kœ, azu kœ tshu dœ she awa bale.

<sup>15</sup> Tshe tshu tœ upu nœ azu kœ mbœrœ adœke endjeneke á endje sœ dœ sorœ, kœsœsœ dœ töneœ mbœrœ endje dœ tœ endje nene, kashe endje sœ dœ töneœ mbœrœ tsheneke á tshe tshu yé á kwatœ ye ga lœ sorœ mbœrœ endje.

<sup>16</sup> Mbœrœ töneœ ataa, kœto kpeshœ, 'a kpa wuwusœ uzu bale tœ mara nœ azu nene. Ataa œdœ 'a kœwu lima sœ Kristu bata uzu gbaa, ngongoœ asœke 'a kpa wuwusœ ye atamœ nene.

<sup>17</sup> Eœdœ uzu kœngbœtœ ye bale dœ Kristu, tshe wuta tafo uzu ye: œneke á dœ onghoro cœrœ yiwa ye, kashe tafo cœrœ dœ sœ zœ.

<sup>18</sup> Eœrœ asœmœ kœ to 6a ndœ Ndjaba. Tshe gi ayo ga ugurutœ azœ dœ she lœ awa nœ Kristu yé œ za akwa noe kœgi ayo fœ azœ.

<sup>19</sup> Gbambancœ nene, lœ awa noe Kristu, Ndjaba gi ayo ga ugurutœ ye dœ azu kœ; tshe gbegbe dœ ekperœ nœ endje nene. Yé tshe za o'œ nœ kœgi ayonœ asœmœ fœ azœ.

<sup>20</sup> Dœ i'iri Kristu dœ 'a dœ aayi avwa, yé Ndjaba dœ tœ ye dœ soe kœ'e 'e lœ awa nœ 'a. 'A sœ kœki fœ 'e dœ i'iri Kristu adœke 'e zatœ 'e ti adœke Ndjaba gi ayo ga ugurutœ 'e dœ she.

<sup>21</sup> Kristu mbœmbœrœ lima ekperœ nene, tshe gbo œtœnœ mbœrœ azœ. Tshe li ga lœ ekperœ nœ asœmœ mbœrœ adœke a kœwuta ndjjœ tœ ala Ndjaba lœ awa nœ ye.

## 6

<sup>1</sup> Ataa, bata á 'a sœ kœmbœrœ akwa awa bale dœ Ndjaba, 'a sœ kœki fœ 'e adœke 'e wuwu ɔtshœ lœsu á tshe ma ga ndœ 'e gbambarœ nene.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba pa adœke: «Dœ lœndœ á moe sœ lima kœma ɔtshœ lœsu nœ moe, moe dji lima bœ.

Dœ olo nœ kœshe, moe ti kane zœ ga lafo.» 'E wu ngongo asœke lœkœ á li dœ Ndjaba kœma ɔtshœ lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ azu dœke. Eœtœnœ kœdœ olo kœgbœ kœshe.

<sup>3</sup> 'A yiyyindœ kœmbœrcœ cœrcœ á li adœke uzu bale te nene mbœrcœ 'a yiyyindœ nœ adœke endje kitœ cœsœ akwa nœ 'a nene.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe 'a sœ kœpara lœ cœrcœ kœ adœke 'a sœ bata ôtshœ aayi akwa nœ Ndjaba, 'a sœ kœru lœsu 'a lœ cœrcœ oyo kœ tœ lœsu 'a, lœ cœrcœ kanga kœ œdœ lœ cœneke kœ á sœ kœza lœsu 'a ga lafo.

<sup>5</sup> Endje bœ 'a yé œ ko 'a ga lœ kângâ, endje tshi azu ga lafo ndœ 'a. 'A mœ dœ gbgœ akwa, 'a lolo olo yé œ zi cœrcœ nene.

<sup>6</sup> 'A matœ 'a tœ aayi akwa nœ Ndjaba lœ awa nœ cœyerœ lœsu 'a, lœ awa nœ kœwusœrcœ nœ 'a, lœ awa nœ ugu lœsu, lœ awa nœ ôtshœ ôtshœ, lœ awa nœ akwa nœ Ôtshœ Ishiri, œdœ pe lœ awa nœ adja kœyindœsho nœ 'a.

<sup>7</sup> 'A matœ 'a tœ aayi akwa nœ Ndjaba lœ awa nœ kœyisœ adja o'o œdœ mangba gbgœ nœ Ndjaba. Kowo nœ 'a kœyi dœ koshe œdœ kœkœ dœ koshe kœdœ kœmbœrcœ cœneke á sœ ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba.

<sup>8</sup> Azu sœ kœlisœ 'a, anga endje sœ kœmo 'a. Azu sœ kœpa ekpe o'o tœ upu nœ 'a, anga endje sœ kœpa ôtshœ o'o nœ 'a. Azu sœ kœwu 'a bata aayi wala andaa 'a sœ kœpa adja o'o.

<sup>9</sup> Azu sœ kœwu 'a bata angbi azu, andaa endje wusœ 'a dœ ôtshœnœ. Azu sœ kœwu 'a bata 'a kœdœ akuzu, andaa 'a sœ dœ soro. Azu sœ kœza djofele fœ 'a, kashe endje wowo 'a nene.

<sup>10</sup> Azu sœ kœza oyo ga tœ lœsu 'a, andaa 'a sœ kolœ dœ yanga. 'A kœdœ aayi oyo, kashe azu ndjoro te aayi kœgbœrcœ mangba 'a. 'A sœ bata azu á endje gugu dœ cœrcœ nene, andaa 'a sœ dœ cœrcœ kœ.

<sup>11</sup> E' dœ azu Koriti, 'a pa adja o'o fœ 'e, 'a kœrœ lœsu 'a tœ egerœnœ fœ 'e.

<sup>12</sup> 'A yindœ 'e waa, kashe e'e dœ yiyyindœ 'a nene.

<sup>13</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e bata mœ sœ kœpa fœ agbolo nœ mœ adœke, 'e yi ndje ndœ 'a bata á 'a yindœ 'e ascœmœ yé œ kœrœ lœsu 'e tœ egerœnœ fœ 'a.

### Polo gbotæ tshelœ utu azu Koriti

<sup>14</sup> Adja 'e ngbœngbœtoe 'e awa bale dœ azu á endje gugu dœ kœyindœrcœ ga ndœ Kristu ascœmœ nene. Gbambancœ nene, cœrcœ á sœ ndjii li kœngbœtoe ye dœ ekperœ ye a? Ingbisho li kœngbœtoe ye dœ ubu osho ye a?

<sup>15</sup> Kristu li kœdjite ye dœ djaboro ye a? Too ga panœ, cœrcœ gade dœ yindœ Kristu œ gbo awa bale dœ uzu á tshe yiyyindœ Kristu nene a?

<sup>16</sup> Erœcœ gade bale dœ li kœngbœba Tepelo nœ Ndjaba dœ andjaba nœ angbi azu a? Gbambancœ nene, a'a, 'a kœdœ Tepelo nœ Ndjaba nœ soro bata á Ndjaba pa dœ tœ ye adœke:

«Mœ sœ bala yé œ na bala ana ugurutœ endje.

Mœ dœ bala Ndjaba nœ endje yé endje dœ bala azu nœ mœ.»

<sup>17</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnœ ataa, Gbozu pa adœke: «Œ li adœke 'e gitœ 'e tœ endje yé œ sœ kpi. 'E tuturu tœ cœrcœ uburu nœ endje nene, yé atamœ, mœ yi bala ndœ 'e.

<sup>18</sup> (Emœ Gbozu nœ gbgœ kœ, mœ pa adœke mœ dœ bala abœ 'e, yé 'e dœ ndje bala agbolo yakoshe œdœ ayawuru nœ mœ.»

## 7

<sup>1</sup> E' dœ anga mœ á mœ yindœ 'e waa, cœrcœ ascœmœ kœ á Ndjaba pandœ nœ sœ dœ ôtshœnœ mbœrcœ azœ. Mbœrcœ tœnœ ataa, a vwaratœ azœ tœ cœrcœ kœ á mbœrcœ adœke œkœ uzu too ishiri uzu sœ dœ uburu. A pa avwarao kœsœ adja ayerœ azu lœ kœkpœawa Ndjaba.

### Yanga nœ Polo

<sup>2</sup> E kœrœ lœsu 'e fœ 'a! 'A mbœmbœrcœ ekperœ fœ uzu bale nene, 'a mbœmbœrcœ adœke uzu bale te nene, 'a bibili ndje anga uzu bale mbœrcœ kœgbœ cœrcœ tshaabrcœ ye nene.

<sup>3</sup> Mœ sœsœ kœpa ataa mbœrcœ kœwa gbgœ ngbangba ga tœ 'e nene. Gbambancœ nene, mœ pandœ nœ fœ 'e adœke e'e kœdœ azu á 'e sœ bata tœ lœsu 'a, azu á 'a ngbœtœ 'a bale dœ endje lœ soro too lœ kuzu.

<sup>4</sup> Mœ za lœsu mœ tœ egerœnœ ga ndœ 'e, mœ donga tœ mœ mbœrcœ 'e waa. Lœ oyo nœ 'a kœrœ lœsu 'a, mœ sœ kolœ dœ gbgœ kœdœ dœ yanga kœropa nœ.

<sup>5</sup> Ataa ndje dœ lœkœ wuta 'a ga lœ ogo Masedwane, 'a yaya lima tœ 'a nene. 'A gbo tshelœ aka oyo kœ tœ lœsu 'a: oyo neke á sœ bata tœ 'a œdœ awa á sœ bata ugurutœ 'a.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe Ndjaba á tshe sœ kœgi gbgœ fœ azu neke á endje mœ, to gbgœ fœ 'a lœ awa nœ kœyi kumu Tito.

<sup>7</sup> Yé œ dœdœ kolœ mbœrcœ kœyi kumu ye ascœmœ dœ to gbgœ fœ 'a nene, kashe lœ awa nœ gbgœ á tshe gbo bœ ndœ 'e. Tshe pandœ egerœcœ agbe nœ 'e ndœ kpa kœwu mœ, iki nœ 'e œdœ ôtshœ lœsu nœ 'e ga ndœ mœ, fœ 'a yé. Yé mbœrcœ tœnœ ataa, mœ kœpa sœ dœ yanga kœropœ.

<sup>8</sup> Ataa œdœ mœtœ á mœ su fœ 'e kœza oyo ga tœ lœsu 'e, mœ gbgœtshelœ mœ ndœ nœ ngongonœ ascœke nene. Mœ gbe má tshelœ mœ œdœ mœ kœwu má adœke œndœ oyo á mbœtœ ascœmœ za fœ 'e œ dœ nene.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe ngongonœ ascœke mœ sœ dœ yanga; œ dœdœ mbœrcœ á za oyo ga tœ lœsu 'e nene, kashe mbœrcœ á oyonce ascœmœ mbœrcœ adœke 'e fatshœlœ 'e. Ataa 'a mbœmbœrcœ ekperœ bale fœ 'e nene gbaa, oyonce ascœmœ, Ndjaba dœ yi lima ndœ nœ.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambanoe nene, oyo toe l̄su á sœ lindœ gbetshelœ noe Ndjabo sœ kœto toe kœfatshal̄su uzu á sœ kœgi osho ndœ kœsœ dœ mara adœke gbetshelœ sœ mbœrœ tœnœ nene. Kashe oyo toe l̄su á to toe tshaphashœ ascœke, sœ kœza kuzu.

<sup>11</sup> Ngongonœ ascœke, 'e wu œrœ tshangba oyo toe l̄su 'á sœ lindœ gbetshelœ noe Ndjabo dœke: 'a sœ dœ yanga kœpa o'o tshapa 'e, 'e vwaratœ 'e toe œnœke á ro utshunœ, 'e sœ kœkpa awa Ndjabo, 'e sœ dœ ogo noe kpa kœwu mœ, 'e sœ kœzatœ 'e ga toe akwa yé œ sœ kœza djofele fœ uzu á tshe mbœrœ lima ekperœ. Kœka ascœmœ sœ kœma ngbi adœke 'e gugu lima dœ upu lœ o'onec ascœmœ nene.

<sup>12</sup> Ataa œdœ mœ kœsu lima mabeti ascœke fœ 'e, œ sœsœ lima mbœrœ uzu á tshe mbœrœ ekperœ nene, œ sœsœ ndje lima mbœrœ tsheneke á endje mbœrœ ekperœ fœ she nene. Kashe œ sœ lima mbœrœ kœma ba utshu 'e 6a toe ala Ndjabo adœke ogo noe 'e ga ndœ 'a sœ toe egerœnœ.

<sup>13</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, œrœ á 'e mbœrœ to gbogba fœ 'a.

Œ dœdœ kolœ mbœrœ tœnœ nene, kashe 'a sœ dœ yanga kœropa noe kœwu mara á Tito sœ lima dœ yanga mbœrœ á 'e mbœrœ lima adœke l̄su ye sœ ziti.

<sup>14</sup> (Edœ mœ kœsœ kœdonga toe mœ toe upu noe 'e 6a utshu ye, œ sœ mbœrœ á 'e zaza ókó fœ mœ nene. Kashe bata o'o kœ á 'a pa fœ 'e kœdœ adj a o'o, awa bale ndje, kœdonga toe 'a toe upu noe 'e 6a utshu Tito wuta ndje adj a o'o.

<sup>15</sup> Yé ataa, lœkœ á tshe kœsœ kœgbe dœ mara á 'e zatoe 'e fœ she œdœ dœ mara á 'e za osho kœsœ fœ she dœ kœkpa awa ye dopance, kœyindœsho noe ye ga ndœ 'e sœ kœgerœ tœnœ.

<sup>16</sup> Mœ sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ kœza l̄su mœ djigi á mœ za ga pa 'e.

## 8

### Kœto œrœ dœ l̄su noe yanga

<sup>1</sup> Alaya, 'a yindœ noe adœke 'e wusœ mara á Ndjabo ma ɔtsho l̄su noe ye ga ndœ azu Ikrizia 6a lœ ogo Masedwane.

<sup>2</sup> Lœ oyo ndjoro toe l̄su endje, endje sœ dœ egerœ yanga. Yé ataa endje sœ lœ egerœ oyo gbaa, endje to œrœ kœrosœ noe.

<sup>3</sup> Œmœ kœdœ timuncœ, endje to œrœ lindœ kegbœ œrœ noe endje. Endje to œrrœ topance kpuru. Endje to œrœnœ lindœ gbetshelœ noe endje.

<sup>4</sup> Endje shendœ kœyu 'a adœke 'a za awa fœ œne dœ œne ngbœtœ œne dœ 'a toe upu noe kœvwa œrœ fœ ayindœ Ndjabo 6a lœ ongbo Yerusalemœ.

<sup>5</sup> Endje to œrœ kœrosœ œnœke á 'a gbe má adœke endje to. Utshunœ, endje zatoe endje

fœ Gbozu, yé manda noe, endje zatoe endje fœ 'a lindœ œrœ á Ndjabo yindœ noe.

<sup>6</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, 'a kœ fœ Tito adœke tshe na 6a ndœ 'e 6a zœ œ mbœrœ udu akwa noe ɔtsho lœsunœ ascœmœ œrrœ ga toe ndœngolanœ, akwanœ á tshe te lima kœmbœrœ tœnœ ascœmœ.

<sup>7</sup> 'E sœsœ dœ oyo œrœ bale nene: kœyindœrœ, kœwusœ kœpa o'o, kœwusœrœ, egerœ ogo kœmbœrœ akwa œdœ pe kœyindœsho á 'a yisœ noe fœ 'e. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, 'a yindœ noe adœke 'e ma ndje toe 'e toe aayi kœgbœrœ lœ kœto œrœ noe 'e dœ lœsu noe yanga.

<sup>8</sup> (Œ dœdœ awa o'o dœ mœ sœ kœza fœ 'e nene, kashe mœ kœsœ kœpandœ kœmbœrœ œrœ dœ yanga noe anga azu fœ 'e, mœ sœ kœza awa fœ 'e adœke 'e tondœ adja kœyindœsho noe 'e.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambanoe nene, 'e wusœ ɔtsho lœsu noe Gbozu noe azœ doe Yisu Kristu ye. Ataa tshe dœ lima ayi kœgbœrœ gbaa, tshe zatoe ye toe ayi oyo mbœrœ 'e adœke 'e gbo œrœ ndjoro lœ oyo noe œnœ.

<sup>10</sup> Ataa, mœ sœ kœza gbetshelœ noe mœ lœ upunce ascœke fœ 'e: œ li dœ 'e adœke 'e mbœrœ kolœ akwa bata á 'e mbœrœ lima ungu utshunœ, e'le lima kœdœ azu á 'e gbo gbetshelœnœ ascœmœ utshunœ œdœ aayi kœmbœrœ tœnœ dœ akwa.

<sup>11</sup> Ataa, ngongonœ ascœke, 'e mbœrœ adœke akwanœ ascœmœ ka. 'E mbœrœ akwanœ dœ lœsu 'e bale adœke œ ka bata á 'a pa tœnœ yé dœ tœnœ ataa, lindœ kœgbœrœ noe 'e.

<sup>12</sup> Gbambanoe nene, œdœ uzu kœza lœsu ye bale ga panœ, Ndjabo œ yindœ œrœ noe uzunœ ascœmœ á tshe to dœ kegbœ dœ œrœ á tshe sœ dœ tœnœ, kashe œ li dœdœ dœ kœgbe dœ œnœke á tshe gugu dœ tœnœ nene.

<sup>13</sup> (Œ sœsœ adœke uzu ko œrœ noe ye kœ mbœrœ kœsœ dœ angancœ á kpa kœsœ œnœ ye lœ oyo nene, kashe œ li adœke tshe kurutshelœnœ li tœnœ œ li.

<sup>14</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, e'e kœdœ aayi kœgbœrœ yé œ li adœke 'e ti kane endjeneke á endje gugu dœ œrœ nene ga lafo. Manda noe, œdœ 'e kœgugœ dœ œrœ nene yé á endje sœ dœ tœnœ ndjoro, endje li kœti ndje kane 'e ga lafo. Atamee dœ 'e liili,

<sup>15</sup> Bata á endje sú 6a la Buku noe Ndjabo adœke:

«Uzu á tshe rœ lima rœgo ndjoro, œ ngbangba tshaabœrœ ye nene, yé tsheneke á tshe rœ lima teasho, sœ dœ œrœ ndjoro.»

### Tito œdœ pe anganœ

<sup>16</sup> 'A gi ɔtsharœ fœ Ndjabo á tshe za egerœ ogo noe kœmbœrœ awa bale bata á 'a sœ ndje dœ tœnœ, fœ Tito adœke tshe mbœrœ fœ 'e.

<sup>17</sup> Tito yindœ kœyœndœrœ nœ 'a. Ga pance dœmœ, tshe kpa yi lima ndœ noe dœ tœ ye adœke œne na 6a ndœ 'e.

<sup>18</sup> 'A vwa she awa bale dœ anga aya azœ à azu Ikrizia kœ sœ koedonga she tœ upu noe keoyise Otsa O'.

<sup>19</sup> Ga pance, azu Ikrizia dâ ke she adœke tshe ro tœ awanœ bale dœ 'a mbœrœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ 6tshœ lœsu. 'A sœ kœmbœrœ akwance mbœrœ moko nœ Gbozu dœ tœ ye œdœ kœmbœrœ œrœ dœ 6tshœ gbetshœ.

<sup>20</sup> 'A sœ kœmbœrœ adœke azu gbagbagbara 'a tœ mara kœkurutshœlœ ngendja ndjoro à 'a sœ kœgbondœ nœ nene.

<sup>21</sup> 'A yiyindœ kœmbœrœ kolœ 6tshœrœ ga tœ ala Gbozu nene, kashe 'a yi ndje ndœ kœmbœrœ 6a tœ ala azu kœ.

<sup>22</sup> 'A vwa azunœ bisha tœ awanœ bale dœ anga aya azœ à 'a sœ kœwu lœsu ye olœ dœ olœ, yé tshe sœ dœ egerœ ogo kœmbœrœ akwa dœ 6tshœ lœsu. Kashe ngongonœ asœke, egerœ ogo kœmbœrœ akwa dœ 6tshœ lœsu nœ ye kpa gerœ kœrosœ nœ. Gbambanœ nene, tshe ma 6tshœ lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ 'e.

<sup>23</sup> Tœ upu noe Tito, œshe kœdœ yanga mœ à 'na tœ awa bale dœ she 6a ndœ 'e, œshe ndje kœdœ uzu à 'a sœ lœ ama akwa bale dœ she. Kashe tœ udu aaya azœ bisha asœke, azu Ikrizia dâ vwa endje fœ 'e yé endje sœ kœmbœrœ akwa mbœrœ moko nœ Kristu.

<sup>24</sup> 'E ma fœ endje adœke 'e yindœ endje tako mbœrœ à azu Ikrizia kœyindœ nœ yé à kœwusœ noe adœke 'a sœ kœdu okoro 'a mbœrœ 'e.

## 9

*O'o tœ upu noe kœti kane ayindœ Ndjaba*

<sup>1</sup> Adja ádâ adœke mœ su mbeti fœ 'e tœ upu noe kœti kane ayindœ Ndjaba 6a lœ ongbo Yerusalem gugu nene.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambanœ nene, mœ wusœ 6tshœ gbetshœ noe 'e ye, yé mœ sœ kœdu okoro mœ tœ upu noe 'e fœ azu ogo Masedwane adœke: «Azu Akayi gumatoe endje kœto œrœ dœ nbugu à ro lima utshunœ asœke.» Egerœ ogo kœmbœrœ akwa dœ 6tshœ lœsu noe 'e ndjingivwi azu Ikrizia ndjoro.

<sup>3</sup> Mœ vwa anga aaya azœ fœ 'e mbœrœ adœke kœdu okoro mœ mbœrœ 'e tœ upunœ asœmœ kœsœsœ gbambanœ nene. Mœ yindœ noe adœke 'e kœto 'e ga lœ vola bata à mœ pa lima ndœ noe.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambanœ nene, œdœ 'a kœna 6a zœ awa bale dœ azu ogo Masedwane yé à kœgbœ 'e à 'e kœgugumatœ 'e nene, 'a gbo tshula mbœrœ à 'a ko adja lœsu 'a ga pa 'e. Yé atamœ, tshulancœ œdœ ndje œnœ 'e.

<sup>5</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ gbe dœ 6tshœnœ adœke mœ vwa aaya azœ asœke utshunœ 6a ndœ 'e mbœrœ kœngbœ œrœ à 'e pa

lima tœnœ. Ataa œ kœsœ zœ à mœ yikumu mœ ga zœ, œ ma adœke 'e to dœ lœsu 'e bale kashe œ dœdœ dœ lœsu bisha nene.

<sup>6</sup> 'E gbe dœ o'o asœke kane: uzu à tshe lu ngwarœ teasho, tshe kœ ndje teasho, yé tsheneke à tshe lu ndjoro, tshe kœ ndje ndjoro.

<sup>7</sup> 'E li adœke uzu dœ uzu to 6ata à lœsu ye yindœ nœ, kashe dœ oyo tœ lœsu ye too adœke uzu kakapa ye nene. Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba yindœ uzu à tshe sœ kœto œrœ dœ yanga.

<sup>8</sup> Yé Ndjaba li tœ kœgi tshœlœ aka anga œrœ kœ ga mangbanœ fœ 'e mbœrœ adœke 'e sœ kolœ dœ œrœ à li, yé ga pance dœmœ 'e sœ dœ œrœ yeka à kœsœ kœto ndœ 6tshœ akwa kœ.

<sup>9</sup> Bata à endje sú 6a la Buku noe Ndjaba adœke:

«Tshe kurutshœlœ œrœ, œ to fœ aayi oyo, yé mara kœmbœrœ œrœ nœ ye ndjii sœpœ waa dœ waa.»

<sup>10</sup> Ndjaba à tshe sœ kœto indji ngwarœ fœ aayi kœlu ngwarœ œdœ kœzirœ, tshe to bala indji ngwarœ kœ à 'e gbe dœ tœnœ fœ 'e. Tshe mbœrœ adœke 'e mbœrœ œrœ à sœ ndjii waa dœ waa.

<sup>11</sup> Tshe fa 'e tœ aayi kœgbœ dœ mara kœ œdœ dœ ada olœ kœ mbœrœ adœke à 'e kœkakatorœ kœto œrœ fœ anga 'e nene. Ataa, azu ndjoro à gi mershe fœ Ndjaba tœ upu noe 'e mbœrœ œrœ à 'e sœ kœto fœ endje lœ awa noe 'a.

<sup>12</sup> Gbambanœ nene, akwa à 'e sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ sœsœ kolœnœ adœke ayindœ Ndjaba gbo œrœ à endje gbe dœ tœnœ nene, kashe œ sœ ndje kœmbœrœ adœke azu ndjoro gi mershe fœ Ndjaba mbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>13</sup> Azu ndjoro à endje wu adœke akwance asœke sœ dœ ádâ waa, endje donga bala Ndjaba mbœrœ mara kœmbœrœtœ 'e lindœ 6tshœ O' O' noe Kristu asœmœ. Endje donga ndje Ndjaba mbœrœ mara à 'e kurutshœlœ œrœ noe 'e tœ endje œdœ tœ anga azu kœ.

<sup>14</sup> Endje za bala avwala mbœrœ 'e dœ kœma kœyindœsho noe endje ga ndœ 'e mangba 6tshœ lœsu à ropa noe, à Ndjaba za fœ 'e.

<sup>15</sup> Kaka adœke a gi mershe fœ Ndjaba mbœrœ kœtorœ noe ye à ropa œrœ kœ.

## 10

*Kœgi o'o noe Polo tœ upu noe kœtœ meza pa akwa noe ye*

<sup>1</sup> Emœ Polo, mœ sœ kœpœ fœ 'e dœ tœ mœ dœ omœ lœsu œdœ dœ 6tshœ lœsu noe Kristu adœke, anga azu sœ kœpœ adœke œdœ mœ kœsœ ugurutœ 'e, mœ sœ kœzatœ mœ ga ati ga ndœ 'e, yé œdœ mœ kœgugu ugurutœ 'e nene, mœ gbo gbo ga ndœ 'e.

<sup>2</sup> Mœ sœ kœki fœ 'e adœke 'e kakapa mœ adœke mœ mbœrœ œrœ dœ gbo, lœkœ à mœ

kœna 6a ndœ 'e nene. Gbambancœ nene, mœ gbe kœyisœ gbøgbø nœ mœ fœ azu á endje sœ kœpa adœke 'a sœ kœmbœrcœ akwa tœ mara nœ azu nœ tshapashø.

<sup>3</sup> CE sœ adjapu adœke a'a kœdœ azu tshapashø, kashe 'a sœsœ kœnga koshe dœ mara nœ adja azu tshapashø nene.

<sup>4</sup> Lœ kœnga koshe nœ 'a, cœrcœ kœnga dœ koshe nœ 'a toto 6a ndœ azu nene, kashe gbøgbønœ to 6a ndœ Ndjaba mbœrcœ kœndi tshelœ gbøgbø nœ ayingba. 'A sœ kœndi tshelœ gbetshelœ nœ egerœ kumu

<sup>5</sup> cœdœ gbøgbø kœ a sœ kœza egerœ kumu adœke azu kœuwuwusœ Ndjaba nene. 'A sœ kœmbœrcœ adœke endje fa gbetshelœ nœ endje kœ mbœrcœ adœke endje mbœrcœtœ endje lindœ Kristu.

<sup>6</sup> Yé lœkœ á 'e kœsœ kœmbœrcœtœ 'e dœ ɔtshœnœ, 'a kpalatœ 'a nene kœza djofele fœ endjeneke á endje sœsœ kœmbœrcœtœ endje dœ awance nene.

<sup>7</sup> E sœ kœwu kolœ tshapa cœrœ. Edœ anga uzu kœgbe adœke sœ kœdœ uzu nœ Kristu, tshe gbetshelœ ye tœ cœrcœ asœke kane: azœ kœdœ azu nœ Kristu awa bale dœ she ndjœ.

<sup>8</sup> Ataa cœdœ mœ kœdu okoro mœ tœ tshagbozu á Gbozu Yisu za lima fœ mœ, mœ sœ dœ tshula mbœrcœ tœnœ nene. Tshe za lima fœ mœ mbœrcœ kœguma 'e, kashe œ dœdœ mbœrcœ adœke œ ndi 'e nene.

<sup>9</sup> Mœ yiyindœ nœ adœke mbeti nœ mœ á mœ su za awa fœ 'e nene.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambancœ nene, anga azu sœ kœpa adœke: «Mbeti nœ Polo lili dœ pe gbøgbø, kashe lœkœ á tshe kœsœ ugurutœ azœ, tshe mœmœ yé mara kœpa o'o ye lili nene.»

<sup>11</sup> CE li adœke uzu á tshe pa mara o'o ataa wusœ nœ dœ ɔtshœnœ adœke, mara á 'a su dœ mbeti nœ 'a lœ ingirince, tshetœ maranœ asœmœ dâ 'a mbœrcœ dœ tœnœ cœdœ 'a kœsœ 6a ugurutœ 'e.

<sup>12</sup> 'A yiyindœ kœzatœ 'a awa bale too kœzatœ 'a bata anga azu á endje sœ kœdonga tœ endje dœ tœ endje asœmœ nene. Gbambancœ nene, endje kœdœ agbakindi azu. Endje sœ kœwutœ endje dœ tœ endje. Endje sœ kœzatœ endje bata kœgerœ cœrœ.

<sup>13</sup> Tœ a'a nœ 'a, 'a sœ dœ egerœ kumu adœke 'a rosœ mapaka kœ nene, kashe 'a mbœrcœ akwa kolœ kpœtœ ama osho neke á Ndjaba to fœ 'a, yé á yindœ nœ adœke 'a wuta œrrœ 6a ndœ 'e.

<sup>14</sup> Gbambancœ nene, a'a dœ adja azu utshunce á 'a na dœ ɔtshœ O'o nœ Kristu fœ 'e. 'A roropa mapaka nœ akwa nœ 'a nene ataa cœdœ 'a kœroro má gœ ndœ 'e nene.

<sup>15</sup> Dœ tœnœ ataa, 'a sœsœ kœdu okoro 'a kœropance mbœrcœ akwa nœ anga angbi azu nene, kashe 'a wusœ nœ adœke kœyindœrœ nœ 'e œ gerœ yé 'a kpa mbœrcœ adœke œ sœ kolœ kœgerœ tœnœ lindœ mapaka nœ 'a.

<sup>16</sup> Manda nœ, 'a na kœyisœ ɔtshœ O'o 6a lœ anga angbi ogo djagakele 'e. Ataa, 'a du okoro 'a mbœrcœ akwa nœ anga angbi azu á endje mbœrcœ 6a tœ osho akwa nœ endje nene.

<sup>17</sup> Andaa, endje sú 6a la buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Edœ uzu kœyindœ kœdu okoro ye, tshe du okoro ye tœ œneke á Gbozu mbœrcœ.»

<sup>18</sup> Gbambancœ nene, endje dodonga uzu á tshe sœ kœzatœ ye mbœrcœ gbetshelœ nœ ye dœ tœ ye bale nene, kashe endje donga tsheneke á Gbozu sœ koema o'o tœ upu nœ ye.

## 11

### Polo cœdœ aayi avwa nœ wala

<sup>1</sup> Mœ yindœ nœ adœke 'e ru lœsu 'e tœ o'o mœ á sœ bata œnœ ayi iyi. Adja 'e ru lœsu 'e tœ mœ.

<sup>2</sup> Mœ sœ dœ úkú tœ upu nœ 'e waa, yé úkúnœ asœmœ to 6a ndœ Ndjaba. Gbambancœ nene, mœ pandœ kœko 'e fœ anga yakoshe bale adœke 'e i she, yakoshenœ kœdœ Kristu. Yé mœ gbe ndœ koema 'e fœ she bata akpa yawuru á tshe wuwu damba sœ yakoshe nene.

<sup>3</sup> Kashe mœ sœ dœ awa adœke, bata á yakoro fara lima Eva dœ ekpœ ɔtshœ ye, mœ sœ kœgbe adœke anga uzufafara ndje kœwusœrœ nœ 'e yé œ gi 'e zara tœ mara á 'e zatoe 'e yé á sœ yerœ ga ndœ Kristu nene.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambancœ nene, mœ wu adœke cœdœ anga uzu kœna kœmindœ anga angbi Yisu á 'a mimindœ ye fœ 'e nene, 'e sœ kolœ kœdi she; 'e sœ kœyindœ ishiri á sœ kpi tœ Ishiri neke á 'e gbo lima; 'e sœ ndje kœyindœ ɔtshœ O'o á sœ kpi tœ œneke á 'a yi lima sœ nœ fœ 'e.

<sup>5</sup> Azu á 'e sœ kœwu endje bata agboro aayi awua nœ 'e asœmœ, roropa mœ nene.

<sup>6</sup> Ataa mœ wuwusœ kœpa o'o dœ ɔtshœnœ nene gbaa, kashe œ dœdœ tœ upu nœ kœwusœrœ nene. 'A yi lima sœ nœ fœ 'e para cœdœ dœ mara kœ.

<sup>7</sup> Lœkœ á mœ yisœ ɔtshœ O'o nœ Ndjaba fœ 'e, mœ yi lima sœ nœ gbaumancœ. Mœ za lima tœ mœ ga ati mbœrcœ kœti 'e ga lafo. Ataa, œrœnœ á mœ mbœrcœ asœmœ kœdœ ekperœ a?

<sup>8</sup> Azu tshelœ anga angbi Ikrizia dâ to lima œrœ fœ mœ, yé œ ma lima tœ ye adœke mœ sœ kœshe mbœrcœ endje mbœrcœ kœmbœrcœ akwa fœ 'e.

<sup>9</sup> Yé dœ lœndœ á mœ sœ lima 6a ndœ 'e, ataa mœ sœ lima dœ ogo œrœ gbaa, mœ yøyøndœ œrœ tshaabœ uzu bale nene. Gbambancœ nene, aaya azœ á endje to 6a lœ Masedwane dâ na lima dœ œrœ á mœ gbe lima dœ tœnœ fœ mœ. Mœ gbøndœtœ mœ lima mbœrcœ kœdœdœ egerœ kongba pa 'e

nene, yé mœ gbondætœ moe kolœ atamœ waa dœ waa.

<sup>10</sup> Lœ awa nœ adja o'o nœ Kristu á sœ lœ mœ, mœ sœ kœpa tœnœ ngibi adœke: uzu bale 6a lœ ogo Akayi œ li kœkœ mœ tœ upu nœ kœdongatœshonœ ascemœ nene.

<sup>11</sup> Mbœrcœ gafé á mœ pa o'once ascemœ a? (E sœ kœma adœke mœ yiyindœ 'e nene a? Ndjaba wusœ nœ dœ adœke mœ yindœ 'e ye!)

<sup>12</sup> Mœ sœpe kolœ kœmbœrœ bata á mœ mbœrœ ngongo nœ ascœke mbœrœ á kœgi ekpe gbetshelœ lœ azu á endje sœ kœdu okoro endje bata endje liili dœ 'a.

<sup>13</sup> Azunce ascemœ kœdœ aayi avwa nœ wala, endje sœ kœfatœ endje adœke œne kœdœ aayi avwa nœ Kristu.

<sup>14</sup> Anga cerœ bale kœkatœ ama osho ti ɔsœ ndœnce gugu kpoetemœ nene, Satana dœ tœ ye sœ kœfatœ ye tœ andjelu nœ ɔlo.

<sup>15</sup> Ataa œdœ aayi akwa nœ ye kœsœ kœfatœ endje adœke œne kœdœ aayi akwa á œne sœ ndjii, œ dœdœ upu kœkitœ œsœncœ nene. Ba tœ ndøngolœnœ, endje gbo kolœ cerœ neke á liili dœ akwa nœ endje.

### Polo shi gbi lœ kœwu oyo

<sup>16</sup> Mœ kpa sœ kœpa o'once ascemœ adœke: uzu bale zaza moe bata ayi iyi nene. Kashe œdœ 'e kœgbe adœke mœ sœ dœ iyi, 'e yindœ nœ adœke mœ sœ dœ tœnœ mbœrœ adœke mœ donga tœ mœ ndjye teasho.

<sup>17</sup> Adjapu, œneke á mœ sœ kœpa tœnœ ngongo ascœke, moe sœsœ kœpa bata á Gbozu yindœ nœ nene, kashe moe sœ kœpa bata mœ sœ dœ iyi lœ kœza lœsu mœ ga pa œneke á mœ sœ kœdongatœ mœ tœnœ.

<sup>18</sup> Bata á azu ndjoro sœ kœdonga tœ endje tœ œrœ nœ endje œnœ tshapasho, œmœ ndjye mœ donga ndjye bala tœ mœ.

<sup>19</sup> E'e dœ azu á 'e sœ doe kœwusœtœ, 'e yindœ nœ dœ tœ 'e kœru lœsu 'e tœ aayi iyi.

<sup>20</sup> E sœ kœru lœsu 'e adœke endje mbœrœ œrœ bata akanga fœ 'e, endje gbo tœ œrœ nœ 'e, endje fara 'e, endje wu 'e gbambanœ tœ alla endje yé œ da ala 'e.

<sup>21</sup> Mœ sœ dœ tshula kœpa adœke a'a kœdœ azu á 'a mœmo.

Andaa, o'o á endje sœ kœpa tœnœ, mœ sœ kœpa bata ayi iyi: œmœ ndjye, mœ lii kœpa tœnœ.

<sup>22</sup> Endje sœ kœdonga tœ endje adœke œne kœdœ Aebre, œmœ ndjye kœdœ Ebre! Endje kœdœ azu ogo Israyele, œmœ ndjye kœdœ uzo ogo Israyele! Endje kœdœ aata Abrayamo, œmœ ndjye kœdœ atanœ.

<sup>23</sup> Endje sœ kœdœ aayi akwa nœ Kristu, œmœ ndjye, mœ mbœrœ akwa nœ ye kœropa endje. Mœ sœ kœpa o'o bata mœ sœ dœ iyi. Mœ mœ lima lœ akwa kœrosœ endje, endje za mœ ga lœ kânga kœropa endje, endje 6i

mœ kœrosœ endje, mœ li lima ga lœ kuzu awa ndjoro kœrosœ endje.

<sup>24</sup> Ayuda sœ mœ dœ ndjapa zazu bale dœ ndjokpa dœ mindu dœ amancœ vana. Endje sœ mœ ataa awa mindu.

<sup>25</sup> Azu ogo Roma sœ mœ dœ ndjapa awa vota yé œ ve mœ dœ badja awa bale. Mœ ndurø dœ agba awa vota yé œ mbœrcœ olo bale dœ butshœ bale la ungu.

<sup>26</sup> Lœ ana nœ mœ ndjoro á mœ na dœ ada mœ, ɔgbœ œrœ á wuta ga tœ mœ to 6a tœ ungu á sœ kœtu ga lœ agba too 6a ndœ aayi angba; ɔgbœ œrœ á to 6a ndœ anga mœ dœ Ayuda too 6a ndœ angbi azu; ɔgbœ œrœ á wuta ga tœ mœ 6a lœ ongbo too 6a lœ kpagagasho, œ wuta ga tœ mœ 6a la ungu ingbirœ cœdœ 6a ugurutœ ekpe azu á endje pa adœke œne kœdœ azu nœ Kristu.

<sup>27</sup> Mœ ma dœ akwa yé œ wu oyo waa. Kpalœ kpala, mœ lolø olo nene; mœ sœ kœsœ dœ ogo kœzirœ œdœ pe dœ ogo ungu yé œ sœ kœmbœrœ lima adœke mœ sœ kœyotshelœma mœ kpala kpala. Mœ wu oyo dœ izi œdœ toe upu nœ loeba waa.

<sup>28</sup> Tœ kœdi udu œrœnœ kœ nene, ɔlo dœ ɔlo mœ sœ kœgbe dœ Ikrizia para kœkœ.

<sup>29</sup> Edœ anga azu nœ Kristu kœmœ, ngbewo mœ mœ ndjye ye. Edœ anga kœtitœ ye tœ kœyindœrœ, ngbewo lœsu mœ sœ kœka mœ.

<sup>30</sup> E kœsœ adœke mœ donga tœ mœ, mœ donga tœ mœ tœ kœmœ nœ mœ.

<sup>31</sup> Ndjaba, Aba Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu á endje sœ kœdonga she waa dœ waa, wusœ nœ adœke mœ sœsœ kœpa wala nene.

<sup>32</sup> Lœkœ á mœ sœ lima 6a lœ Damaseke, gbozu á tshe sœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ gbozugo Aretase, ko azu 6a tœ manda ongbo mbœrœ á endje kœza mœ.

<sup>33</sup> Kashe endje za mœ ga lœ kingi yé œ mœ ga ati 6a ushu lœ anga ogoro bale á sœ lœ egerœ muru nœ ongbonœ, yé á mœ kpa.

## 12

### Gbozu yisœ œrœ lœ ulu fœ Polo

<sup>1</sup> E li adœke mœ donga tœ mœ ataa œ gugu dœ ádá nene gbaa. Kashe ngongoœ ascœke mœ yindœ kœpa o'o tœ upu nœ kœwu œrœ lœ ulu œdœ tœ upu nœ kœma œrœ á Gbozu yisœ nœ fœ mœ.

<sup>2</sup> Manda ungu ndjokpa dœ vana, mœ wusœ anga azu nœ Kristu bale á Ndjaba ti she œrrœ 6a lafo 6a ndœ ye. Edœ undu ye dœ œ adjœ lima ga lafo too œdœ ulu dœ lu, mœ wuwusœ nœ nene, kashe kolœ Ndjaba kuti ye dœ wusœ nœ.

<sup>3-4</sup> Adjapu, mœ wusœ nœ adœke Ndjaba ti uzunœ ascemœ œrrœ 6a lœ paradizo. (Edœ undu ye dœ œ adjœ ga lafo too œdœ ulu dœ lu, mœ wuwusœ nœ nene, kashe kolœ Ndjaba kuti ye dœ wusœ nœ). Ba zœ, tshe dji

o'o á azu lili kœpa tœnœ nene yé endje zaza ndje awa fœ uzu bale 6a pa osho kpa kœpa tœnœ nene.

<sup>5</sup> Mœ donga bala tœ mœ tœ upu nœ uzunœ asœmœ ye, kashe tœ œmœ nœ mœ, mœ donga bala kolœ tœ mœ tœ kœmœ nœ mœ.

<sup>6</sup> Edœ mœ kœyi má ndœ kœdonga tœ mœ, mœ sœ má dœ iyi nene, mbœrœ mœ pa má adja o'o. Kashe mœ sœ kœkpawa kœdonga tœ mœ. Gbambancœ nene, mœ yiyindœ nœ adœke endje gba gbetselœ neke á ropa œrœ á endje sœ kœwu mœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ too œneke á endje sœ kœdji 6a ndœ mœ nene.

<sup>7</sup> Yé mbœrœ kœmarœnœ asœmœ á ro lima panœ ye, kparawa adœke mœ dodonga tœ mœ nene, Satana za koña ga lœ øko mœ lœ awa nœ andjelu nœ ye á tshe sœ kœgi mœ kparawa adœke mœ dodonga tœ mœ nene.

<sup>8</sup> Tœ upunœ asœke, mœ za avwala fœ Gbozu awa votœ adœke tshe gi kofancœ lœ øko mœ ye.

<sup>9</sup> Tshe gi fœ mœ adœke: «Otshœ lœsu nœ mœ ga ndœ zœ li dœ bœ ye. Gbøgbø nœ mœ œ mate ye œdœ bœ kœmœmœ.» Mœ gbe kœdonga tœ mœ tœ kœmœ nœ mœ mbœrœ adœke gbøgbø nœ Kristu kœsœ ga pa mœ.

<sup>10</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa dá mœ sœ dœ yanga loe kœmœ, lœ kœgi osho, lœ œrœ neke á mœ yiyi má kœmbœrœ tœnœ nene, lœ œrœ kanga œdœ lœ œneke á sœ kœza lœsu mœ ga lafo tœ upu nœ Kristu. Gbambancœ nene, lœndœ á mœ kœsœ dœ kœmœ, dœ lœndœnœ asœmœ dá mœ sœ kœsœ dœ gbøgbø.

*Lœsu Polo sœ ga lafo tœ upu nœ azu Koriti*

<sup>11</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa o'o bata mœ sœ dœ iyi, kashe e'e dœ shosho mœ ndœ nœ. E'dœ dœ pa má o'o tshapa mœ. Gbambancœ nene, ataa mœ sœ gbambancœ gbaa, agboro aayi avwanœ asœmœ, roropa mœ nene.

<sup>12</sup> Yé dœ lœkœ á mœ sœ lima 6a ndœ 'e, mœ mbœrœ lima akwa dœ ugu lœsu, yé Ndjaba mbœrœ ambárâ afâ dœ afâ œdœ pe akwa nœ gbøgbø ndjoro lœ awa nœ mœ. Ambárânœ asœmœ ngbangbangba sœ kœma adœke œmœ kœdœ adjâ ayi avwa.

<sup>13</sup> Erœ gade dœ mœ ko fœ anga angbi Ikrizia yé á tshaapu kœko tœnœ fœ 'e a? Mbœrœ á mœ yoyindœ œrœ 6a ndœ 'e nene a? 'E wu oyo mœ tœ mara á mœ sœsœ ndjii nene asœmœ.

<sup>14</sup> Mœ ndœ kœna votœ ana gene nœ mœ ga ndœ 'e ye, yé mœ yondœ œrœ tshaabrcœ 'e nene. E'dœ dœ mœ sœ kœpara 'e, kashe œ dœdœ œrœ nœ 'e nene. Gbambancœ nene, œ dœdœ agbolo dœ ngbaa œrœ fœ agbozu nœ endje nene, kashe agbozu dœ ngbaa fœ agbolo nœ endje.

<sup>15</sup> Tœ œmœ nœ mœ, mœ sœ dœ yanga kœndi œneke kœ á mœ sœ dœ tœnœ œdœ kœzatœ mœ djigi fœ 'e. Edœ mœ kœyindœ 'e tœpanœ kpuru ataa, 'e yindœ mœ kœrosœ nœ nene a?

<sup>16</sup> Adja 'e wusœ nœ adœke mœ yoyø lima ndœ œrœ tshaabrcœ 'e nene. Kashe anga endje ugurutœ 'e pa adœke mœ na dœ afara mbœrœ kœko œrœ tshaabrcœ 'e.

<sup>17</sup> 'E za tsheneke á 'e gbe kœza she ugurutœ azu á mœ vwa endje fœ 'e: mœ ko œrœ tshaabrcœ 'e lœ awa nœ anga bale ugurutœ endje a?

<sup>18</sup> Mœ shosho Tito adœke tshe na ga ndœ 'e, mœ vwa she awa bale dœ aya azœ á 'e wusœ ye. Tito ko œrœ tshaabrcœ 'e a? A'a dœ she, 'a mbœmœrœ lima œrœ dœ she dœ gbetselœ bale nene a? 'A sœsœ ndje lima kœza awa tshebabale nene a?

<sup>19</sup> Katshatscha 'e sœ kœgbe adœke 'a sœ kœpara awa kœpa ngbangba 6a utshu 'e a? Edœ! 'A sœ kœpa o'o lœ awa nœ Kristu 6a utshu Ndjaba. Yé e'dœ aaya 'a á 'a yindœ 'e waa, 'a sœ kœpa o'once asœmœ fœ 'e ataa mbœrœ á kœgi 'e lœ kœyindœrœ ga utshuncœ.

<sup>20</sup> Mœ sœ dœ awa adœke dœ lœkœ á mœ kœwutœ ga ndœ 'e, 'e mbœrœtœ 'e kpi tœ œneke á mœ yindœ nœ yé œ gba ndjœ mœ kpi tœ œneke á 'e gbe dœ tœnœ. Mœ sœ dœ awa adœke mœ gba œbœrœ œdœ úkú, ókœ œdœ kœsœ dœ gbetselœ kpi, kœpa ekpe o'o œdœ kœdondœrœ, kœtshapu kœlisœ uzu œdœ pe djingili.

<sup>21</sup> Mœ sœ dœ awa adœke mœ kpa kœna ga ndœ 'e, Ndjaba nœ mœ zaza tshula ga tœ ala mœ fa utshu 'e nene, yé á mœ kœkiki nene mbœrœ azu ndjoro á endje mbœrœ lima ekperœ utshuncœ yé á tshaapu kœfatshalœsu endje tœ œrœ uburu nœ endje, tœ ekpe otshœ endje œdœ tœ angba budu nœ endje.

## 13

*Ndøngølo kœmi upu nœ Polo*

<sup>1</sup> Awa votœ kœna mœ ga ndœ 'e doeke. Edœ atimu bisha too votœ kœpa o'o ama endje bale, endje wa o'o ye.

<sup>2</sup> Mœ sœ dœ o'o bale kœpa fœ azu á endje mbœrœ ekperœ œdœ fœ udu azu kœ. Mœ pa lima o'once lœ bisha ana nœ mœ ga ndœ 'e ye, kashe mœ kpa sœ kœpa tœnœ ngangœ asœke bata á mœ gugu nene; mœ kpa kœkwatœ mœ manda nœ kœwu 'e, mœ sœ dœ lœsu nœ kœwu oyo uzu bale nene.

<sup>3</sup> E sœ kœyindœ nœ adœke mœ ma adœke Kristu sœ kœpa o'o lœ awa nœ mœ. Kristu mama kœmœ ga ndœ 'e nene, kashe tshe sœ kœma gbøgbø nœ ye 6a ugurutœ 'e.

<sup>4</sup> Adjapu, tshe sœ lima dœ kœmœ lœkœ á endje kuru she ga pa kurushi, kashe ngangonœ asœke tshe sœ dœ soro lœ awa nœ gbøgbø nœ Ndjaba. A'a ndje, 'a sœ dœ

kœmœ mbœrœ á 'a ngbœtœ 'a bale dœ she. Kashe 'a sœ kœyisœ noe fœ 'e adœke 'a sœ bala dœ soro dœ she lœ awa noe gbœgbœ noe Ndjabœ.

<sup>5</sup> 'E tondœtœ 'e dœ toe 'e, 'e ma œdœ 'e kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ. 'E wuwusœ noe adœke Yisu Kristu sœ ugurutœ 'e nene a? 'E wu losu 'e dœ toe 'e. Too 'e kœma ete adœke 'e te yekane.

<sup>6</sup> Mœ gbe adœke 'e wu bala sœ noe adœke 'a mbœrœ œnœ 'a œrœnœ ye.

<sup>7</sup> 'A sœ kœza avwala fœ Ndjabœ adœke 'e mbœmbœrœ ekperœ bale nene. 'A gbegbe kœguma o'once 6a utshu 'e nene, kashe 'a gbe adœke 'e mbœrœ œtshœrœ ataa á kœmatœ endje adœke 'a te.

<sup>8</sup> Gbambarœ nene, 'a lili kœmbœrœ œrœ neke á sœ kpi toe adja o'o nene, 'a mbœrœ kolœ œneke á dœ adja o'o.

<sup>9</sup> 'A sœ kœsœ dœ yanga lœkœ kœmœ á 'a kœmœ, yé á 'e sœ dœ gbœgbœ. Ádá kœza avwa noe 'a kœdœ adœke 'e wuta azu á endje li.

<sup>10</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa dœ mœ su mbetinœ asœfœ 'e lœ ingirinœ adœke: œ sœsœ mbœrœ adœke mœ kœsœ ugurutœ 'e, mœ wa o'o dœ œgbœ ga toe 'e lindœ tshagbozu á Gbozu za fœ mœ nene. Tshagbozunœ asœmœ sœ mbœrœ kœgi kœyindœrœ noe 'e ga utshunœ, kashe œ dœdœ mbœrœ kœndi tœnœ nene.

<sup>11</sup> Yé ngongœ asœke alaya, 'e sœ dœ yanga, 'e mbœrœ akwa adœke œ gi 'e ga utshunœ, 'e to gbœgbœ lœ toe 'e, 'e djitœ 'e dœ œtshœnœ, 'e sœ gee, yé Ndjabœ noe kœyindœsho œdœ œnœ kœsœ gee, œ sœ dœ 'e awa bale.

<sup>12</sup> 'E za œyercœ abala noe ayazu ugurutœ 'e. Ayerœ azu noe Ndjabœ para bala 'e.

<sup>13</sup> Kaka adœke œtshœ losu noe Gbozu Yisu Kristu, dœ kœyindœsho noe Ndjabœ œdœ pe œtshœ Ishiri á ngbœtœ ye dœ endje bale ga tœnœ, sœ dœ 'e para kœkœ.

## Mbeti á Polo sú fœ azu Galate Tshatshu o'o

Aséke kœde mbeti á Polo sú fœ ayindœ Yisu ɓa lœ ogó Galate. Tshe na lima ga zœ lœ bisha ana gene mbœrœ kœmindœ Ƚtsho O'o. Ayuda œdœ angbi azu sœ lima kœdji tœnœ mbœrœ kœfa ayindœ Yisu. Polo mi lima ndœ nœ fœ endje adœke uzu ce wuta ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba kolœ lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ nœ ye ga ndœ Yisu Kristu. Kashe anga Ayuda li lima ga lœ Ikrizia yé ce ka ga pa o'o nœ kœwa gaza adœke, cœnœ dâ mbœrœ adœke uzu wuta ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba.

Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, Polo sú mbeti fœ ayindœ Yisu mbœrœ kœma adœke Ndjaba papa ataa nene. Kœwa gaza á endje pa tœnœ kœdœ adœke ishiri uzu sœ adjya yerœ. Tshe pa fœ endje adœke Ndjaba za lima Abrayamo á tshe dœ aba Ayuda tœ uzu ndjii, utshunœ adœke endje wa she tœ gaza. Kolœ kœyindœrœ dâ uzu ce wuta ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba, yé ce sœ kœmbœrœ ndje adœke soro uzu za yanga fœ Ndjaba.

### Bukunœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Polo kœdœ adjya ayi avwa, cœnœ á tshe sce kœmindœ nœ kœdœ adjya o'o (1.1-10)
- Ndjaba dâ ke Polo mbœrœ adœke tshe dœ ayi avwa (1.11-24)
- Ƚtsho O'o pa adjya o'o gade (2.1-21)
- Kolœ kœyindœrœ dâ mbœrœ adœke uzu she (3.1-4.31)
- Ayindœtœ azœ dœ anga azœ, yé ce kœtœnœ adœke Ƚtsho Ishiri kœyœrœ soro azœ (5.1-6.10)
- Ndangba kœmi upu (6.11-18)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Emœ Polo, ayi avwa nœ Yisu Kristu, ce dœdœ azu dâ ke mœ kœdœ ayi avwa nene. E dœdœ ndje uzu dâ vwa mœ adœke mœ wuta ayi avwa nene. Kashe Yisu Kristu œdœ Aba dœ Ndjaba á tshe she she lœ akuzu asœmœ dâ vwa mœ.

<sup>2</sup> Aaya kœ a endje sœ dœ mœ kpœke te ga ndœ mœ yekane á 'a su mbetinœ aséke fœ Ikrizia lœ ogó Galate:

<sup>3</sup> Kaka Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba œdœ pe Gbozu Yisu Kristu ma Ƚtsho lœsu nœ endje ga ndœ 'e yé ce za kœseso gee fœ 'e.

<sup>4</sup> Kristu tshe lima lœ kumu ekperœ nœ azœ, tshe gbota azœ lœ ekperœ nœ tshapashonœ asœ, liaka cœnœ á Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba yi lima ndœ nœ adœke tshe mbœrœ.

<sup>5</sup> Kaka tshe sœ dœ mokœ ngbugu dœ ngbugu. Ame.

### Ƚtsho O'o sœ kolænœ bale

<sup>6</sup> Mœ katœ ama mœ ti Ƚsœ kœwu adœke 'e fa tshangba 'e katsha gbo tsheneke á tshe e

'e lœ awa nœ Ƚtsho lœsu nœ Kristu, mbœrœ kœkpa mangba anga tafo Ƚtsho O'o.

<sup>7</sup> Anga tafo Ƚtsho O'o gugu nene, kashe anga azu dâ sœ kœdjingili tshelœ kumu 'e yé á sœ kœfa tshelœ Ƚtsho O'o nœ Kristu.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe œdœ anga uzu bale, œdœ a'a, œdœ ndje anga andjelu á tshe kœto ɓa lafo, á kœmindœ anga Ƚtsho O'o á sœ kpi tœ cœnœ á 'a mi lima ndœ nœ fœ 'e, kaka Ndjaba darandœ ye.

<sup>9</sup> A pa lima ndœ nœ utshunœ yé mœ kpa sœ koepa tœnœ ngøngø asœ adœke: Uzu á tshe kœpandœ Ƚtsho O'o á sœ kpi tœ cœnœ á 'e gbo lima, kaka Ndjaba darandœ ye.

<sup>10</sup> Yé atamœ 'e sœ kœgbe ngøngø asœ adœke mœ sœ kœparawa awa adœke azu yindœ mœ a? Bale nene, mœ sœ kœparawa awa adœke mœ za yanga fœ Ndjaba. Edœ mœ kœparawa awa kœza yanga fœ azu, mœ kpa dœ ayi kœmbœrœ akwa nœ Kristu nene.

### Mara á Polo te ayi avwa nœ Yisu

<sup>11</sup> Aaya mœ, mœ sœ kœpa ngbi fœ 'e adœke: Ƚtsho O'once á mœ mi lima ndœ nœ fœ 'e asœmœ toto lœ gbetshelœ nœ uzu nene.

<sup>12</sup> Gbambancœ nene, mœ gbøgbø tshakane uzu nene, œ dœdœ ndje uzu dâ yisœ nœ fœ mœ nene. Kashe Yisu Kristu dâ ma lima fœ mœ.

<sup>13</sup> E dji lima ndœ mara kœmbœrœtœ mœ lœkœ á mœ sœpe lima lœ awa akwa nœ Ayuda. Mœ mbœrœ lima œrœ kanga fœ Ikrizia nœ Ndjaba waa, yé mœ para lima dœ awa kœ adœke ce ndi ye.

<sup>14</sup> Mœ sœ lima dœ kœyindœrœ ga tœ awa akwa nœ Ayuda dœ kœza ga tœ akwa, yé ce za lima tœ mœ ga tœ awa nœ aata azœ kœropa anga anga mœ kœ a gerœ dœ endje lœ ogo nœ azœ.

<sup>15</sup> Kashe, lœkœ á Ndjaba wu lima dœ otshonœ, tshe ke lima mœ katshatsha utshunœ adœke endje zu mœ, yé ce e lima mœ lœ Ƚtsho lœsu nœ ye.

<sup>16</sup> Tshe mbœrœ lima adœke mœ wusœ Gbolo nœ ye, yekane á kœyisœ Ƚtsho O'o nœ ye fœ azu á endje dœdœ Ayuda nene. Ataa, mœ nana ga ndœ anga uzu kœyu she ndœ kœmi upu fœ mœ nene.

<sup>17</sup> Mœ nana ndje lima ga lœ Yerusalemœ ndœ kœwu endjeneke á endje dœ lima aayi avwa nœ Kristu utshunœ nene. Kashe mœ ro lima ɓa lœ ogo Arabi, yeka manda nœ, á mœ kwato mœ ga lœ Damaseke.

<sup>18</sup> Yé manda ungu votœ, mœ na ga lœ Yerusalemœ mbœrœ kœgbœtœ mœ dœ Petro. Mœ lo ɓa ndœ ye olo ndjokpa dœ mindu.

<sup>19</sup> Mœ wuwu anga angbi ayi avwa bale nene, kashe kolœ Jake á tshe kœdœ aya Gbozu.

<sup>20</sup> Eneke á mœ soe kœsu fœ 'e asœke, mœ soe kœpa adj a utshu Ndjaba adœke œ dœdœ wala nene.

<sup>21</sup> Manda nœ, mœ na 6a lœ ogo Siri dœ pe Silisi,

<sup>22</sup> kashe endje wuwu lima soe mœ 6a lœ Ikrizia nœ Kristu lœ ogo Yuda nene.

<sup>23</sup> Endje djidji lima kolœnœ adœke: «Eshe á tshe soe lima koembœrœ œrœ kanga fœ azœ, dä kpa tetœ kœyisœ œrœ ngongonœ asœ toe upu nœ kœyindœrœnœ á tshe pa lima avwara adœke œnœ wo ye.»

<sup>24</sup> Yé endje te lima toe kœdonga Ndjaba toe upu nœ mœ.

## 2

*Polo gbötœ ye dœ anga aayi avwa nœ Yisu 6a lœ Yerusalem*

<sup>1</sup> Yé manda ungu ndjokpa dœ vana, 'a kpa kwatœ 'a dœ Barnabase ga lœ Yerusalem; mœ za ndje lima Tito pote mœ.

<sup>2</sup> Mœ kwa lima toe mœ mbœrœ à Ndjaba ma lima toe ye, á pa fœ mœ adœke mœ na ga zœ. 'A ngbœba lima toe 'a kolœ dœ agbozu Ikrizia á œsœ endje li, á mœ pandœ œsœ Òtsho O'once á mœ soe kœmindœ nœ fœ azu á endje dœdœ Ayuda nene fœ endje. Gbambance nene, mœ soe dœ awa adœke akwa á mœ soe koembœrœ tœnœ œdœ pe œnœké á mœ kpa mbœrœ soesœ gbambancœ nene.

<sup>3</sup> Kashe Tito,uzu Greke á 'a na toe awanœ dœ she, endje shoshosho she adœke endje wa she toe gaza nene.

<sup>4</sup> Anga aayi kœna manda Yisu dœ wala yi lima ndœ nœ adœke endje wa she toe gaza. Endje li lima yagele ga ugurutœ 'a mbœrœ kœwu mara á 'a wuta lœ awa akwa nœ Ayuda, á ngbœtœ 'a bale dœ Yisu Kristu asœmœ. Endje para awa adœke œnœ kpa gi 'a ga lœ œrœ kanga nœ awa akwa nœ Ayudanœ.

<sup>5</sup> A vvvara toe 'a kara kœdji azuncœ asœmœ, mbœrœ 'a yi lima ndœ kœgbœndœ adjapu nœ Òtsho O' ugurutœ 'e.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe agbœ agbozunœ á œsœ endje li asœmœ, œdœ mara á endje lœ doe tœnœ wuwu mœ nene. Gbambance nene, utshu Ndjaba, azu kœ soe awa bale. Endje papœ anga o'o kpi ga pa œnœké á mœ pa nene.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe endje wu adœke Ndjaba za akwa kœyisœ Òtsho O' fœ angbi azu ga tshakane mœ bata á tshe za lima fœ Petro adœke tshe yisœ nœ fœ Ayuda.

<sup>8</sup> Gbambance nene, Ndjaba á tshe mbœrœ lima akwa lœ Petro adœke tshe yisœ Òtsho O' fœ Ayuda, dä mbœrœ ndje lœ mœ adœke mœ yisœ nœ fœ angbi azu.

<sup>9</sup> Jake, Petro œdœ Yowane á azu nœ Kristu wu lima endje bata agbozu tshapa endje, endje yi lima ndœ nœ adœke Ndjaba dä

za akwanœ asœke fœ mœ. Mbœrœ tœnœ atamœ, 'a ko lima tshelœ ama kane 'a dœ endje toe kœma fœ azu adœke 'a ngbœ loema akwanœ asœke bale dœ endje. Atamœ, 'a y lima ndœ nœ awa bale dœ endje adœke, 'a dœ Barnabase 'a na kœmindœ Òtsho O' fœ angbi azu, yé endje na œnœ endje kœyisœ nœ fœ Ayuda.

<sup>10</sup> Endje pa lima fœ 'a kolœnœ adœke 'a gbe dœ aayi oyo. Yé mœ za lima toe mœ djigi ndœ koembœrœ tœnœ.

*Polo gbagbara Petro 6a lœ Atishe*

<sup>11</sup> Kashe lœkœ á Petro na 6a lœ Atishe, mœ gbagbara she toe ala azu mbœrœ œrœ á tshe mbœrœ lima soesœ dœ òtshœnœ nene.

<sup>12</sup> Yé utshunœ adœke azu á Yakobo vwa endje na, tshe soe lima kœzi œrœ toe œsœnœ dœ angbi azu. Kashe manda kœyi kumu endje, tshe gitœ ye ugurutœ angbi azu œ kpa katœ kœzi œrœ awa bale dœ endje kparawa Ayuda.

<sup>13</sup> Anga Ayuda mbœrœtœ endje ndje bata Petro, yé œ bili Barnabase á tshe te ndje ga lœ mara koembœrœ œrœ nœ endje.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe lœkœ á mœ wu adœke endje soesœ lima kœna ndjii lœ adja awa nœ Òtsho O' nene, mœ pa fœ Petro toe ala azu kœko adœke: «Èbœ a bœ dœ Yuda, bœ soesœ koembœrœtœ zœ bata Yuda nene, kashe bata angbi azu. Bœ ka pa angbi azu adœke endje mbœrœtœ endje bata Ayuda kotoo?»

*Ayuda dœ pe angbi azu wuta ndjii lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ*

<sup>15</sup> Azœ kœdœ adja Ayuda tako, a dœdœ angbi azu á ndje dœ aayi koembœrœ ekperœ nene.

<sup>16</sup> A wusœ nœ adœkeuzu œ wuta ndjii toe ala Ndjaba mbœrœ kœlisœ awa akwa nœ Ayuda nene, kashe tshe wuta ndjii mbœrœ kœyindœrœ nœ ye ga ndœ Yisu Kristu. Azœ ndje awa bale, a yindœ Yisu Kristu mbœrœ a kœwuta ndjii mbœrœ kœyindœrœ nœ azœ ga ndœ Kristu, kashe œ soesœ mbœrœ kœlisœ awa akwa nene. Gbambance nene, lœ awa nœ kœlisœ awa akwa,uzu bale œ soe ndjii nene.

<sup>17</sup> Kashe, œdœ 'a kœpara awa kœte azu ndjii lœ Kristu, œ soe bata 'a doe ndje lima ekpe azu bata angbi azu. Atamœ, œ yindœ kœpa adœke Kristu dä soe kœvava azu ga lœ ama ekperœ a? (È, œ soesœ ataa bale nene.

<sup>18</sup> Èdœ mœ kpa kœkwatœ mœ ndœ kœlisœ awa akwa á mœ vwaratœ mœ tœnœ, dä mœ soe kœma dœ toe mœ adœke œmœ kœdœ aiyi koembœrœ ekperœ.

<sup>19</sup> Gbambance nene, toe œmœ nœ mœ, toe upu a wu awa akwa, mœ soe bata uzu á tshe tshu ye. Awa akwanœ dä wo mœ, mbœrœ adœke mœ soe dœ tafo soro á koembœrœ akwa fœ Ndjaba. Endje kuru mœ ga pa kurushi awa bale dœ Kristu.

20 Soro á moe sœ doe tœnce dœdœcœ tœ moe nene, kashe Kristu dœ sœ doe soro lœ moe. Gbambance nene, mbœrcœ lœ soro noe moe ngongœ asœ lœ økœ, moe sœ doe tœnce lœ kœyindœrcœ ga ndœcœ Gbolo noe Ndjaba á tshe yindœ moe yé á tshu mbœrcœ moe.

21 Mœ yindœcœ noe adœke otsho lœsu noe Ndjaba ga ndœcœ moe sœ gbambance nene. Mbœrcœ cœdœcœ uzu kœscœ kœparœ kœwutœ ndjii lœ awa noe kœmbœrcœtœ ye liaka awa akwa, œ yindœ kœpa adœke ádá kuzu noe Kristu gugu nene.

### 3

#### *Awa akwa too kœyindœrcœ*

1 Uu, azu ogo Galate, cœrcœ sœ lœ kumu 'e al! (Ede dœ mbœrcœ cœrcœ e'e? Andaa moe yi lima sœ mara kuzu á Yisu tshu pa kurushi doe tœnce fœ 'e ngbi ye o!

2 Mœ yindœ kœyu 'e dœ o'o bale: 'E gbo Ishiri noe Ndjaba mbœrcœ á 'e lisœ awa akwa noe Ayuda a, too 'e gbo Ishiri noe Ndjaba mbœrcœ Òtsha O'o á 'e dji yé á yindœcœ?

3 Kotoo, cœrcœ sœ lœ kumu 'e a? 'E te lima tœ kœna mangba Kristu dœ gbgbœ noe Òtsha Ishiri yé ngongœ asœ, 'e yindœ kœwutœ ga tœ ndøngolœnœ dœ gbgbœ noe 'e dœ tœ 'e a?

4 Atamœ, œneke kœ á 'e wu sœ gbambancœ a? (E li adœke œ sœ gbambancœ nene.

5 Lœkœ á Ndjaba sœ kœto Ishiri noe ye fœ 'e yé á sœ kœmbœrcœ afâ ugurutœ 'e, tshe sœ kœmbœrcœ tœnce mbœrcœ á 'e sœ kœlisœ awa akwa a? Bale nene, tshe sœ kœmbœrcœ tœnce mbœrcœ á 'e dji Òtsha O'o yé á yindœcœ noe a.

6 'E gbe dœ Abrayamo kane. Endje sú 6a la Buku noe Ndjaba adœke: «Abrayamo sœ lima dœ kœyindœrcœ ga ndœcœ Ndjaba, yé Ndjaba za she bata uzu á tshe sœ ndjii lœ kumu kœyindœrcœ noe a.»

7 'E wusœcœ noe ngongœ asœke adœke ayindœcœ Yisu kœdœcœ adja agbolo noe Abrayamo.

8 Endje sú 6a la Buku noe Ndjaba utshuncœ adœke, Ndjaba ce fa bala angbi azu toe azu á endje sœ ndjii mbœrcœ kœyindœrcœ noe endje. Ndjaba pa lima ndœcœ Òtsha o'once asœ utshuncœ fœ Abrayamo adœke: «Mœ to kane moe ga pa azu tshapashœnœ asœke kœ lœ awa noe zœ.»

9 Abrayamo yindœcœ, yé Ndjaba to kane ye ga pa ye, ataa azu kœ á endje sœ doe kœyindœrcœ, Ndjaba ce to kane ye ga pa endje bata á tshe to kane ye ga pa Abrayamo.

10 Kashe azu á endje sœ kœgbœ adœke œneke she mbœrcœ kœlisœ awa akwa ascœmœ, Ndjaba darandœcœ endje kœ. Gbambance nene, endje sú ala Buku noe Ndjaba adœke: «Uzœ tshœ kœscœsœ kœlisœcœ œrcœ kœ á endje sú ga

la Buku awa akwa yé á sœ kœza ga tœ akwa nene, Ndjaba darandœcœ ye yé.»

11 (E matœ endje ngbi adœke uzu bale œ sœ ndjii utshu Ndjaba lœ kœmbœrcœtœ ye lindœcœ awa akwa nene. Gbambancœ nene, endje sú ala Bukunœcœ adœke: «Uzœ á tshe kœscœ ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba lœ awa noe kœyindœrcœ, tshe sœ bala dœ soro.»

12 Andaa kœlisœcœ awa akwa lili dœ kœscœcœ dœ kœyindœrcœ nene. Kashe uzu á tshe lisœcœ awa akwa kœ, tshe gbo soro lœ awa noe awa akwancœ asœmœ.

13 Kristu yœ azœcœ lœ ndœkidjœcœ noe awa akwa á yi ma ndœcœ kœte ga pa azœcœ. Ndœkidjincœcœ te ga pa ye lœ kudu azœcœ. Gbambancœ nene, endje sú ala Buku noe Ndjaba adœke: «Uzœ kœ á endje kuru she ga pa yœ, Ndjaba darandœcœ ye yé.»

14 Dœ tœncœcœ ataa, kœto kane á endje pa lima tœncœcœ fœ Abrayamo œ wuta ga ndœcœ angbi azu lœ awa noe Yisu Kristu, yé azœcœ kœ a gbo Òtsha Ishiri á Ndjaba pa lima tœncœcœ lœ awa noe kœyindœrcœ.

#### *Awa akwa œdœcœ kœpandœcœ kœmbœrcœ œrcœ*

15 Aaya moe, a tondœcœ kœmbœrcœ œrcœcœ noe azu: Lœkœ á uzu kœsu mbeti kœkatœcœ uvu, uzu bale á tshe li kœvwara tœ ye tœncœcœ too kpa kœsu anga angbi œrcœcœ ga pa noe gugu nene.

16 A wusœcœcœ dœcœ otshœnœcœ adœke Abrayamo dœcœ atancœcœ dœcœ Ndjaba pa lima ndœcœ kœmbœrcœ œrcœcœ endje. Endje susu ala Bukunœcœ adœke: «dœcœ aatancœcœ», bata azu ndjoro dœcœ endje pa tœcœcœ endje nene. Kashe endje sú ala Bukunœcœ adœke: «dœcœ ata zœcœcœ, toe kœyisœcœ uzu bale á tshe kœdœcœ Kristu.

17 Ádá o'once á moe yindœcœ kœpa fœ 'e dœkecœ: lima utshuncœ, Ndjaba guma ayo dœ Abrayamo yé œ pandœcœcœ noe adœke œneke gbgandœcœcœ. Manda noe, œndœnœcœ di ngibugu kama vana dœcœ zazu bale dœcœ ndjokpa yekane á awa akwancœcœ wuta. Bata awa akwa lili kœwo ayo á Ndjaba guma lima utshuncœcœ nene, ce li ndœcœcœ kœwo o'o á Ndjaba pa lima ndœcœcœ nene.

18 Kashe œ kœscœcœ adœke Ndjaba to anga œrcœcœ mbœrcœ kœlisœcœ awa akwa, azu ce gbo ma œneke á tshe pa lima ndœcœcœ nene. Andaa lœ awa noe kœpandœcœ œrcœcœ dœcœ Ndjaba má lima otshœlœsu noe ye ga ndœcœ Abrayamo.

19 Ataa, ádá awa akwa kœdœcœcœ gadœ? Ndjaba za lima awa akwa mbœrcœ kœma ekperœ œrrœ ga tœcœcœ kœwutœcœcœ ataa Abrayamœcœ á tshe pa lima o'o tœcœcœ upu noe ye. Aandjelu ko lima awa akwancœcœ ga tshakane uzu á tshe sœcœcœ lima ugurutœcœ Ndjaba dœcœ azu.

20 Andaa, Ndjaba za lima o'o fœcœ Abrayamo lœkœ á tshe sœcœcœ kuti ye. Yé œ kœscœcœ adœkecœ uzu mbœrcœ œrcœcœ dœcœcœ kuti ye, anga uzu ce gu ugurutœcœcœ ye dœcœcœ anga azu nene.

*Ádá noe awa akwa kœdœcœcœ gadœ e?*

<sup>21</sup> Eneke yindœ kœpa adœke, awa akwa vwaratœ ye toe o'o à Ndjaba pa lima ndœ noe ye a? Æ œ nene. Edœ awa akwa kœsœ ma dœ gbøgbø toe kœto sorø fœ azu, œ mbœrœ ma adœke azu wuta ndjii utshu Ndjaba mboœrœ à endje soe kœlisœ awa akwa.

<sup>22</sup> Kashe endje sú ba la Buku noe Ndjaba adœke, ekperce vwele azu tshapasho ka ga tœnœ yekane à ayindœ Yisu kœgbo otsharœ à Ndjaba pa lima ndœ noe lœ awa noe kœyindœrœ noe endje ga ndœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>23</sup> Lima utshunœ, damba Kristu nana lima adœke a soe dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye nene, awa akwa vwele lima azœ bata akanga. Æ mbœrœ lima toe ye atamœ œrr ga toe lœkœ à Ndjaba yisœ kœyindœrœ fœ azœ.

<sup>24</sup> Yé atamœ, awa akwa dá soe lima kœtondœ azœ œrr ga toe kœna Kristu, adœke a wuta azu à endje soe ndjii toe ala ye lœ awa noe kœyindœrœ.

<sup>25</sup> Kashe manda kœna kœyindœrœ, a kpa soesœ tshakudu awa akwa nene.

<sup>26</sup> Gbambancœ nene, e'koko kœdœ agbolo noe Ndjaba lœ awa noe kœyindœrœ à soe kœngbœba 'e dœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>27</sup> Adjapu, e'e koko á 'e gbo batismu, 'e ngbotoe 'e bale doe Kristu, yé ngøngœ asœke, 'e za mara Kristu doe toe ye.

<sup>28</sup> Ádá kœkuru tshagurutœ azu kpa gugu nene. Edœ Ayuda, œdœ angbi azu, œdœ akanga, œdœ ayengœ ogo, œdœ ayakoshe, œdœ ayashe, e'e para koko 'e wuta uzu bale lœ kœngbœtœ 'e dœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>29</sup> Yé œdœ 'e kœdœ azu noe Kristu, dá 'e kœdœ aata Abrayamo, yé 'e doe ayengœ kœgbo œrœ tshangbanœ à Ndjaba pa lima tœnœ.

#### 4

<sup>1</sup> 'E wu gbetshelœ noe moe; Edœ uzu á tshe kœdœ ayengœ kœgbœrœ tshangbanœ kœsœ pe damba gbolo, œdœ œrœ para koko kœdœ œnœ ye gbaa, tshe soe kolœ bata kanga.

<sup>2</sup> Kashe tshe zatoe ye ga ati, yé aayi kœgbondœ ye œ gboñdœ ye dœ œrœ noe ye koœrr ga toe olo à abance za.

<sup>3</sup> Azœ ndje awa bale, a dœ lima akanga lœkœ á a dœ lima agbolo tshakudu œrœ noe tshapasho.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe lœkœ á olo á Ndjaba za lima li, tshe vwa Gbolo noe ye á tshe wuta lœ yashe yé á soe lima kœlisœ awa akwa noe Ayuda,

<sup>5</sup> mbœrœ kœvwara endjeneke à endje soe tshakudu awa akwa ga ushu, dœ pe kœza awa fœ azœ adœke a te agbolo noe Ndjaba.

<sup>6</sup> Toe kœma adœke e'e kœdœ agbolo noe Ndjaba, tshe vwa Ishiri noe Gbolo noe ye ga toe lœsu azœ, á soe kœpa adœke: «Abal»

<sup>7</sup> Ataa, bœ kpa dœdœ kanga nene, kashe gbolo. Yé bata gbolo, bœ kœdœ ayengœ

kœgbo œrœ tshangbanœ: œtœnœ kœdœ awa noe Ndjaba.

#### Iki noe Polo toe upu noe azu Galate

<sup>8</sup> Utshunœ, 'e wuwu lima soe Ndjaba nene yé 'e dœ lima akanga noe andjaba à endje dœdœ adjadœke.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe ngøngœ asœke bata á 'e wusœ Ndjaba, too Ndjaba wusœ 'e ye, œ li adœke 'e kpa kwatœ 'e ndœ œrœ tshapasho á gugu dœ gbøgbø nene yé á soe gbambancœ, dœ mara adœke 'e kpa dœ akangancœ ye a?

<sup>10</sup> 'E scepe toe kœlisœ olo, dœ yapu, dœ tshakala ungu œdœ ungu!

<sup>11</sup> Eneke á 'e mbœrœ asœke soe kœza awa fœ moe waa. Errr à tshangba awa noe moe ugurutœ 'e œ soe gbambancœ a!

<sup>12</sup> Alaya moe, moe soe kœki fœ 'e adœke 'e mbœrœtœ 'e bata moe; gbambancœ nene, moe soe kœmbœrœ ndje toe moe bata 'e. Bale 'e mbœmbœrœ lima anga ekperœ fœ moe nene.

<sup>13</sup> 'E wusœ noe dœ ɔtshonœ adœke, œ soe lima dœ lœkœ á moe soe dœ kœfa dá moe yi lima soe ɔtsho O'o ama Ndjaba toe alinœ utshunœ fœ 'e.

<sup>14</sup> 'E wu lima oyo dœ moe dœ kobancœ waa, yé bale 'e mœmo lima dœ moe nene yé œ wuwu moe djerœ djerœ lœ ala 'e nene. Kashe 'e za lima osho kœsœ fœ moe bata œmœ kœdœ andjelu noe Ndjaba, too bata œmœ kœdœ Kristu Yisu má dœ toe ye.

<sup>15</sup> 'E soe lima dœ yanga utshunœ waa, yé ngøngœ asœke, œ kpa mbœrœ kotoo o? Mœ pa ngbœ adœke, œdœ 'e kœgbo liya awa, 'e tshagavwa ala 'e mbœrœ kœko fœ moe.

<sup>16</sup> Yé ngøngœ asœke, 'e soe kœyiangba moe, mbœrœ á moe soe kœpa adja o'o a?

<sup>17</sup> Anga azu soe kœma adœke œnœ soe dœ egerœ ogo 'e toe lœsu œnœ, kashe gbetshelœ noe endje soesœ dœ ɔtshonœ nene. Endje soe kœpara kœkuru tshagurutœ azœ dœ 'e yekane á 'e kœsœ dœ egerœ ogo endje.

<sup>18</sup> Eneke á ga kœdœ kœma ogo noe kœmbœrœ ɔtsharœ á ka nene, œdœ moe soe ugurutœ 'e œdœ moe soe ugurutœ 'e nene.

<sup>19</sup> Agbolo noe moe, moe kpa soe kœwu oyo mbœrœ 'e bata yashe á tshe soe dœ kœfa kœza œrr adœke 'e wuta kœmbœrœtœ 'e kœta Kristu yekane.

<sup>20</sup> Uu! Mœ gbe má adœke 'a soe dœ 'e ngøngœ asœke, mbœrœ á moe kœwusœ mara á li adœke moe pa dœ o'o fœ 'e. Gbam-bancœ nene, moe kpa wuwusœ o'o á moe pa nene.

#### O'o toe upu noe Agare dœ Sara

<sup>21</sup> 'E pandœ noe fœ moe ka, e'e á 'e yindœ kœzatœ 'e ga toe awa akwa noe Ayudancœ asœke, 'e soesœ kœdji œnœ keke á awa akwa soe kœpa tœnœ nene a?

<sup>22</sup> Endje su lima adœke, Abrayamo zu lima agbolo yakoshe bisha. Anga bale tœ Agare á tshe dœ yashe kanga, anga tœ Sara á tshe dœdœ yashe kanga nene.

<sup>23</sup> Kashe tshe zu gbolo tœ yashe kangancœ loe awa noe økø, yé gbolo noe yashence á tshe dœdœ kanga nene, tshe zu she liaka o'o à Ndjaba pa lima tœnœ fœ e.

<sup>24</sup> O'nce á ro liya asœ sœ koema anga cerœ fœ azœ. Çœ atake: ayashence bibisha asœ sœ koema ayo bisha á Ndjaba guma lima. Bale koedœ ayo á to 6a pa kaga Sinayi, cœtœnœ koedœ Agare. Ayonœ asœkœ dá sœ akgbolo kanga.

<sup>25</sup> Agare koedœ kaga Sinayi á sœ 6a loe ogo Arabi. Tshe kpa sœ 6ata ongbo Yerusalemœ noe ngøngø asœkœ, mbœrcœ ongbonœ dœ agbolo tshelœnœ kœ koedœ akanga.

<sup>26</sup> Kashe Yerusalemœ noe tshalafo dœdœ kanga nene, yé cœtœnœ koedœ ayi azœ.

<sup>27</sup> Gbambarœ nene, endje sú ala Buku noe Ndjaba adœke:

«Sœ dœ yanga, ceœ dœ yashe mara á œœ sœsœ lima kœzu tœnœ nene.

Ta rawa dœ yanga, ceœ á kofa kœzu agbolo kaka bœ nene,  
gbambanœ nene, yashe á akœnœ katœ ye,  
tshe zu agbolo ndjoro  
kœropa yashe á tshe sœ dœ akœnœ.»

<sup>28</sup> Yé alaya mœ, e'e koedœ ndje agbolo á endje zu 'e liaka o'o à Ndjaba pa lima tœnœ, 6ata endje zu ndje dœ Izaka.

<sup>29</sup> Kashe utshunce lima, gbolo á endje zu she 6ata agbolo á azu ce zu endje, sœ lima kœmbœrcœ cerœ kanga fœ gbolo á endje zu she lœ awa noe Ishiri. Yé ngøngø asœkœ, cerœnœ sœpe ndje kœmbœrcœtœ ye awa bale.

<sup>30</sup> Yé Buku sœ kœpa o'o kotoo o? Çœ sœ kœpa adœke: «Goro yashe kanga dœ gbolo yakoshe noe ye, gbambarœ nene, ce lili adœke gbolo noe yashe kanga ngbœpa kœgbœ cerœ tshangba abance awa bale dœ gbolo noe yashe á tshe dœdœ kanga nene.»

<sup>31</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnœ ataa alaya mœ, a dœdœ agbolo noe yashe kanga nene, kashe azœ koedœ agbolo noe yashe á tshe dœdœ kanga nene.

## 5

'E shi gbi lœ kœyindœrœ noe 'e ga ndœ Kristu

<sup>1</sup> Kristu gi azœ lœ kanga mbœrcœ adœke a kpa dœdœ akanga nene. Adja 'e shi gbi yé 'e mbœmbœrcœ adœke 'e kpa kwatœ 'e dœ akanga nene.

<sup>2</sup> Çœmœ Polo, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke, œdœ endje kœsœ koewa 'e tœ gaza, 'e kœsœpe kœza lœsu 'e ga pa gaza, ce yindœ kœpa adœke ádá œœnœ á Kristu mbœrcœ fœ 'e gugu nene.

<sup>3</sup> Yé mœ kpa sœ kœpandœ noe fœ uzu kœ adœke angbi uzu á tshe kœyindœ noe adœke endje wa œœ tœ gaza, ce li adœke tshe mbœrcœtœ ye lindœ awa akwa djigi.

<sup>4</sup> Çœdœ 'e kœsœ kœpara kœsœ ndjii 6a utshu Ndjaba lœ awa akwa, dœ ce yindœ kœpa adœke 'e kurutshelœtœ 'e dœ Kristu ye. Atamœ, e wusœ noe adœke 'e vwaratœ 'e tœ 6tsho losu noe Ndjaba ye.

<sup>5</sup> Tœ azœ, a za gbetshelœ noe azœ ga tœ Ndjaba á tshe sœ kœmbœrcœ adœke a sœ ndjii tœ ala ye, yé cœtœnœ dá a sœ kœkate tœnœ lœ awa noe 6tsho Ishiri á sœ kœmbœrcœ aœka lœ kœyindœrœ noe azœ.

<sup>6</sup> Gbambarœ nene, uzu á tshe ngbœtœ ye bale doe Yisu Kristu, endje wa she too endje wa she nene, ce gugu dœ ada bale nene. Çœneke á sœ dœ ádá koedœ kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ á sœ kœmatœ endje lœ awa noe kœyindœsho.

<sup>7</sup> Utshunœ, 'e sœ lima kœmbœrcœtœ 'e dœ tshonœ. Çœdœ dœ kpa ko cerœ ku lœ awa 'e, yé á pakata 'e kœmbœrcœtœ 'e lindœ adja o'o a?

<sup>8</sup> Çœneke á endje pa fœ 'e á 'e yindœ noe asœmœ, totò 6a ndœ Ndjaba á tshe e'e nene.

<sup>9</sup> Azu pa walaka adœke: «Çœdœ joyo kœsuku mapœ kœsœ teasho, á endje djanga dœ zuwa mapance, œ suku mapance djigi.»

<sup>10</sup> Çœmœ, mœ za lœsu mœ fœ Gbozu mbœrcœ 'e. Mœ wusœ noe adœke 'e za anga angbi awa kpi tœ œœnœ mœ nene. Kashe uzu á tshe sœ kœdjingili kumu 'e asœmœ, tshe dœ uzu œœdœ gbaa, Ndjaba œ za djofele fœ she.

<sup>11</sup> Alaya mœ, tœ upu noe mœ, œdœ mœ kœsœ pe kœyisœ o'o kœwa gaza, mbœrcœ gadœ á endje mbœrcœ cerœ kanga fœ mœ a? Çœkœsœ atamœ, kœmindœ upu kuzu Kristu pa kurushi œdœ cerœ kœza o'o fœ uzu bale nene.

<sup>12</sup> Tœ upu noe azu á endje sœ kœdjingili tshelœ kumu 'e asœmœ, kaka endje 'oro tshashe endje.

### Jœ œdœ Ishiri

<sup>13</sup> Alaya mœ, Ndjaba e'e adœke 'e wuta lœ kanga ye. E'gbegbe adœke 6ata á 'e wuta lœ kanga asœmœ, 'e kpa na kœmbœrcœ cerœ á ogø økø 'e vwa 'e ndœ noe nene. Kashe ce li adœke 'e mbœrcœ akwa fœ anga 'e lœ awa noe kœyindœsho.

<sup>14</sup> Gbambarœ nene, awa akwa kœ sœ lœ o'o tshebabale asœ: «Yindœ yanga zœ 6ata á œœ sœ kœyindœtœ zœ dœ tœ zœ.»

<sup>15</sup> Kashe œdœ 'e kœsœ kœlotœ 'e yé á sœ kœto uku tœ 'e dœ tœ 'e 6ata agea tshelœ gusu, ala 'e gbo: ete nene, 'e wotœ 'e ugurutœ 'e kœ ye.

<sup>16</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnœ, mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e adœke: 'e mbœrcœtœ 'e liaka œœneke á 6tsho Ishiri œ yisœ noe fœ 'e. Çœdœ 'e kœsœ

kœmbœrcœ ataa, 'e mbœrcœ œrœ á ɔkɔ œ vwa 'e ndœ kœmbœrcœ tœnœ nene.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambancœ nene, agbe noe ɔtsho Ishiri sœsœ awa bale dœ œnœ ɔkɔ nene yé œnœ ɔkɔ lili ndje dœ œnœ ɔtsho Ishiri nene. Ad-japu, ɔko œdœ ɔtsho Ishiri soe kœngä koshe ugurutœ endje. Mbœrcœ tœnœ ataa, 'e kpa lili kœmbœrcœ œrœ á 'e gbe má kœmbœrcœ tœnœ asœmœ nene.

<sup>18</sup> Kashe, œ kœdœ ɔtsho Ishiri dä soe kœyisœ awa fœ 'e, dä 'e kpa sœsœ tshakudu awa akwa nene.

<sup>19</sup> 'E wu mara kœmbœrcœtœsho œneke á ogo kœna manda ɔkɔ œ vwa azu kœmbœrcœ tœnœ: kœmbœrcœ angba budu, kœmbœrcœ œrœ uburu, kœmbœrcœ œrœ tshula,

<sup>20</sup> kœdonga andjaba, kœmbœrcœ afá, kœsœ dœ ekpe lœsu, kœkurutshelœtœ osho, kœmbœrcœ uku, kœsœ dœ ókó, kœgbogburu tshelœtœ osho, kœ'e osho, kœli ga lœ anga ukpulu azu,

<sup>21</sup> kœsœ dœ egerœ lœsu, kœndjorœ dœpœ, kœzirœ tœpanœ kpuru œdœ pe anga œrœ á li dœ œneke ko. Mœ soe kœpandœ nœ fœ 'e ngongo asœke bata á mœ pa lima utshunœ adœke: «Azu á endje soe kœmbœrcœ œrœnœ asœ, endje gbo Ogo gbozu noe Ndjaba nene.»

<sup>22</sup> Kashe akwa á ɔtsho Ishiri œ vwa uzu kœmbœrcœ tœnœ dœke: Kœyindœsho, kœsœ dœ yanga, kœsœ gee, kœsœ dœ ugu lœsu, kœsœ dœ ɔtsho lœsu, kœmbœrcœ ayo, kœyindœrœ,

<sup>23</sup> kœsœ dœ ɔmœ lœsu, kœdœ gbozu tshapa undu zœ. Awa akwa á vwaratœ ye tœ œrœnœ asœ gugu nene.

<sup>24</sup> Endjeneke á endje ngbatœ endje bale dœ Yisu Kristu, endje wo ekpe ogo noe ɔkɔ á vwa lima endje kœmbœrcœ ekperœ ba pa kurushi.

<sup>25</sup> Bata a soe dœ soro lœ awa noe ɔtsho Ishiri, œ li adœke a na kolœ tœ awa á tshe soe kœyisœ nœ fœ azœ.

### Awa akwa noe Kristu

<sup>26</sup> Adja a sœsœ dœ egerœ kumu nene, a katœ kœshokœ anga azœ dœ ama œdœ kœsœ dœ egerœ lœsu ugurutœ azœ.

## 6

<sup>1</sup> Alaya mœ, œdœ 'e kœgbœ anga uzu bale á tshe kœsœ kœmbœrcœ ekperœ, 'e má 'e soe dœ ɔtsho Ishiri asœmœ, 'e za she ga tœ awa ndjii dœ ɔmœ lœsu adœke tshe wuta lœ ekperœ. Yé ala 'e gbo, uzu dœ uzu adœke adja lœsu ye bibili she ndje nene.

<sup>2</sup> 'E ti kane anga 'e lœ ɔgbo œrœ ko. (Edœ 'e kœmbœrcœ atamœ dä 'e mbœrcœtœ 'e liaka awa akwa noe Kristu.

<sup>3</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œdœ uzu bale kœgbœ adœke œnœ ropa anga œnœ, andaa tshe

kœsœsœ ataa nene, tshe soe kœfaratœ ye dœ tœ ye.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe uzu dœ uzu tondœ ɔtsho ye dœ tœ ye kane. (Edœ œ kœsœ dœ ɔtshœnœ, tshe soe dœ yanga tœ akwa á tshe mbœrcœ dœ tœ ye. Kashe œ dœdœ mbœrcœ á tshe ropa anga yangancœ nene.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambancœ nene, uzu dœ uzu œ za kongba tshangba œrœ á tshe mbœrcœ dœ tœ ye.

<sup>6</sup> (E li adœke uzu á endje soe kœyisœ o'o ama Ndjaba fœ she, ko anga tshakala œrœ nœ ye djigi fœ tsheneke á tshe soe kœyisœnœ fœ she.

<sup>7</sup> Adja lœsu 'e fafara 'e nene: endje mœmœ Ndjaba nene. Uzu dœ uzu œ kœnœke á tshe lu.

<sup>8</sup> (Edœ uzu kœlu œrœ kolœ mbœrcœ ogo ɔkɔ ye, ngwarœ á tshe kœdœ kuzu. Kashe œdœ tshe kœlu œrœ neke á za yanga fœ ɔtsho Ishiri, ataa Ishiri nœ Ndjaba œ to soro á ka nene fœ she.

<sup>9</sup> Bata œ soe ataa, œ li adœke a mœ dœ kœmbœrcœ ɔtshœrœ nene. Gbambancœ nene, lœkœnœ kœwuta, a kœgbœ œrœ tshangba œnœke á lu œdœ a kœkakatœ kœmbœrcœ tœnœ nene.

<sup>10</sup> Dœ tœnœ ataa, œdœ a kœgbœ awa tœ kœmbœrcœ ɔtshœrœ, a mbœrcœ fœ azu para kœkœ. Kœropœ nœ, a mbœrcœ fœ aaya azœ dœ ayindœ Kristu.

### Ndangba kœmi upu noe Polo

<sup>11</sup> E wu ogbœ mbetinœ asœke: mœ su fœ 'e dœ adjœ kane mœ!

<sup>12</sup> Azu á endje soe kœgbœgbœ 'e adœke endje wa 'e tœ gaza asœmœ, endje kœdœ azu á endje soe kœpu awa adœke œnœ matœ œnœ bata ɔtsho azu lœ ɔkɔ. Endje mbœrcœ ataa adœke azu kœmbœmbœrcœ œrœ kanga ga tœ œnœ lœ kumu kœyisœ œrœ tœ upu noe kuzu Kristu pa kurushi nene.

<sup>13</sup> (Edœ ndjœ azunœ á endje wa endje tœ gaza asœmœ, endje lili ndje soe awa akwa noe Ayudancœ nene. Kashe endje yindœ noe adœke, endje wa 'e yekane á œnœ kœdonga tœ œnœ mbœrcœ á 'e dji o'o ama œnœ.

<sup>14</sup> Tœ mœ noe mœ, mœ soe kœdonga tœ mœ kolœ mbœrcœ kuzu Gbozo noe azœ dœ Yisu Kristu pa kurushi. Yé lœ awa noe kurushi, œrœ tshapashœnœ asœke wuta bata œrœ á tshu ye mbœrcœ mœ yé œmœ ndje mœ wuta bata uzu á tshe tshu utshu œrœ ko pa ɔshœnœ asœke.

<sup>15</sup> Dœ tœnœ ataa, endje wa uzu too endje wawa uzu nene, œ gugu dœ ádá bale nene. Kashe œnœke á ropa noe kœdœ adœke, Ndjaba soe kœmbœrcœ azœ dœ atafœ azu.

<sup>16</sup> Kaka Ndjaba yisœ lœsu kœwu oyo œdœ pe kœsœ gee nœ ye ga ndœ azu kœ á endje za awa kœyisœnœ asœke, œdœ ndje ga pa adja azu noe Ndjaba.

<sup>17</sup> Kœto ngɔngɔ asœ, uzu bale kpa ndandanga mœ nene, gbambancœ nene, shercœwa á sœ tœ ɔkɔ mœ asœke, má adœke œmœ kœdœ uzu nœ Yisu.

<sup>18</sup> Aaya mœ, kaka Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu ma ɔtshɔ lsu nœ ye ga ndœ 'e. Ame.

## Mbeti á Polo sú fœ azu Efeze Tshatshu o'o

Polo su mbetinœ asœ loko á tshe sœ lima lœ kângâ 6a lœ Roma. Tshe su fœ azu Ikrizia ice Efeze cœdœ ndje fœ Ikrizia ko á sœ lima indirí Efeze. Egerœ ada o'o á tshe su ala mbetinœ dœke: Ndjaba ngebôa œrœ tshalafo dœ pe œnœ tshaati ko adœke Kristu dœ Gbozu tshapa noe.

Ala mbetinœ asœke, Polo li ngebœtœ noe ayindœ Yisu dœ œrœ votœ: Ikrizia 6ata undu uzu, yé Yisu koedœ kumunœ; Ikrizia 6ata egerœ anda, yé Yisu koedœ kitinœ; Yisu œdœ Ikrizia 6ata tote noe yashe dœ yakoshe, yé Kristu koedœ yakoshe totœnœ.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Abala (1.1-2)
- Kristu to kane ye ga pa azœ dœ ɔtsho Ishiri (1.3-3.21)
- A sœ dœ tafo soro awa bale dœ Kristu (4.1-6.20)
- Ndøngjœ abala (6.21-24)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Æmœ Polo, ayi avwa noe Yisu Kristu lindœ gbetshelœ noe Ndjaba, mœ sœ kœsu mbetinœ asœke fœ 'e dœ ayerœ azu lakpi Efeze á 'e sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>2</sup> Kaka Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba, dœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu ma ɔtsho lœsu noe endje ga ndœ 'e yé œ za kœsœ gee fœ 'e.

### ɔtshorœ noe Ndjaba lœ awa noe Kristu

<sup>3</sup> Kaka a donga Ndjaba, Aba Gbozu noe azœ dœ Yisu Kristu: Tshe to kane ye ga pa azœ lœ awa noe Kristu á a ngebœtœ azœ dœ she bale, yé á to ɔtshorœ noe iširi ko 6a lafo fœ azœ.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba ke lima azœ utshunœ adœke tshe mbœrœ tshapashonœ asœ, adœke a sœ yerœ yé œ sœsœ ndje dœ ekperœ teasho utshu ye nene. Lœ ayo noe ye,

<sup>5</sup> Ndjaba wa lima o'o utshunœ dœ toe ye adœke a wuta agbolo noe œne lœ awa noe Kristu. Tshe yi lima ndœ kœmbœrœ œtœnœ ataa mbœrœ á ga toe ala ye.

<sup>6</sup> Ataa, a donga she mbœrœ ɔtsho lœsu á tshe yisœ noe fœ azœ lœ awa noe Gbolo noe ye á tshe yindœ ye waa asœmœ.

<sup>7</sup> Gbambancœ nene, lœ awa indji Kristu Ndjaba vwara azœ lœ ngebœdirœ, yé œ djercœndœ ekperœ noe azœ liaka egerœ ɔtsho lœsu noe ye.

<sup>8</sup> Tshe yisœ egerœ ɔtsho lœsu noe ye ga ndœ azœ ropa noe ye, yé œ za awa toe kœwusœtœ œdœ pe kœwusœrœ fœ azœ.

<sup>9</sup> Tshe yisœ gbetshelœ noe ye á tshe za yiwaterœ adeke a wusœ noe, gbetshelœ á tshe gbe lima katshatsha utshunœ ndœ kœza ga toe akwa lœ awa noe Kristu.

<sup>10</sup> (Etœnœ, Ndjaba œ mbœrœ dœ loko á tshapasho œ ka dœ toœnœ. Tshe ngebôa œnœke á sœ 6a lafo dœ œnœ tshaati adœke Kristu te Gbozu tshbabale panœ.

<sup>11</sup> Lœ kœngbotœ noe azœ dœ Kristu, a wuta ndje azu noe Ndjaba. Gbambancœ nene, tshe ke lima azœ katshatsha utshunœ lindœ œnœke á tshe guma; yé tshe sœ kœmbœrœ cerœ ko liaka œnœke á tshe wa á ga toe ala ye.

<sup>12</sup> Atamœ, a donga she 6ata tshe sœ toe egerœnœ, azœ á a dœ ali azu kœko lœsu azœ ga toe Kristu.

<sup>13</sup> E'e ndje, loko á 'e dji o'o toe upu noe adjapu, ɔtsho O'o á za kœsœ fœ 'e, 'e sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Kristu. Ataa, Ndjaba ta ambara noe ye ga toe 'e lœ awa noe kœto ɔtsho Ishiri á tshe pa lima toœnœ fœ 'e.

<sup>14</sup> Yé ɔtsho Ishiri kœdœ ndanga mbœrœ kœgbœ ɔtshorœ á Ndjaba gumasœ noe mbœrœ azu noe ye. (E sœ ataa œrr bala dœ loko á azu noe Ndjaba œ gbo kœsœ. Kaka a donga Ndjaba mbœrœ egerœ œrœ á tshe mbœrœ.

### Avwala noe Polo fœ Ndjaba

<sup>15</sup> Wu mbœrœ toœnœ ataa, œmœ ndje, loko á mœ djindœ kœyindœrœ noe 'e ga ndœ Gbozu Yisu œdœ kœyindœsho noe 'e ga toe ayerœ azu ko,

<sup>16</sup> mœ sœsœ kœkatœ kœgi mershe fœ Ndjaba mbœrœ 'e nene, mœ sœ kœgbœ dœ 'e lœ avwala noe mœ.

<sup>17</sup> Mœ za avwala noe mœ adœke, Ndjaba noe Gbozu noe azœ dœ Yisu Kristu á tshe dœ Aba noe moko, tshe za iširi noe kœwusœtœ fœ 'e, œ yisœ ye fœ 'e adœke 'e wusœ ye dœ ɔtshonœ.

<sup>18</sup> Mœ kpa za avwala noe mœ fœ she adœke tshe kœko tshalœsu 'e adœke 'e wusœ œrœ á tshe e 'e mbœrœ toœnœ dœ ɔtshonœ, œdœ œnœke á 'e li kœko lœsu 'e ga pa noe. Yé á 'e kpa kœwusœ ɔtshorœ ndjoro á ga waa á tshe gumasœ noe kate ayerœ azu noe ye asœmœ.

<sup>19</sup> Mœ kpa za avwala noe mœ adœke 'e wusœ gbœgbœ noe ye á ropa œrœ ko á tshe za fœ azœ dœ ayindœ Ndjaba. Gbœgbœnœ asœmœ kœdœ œnœke á Ndjaba ma dœ gbœgbœ ko.

<sup>20</sup> Tshe za lima œtœnœ ga toe akwa loko á tshe she lima Kristu lœ akuzu, á za she ga pa kuni ye 6a lafo.

<sup>21</sup> Kristu sœ ga pa tshagbozu ko, ga pa awa kœmbœrœ œrœ, ga pa gbœgbœ ko, ga pa œrœ para koko yé ga pa i'iri á ropa i'iri koko, œdœ pa ɔshonœ asœke œdœ pa ɔsho á na manda noe.

22 Ndjaba ko cœrœ kœ ga tshada Kristu, œ za she tœ ga tœ kumu cœrœ kœ adœke tshe dœ kumu Ikrizia,

23 á dœ undu ye djigi, lœ Ikrizia, Kristu sœ djigi zœ, œshe á tshe sœ ndje djigi tœ osho kœ.

## 2

### *Soro manda kœshe nœ azu*

1 Lima utshunœ, 'e lœ bata azu á endje tshu lima mbœrœ ngbindirœ œdœ ekperœ noe 'e.

2 'E sœ lima kœmbœrœtœ 'e lindœ mara azu tshapashœ œsœke. 'E sœ lima kœmbœrœtœ 'e lindœ o' o gbozu noe gbogbœ noe aekpe ishiri lœ izi, ekpe ishiri á tshe sœ kœmbœrœ akwa ngongœ œsœke lœ ayingba Ndjaba.

3 Azœ para kœkœ, 'a sœ lima bata endje. A sœ lima kœmbœrœtœ azœ lindœ mara noe azœ dœ tœ azœ, a sœ lima kœmbœrœ œneke á undu azœ œdœ lœsœ azœ yindœ noe. Adjapu, a sœ lima bata azu kœ, mara kœmbœrœtœ noe azœ sœ lima kœza okó noe Ndjaba ga pa azœ.

4 Kashe Ndjaba wu oyo azœ waa, yé œ yi ndje ndœ azœ tœpanœ kpuru.

5 Gbambarœ nene, a sœ lima bata azu á endje tshu mbœrœ ekperœ noe azœ, tshe za soro fœ azœ dœ awa noe kœngbœtœ azœ dœ Kristu. Adja 'e she mbœrœ tshœ lœsœ noe Ndjaba.

6 Lœ kœngbœtœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu, Ndjaba she azœ lœ kuzu, yé œ guma tshœ osho kœsœ fœ azœ 6a lafo.

7 Tshe ma ayo noe ye ga ndœ azœ lœ awa noe Yisu Kristu, tshe mbœrœ lima kœ adœke azu kœwu tshœ lœsœ noe ye á dopa noe asœmœ manda osho á na manda œneke asœke.

8 Yé mbœrœ tshœ lœsœ noe Ndjaba dœ 'e she lœ awa noe kœyindœrœ. Æ toto lœ gbogbœ noe 'e nene kashe tœnœ kœdœ cœrœ á Ndjaba to fœ 'e gbambarœ.

9 Æ toto lœ akwa noe 'e yekane áuzu kœdu okoro ye mbœrœ tœnœ nene.

10 Gbambarœ nene, Ndjaba dœ mbœrœ azœ ataa. Tshe mbœrœ azœ lima lœ kœngbœtœ azœ bale dœ Yisu Kristu adœke a mbœrœ tshœ akwa á tshe guma lima katshatsha adœke a zatœ azœ ndœ noe.

### *Kœngbœtaesho bale dœ Kristu*

11 'E gbe dœ mara á 'e sœ lima dœ tœnœ utshuncœ. Ayuda pa lima adœke 'e dœdœ azu noe Ndjaba nene, mbœrœ á 'e wawa gaza nene. Kolœ endje dœ lima azu noe Ndjaba mbœrœ á endje wa gaza noe okœ.

12 'E wusœ noe adœke dœ lœkœnœ asœmœ, 'e wuwu lima damba sœ Kristu nene; 'e dœdœ ndje lima azu Israyele nene. 'E dœdœ lima azu á endje li kœgbœ cœrœ

tshangba madu á Ndjaba lu nene. 'E gugu lima dœ cœrœ kœko lœsœ 'e ga pa noe pa oshœ nene, yé 'e wuwu lima ndje sœ Ndjaba nene.

13 Kashe ngongœ œsœke, 'e 'e sœ lima lœ ingirinœ tœ Ndjaba, 'e wuta ndoo dœ she lœ kœngbœtœ 'e bale dœ Yisu Kristu mbœrœ indji ye á tœ lima mbœrœ 'e.

14 Gbambarœ nene, œshe dœ dœ kœsœ gee noe azœ, œshe dœ mbœrœ adœke Ayuda œdœ pe angbi azu wuta uzu bale. Lœ kœza undu ye fœ kuzu, tshe ndjœtshœlœ muru noe kœyiangbatœsho á kuru lima tshagurutœ azu.

15 Tshe wo awa akwa œdœ pe awa o'onœ dœ cœrœ kœ á yindœ noe adœke endje mbœrœ. Tshe ngboœa endje ga tœnœ bale dœ angbi azu adœke endje wuta tafo azu lœ kœngbœtœsho dœ she; dœ mara ataa dœ tshe za kœsœ gee ga ugurutœ endje.

16 Yé dœ awa kuzu noe ye pa kurushi, tshe ndi tshelœ kœtshene osho ugurutœ endje bibisha, œ guma tshagurutœ Ndjaba dœ endje mbœrœ adœke endje wuta uzu bale.

17 Tshe na kœmindœ kœsœ gee fœ azu á endje sœ lœ ingirinœ dœ Ndjaba œdœ pe ndje endjenœkœ á endje lœ ndoo dœ Ndjaba.

18 Yé mbœrœ Kristu, azœ dœ Ayuda dœ pe angbi azu, a gba awa noe kœli ga ndœ Aba dœ awa noe Ishiri bale.

19 Ataa, e' dœ azu á 'e dœdœ Ayuda nene, 'e kpa dœdœ angbi azu nene, 'e dœdœ ndje agene nene; kashe 'e kœdœ azu bingi noe Ndjaba. 'E wuta agbolo ogo awa bale dœ azu noe Ndjaba.

20 E' œdœ endje kœ 'e sœ bata badja á Ndjaba sœ kœmœ dœ anda noe ye. Aayi avwa œdœ pe aayi kœgbara o' o kœdœ kitinœ yeka á Kristu kœdœ egerœ badja neke á tepe andanœ djigi.

21 Eshe dœ sœ kœtœ gbogbœ fœ anda djigi yé 'e sœ kœtœ tœnœ adœke œ gerœ yé œ fœ œyœrœ Tepelo noe Gbozu.

22 Lœ kœngbœtœ 'e bale dœ Kristu, e' ndje 'e sœ lœ kœmœ anda mbœrœ kœwuta dœ anga azu kœ, anda noe Ndjaba lœ awa noe Ishiri.

## 3

### *Akwa noe Polo ugurutœ angbi azu*

1 Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, œmœ Polo, mœ wuta ayi kângœ ndoe akwa noe Yisu Kristu mbœrœ e' dœ angbi azu.

2 Adjapu, 'e djindœ o' tœ upu noe tshœ lœsœ á Ndjaba ma fœ moe mbœrœ kœmbœrœ dœ akwa noe ye mbœrœ 'e.

3 Ndjaba dœ tœ ye dœ yisœ gbetshelœ á tshe za lima yiwa tœnœ fœ mœ, yeka á mœ su dœ aya mbetinœ œsœke.

4 Yé 'e kœsœ kœdi mbetinœ œsœke dœ 'e wusœ mara á mœ wusœ gbetshelœnœ á zatœ ye yiwa tœnœ asœmœ tœ upu noe Kristu.

5 Lima utshunoe, Ndjaba mama gbetsheloenoe fœ azu nene. Kashe ngongœ asoeke, Ùtsho Ishiri noe ye pandœ noe ngbi fœ oeyerœ aayi avwa œdœ aayi kœgbara o'o.

6 Gbetsheloenoe asœmœ kœdœ adeoke, angbi azu li ndje kœgbœ Ùtshorœ á Ndjaba guma fœ azu noe ye dœ awa noe kœyindœ Ùtsho O'o awa bale dœ Ayuda. Endje wuta uzu bale yé Ndjaba œtœ œrœ á tshe pa lima tœnœ fœ endje kœ.

7 Mœ te ayi akwa kœyisœ Ùtsho O'onœ asœ mbœrœ Ùtsho lœsu noe Ndjaba œdœ pe gbogboœ á tshe za lima fœ mœ.

8 (Emœ kœdœ ndangolœ uzu ugurutœ ayerœ azu noe Ndjaba para koko. Ngongœ asoeke, Ndjaba má Ùtsho lœsu ga ndœ mœ adœke mœ yisœ dili kœgbœrœ noe Kristu fœ angbi azu.

9 Ndjaba á tshe mbœrœ œrœ kœ za lima o'onœ asœ yiwa tœnœ katshatsha, yé ngongœ asoeke tshe za mœ adœke mœ kœyisœ noe fœ azu kœ adœke endje wusœ œnœkœ á tshe yindœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ.

10 Atamœ, lœ mara akwa á Ikrizia sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ ngangonœ asoeke, tshagbozu œdœ pe gbogbo 6a lafo wusœ egerœ kœwusœtœ noe Ndjaba lœ aka œrœ kœ.

11 Ndjaba mbœrœ adjœ liaka œnœkœ á tshe gbe lima ndœ kœmbœrœ tœ noe lœ awa noe Gbozu noe azœ doe Yisu Kristu.

12 Mbœrœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Kristu, a ngbœtœ azœ bale dœ she yé a li kœna ga utshu Ndjaba doe lœsu ziti.

13 Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ ki fœ 'e adœke 'e mœmœ lœ 6kœ 'e mbœrœ egerœ oyo á mœsœ kœwu mbœrœ 'e nene. E sœ mbœrœ Ùtshorœ noe 'e.

### Kœyindœsho noe Kristu

14 Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ gote dœ koda mœ 6a utshu Ndjaba Aba,

15 á mbœrœ she dœ bingi kœ, œdœ 6a lafo œdœ 6a pa osho gbo i'ri ye.

16 Lindœ kœgbœrœ noe mokœ noe ye, mœ yindœ noe adœke tshe to gbogbo ga lœ 'e dœ awa noe Ishiri noe ye yeka á 'e kœwutœ agbozu lœ kœyindœrœ.

17 Yé dœ tœnœ ataa á Kristu kœsœ tœ lœsu 'e lœ awa noe kœyindœrœ. Mœ yindœ noe adœke 'e ka ngbirœ yé œ shi gbi lœ kœyindœsho.

18 Atamœ, e'e œdœ ayerœ azu para koko, 'e sœ dœ gbogbo kœwusœ kœyindœsho noe Kristu á ropa noe yé á gugu dœ ndangolœnœ nene;

19 œ ro ndje sœ kœwusœrœ djigi. Erœ á mœ eosho ndœ noe ga ndœ 'e kœdœ adœke 'e su dœ gbogbo noe Ndjaba.

20 Ndjaba li kœmbœrœ œrœ kœropa œnœkœ á a gbe dœ tœnœ. Tshe mbœrœ œrœ kœ pe gbogbo á sœ kœmbœrœ akwa lœ azœ.

21 Kaka mokœ noe Ndjaba matœ ye ugu-rute azu Ikrizia, œ ma ndje tœ ye dœ awa noe Yisu Kristu manda nbugu dœ nbugu. Ame!

## 4

### Azu noe Kristu sœ undu bale

1 Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, œmœ á mœ te kanga mbœrœ kœmbœrœ akwa noe Gbozu, mœ yindœ noe adœke 'e mbœrœtœ 'e liaka mara á Ndjaba yindœ noe.

2 'E zatœ 'e ga ati, doe lœsu 'e ziti œdœ ndje pe dœ ugu lœsu. 'E sœ dœ kœru lœsu ga tœ anga 'e yé œ mbœrœ akwa dœ kœyindœsho.

3 'E pa avwara kœgbœndœ kœngbœtœsho bale á Ùtsho Ishiri to lœ awa noe kœsœ gee.

4 Azu noe Kristu sœ kolœ undu bale, yé Ùtsho Ishiri sœ ndje bale, awa bale Ndjaba e azœ adœke a ko lœsu azœ bale.

5 Gbozu sœ bale, kœyindœrœ sœ bale, batismu sœ ndje bale.

6 Ndjaba sœ bale. Tshe kœdœ Aba azœ kœ, tshe sœ kœmbœrœ akwa lœ azœ kœ yé œ sœ ndje lœ azu kœ.

7 Andaa, gbogbo noe kœmbœrœ dœ akwa á a gbo sœsœ awa bale nene. A gbo liaka œnœkœ á Kristu yindœ kœto fœ uzu dœ uzu.

8 E sœ liaka œnœkœ á endje sœ ala Buku noe Ndjaba adœke:

«Lœka á tshe 6 lima ga lafo,  
tshe tepe akanga,

tshe to gbogbo kœmbœrœ dœ akwa fœ azu.»

9 Tshe 6 lima ga lafo! (E yindœ kœpa kotoo? E mœ ndje adœke Kristu jœrœ ga ati 6a budu osho a?)

10 Uzu á tshe jœrœ lima, œsœ ndje kœdœ uzu á tshe 6 waa kœropa tshalafo djigi adœke tshe su tshelœ osho kœ.

11 (Eshe dœ kurutshelœ gbogbo kœmbœrœ dœ akwa fœ azu. Tshe ko anga azu kœsœ dœ aayi avwa, anga azu tœ aayi kœgbara o'o, anga azu tœ aayi kœgbœndœ Ikrizia, anga azu tœ aayi kœyisœrœ.

12 Tshe mbœrœ kœ atamœ mbœrœ kœguma azu noe Ndjaba adœke endje mbœrœ akwa noe ye dœ mara adœke endje mo undu Kristu,

13 œrrœ ga tœ adœke a wuta kœ dœ kœyindœrœ bale yé a wusœ Gbolo noe Ndjaba. Ataa, a te agbœ azu yé œ wuta adja 6ata Kristu.

14 Dœ mara atamœ, a kpa dœdœ aya agbolo á endje yaka kumu endje dœ tshelœ aka kœyisœrœ kœ nene. Aayi kœbili osho œ ko ndje azœ lœ gbanda noe endje dœ o'o lima noe endje nene. A kpa za awa aayi djilingi yeka á endje kœgaga kumu azœ dœ kœyisœrœ wala noe endje nene.

15 Kashe œdœ a kœsœ kœpa adjœ o'o lœ kœyindœsho, a gerœ bala lœ œrœ kœ ga ndœ Kristu á tshe dœ kumu Ikrizia.

<sup>16</sup> Yé ñeshe dá ngbôga cerœ kô á sœ toe undu ye ga tœnce bale. Ædœ cerœ bale dœ bale á sœ toe undu ye koembœrcœ akwa nœ ye dœ kœyindœrcœ dœ ãtshõnœ, undu djigi œ gerœ dœ ãtshõnœ yé œ gerœ lœ kœyindœsho.

*Tafo soro lœ kœngbôtaæsho bale dœ Kristu*

<sup>17</sup> E wu ceneke á mœ sœ kœyu 'e kpalak-pala tœnce dœ i'ri Gbozu: 'e katœ ongboro koembœrcœ 'e bata azu á endje wuwusœ Ndjaba nene, á kœwusœrcœ nœ endje fu ye.

<sup>18</sup> Ubu osho ndi tshelœ gbetshelœ nœ endje, yé endje wuwusœ sorø á Ndjaba za fœ azu nene lœ kumu kœwusœrcœ nene œdœ lœ kumu ãgbo lœsu nœ endje.

<sup>19</sup> Endje kpa gugu dœ tshula nene; endje zatœc endje kœ koembœrcœ angba budu yé œ kaka ndjœ toe koembœrcœ anga angbi cerœ tshula nene.

<sup>20</sup> Mbœrcœ e' nœ 'e, œ dœdœ mara á endje yisœ o'o toe upu nœ Kristu fœ 'e dœmœ nene.

<sup>21</sup> Ædœ o'o á 'e dji lima kœsœ adja toe upu nœ ye, œdœ endje kœyi lima sœ ye fœ 'e kœli dœ adja o'o á dœ Kristu,

<sup>22</sup> 'e katœ ongboro koembœrcœ 'e lima utshunce, ãtœnce á ogo koembœrcœ cerœ œ vwa osho ga loe kuzu.

<sup>23</sup> Æ li adœke Ishiri nœ Ndjaba fa lœsu 'e dœ pe ishiri 'e adœke 'e wuta atafœ azu.

<sup>24</sup> 'E za angwa koembœrcœ cerœ nœ atafœ azu, mbœrcœ 'e te atafœ azu á Ndjaba mbœrcœ endje liaka angwa ye dœ toe ye loe cerœ á sœ ndjii œdœ yercœ, á to loe adja o'o.

<sup>25</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnce ataa, 'e katœ wala ye. Uzu dœ uzu pa adja o'o fœ yanganœ; gbambancœ nene, azœ para koko a wuta cerœ kote undu uzu bale.

<sup>26</sup> Ædœ 'e kœsœ dœ ókó, 'e mbœmbœrcœ ekperœ nene. 'E gbogbondœ nœ œrrœ adœke slo li tœnce nene.

<sup>27</sup> 'E zaza awa fœ djaboro bale nene.

<sup>28</sup> Uzu á tshe sœ lima kœzi angba, kpa zizi angba nene, kashe œ li dœ she koembœrcœ akwa dœ kane ye yeka á kœgbœ œrœ tshangba nœ, yekane á tshe kœto ndje an-gance fœ aayi oyo.

<sup>29</sup> Kaka adœke ekpe o'o bale wuwuta lœ ama 'e nene. Kashe œdœ o'o kœsœ zœ, œ li dœ 'e kœpa o'o á li kœguma azu yé á to ãtsho lœsu fœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœdji tœnce.

<sup>30</sup> 'E mbœmbœrcœ adœke ãtsho Ishiri nœ Ndjaba sœ dœ oyo nene. Gbambancœ nene, ñeshe kœdœ ambara á Ndjaba ta ga toe 'e mbœrcœ olo á tshe she bala 'e lœ ekperœ dji.

<sup>31</sup> 'E katœ ushu lœsu, kœyi uzu ga lœ ókó, kœsœ dœ ókó, kœpa o'o dœ ãgbo tshama œdœ kœgu osho ye. 'E katœ koembœrcœ œrœncœ asœmœ kœye.

<sup>32</sup> 'E sœ dœ ãtsho lœsu yé œ yindœtcœ 'e ugurutœ 'e, 'e wu oyo ekperœ nœ anga 'e

fata á Ndjaba wu lima oyo 'e lœ awa nœ Kristu.

## 5

*'E mbœrcœ 'e bata azu nœ ingbisho*

<sup>1</sup> E'e kœdœ agbolo á Ndjaba yindœ 'e waa. Mbœrcœ tœnce ataa, œ li adœke 'e mbœrcœ 'e bata she.

<sup>2</sup> 'E yindœtcœ 'e bata á Kristu yi lima ndœ azœ, yé á za lima toe ye fœ kuzu mbœrcœ azœ bata makabo œdœ bata tokóra á endje zo á tshafunœ ga waa toe Ndjaba.

<sup>3</sup> E'e kœdœ ayerœ azu nœ Ndjaba, 'e katœ koembœrcœ angba budu, kœsœ dœ egerœ lœsu, koembœrcœ cerœ tshula œdœ pe kœsœ dœ ogo ukpulu cerœ.

<sup>4</sup> 'E lili ndjœ dœ 'e kœpa o'o nœ egerœ kumu nene, kœpa o'o ngbilingbili bata agbakin di azu nene. Æ li dœ 'e kœza mershe fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> 'E wusœ nœ adœke ayi angba budu, dœ ayi ngbindirœ dœ pe ayi kœgbœœ œrœ nœ anga endje asœmœ - ayi kœdonga andjaba - endje gbo œrœ fa lœ ogo nœ Kristu œdœ œnce Ndjaba nene.

<sup>6</sup> Anga uzu bale bibili 'e dœ gbetshelœ nœ afara nene. Tœnce dœ sœ kœgbota ókó nœ Ndjaba ga pa azu á endje djidji she nene.

<sup>7</sup> 'E ngbongbœœ 'e dœ endje lœ ekperœncœ á endje mbœrcœ asœmœ nene.

<sup>8</sup> 'E lœ lima utshunce lœ ubu osho, ngongo asœke 'e ngbœœ 'e bale dœ Gbozu, yé 'e wuta azu nœ ingbisho.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambancœ nene, azu nœ ingbisho mbœrcœ kolœ ãtshœrcœ, œrœ á sœ ndjii œdœ pe ndjœ adja o'o.

<sup>10</sup> 'E pa avwara kœwusœ œrœ œneke á ga toe Gbozu.

<sup>11</sup> 'E ngbongbœœ 'e nene dœ azu nœ ubu osho á endje mbœrcœ œrœ á ádâncœ gugu nene asœmœ. Kashe 'e gbara ekperœ nœ endje á endje mbœrcœ ngbi ga ushu.

<sup>12</sup> Ærœ á endje mbœrcœ yaa lœ ubuncœ, œ sœ tshula toe kœpa tœnce.

<sup>13</sup> Kashe 'e dœ azu nœ ingbisho, œ li dœ 'e kœpa tœnce ga utshu azu.

<sup>14</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œrœ kœ á sœ toe ingbisho wuta ingbisho. Mbœrcœ tœnce ataa dœ endje pa adœke:

*«Æœœ á bœœ sœ toe lo, jo ga lafo,  
yé œ she ugurutœ akuzu,  
yeka ishiri nœ Kristu kœma bœœ ngbi ga  
ushu.»*

<sup>15</sup> Ala 'e gbo toe ãtsho 'e. Adja 'e mbœmbœrcœtcœ 'e bata aayi indi nene kashe 'e mbœrcœtcœ 'e bata azu nœ kœwusœtcœ.

<sup>16</sup> 'E gbogbœœ 'e koembœrcœ ãtshœrcœ; gbambancœ nene, olo á a sœ lœncœ asœ sœ toe ekpence.

<sup>17</sup> Ataa, 'e dœdœ aayi indi nene, kashe 'e para awa kœwusœ œrœ á Gbozu yindœ nœ.

<sup>18</sup> 'E ndjondjo ipi adœke œ mbœrœ 'e nene. Ete nene 'e li ga lœ djingili, kashe 'e su dœ Òtsho Ishiri.

<sup>19</sup> 'E to gbogbo lœ tœ 'e dœ tshelœ aka itshi kœ cœde angancœ á Òtsho Ishiri yisœ noe; 'e bi itshi yé œ donga Gbozu doe lasu 'e djigi.

<sup>20</sup> 'E gi mershe fœ Ndjaba Aba dœ i'ri Gbozu noe azœ de Yisu Kristu doe olœ kœ cœde mbœrœ cœre kœ.

*O'o tœ upu noe ayakoshe dœ ayashe*

<sup>21</sup> 'E dœ azu á 'e sœ kœkpawa Kristu, 'e lisœtœ 'e ugurutœ 'e dœ tœ 'e.

<sup>22</sup> 'E dœ ayashe, 'e lisœ aako 'e bata á 'e lisœ Kristu.

<sup>23</sup> Gbambance nene, yakoshe kœdœ gbozu tshapa yashe bata á Kristu doe ndje gbozu tshapa Ikrizia. Doe mara ataa, Kristu kœdœ ayi kœshe Ikrizia á dœ undu ye dœ tœ ye.

<sup>24</sup> Ataa, œ li doe ayashe koelisœ aakœ endje lœ cœre para kœkœ bata Ikrizia œ lisœ Kristu.

<sup>25</sup> 'E dœ ayakoshe, 'e yindœ awo 'e bata Kristu yi lima ndœ Ikrizia yé á zatœ ye fœ kuzu mbœrœ tœnce.

<sup>26</sup> Tshe djuto Ikrizia dœ ungu batismu cœde pe o'ama Ndjaba adœke Ikrizia wuta yerœ.

<sup>27</sup> Tshe yindœ noe adœke œ wuta tœ ala ye bata òtsho yashe á œsœ ye li. Tshe yindœ noe adœke Ikrizia wuta adjœ yœ œ sœ dœ ekpenœ bale nene.

<sup>28</sup> Doe mara ataa, œ li adœke ayakoshe yindœ awao endje bata á endje yindœ undu endje doe tœ endje. Uzu á tshe yindœ awonœ, yindœtœ ye dœ tœ ye.

<sup>29</sup> œ dœ adjapu adœke uzu bale lili kœtshene undu ye dœ tœ ye nene. Kashe tshe to roego fœ undu ye, œ gbondœ noe bata á Kristu œ mbœrœ dœ Ikrizia.

<sup>30</sup> Gbambance nene, azœ kœdœ cœre kote ye.

<sup>31</sup> Endje su adœke: «Mbœrœ tœnce ataa, yakoshe œ katœ abancœ dœ ayinœ ti, œ ngbœtœ ye dœ awonœ, yé endje bibisha kœ wuta uzu bale.»

<sup>32</sup> Adja o'once asœ sœ tœ egerœnœ: œmœ, mœ pa fœ 'e ngbi adœke œ sœ tœ upu noe Kristu cœde pe Ikrizia.

<sup>33</sup> Kashe œ wu ndje 'e: œ li doe yakoshe bale dœ bale kœyindœ awonœ bata á tshe yindœ tœ ye dœ tœ ye, yé œ li ndje dœ yashe bale dœ bale kœzatœ ga ati fœ akonœ.

## 6

*Agbolo œdœ aayi kœzu endje*

<sup>1</sup> Agbolo, 'e dji aayi kœzu 'e. 'E mbœrœ ataa liaka œneke à Gbozu yindœ noe; gbambance nene, asœmœ dœ sœ ndjii.

<sup>2</sup> O'o á Ndjaba pa lima tœnœ lœ awa o'o noe ye utshunœ kœdœ adœke: Dji aba zœ dœ ayi zœ,

<sup>3</sup> mboerœ á 6œ kœsœ dœ yanga á œndœ zœ kœdi waa pa òsho.

<sup>4</sup> 'E dœ aayi kœzu agbolo, 'e mbœmbœrœ œrœ adœke œ za ókœ ga lœ agbolo noe 'e nene, kashe 'e gbondœ endje dœ kœyisœrœ œrœ kœmi upu dœ o'o á to ba ndœ Gbozu.

*Akanga œdœ agbozu tshapa endje*

<sup>5</sup> 'E dœ akanga, 'e dji agbozu tshapa 'e pa òsho asœke. 'E mbœrcœtœ 'e lindœ o'o endje yé œ dji endje dœ lœsu 'e bale bata 'e sœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ Kristu.

<sup>6</sup> 'E mbœmbœrœ kolœ ataa dœ lœndœ á endje sœ kœko ala endje tœ 'e nene, œ sœ bata 'e sœ kœpara awa kœza yanga fœ endje. Kashe 'e mbœrœ dœ lœsu 'e kœ bata akanga noe Kristu á endje zatœ endje tœ kœmbœrœ œneke á Ndjaba yindœ noe.

<sup>7</sup> 'E mbœrœ akwa fœ agbozu tshapa 'e dœ òtsho bata 'e sœ kœmbœrœ fœ Gbozu, kashe œ doédœ mbœrœ azu nene.

<sup>8</sup> 'E wusœ noe adœke, œdœ kanga œdœ tsheneke á tshe dœdœ kanga nene, uzu dœ uzu œ gbo tshangba òtshoœ á tshe mbœrœ bata ndœ Gbozu.

<sup>9</sup> Yé œ dœ agbozu, 'e mbœrœ ndje awa bale ga ndœ akanga noe 'e. 'E katœ kœmbœrœ œgbœrœ ga tœ endje, mbœrœ 'e wusœ noe adœke e'e dœ endje; 'e sœ dœ Gbozu pa 'e bale 6a lafo á tshe keke azu mbœrœ tshatshu endje nene.

*Erœ koshe noe kœyindœrœ*

<sup>10</sup> Tœ ndœngolœnœ, 'e para gbogbo lœ koengbœtœ 'e bale dœ Gbozu lœ awa gbogbo noe ye á ropanœ.

<sup>11</sup> 'E ko cœre koshe kœ á Ndjaba ko fœ 'e á kœka dœ tœnce ngbirœ adœke djaboro kœkoko 'e vesho nene.

<sup>12</sup> Gbambanœ nene, a sœsœ kœnga koshenœ dœ azu bata azœ nene. Kashe a sœ kœnga koshenœ dœ aekpe iširi noe tshapasho, dœ agboro azu, dœ gbogbo œdœ aayi gbogbo noe ubu osho noe tshapashonœ asœke.

<sup>13</sup> Mbœrœ tœnce ataa, 'e ko cœre koshenœ kœ á Ndjaba ko fœ 'e mbœrœ lœkœ á ekpe olo kœli, á 'e kœka ngbirœ utshu ayingba 'e. Yé manda kœnga koshenœ œrr ga tœ ndœngolœnœ, 'e shi gbi.

<sup>14</sup> Ataa, 'e kote 'e ga lœ vola. 'E za adja o'o bata uwu tshapa lœba tœ budu 'e; 'e za cœre á sœ ndjii bata balangba noe 'e.

<sup>15</sup> 'E sœ dœ yanga noe kœmindœ Òtsho O'o noe kœsœ gee fœ azu bata œrada tœ ada 'e.

<sup>16</sup> 'E za kœyindoerœ olœ dœ olœ bata balangba noe 'e: œ za awa fœ 'e adœke 'e ru owo tœ wele a yiangba 'e sœ kœnœ tœnce.

<sup>17</sup> 'E yindœ kœsœ bata kpoto wáyá yé œ tepa o'ama Ndjaba ngbirœ bata ingiri yakamba á Òtsho Ishiri za fœ 'e.

<sup>18</sup> 'E za avwalla noe 'e tœ œrœnœ asœmœ kœ fœ Ndjaba yé olœ dœ olœ, Òtsho Ishiri sœ dœ

'e lœnœ. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, ala 'e gbo yé 'e zatœ 'e waa dœ waa ga tœnœ. 'E za ndje awwala nœ 'e mbœrœ azu nœ Ndjaba para kôkô.

<sup>19</sup> 'E za ndje awwala nœ 'e fœ Ndjaba mbœrœ mœ adœke tshe yisœ Òtshœ O'onœ á zatœ ye yiwa tœnœ fœ mœ yeka á mœ kœpapandœ nœ dœ awa nene.

<sup>20</sup> Emœ kœdœ ayi kœyisœ Òtshœ O'o fœ azu, mbœrœ tœnœ dâ mœ sœ lœ kângâ. 'E za awwala fœ Ndjaba adœke adja awa mœbœrœ mœ bale nene, kashe tshe to gbâgbâ á li dœ mœ kœpandœ œneke á li adœke mœ pa.

### *Ndøngôlô abala*

<sup>21</sup> Aya azœ dœ Tishike á tshe sœ kœmbœrœ akwa nœ Gbozu dœ lœsu ye bale asœmœ, œshe dâ pandœ o'o nœ mœ kœfœ 'e á 'e kœdji dœ òtshœnœ yé á kœwu ndje sœ œneke á mœ sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>22</sup> Mœ sœ kœvwa she fœ 'e adœke 'e wusœ mara kœscœ nœ 'a  a ke yeka á kœza kœru lœsu fœ 'e.

<sup>23</sup> Kaka Ndjaba Aba œdœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu za kœscœ gee, dœ kœyindœsho, œdœ pe kœyindœrœ fœ 'e dœ aayazu lœ Yisu kôkô.

<sup>24</sup> Kaka Ndjaba to kane ye ga pa azu para kôkô á endje yindœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu dœ kœyindœsho á ka nene.

## Mbeti á Polo sú fœ azu Filipo Tshatshu o'o

Asœ kœdœ mabeti á Polo sú fœ azu Filipo. Filipo kœdœ ongbo utshuncœ lœ Eropa á Polo yisœ Òtsho o'o nœ Yisu Kristu lœnœ lœ bisha ana gene kœyisœ o'o ama Ndjaba nœ ye.

Lokœ á endje za lima Polo vwi ga lœ kângâ 6a lœ Roma, lœ Efeze too lœ Sezaré, ayindœ Yisu tshelœ Filipo ngba lima cerœ nœ endje á vwa manda ye dœ yanga endje bale á i'ri ye kœdœ Epafrodite. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa á Polo sú mabetinœ asœke ndœ kœgi mershe fœ azu Filipo, yé á pa ndje fœ endje adœke endje shi gbi lœ kœyindœrœ nœ endje. Endje vwarataœ endje toe kœyisœrœ nœ azu á sœ kpi toe o'o ama Ndjaba, yé œ fafa tshangba endje fœ Ndjaba nene. Tshe kpa pa fœ endje adœke endje œdœ œne wuta bale dœ Kristu.

Ogbœ o'o tshala mabeti nœ Polo asœke kœdœ adœke, azu sœ dœ yanga lœ cerœ kœgi wuta ga toe endje mangba Yisu.

### Mabetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Abala (1.1-11)
- Soro kœdœ Kristu (1.12-30)
- 'E za mara gbetselœcœ nœ Kristu (2.1-18)
- Atimote dœ Epafrodite (2.19-30)
- Mara kœwuta uzu ndjii utshu Ndjaba (3.1-4.9)
- Mershe nœ Polo fœ azu ogo Filipo (4.10-20)
- Ndøngølø abala (4.21-23)

### Abala

1 Emœ Polo œdœ Timote, a'a dœ aayi akwa nœ Yisu Kristu, 'a sœ kœsu mabetinœ asœke fœ 'e dœ ayerœ azu nœ Yisu Kristu para kœka 6a lakpi Filipo, dœ agbozu Ikrizia œdœ ndje aayi akwa tshelœ Ikrizia.

2 Kaka Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba œdœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu ma òtsho lœsu nœ endje ga ndœ 'e, yé œ za kœsœ gee nœ endje fœ 'e.

### Awala nœ Polo tœ upu nœ azu Ikrizia

3 Ùlo kœgi mershe fœ Ndjaba nœ mœ.

4 Emœ kœsœ adœke mœ za awala nœ mœ fœ Ndjaba tœ upu nœ 'e, mœ sœ kœza tœnœ dœ yanga,

5 mbœrœ mara á 'e sœ kœti kane mœ lœ kœmindœ Òtsho o'o nœ Kristu kœto toe ali olo œrr ga toe ngøngœ asœke.

6 Adja mœ wusœ nœ adœke Ndjaba á tshe te lima toe kœmbœrœ òtsho akwa ugurutœ 'e asœmœ, tshe sœpe kœmbœrœ tœnœ œrr ga toe kœkwa Yisu Kristu.

7 Emœ dœ òtshonœ adœke mœ sœ dœ gbetshelœ atamœ ga ndœ 'e para kœka. Mœ

sœ kœgbondœ 'e ga toe lœsu mœ. Gbambancœ nene, 'e ti kane mœ waa lœ akwa á Ndjaba za fœ mœ lœ òtsho lœsu nœ ye œdœ dœ lœkœ á mœ sœ 6a lœ kângâ œdœ ndje dœ lœkœ á mœ gugu lœ kângâ nene, mbœrœ kœma ngbi adœke Òtsho O'once kœdœ adjapu yé azu sœ kœka ga mangba nœ.

8 Ndjaba wusœ nœ dœ òtshonœ adœke mœ yindœ 'e para kœka waa dœ kœyindœsho á to lœ Yisu Kristu.

9 Emœ kœsœ adœke mœ sœ kœza avwalla nœ mœ fœ Ndjaba tœ upu nœ 'e, mœ sœ kœki adœke 'e yindœ Ndjaba yé œ yi ndje ndœtœ 'e tœpanœ kpuru, tshe to kœwusœrœ fœ 'e yé œ kœra ala 'e,

10 yeka á 'e kœwusœ kœke cerœ á sœ dœ òtshonœ ndœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ. Atamœ 'e wuta azu á ekperœ gugu lœ endje nene, á anga cerœ kœgbagbara endje tœnœ œ gu nene dœ lœkœ kœkwa Yisu Kristu,

11 dœ mara adœke œneke kœgi á 'e mbœrœ dœ adja òtsharœ á na ga ndœ azœ lœ awa nœ Yisu Kristu, mbœrœ kœgi mokœ fœ Ndjaba yé œ donga she.

### Soro kœdœ Kristu

12 Aaya mœ, mœ yindœ nœ adœke 'e wusœ o'once asœke: Emœ kœgi wuta ga toe mœ, œ mbœrœ adœke Òtsho O'o na ga utshunœ.

13 Mbœrœ tœnœ dœ aayi kœgbondœ anda nœ egerœ gbozu œdœ pe anga azu para kœka, wusœ nœ adœke mœ li ga lœ kângâ mbœrœ upu nœ Kristu.

14 Yé kœwu mœ lœ kângâ, aaya azœ ndjoro sœ kœza lœsu endje ga pa Gbozu dœ mara adœke, endje tetœ kœpa avwarataœ endje yé endje kpa sœsœ dœ awa toe kœmindœ o'o ama Ndjaba nene.

15 Emœ dœ adjapu adœke anga azu sœ kœyisœ cerœ toe upu nœ Kristu dœ gbetshelœ nœ kœmbœrœ úkû œdœ gbetshelœ nœ kœgbagburu tshelœ o'o dœ mœ, anga endje sœ kœyisœ nœ dœ òtsho gbetshelœ.

16 Endjeneke asœke, endje sœ kœyisœ nœ dœ kœyindœsho ga ndœ mœ, mbœrœ á endje wusœ nœ adœke mœ sœ lœ kângâ toe upu nœ kœmbœrœ adœke azu yi adja ndœ Òtsho O'o.

17 Anga azu, endjeneke á endje sœ dœ úkû, endje sœ kœyisœ upu nœ Kristu dœ gbetshelœ adœke œne ropa anga œne. Emœ kœgi œrr ga toe dœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ sœsœ ndjii nene, endje dœ aayi kœkwa Yisu Kristu.

18 Emœ mbœrœ cerœ bale nene! Edœ endje kœyisœ cerœnœ dœ òtsho gbetshelœ too dœ ekpe gbetshelœ, kolœnœ adœke endje mindœ upu nœ Kristu. Yé mœ sœ dœ yanga tœnœ, mœ sœpe ndje sheko kolœ dœ yanga mbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>19</sup> Gbambancé nene, mœ wusœ noe adœke œneke ka œ kɔrɔ awa adœke endje vwara mœ lœ kângâ mbœrcœ á 'e sœ kœza avwalla noe 'e fœ Ndjaba tœ upu noe mœ yé Ishiri noe Yisu Kristu sœ ndjœ dœ mœ awa bale.

<sup>20</sup> Cœre á mœ sœ kœkate dœ lasu mœ bale, a œ kœza ghetshelœ noe mœ djigi ga tœnœ, cœtœnœ kœdœ adœke mœ gbagbo tshula bale nene. Kashe ghetshelœ noe mœ djigi ngõngœ asœke œdœ pe ɔlœ dœ ɔlœ kœdœ adœke mœ lisœ Kristu dœ undu mœ djigi, œdœ lœ sorø mœ, œdœ lœ kuzu mœ.

<sup>21</sup> Gbambancé nene, ɓa tœ mœ, sorø kœdœ Kristu yé kuzu kœdœ kœgbœ œrœ tschangba akwa.

<sup>22</sup> Kashe œ kœsœ adœke mœ sœpe dœ sorø, œ li dœ mœ adœke mœ mbœrcœ ɔshœ akwa, ataa mœ wuwusœ œrœ á mœ mbœrcœ nene.

<sup>23</sup> Mœ sœ ugurutœ o' bisha á sœ kœgbœ mœ: mœ yindœ kœkatœ kœsœ dœ sorø pa ɔshœ asœke ndœ kœsœ dœ sorø awa bale dœ Kristu. Cœtœnœ dá sœ dœ ɔtshœnœ kœropa noe.

<sup>24</sup> Kashe œ sœ ndjœ dœ ɔtshœnœ adœke mœ sœpe dœ sorø mbœrcœ e.

<sup>25</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœsœ dœ sharapu nene. Mœ wusœ noe adœke mœ sœ dœ 'e awa bale mbœrcœ kœko ala mœ tœ 'e adœke 'e gerœ, yé œ sœ ndjœ dœ yanga lœ kœyindœrcœ.

<sup>26</sup> Atamœ, lœkœ á mœ kœkwatœ mœ ga ndœ 'e, 'e kpa li kœdonga tœ 'e tœ œneke a Yisu Kristu mbœrcœ fœ 'e lœ awa noe mœ.

### Kœshi gbi lœ koshe

<sup>27</sup> Ngõngœ asœke œrœ á ropanœ kœ kœdœ adœke, mara kœmbœrcœtœ 'e li dœ ɔtshœ O'o noe Kristu. Atamœ œdœ mœ kœna kœwu 'e too mœ kœnanœ nene, mœ yindœ kœdji adœke 'e sœpe kœru lasu 'e dœ ghetshelœ bale, 'e sœ dœ lasu bale mbœrcœ kœnga koshe noe kœyindœrcœ á ɔtshœ O'o yisœ noe fœ 'e.

<sup>28</sup> E sœsœ dœ awa ayingba 'e bale nene. Asœmœ dá ma ambârâ fœ endje adœke awa kuzu endje dâ endje za, kashe 'e za œnœ 'e awa kœshe; œneke á to ɓa ndœ Ndjaba.

<sup>29</sup> Gbambancé nene, Ndjaba yisœ ɔtshœ lœsu noe ye ga ndœ 'e, adœke 'e wuta azu noe Kristu. Tshe mbœmbœrcœ kolœnœ adœke 'e sœ dœ kœyindœrcœ nene, kashe mbœrcœ adœke 'e wu ndjœ oyo tœ upu noe ye.

<sup>30</sup> Ngõngœ asœke, a ngbœtœ koshenœ á 'e wu mœ kœnga tœnœ adœke azu yi adja ndœ ɔtshœ O'o. Cœtœnœ kœdœ koshe á 'e wu mœ lima kœnga tœnœ yé mœ sœpe kœnga tœnœ adœke azu yi adja ndœ ɔtshœ O'o ɓata á 'e wusœ noe ngõngœ asœke.

## 2

E za mara gbetshelœ noe Kristu

<sup>1</sup> Bata á kœyindœrcœ noe 'e ga ndœ Kristu za gbagbo fœ 'e, yé á kœyindœsho noe ye to uvuru ga lœ 'e, ɓata 'e ngbœtœ 'e bale dœ ɔtshœ Ishiri, 'e yindœtœ 'e dœ œ mbœrcœ ayo ugurutœ 'e.

<sup>2</sup> Atamœ, 'e mbœrcœ adœke lœsu mœ su dœ yanga mbœrcœ kœngbatœ o' ama 'e bale, dœ kœyindœtœ 'e, dœ kœse dœ lœsu 'e bale œdœ ndjœ dœ ghetshelœ bale.

<sup>3</sup> E mbœmbœrcœ œrœ bale dœ gbetshelœ noe kœropa anga 'e nene, 'e dodonga tœ 'e nene kashe lœ kœzatœ 'e ga ati, 'e wu anga anga 'e ɓata endje ropa 'e ye.

<sup>4</sup> Uzu gbegbe kolœ dœ undu ye dœ tœ ye nene, kashe œ li adœke tshe gbe ndjœ dœ anga azu angancœ.

<sup>5</sup> E sœ dœ gbetshelœ ɓata á Yisu Kristu sœ lima dœ tœnœ:

<sup>6</sup> Mara kœsœ noe ye kœdœ lima œnœ Ndjaba.

Cœsœ kœdœ lima adja Ndjaba, kashe tshe gbegbe lima kœparœ awa kœgbœndœ kœdœ kolœ Ndjaba noe ye nene.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe tshe katœ œneke kœ á tshe sœ lima dœ tœnœ ti,

yé œ za lima mara kœsœ noe kanga.

Tshe wuta lima ɓata azu para kœkœ, yé œ za mara kœsœ á azu sœ dœ tœnœ.

<sup>8</sup> Tshe za lima tœ ye ga ati  
yé œ za o'o ama Ndjaba ga tœ awa lœ œrœ kœ á tshe mbœrcœ œrrœ ga tœ kuzu,  
adja kuzu ɓa pa kurushi.

<sup>9</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnœ ataa, Ndjaba ti she galafo kœropa noe

yé œ za i'ri á ropa i'ri kœ fœ she.

<sup>10</sup> Tshe yindœ noe adœke tœ kœlisœ i'ri Yisu, endjeneke kœ á endje sœ ɓa lafo, ɓa pa ɔshœ,  
ɓa ndœ akuzu,  
endje gote ga utshu ye.

<sup>11</sup> Yé endje kœ, endje mindœ noe adœke Yisu Kristu kœdœ Gbozu,  
ɓa lœ moko noe Aba dœ Ndjaba.

### Akwa manda kœsœ

<sup>12</sup> Ataa, e'e dœ aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e waa, 'e sœ lima kœlisœ o'o mœ dœ ɔlœ kœ á mœ sœ lima ugurutœ 'e. Bata á mœ sœsœ ugurutœ 'e nene, 'e kpa lisœ noe ropa noe. 'E mbœrcœ awa manda kœsœ noe 'e dœ awa kœ.

<sup>13</sup> Gbambancé nene, Ndjaba dœ sœ kœmbœrcœ awa ugurutœ 'e, adœke 'e yindœ noe, yé œ mbœrcœ œneke á tshe yindœ noe.

<sup>14</sup> Cœ li adœke 'e kparawa kœle lœ ama 'e œdœ kœgbœgburœ tshelœ o'o,

<sup>15</sup> adœke azu kœgbœgburœ ádœ kœpa ekpe o'o noe 'e nene, á kœwuwu ekperœ lœ 'e nene. Atamœ, 'e dœ agbolo noe Ndjaba á ekperœ gugu lœ 'e nene ugurutœ azu tshapashœ á endje sœ kolœ kœmbœrcœ ekperœ. Cœ li

adœke 'e tshi ugurutœ endje bata angerepe  
á tshi ba lafo,

<sup>16</sup> loko á 'e sœ kœma o'o noe soro. Edœke 'e  
kœsœ kœmbœrœ atamœ, moe sœ dœ yanga  
loko á Kristu œ kwatœ ye, yé œ ma ndje  
adœke akwa á moe mbœrœ lima œdœ ilí á  
moe vwi, œ sœsœ gbambance nene.

<sup>17</sup> E kœsœ ndjœ adœke endje wo moe, yé  
indji moe tu, á gbatœ ye dœ tokórœ noe 'e á  
dœ kœyindœrœ noe 'e ga ndœ Ndjaba, moe  
sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ tœnœ yé e'e para 'e  
te ndje ga ndœ yanga noe moe awa bale dœ  
moe.

<sup>18</sup> E'e ndje ataa, 'e sœ dœ yanga yé moe te  
ndje ga ndœ yanga noe 'e awa bale dœ 'e.

#### *Atimote doe Epafrodit*

<sup>19</sup> Edœ Gbozu Yisu kœyindœ noe, moe  
wusœ noe adœke moe vwa Timote ba ndœ  
'e lœ ondonœ asœke, adœke tshe gu dœ o'o  
tshandœ 'e fœ moe yeka á moe kœgbø gbøgbo  
mbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>20</sup> Mœ scepe kolœ dœ Timote á gbetshelœ  
noe ye sœ bata œnœ moe yé tshe sœ kœgbe  
kolœ o'o noe 'e.

<sup>21</sup> Gbambance nene, anga udu azu para  
koko sœ kœgbe kolœ o'o noe kœmbœrœ œrœ  
noe endje dœ toe endje, kashe endje gbegbe  
dœ upu noe Yisu Kristu nene.

<sup>22</sup> E wusœ noe doe toe 'e mara á tshe  
ma ôtshœ akwa noe ye. Tshe zatœ ye djigi  
mbœrœ kœmindœ Ôtshœ O'o awa bale dœ  
moe bata á gbole yakoshe ti kane abanœ.

<sup>23</sup> Mœ sœ kœgbe kœvwa she fœ 'e œdœ moe  
kœwu upu noe moe ngbi yekane.

<sup>24</sup> Mœ sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Gbozu  
adœke moe yi ndje kumu moe ndœ kœwu 'e  
lœ ondonœ asœke.

<sup>25</sup> Mœ wu adœke œ sœ dœ ôtshœnœ kœgi  
aya moe dœ Epafrodite, yanga moe lœ amœ  
akwa œdœ lœ koshe á 'e vwa lima she adœke  
tshe mbœrœ akwa fœ moe loko á moe sœ  
lima lœ oyo.

<sup>26</sup> Tshe sœ dœ ogo kpa kœwu 'e para koko,  
yé lœsu ye sú dœ oyo kœropa noe mbœrœ á 'e  
dji lima adœke tshe sœ dœ koko.

<sup>27</sup> Adja Kôfanœ za she lima ndoo dœ  
kuzu, kashe Ndjaba wu oyo ye. E dœdœ  
kolœ oyo ye bale nene, kashe Ndjaba wu  
ndje oyo moe mbœrœ adœke adja anga oyo  
kpa wuwuta ga pa oyo nene.

<sup>28</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ dâ moe yindœ kœgi she  
katsha fœ 'e adœke loko á 'e kpa kœwu she,  
yeka á 'e kœsœ dœ yanga á átâ oyo noe moe  
kœka.

<sup>29</sup> Atamœ, 'e za osho kœsœ fœ she dœ  
yangasœ bata aya uzu lœ ngbotœ noe Gbozu.  
Œ li adœke 'e lisœ mara azu bata she.

<sup>30</sup> Gbambance nene, tshe yi lima kœtshu  
mbœrœ akwa noe Kristu. Tshe za undu ye  
fœ kuzu mbœrœ kœti kane moe galafœ dœ

œnœke á 'e lili má kœmbœrœ tœnœ fœ moe  
dœ toe 'e nene.

#### **3**

*Mara kœwuta uzu ndjii ba utshu Ndjaba*

<sup>1</sup> Yé ngongo asœ aaya moe, 'e sœ dœ yanga  
mbœrœ kœngbœtœ 'e bale dœ Gbozu.

Mœ wusœ noe adœke moe sú lima o'onœ  
asœke fœ 'e utshunœ ye. Kashe moe mœ nene  
ndœ kpa kœsu tœnœ mbœrœ á kœli œrrœ ga  
tœ lœsu 'e.

<sup>2</sup> Ala 'e gbo dœ azu á endje sœ kœmbœrœ  
ekperœ. Endje sœ bata ekpe ayavoro. Endje  
kœde azu á endje sœ kœ'e toe endje toe azu  
noe Ndjaba mbœrœ á endje za lœsu endje ga  
pa gaza bata egerœ cerœ.

<sup>3</sup> Adja azu noe Ndjaba kœdœ azœ; gbam-  
banœ nene, azœ kœdœ azu á a sœ kœdonga  
Ndjaba dœ awancœ, dœ gbøgbo noe Ishiri yé  
á sœ kœza lœsu azœ ga pa Yisu Kristu, kashe  
a koko lœsu azœ ga toe undu azœ nene.

<sup>4</sup> Andaa, moe li má ndje kœza lœsu moe ga  
tœ undu moe dœ toe moe. E kœsœ adœke  
anga azu ghe adœke œnœ li kœza lœsu œnœ  
ga toe undu œnœ dœ toe œnœ, moe li ndje  
kœmbœrœ tœnœ kœropa noe.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambance nene, endje wa moe toe gaza  
olo mindu dœ votœ manda kœzu moe mara á  
awa akwa pa tœnœ. Ogo moe kœdœ Israyele  
yé mara moe kœdœ Bendjame. Emœ kœdœ  
uzu Ebre yé aata moe kœdœ ndje Aebre. Lœ  
o'o á wu awa akwa, moe za lima toe moe djigi  
ndœ noe, œmœ kœdœ lima Farisayi.

<sup>6</sup> Toe upunce kœmbœrœ akwa dœ egerœ  
ogo, moe mbœrœ lima cerœ kanga fœ  
Ikrizia. Mœ za lima lœsu moe adœke awa  
akwa fœ a moe ndjii toe ala Ndjaba, mbœrœ  
tœnœ ataa moe sœ lima kœlisœ awa akwa  
waa.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe cerœ kœza lœsu moe sœ lima kœwu bata  
œ sœ dœ ádânce waa, ngongo asœke moe wu  
bata cerœ á te tshakane moe, mbœrœ kœza  
lœsu moe ga pa Kristu.

<sup>8</sup> Kœropa noe, œ dœdœ kolœ cerœ bale  
nene. Mœ sœ kœwu cerœ para koko lœ ala  
mœ bata œ kpa dœ tafo cerœ nene, mbœrœ  
tafo cerœ á ropa cerœ para koko kœdœ  
kœwutœ Gbozu noe moe dœ Yisu Kristu.  
Mbœrœ she, moe kpa yiyindœ noe adœke  
cerœ kœza lœsu moe dœ tshakane toe ala moe,  
kpa dœdœ ôtshœrœ toe ala moe nene. Mœ sœ  
kœwu cerœ para koko bata cerœ kœko va ga  
pa ndikœ, mbœrœ á moe gbo Kristu,

<sup>9</sup> yé á ngbotœ moe dœ she bale. Mœ  
wuwuta ôtshœ uzu mbœrœ cerœ á moe  
mbœrœ lœ awa noe kœlisœ awa akwa  
nene, kashe lœ awa noe kœyindœrœ ga ndœ  
Kristu. Atamœ, mara kœwuta uzu ndjii to 6a  
ndœ Ndjaba lœ awa noe kœyindœrœ ga ndœ  
Kristu.

<sup>10</sup> Ogo noe moe adœke moe wusœ Kristu,  
dœ gbøgbo á she she lœ akuzu asœmœ yé œ

ngbötœ mœ doe she lœ œrœ kanga noe ye ko adœke mœ wuta 6ata she lœ kuzu noe ye.

<sup>11</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ za lœsu mœ ga toe Ndjaba adœke, mœ she ndje bala lœ akuzu ye.

*A kpa ɔrɔ ga tœ osho d a yindœ kœwuta ga tœ noe*

<sup>12</sup> Mœ sœsœ kœpa adœke mœ gbo œrœ tshangba kœkpa ɔrɔ noe mœ ye nene, too ndje adœke mara kœmbœrœtœ noe mœ wuta toe ɔtshonœ nene. Kashe mœ sœpœ kœpa awvaratœ mœ adœke mœ gbo œrœ tshangba noe. Wu ádânce á Yisu Kristu gbe lima doe tœnœ yeka á ke mœ.

<sup>13</sup> Aaya mœ, mœ gbegbe adœke mœ gbo œrœ tshangba noe ye nene. Kashe mœ sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ bale: mœ kpa za ala mœ ga toe œrœ á mœ ro ga manda mœ nene, kashe mœ sœ kœpa awvara kœwuta ga toe œrœ á sœ 6a utshu mœ.

<sup>14</sup> Ataa, mœ sœ kœkpa ɔrɔ kœwuta ga toe osho á mœ yindœ kœwuta ga tœnœ adœke mœ gbo œrœ á Ndjaba e azœ kœgbo 6a lafo lewa noe Yisu Kristu.

<sup>15</sup> Azœ para koko á a doé agbozu lœ kœyindœrœ, œ li adœke a sœ doe mara gbetshelœ aseomœ. Yœ kœsœ adœke 'e sœ doe anga angi gbetshelœ toe œneke, Ndjaba œ yisœ noe ngbi fœ 'e.

<sup>16</sup> Ataa atamœ gbaa, œ li adœke a sœpœ kœna ga utshunœ toe awa á a tetœ noe œrr kœpeshœkœ asœke.

<sup>17</sup> Aaya mœ, e'e para koko 'e za mara kœmbœrœtœ noe mœ. 'E ko ala 'e ga toe endjeneke á mara kœmbœrœtœ noe endje li doe œneke á 'yisœ noe fœ 'e.

<sup>18</sup> Mœ pa lima o'once asœke fœ 'e yeka á kpa pa doe ngola adœke: mara kœmbœrœtœ azu ndjoro sœ koema adœke endje kœdœ ayingba kurushi noe Kristu.

<sup>19</sup> Endje za awa kuzu mbœrœ ndjaba noe endje kœdœ uvu endje. Endje sœ kœdonga toe endje toe œrœ á za tshula fœ endje yé gbetshelœ noe endje sœ kolœ ga pa œrœ tshapashœ asœke.

<sup>20</sup> Kashe azœ, tshalakpi noe azœ sœ 6a lafo, 6a toe osho á sœ kœkate Ayi kœshe azœ, a tshe kœdœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu.

<sup>21</sup> Tshe fa undu azœ, œnœ tshapashonœ asœke adœke œ li doe undu ye œnœ moko. Tshe mbœrœ œneke kœ dœ gbo gbo á za awa fœ she adœke tshe doe Gbozu pa œrœ kœ.

## 4

<sup>1</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e waa, mœ sœ doe egerœ ogo kpa kœwu 'e. 'E sœ kœmbœrœ adœke yanga noe mœ sœ toe egerœnœ yé mœ donga toe mœ mbœrœ 'e. 'E doe aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e waa, 'e wu mara á li doe 'e kœshi gbi lœ sorœ 'e bale doe Gbozu.

*Erœ d li kœmbœrœ tœnœ*

<sup>2</sup> Mœ za o'o fœ Evodi cœdœ Setishe adœke endje sœ doe gbetshelœ bale mbœrœ endje kœdœ azu noe Gbozu.

<sup>3</sup> Eœ ndje á 6œ doe adja yanga mœ lœ ama akwa, mœ yindœ noe adœke 6œ u ayashe bisha asœke adœke endje katœ kœlœ lœ ama endje. Gbambarœ nene, endje zatoe endje ga toe akwa doe mœ ndœ kœmindœ ɔtsho o'o, awa bale doe Klema cœdœ pe ndje anga udu anga mœ lœ ama akwa para koko á f'iri endje sœ ala buku noe sorœ.

<sup>4</sup> 'E sœ doe yanga ɔlœ doe ɔlœ mbœrœ e'e kœdœ azu noe Gbozu. Mœ kpa pa adœke: 'e sœ doe yanga.

<sup>5</sup> 'E sœ doe ɔtsho lœsu ga ndœ azu para koko. Loko kœkwa Gbozu ndo ye.

<sup>6</sup> 'E zaza lœsu 'e ga lafo mbœrœ œrœ bale nene. Kashe lœ œrœ kœ, œ li adœke 'e za awwalla noe 'e fœ Ndjaba toe œrœ á oyonœ za 'e. Yé loko á 'e kœsœ kœza awvalancœ, 'e za doe kœgœ mershe.

<sup>7</sup> Yé kœsœ gee noe Ndjaba á ropa kœwusœrœ kœ, œ gbo ndœ lœsu 'e doe pe gbetshelœ noe 'e lœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>8</sup> Aaya mœ, ndangolœ o'o á mœ yindœ kœpa fœ 'e dœkœ: œ li adœke 'e gbe kolœ doe œrœ á sœ doe ɔtshonœ, œrœ á li kœdonga tœnœ, œrœ á sœ ndjii, œrœ á ekperœ gugu lœ noe nene, œrœ á azu yindœ noe, œrœ á endje lœsœ noe, œrœ á endje pa ɔtsho o'o mbœrœ tœnœ, 'e ko œrœnœ kœ asœke ga lœ kumu 'e.

<sup>9</sup> Erœ á mœ yisœ noe fœ 'e á 'e wusœ noe, œrœ á 'e dji yé á wu mœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ, 'e za ga toe akwa. 'E za œneke á mœ yisœ noe fœ 'e ga toe akwa. Yé Ndjaba á tshe za kœsœ gee fœ azu, tshe sœ awa bale doe 'e.

*Mershe noe Polo fœ azu Filipo*

<sup>10</sup> Mœ sœ lima doe egerœ yanga lœ kœsœ bale doe Gbozu toe kœwu adœke 'e kpa gbo lima awa ndœ kœgœ doe mœ. Adja 'e sœ lima kœgœ doe mœ zœ yeka á 'e gbo gbo lima awa ndœ kœyisœ noe ngbi nene.

<sup>11</sup> Mœ sœsœ kœpa atake mbœrœ á mœ sœ doe ogo kœgbo œrœ bale nene. Gbambarœ nene, mœ wusœ kœza lœsu mœ kolœ ga toe œneke á mœ sœ doe tœnœ.

<sup>12</sup> Toe osho kœ á mœ sœ tœnœ, lœ œrœ kœ á wuta ga toe mœ, mœ wusœ kœru lœsu mœ cœdœ mœ kœsœ doe kœzirœ cœdœ mœ sœ doe ogo, too cœdœ mœ kœsœ doe œrœ ndjoro cœdœ mœ kœgugœ doe œrœ kœli doe gbetshelœ noe mœ nene.

<sup>13</sup> Kristu sœ kœto gbo gbo fœ mœ lœ œrœ para koko á wuta ga toe mœ.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe 'e mbœrœ lima toe ɔtshonœ kœgœ doe mœ loko á mœ sœ lima lœ oyo.

<sup>15</sup> E'e doe azu Filipo, 'e wusœ noe doe toe 'e adœke pe doe loko á mœ ka lima toe Mased-wane ti mbœrœ kœna kœtetœ kœyisœ ɔtsho

O'once, anga azu angbi Ikrizia titi kane mœ nene, kolœ e'e dá ti kane mœ lœ awa nœ kœto makabo nœ ngendja fœ mœ.

<sup>16</sup> Lœkœ á mœ sœ lima lœ Tesalonike, 'e ti lima kane mœ lœ awa noe kœvwa œrœ á mœ sœ lima doe ogo nœ.

<sup>17</sup> Mœ sœsœ kœpara awa adœke 'e to œrœ fœ mœ nene. Kashe mœ sœ kœpara adœke anga angbi œrœ ndjoro kpa te ga pa œneke 'e sœ doe tœnce.

<sup>18</sup> Mœ gba œrcœnœ kœ á 'e vwa fœ mœ asœmœ yé œ dopa noe ye. œrœ á 'e vwa dœ Epafrodite fœ mœ asœmœ, œli adjâ ngøngœ asœke dœ ogo noe mœ yé œ sœ bata yombo á tshafunœ ga, á sœ ndje bata tokóró á ga tœ Ndjaba, á tshe sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ tœnce.

<sup>19</sup> Yé Ndjaba noe mœ œ to œneke kœ á 'e gugu dœ tœnce nene fœ 'e, lœ awa noe koengbœtœ 'e dœ Yisu Kristu liaka adjâ koengba œrœ noe ye.

<sup>20</sup> Kaka Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba sœ dœ moko waa dœ waa. Ame.

#### *Ndøngolo abala*

<sup>21</sup> 'E za abala fœ ayerœ azu noe Yisu Kristu bale dœ bale kœ. Aaya azœ á mœ sœ dœ endje ba ke, bala ndje 'e.

<sup>22</sup> Azu noe Ndjaba para kœkœ za abala fœ 'e, yé kœropa noe endjeneke á endje sœ lœ gbagba noe egerœ gbozu Sezare.\*

<sup>23</sup> Kaka adœke Gbozu Yisu Kristu gbondœ ishirí 'e lœ awa noe øtshœ lsu noe ye.

---

\* <sup>4:22</sup> Dœ lœkœnœ asœmœ azu noe Lita para kœkœ, endje e lima endje adœke endje kœdœ azu tshelœ anda noe egerœ gbozugø Roma

## Mbeti á Polo sú fœ azu Kolose Tshatshu o'o

Kolose kœdœ lima anga ongbo bale lœ ogo Azi Mineré á i'iriœ keedœ kpeshke Turki. Polo wuwuta lima ga lœ ongbonce asœmœ nene, kashe yangancé lœma akwa á i'iri ye kœdœ Epafraze á tshe keedœ adjä gboldo ogo Kolosence. Æshe keedœ ali uzu á tshe yisœ Òtsho O'o nœ Yisu Kristu 6a lœ ogo Kolose.

Lœkœ á Polo sœ lœ kanga 6a lœ Roma, Epafraze na kœwu she œ pa lima fœ she adœke aayi kœyisœrœ dœ wala na, œ sœ kœyindœ keendi tshelœ kœyindœrœ nœ azu Kolose. Ba ndœ azunœ asœmœ, uzu koesœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Ndjaba yé á yindœ kœgbœ soro neke á ka nene, œ li adœke tshe donga aandjelu, tshe mbœrœtœ ye lindœ cœrœ ogo ye: cœrœ bata kœwa gaza, kœzirœ, kœndjorœ... Kœdji tœnœ ataa, Polo su mbetinœ asœke fœ azu Kolose mbœrœ kpa kœyisœ nœ fœ endje adœke, Yisu ropa ishiri kœ yé kolœ mbœrœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye dá uzu œ gbo soro neke á ka nene. Tshe vwa mbetinœ fœ endje lœ awa nœ Tishike cœde Onezime.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Tshatshu o'o (1.1-8)
- Mara kœsœ nœ Yisu Kristu dœ akwa nœ ye (1.9-2.19)
- Mara tafo soro 6a ndœ Kristu (2.20-4.6)
- Ndœnglo o'o (4.7-18)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Æmœ Polo á Ndjaba ke mœ adœke mœ te ayi avwa nœ Yisu Kristu, œmœ œdœ aya azœ dœ Timote,

<sup>2</sup> A sœ kœsu mbetinœ asœ fœ 'e dœ ayerœ azu nœ Ndjaba 6a lakpi Kolose, á 'e sœ kœmbœrœtœ 'e lindœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Kristu. Kaka Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba ma òtsho lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ 'e yé œ za kœsœ gee nœ ye fœ 'e.

### Avwala nœ Polo mbœrœ Akolose

<sup>3</sup> Olœ dœ ñlœ 'a sœ kœza mershe fœ Ndjaba, Aba Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu, lœ avwala nœ 'a fœ she tœ upu nœ 'e.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambancœ nene, 'a djindœ kœyindœrœ nœ 'e ga ndœ Yisu Kristu œdœ pe mara kœyindœsho á 'e sœ dœ tœnœ ga ndœ ayerœ azu nœ Ndjaba para kœkœ.

<sup>5</sup> 'E sœ kœmbœrœtœ atamœ mbœrœ á 'e sœ kœza lœsu 'e ga pa òtshœrœ á Ndjaba gboindœ nœ kate 'e 6a lafo. Gbambancœ nene, gbagbo nœ kœza lœsu 'e to lœ awa nœ adjapu á 'e dji lima utshuncé á dœ Òtsho O'o.

<sup>6</sup> Òtsho O'onœ kurutshelœtœ ye pa œsho djigi yé œ sœ kœmbœrœ akwa na tœnœ

veveve ko 6ata á ma lima tœ ye ugurutœ 'e, pe dœ lœkœ á 'e gbo lima yé á wu ndje sœ òtsho lœsu nœ Ndjaba á tshe ma adjä fœ azu.

<sup>7</sup> Aya 'a dœ Epafraze á a yindœ ye waa, á tshe sœ koembœrœ akwa awa bale doe 'a dœ yí lima sœ nœ fœ 'e. Tshe sœ ga loe kudu 'a 6a ndœ 'e 6ata adjä ayi akwa nœ Kristu,

<sup>8</sup> yé tshe pa lima ndœ mara kœyindœsho á Òtsho Ishiri za ga lœ 'e fœ 'a kœ.

<sup>9</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ atamœ, á kœto kœpœtœ olo á 'a djindœ nœ, 'a kakatoe kœza awwala nœ 'a fœ Ndjaba tœ upu nœ 'e nene. 'A sœ kœyu she adœke tshe yisœ gbetshelœ nœ ye djigi fœ 'e, mangba kœwusœtœ kœ œdœ kœwusœrœ á Òtsho Ishiri to.

<sup>10</sup> Ataa, 'e mbœrœtœ 'e 6ata azu nœ Gbozu nœ azœ yé kœmbœrœ cœrœ nœ 'e œ za yanga waa dœ waa fœ she. Lœ cœrœ kœ, 'e li kœmbœrœ òtshœrœ yé 'e wusœ Ndjaba kœropa nœ.

<sup>11</sup> Ndjaba to gbagbo nœ ye á sœ dœ mokœ waa fœ 'e adœke 'e sœ dœ ugu lœsu, yé œ wusœ kœshi gbi lœ œneke kœ á wuta ga tœ 'e.

<sup>12</sup> 'E gi mershe dœ yanga fœ Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba á tshe guma 'e adœke 'e gbo ndjœ òtshœrœ á tshe gboindœ nœ kate ayerœ azu 6a lœ ogo ishiri nœ ye.

<sup>13</sup> Tshe ko azœ lœ kanga nœ ubu osho, yé œgi azœ ga lœ ogo tshagbozu nœ Gbolo nœ ye á tshe yindœ ye kœropa nœ.

<sup>14</sup> Dœ awa nœ Gbolonœ, a kpa doédoé akanga nene yé tshe djercœndœ ekperœ nœ azœ ye.

### Ndjaba za Yisu Kristu tœ Gbozu tshapa cœrœ kœ

<sup>15</sup> Kristu za tshatshu Ndjaba á uzu bale wuwuta she nene, œshe kœdœ Eya Gbolo nœ Ndjaba á tshe ropa azu œdœ pe cœrœ para kœkœ á tshe mbœrœ.

<sup>16</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba mbœrœ cœrœ kœ lœ awa nœ ye, cœrœ á sœ 6alafœ œdœ 6a ati, œneke á a sœ kœwutœ nœ dœ pe œneke á a sœsœ kœwutœ nœ nene, dœ gbagbo kœ œdœ ndje ishiri kœ á sœ bata agbozu lœ yugu dœ pe tshaati. Ndjaba mbœrœ lima cœrœ kœ lœ awa nœ Kristu adœke cœrœ kœ sœ mbœrœ she.

<sup>17</sup> Ataa tshe sœ utshu cœrœ kœ yé cœrœ kœ á li kœsœ tœnœ, ka mbœrœ she.

<sup>18</sup> Tshe kœdœ ndje Gbozu nœ Ikrizia, œshe kœdœ kumu Ikrizia, Ikrizia kœdœ undu ye, tshe kœdœ ali uzu, tshe kœdœ ali uzu á tshe she lœ kuzu ugurutœ akuzu; Mbœrœ tœnœ dœ tshe wuta Gbozu pa cœrœ kœ á Ndjaba mbœrœ.

<sup>19</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba dœ tœ ye dá yí lima ndœ nœ adœke Kristu za angwa œne djigi.

<sup>20</sup> Lœ awa nœ Kristu, Ndjaba gbe ndje lima kœgi ayo ga ugurutœ ye dœ cœrœ para

kɔkɔ́ á tshe mbœrœ. Adjapu adœke lœ awa nœ kuzu Gbolo nœ ye lɔkɔ́ á indji ye tu pa kurushi, tshe guma tshaguru tœ ye dœ œrœ kɔ́ á sœ ɔalafo dœ 6a ati.

<sup>21</sup> Yé e'e ndje, 'e sœ lima lœ ɔngirinœ tœ Ndjaba, 'e dœ lima azu kœyiangba ye mangba ekperœ á 'e sœ lima kœgbe dœ tœnœ á sœ ndje kœmbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>22</sup> Kashe ngɔngɔ́ asœke, lœ awa nœ kuzu á wo ɔkɔ́ Gbolo nœ ye, Ndjaba guma tshaguru tœ ye dœ 'e adœke 'e te ayerœ azu neke á endje li tœ ala ye.

<sup>23</sup> (E li adœke 'e tepa kœyindœrœ nœ 'e ngbiri, uzu bale fafara 'e nene. 'E za kolœ lœsú 'e ga tœ ɔtshœrcœ á Ndjaba gumasœ nœ kate 'e 6ata á 'e dji lima lœ ɔtsho O'o. ɔtsho O'once asœmœ, endje yisœ nœ fœ azu kœpa ɔsho, yé cœtœnœ dá œmœ dœ Polo wuta ayi akwa mbœrœ kœyisœ nœ.

#### Akwa nœ Polo lœ Ikrizia

<sup>24</sup> Ngɔngɔ́ asœke, mœ sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ oyo á mœ sœ kœwu tœnœ tœ upu nœ 'e. Gbambanœ nene, oyo á mœ sœ kœwu lœ ɔkɔ́ mœ asœke te ga lœ kumu œneke á Kristu wu lima. Mœ yindœ kœza oyonœ mbœrœ ɔtshœrcœ nœ Ikrizia á dœ undu ye.

<sup>25</sup> Mœ te ayi akwa lœ Ikrizia mbœrœ á Ndjaba za mœ adœke mœ mbœrœ akwa ugurutœ 'e. Tshe vwa mœ adœke mœ gbara o'ama ye djigi.

<sup>26</sup> (E yindœ kœpa adœke: O'o á Ndjaba sœ kœza yiwa tœnœ ɔalima katshatsha tœ azu. Ngɔngɔ́ asœke, tshe sœ kœyisœ nœ fœ azu á tshe ke endje.

<sup>27</sup> Ndjaba yi lima ndœ kœyisœ nœ fœ azu adœke, œrœ á œne za yiwa tœnœ asœmœ kœdœ egerœ œrœ á ɔropa œrœ kœ, yé á dœ mokɔ́ a sœ 6a ugurutœ angbi azu. O'once á zatœ ye yiwaterœnœ asœmœ kœdœ: Kristu sœ ugurutœ 'e yé dœ awa nœ ye, 'e ngbatœ 'e dœ she bale lœ mokɔ́ nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>28</sup> Ataa, Kristunœ asœke dá 'a sœ kœpandœ o'o nœ ye. 'A sœ kœmœ upu fœ uzu dœ uzu, œ sœ kœyisœ œrœ lœ kœwusœtœ kœ adœke á guma endje dœ endje ngbatœ endje bale dœ Kristu yeka á endje kœgerœ lœ kœyindœrœ.

<sup>29</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ kœmbœrœ akwanœ yé œsœ kœnga koshe dœ gbøgbø nœ Kristu, cœtœnœ dá sœ kœmbœrœ akwa lœ mœ dœ gbøgbø.

## 2

<sup>1</sup> Mœ yindœ nœ adœke 'e wusœ mara ɔgbø koshe á mœ sœ kœnga tœ upu nœ 'e, tœ upu nœ azu Lawrudukiya œdœ pe tœ upu nœ endjeneke kœ á endje wuwu damba mœ nene.

<sup>2</sup> Mœ sœ kœmbœrœ ataa mbœrœ á 'e kœshi gbi, mbœrœ á 'e kœsœ kœyindœtœ 'e

dœ lœsu 'e bale. Mœ yi ndœ nœ adœke Ndjaba to kane ye ga pa 'e yeka á 'e kœsœ dœ kœwusœrœ neke á li dœ kœwusœ adjœ o'o nœ Ndjaba á zatœ ye yiwaterœnœ: O'once á zatœ ye yiwa tœnœ asœmœ kœdœ Kristu dœ tœ ye,

<sup>3</sup> á kœwusœtœ kœ sœ 6a ndœ ye. (Eshe dœ kœkorœ awa nœ kœwusœ œrœ fœ azœ

<sup>4</sup> Mœ pa o'once asœ fœ 'e mbœrœ adœke anga uzu bale kpa kœfafara 'e dœ undu o'o nene.

<sup>5</sup> Ataa mœ gugu ugurutœ 'e nene gbaa, lœsu mœ sœ 6a ndœ 'e. Mœ sœ dœ yanga kœwu mara á 'e ka ngbiri yé á sœ kœshi gbigbigbi lœ kœyindœrœ nœ 'e ga ndœ Kristu.

#### Kristu za ɔtsho soro fœ azœ

<sup>6</sup> Ataa, 6ata á 'e yindœ nœ adœke Yisu Kristu dœ Gbozu nœ 'e asœmœ, 'e ngbatœ 'e bale dœ she ɔlœ dœ ɔlœ.

<sup>7</sup> (E li ga lœ ye 6ata á eshe ɔyø œ li ga lœ ɔsho yé 'e za soro djigi ga tshakane ye. 'E shi ngbiri lœ kœyindœrœ nœ 'e 6ata mara á endje yi lima sœ nœ fœ 'e, yé œ sœ kœgi ɔtshœrcœ fœ Ndjaba ɔlœ dœ ɔlœ.

<sup>8</sup> E sœ dœ gbødjela adœke uzu bale fafara 'e dœ kœwusœtœ nœ wala á sœ gbambancœ nene. Mara o'once asœmœ œ ka kolœ ga pa gbetsheleœ nœ azu œdœ ga pa gbøgbø nœ iširi tshaphasho; kashe œ kaka ga pa Kristu nene.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambancœ nene, undu Ndjaba djigi sœ lœ Kristu;

<sup>10</sup> yé 'e gbø soro djigi lœ awa nœ kœngbøtœ 'e dœ she. (Eshe kœdœ Gbozu nœ iširi kœ á sœ dœ gbøgbø.

<sup>11</sup> Lœ kœngbøtœ 'e bale dœ Kristu, tshe wa 'e tœ gaza. Gazancœ asœmœ œdœ œneke á azu sœ kœwa tœnœ nene, kashe cœtœnœ kœdœ gaza á to 6a ndœ Kristu yé á gi 'e lœ ekpe ɔtsho 'e lima utshunœ.

<sup>12</sup> Lœkɔ́ á 'e gbø lima batismu, œ sœ 6ata endje shi 'e awa bale dœ Kristu yé 'e she ndje awa bale dœ she mbœrœ á 'e sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga tœ gbøgbø nœ Ndjaba á she lima she lœ akuzu.

<sup>13</sup> Utshunœ, 'e tshu lima lœ iširi mbœrœ á 'e sœ lima kœmbœrœ ekperœ œdœ pe mbœrœ á 'e œdœ lima azu nœ Ndjaba nene\*. Ngɔngɔ́ asœke Ndjaba she 'e lœ kuzu awa bale dœ Yisu Kristu, yé œ djerœndœ ekperœ nœ azœ kœ ye.

<sup>14</sup> Utshunœ, a yo lima dœ ngbangba mbœrœ á a tsha lima upu kœmbœrœtœ azœ lindœ awa akwa nœ Ndjaba, kashe Ndjaba wo mabeti á wa lima ngbangancœ ga tœ azœ, œ za ekperœ lœ kumu azœ œ za ga pa kumu Kristu lœkɔ́ á tshe tshu pa kurushi.

\* <sup>2:13</sup> Azu nœ Ndjaba nene: (E yindœ kœpa adœke azu á endje wawa gaza nene

<sup>15</sup> Ishiri ko á sœ lima dœ gbøgbø, Ndjaba gbøtœ gbøgbønœ yé œ ko ishirinœ ko ga toe ala azu, loko á tshe i endje dœ djingiri á sœ koena dœ endje mbœrœ koema adœke, œne ropa endje lœ awa noe kuzu Kristu pa kurushi.

<sup>16</sup> Ngøngœ asœ, uzu bale wawa ngbangga ga pa 'e toe upu noe kœzirœ too koendjorœ nene. Eœdœ toe upu noe olo angbo too olo koewuta tafo yapu too ndje toe upu noe olo kœyatœ osho, uzu bale wawa ngbangga pa 'e nene.

<sup>17</sup> Alœmœ para koko sœ koema kolœ ishiri œrœ á wuta má lima, kashe adjapuncœ kœdœ Kristu.

<sup>18</sup> Uzu bale mbœmbœrœ adœke 'e yo nene! Anga azu sœ koedœ okoro endje lœ kœzatœ endje ga ati yé á sœ kœpa adœke azu donga aandjelu. Endje sœ kœzatœ endje kolœ ga toe o'o neke á na ga lœ økœ endje lœ ulu. Mara azunœ asœmœ sœ dœ egerœ kumu waa lœ kœwusœrœ noe øko noe endje.

<sup>19</sup> Azunœ asœmœ ngbøngbøtœ endje dœ Kristu á tshe dœ kumu Ikrizia nene. Kashe Kristu dœ to kœzirœ fœ azu Ikrizia, á sœ koembœrœ adœke endje ngbøtœ endje ga toe noe bale yeka á kœgerœ bata á Ndjaba yindœ noe.

### Kœtshu œdœ kœshe awa bale dœ Kristu

<sup>20</sup> Bata á 'e tshu awa bale dœ Kristu á wuta tshakudu gbøgbø noe ishiri tshapashø, mbœrœ gade á 'e sœ koembœrœtœ 'e bata 'e sœpe azu noe tshapashø á sœ kœyindœ mara o'o atamœ a? 'E yindœ noe adœke endje pa fœ 'adœke:

<sup>21</sup> «Zaza œrœ asœ nene, zizi œrœ asœ nene, yé tuturutœ œneke nene.»

<sup>22</sup> Alœmœ ko, kolœ mbœrœ œrœ á œndœ noe œ di nene. Azu dœ guma awa akwanœ asœmœ ko yekane á yisœ noe.

<sup>23</sup> Eœ dœ adjapu adœke awa akwanœ asœmœ matœ ye bata œneke kœwusœtœ, mbœrœ sœ kœza awa fœ azu adœke endje donga Ndjaba dœ mara á endje yindœ noe, endje sœ kœzatœ endje ga ati yé œ sœ koembœrœ œrœ kanga ga toe øko endje. Kashe œ dœdœœ toence dœ ko uzu toe kœsœ dœ ogo œrœ á tshe yindœ noe nene.

## 3

<sup>1</sup> Bata á Ndjaba she 'e lœ kuzu awa bale dœ Kristu, 'e para awa kœgbø œrœ tshalafo ga toe osho á Kristu sœ toœnœ ga pa kuni Ndjaba.

<sup>2</sup> Eœgbe kolœ dœ œrœ tshalafo. Adja 'e kpa gbegbe dœ œrœ tshapashø nene.

<sup>3</sup> Gbambarœ nene, 'e wuta gata azu á endje tshu yé sorœ 'e zatœ ye wutoœnœ awa bale dœ Kristu ga tshakane Ndjaba.

<sup>4</sup> Kristu kœdœ sorœ noe 'e. Loko á kœsœ adœke tshe kpa kwatœ ye, 'e wuta ndje awa bale dœ she lœ mokœ noe ye.

### A katœ ongboro œtshø azœ ti

<sup>5</sup> Mbœrœ toœnœ ataa, 'e wo ogo œrœ tshapashø á sœ toe lœsu 'e, bata koembœrœ angba budu, koembœrœ œrœ uburu, koembœrœ œrœ tshula, ekpe gbetshelœ œdœ kœsœ dœ ogo kœgbø ukpulu œrœ, gbambarœ nene, ogo kœgbø ukpulu œrœ sœ bata kœdonga anga andjaba.

<sup>6</sup> Eœrœnœ para koko asœke sœ kœgbota ókœ noe Ndjaba ga toe azu á endje vwaratœ endje toe kœdji O'ama ye.

<sup>7</sup> E'e ndje, ølo á 'e sœ lima pe kœro manda ogo ekperœnœ asœke; 'e mbœrœ ndje lima toe 'e bata azunœ asœmœ.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe ngøngœ asœke 'e katœ ongboro œtshø 'e asœmœ ti: kœsœ dœ ókœ, kœoma dœ o'o œdœ kœsœ dœ ogo koembœrœ ekperœ ga toe azu, kœpa ekpe o'o ga toe uzu œdœ pe kœpa o'o tshula.

<sup>9</sup> 'Efafaratœ 'e ugurutœ 'e nene mbœrœ á 'e katœ ongboro œtshø 'e lima ti ye,

<sup>10</sup> yé 'e wuta adjœ atafœ azu. Ndjaba á tshe mbœrœ adœke 'e wuta atafœ azu asœmœ, tshe sœpe koembœrœ toe 'e dœ mara adœke 'e wuta bata œne yé 'e wu ndje sœ œne dœ otshanœ.

<sup>11</sup> Ngøngœ asœke, œrœ á kurutshelœ Ayuda dœ angbi azu kpa gugu nene, œdœ azu á endje wa gaza œdœ endjenœke á endje wawa gaza nene, a sœ awa bale. Eœdœ kara, œdœ uzu á tshe wuwusœ œrœ nene, œdœ kanga œdœ uzu neke á tshe dœdœ kanga nene a sœ bale toe ala Ndjaba. Kolœ Kristu bale á tshe sœ ga pa œrœ ko, œsœ dœ sœ azœ para koko.

<sup>12</sup> Ndjaba ke 'e galima katshatsha yé tshe yindœ 'e, e'e kœdœ adjœ azu noe ye. Mbœrœ toœnœ ataa, 'e wu oyo anga 'e yé œ sœ dœ œtshø lœsu ga ndœ endje. 'E zatœ 'e ga ati, œsœ dœ lœsu ziti œdœ ugu lœsu.

<sup>13</sup> 'E sœ ndje dœ kœru lœsu ugurutœ 'e. Eœ kœsœ adœke anga uzu sœ dœ o'o ga toe yangancœ, 'e djjitœ 'e dœ œ djerœndœ ekperœ noe anga 'e ugurutœ 'e dœ toe 'e. 'E mbœrœ bata Gbozu; gbambarœ nene, œsœ ndje tshe djerœ lima ndje ndœ ekperœ noe 'e.

<sup>14</sup> Lœnœ ko, œrœ á ropa noe kœdœ adœke: 'e yindœtœ 'e, mbœrœ kœyindœshø dœ ngbøba 'e ga toe œsœnœ bale.

<sup>15</sup> Kaka adœke kœsœ gee noe Kristu za osho toe lœsu 'e. Gbambarœ nene, Ndjaba ke lima 'e adœke 'e ngbøba toe 'e ga toœnœ adœke 'e wuta uzu bale yé œ sœ dœ kœsœ gee ugurutœ 'e. 'E za kolœ mershe fœ she.

<sup>16</sup> Kaka adœke o'o amo Kristu œdœ pe otshœrœ lœ noœ djigi sœ toe lœsu 'e: 'e yisœ œrœ ugurutœ 'e, œ gbagbaratœ 'e ugurutœ 'e dœ kœwusœtœ ko. 'E bi itshi kœdonga Ndjaba dœ lœsu 'e djigi. 'E za mershe fœ she, œ bi itshi á to lœ œtshø Ishiri.

<sup>17</sup> Eneke kɔ á 'e pa, oedœ œneke á 'e gbe kœmbœrcœ tœnce, 'e mbœrcœ dœ i'iri Gbozu Yisu yé œ gi mershe fœ Ndjaba Aba dœ awa nœ ye.

### Tafœ mara kœsœ nœ azu nœ Kristu

<sup>18</sup> E'e dœ ayashe, 'e lisœ aako 'e bata œ li tœ ala Gbozu.

<sup>19</sup> E'e dœ ayakoshe, 'e yindœ aawo 'e yé 'e sœsœ dœ ɔgbœ lœsu ga tœ endje nene.

<sup>20</sup> E'e dœ agbolo, 'e dji o'o ama ayi kœzu 'e lœ cœrcœ kɔ gbambancœ nene, asœmœ dœ za yanga fœ Gbozu.

<sup>21</sup> E'e dœ aaba agbolo, adjœ 'e zaza awa adœke agbolo nœ 'e so ókó, œ mo lœ ghetshelœ nœ endje nene.

<sup>22</sup> E'e dœ akanga, 'e dji o'o ama agbozu tshapa 'e lœ cœrcœ kɔ. 'E mbœrcœ ascœmœ mbœrcœ à endje sœ kœwu 'e tœ kœza yanga fœ endje nene, kashe 'e mbœrcœ atamœ dœ ɔtshœ lœsu tœ kœkpa awa Gbozu.

<sup>23</sup> Akwa para koko á 'e mbœrcœ, 'e mbœrcœ dœ lœsu 'e djigi bata 'e sœ kœmbœrcœ fœ Gbozu, kashe œ sœsœ adœke 'e sœ kœmbœrcœ fœ azu nene.

<sup>24</sup> E' wusœ nœ adœke, Gbozu œ to cœrcœ tshamanda akwanœ à tshe guma fœ azu nœ ye fœ 'e. Gbambancœ nene adjœ ayengo 'e 'e sœ kœmbœrcœ akwancœ fœ she kœdœ Kristu.

<sup>25</sup> Kashe uzu á tshe sœ kolœ kœmbœrcœ ekperœ, tshe gbo o'o manda ekperœ nœ ye asœmœ, mbœrcœ Gbozu keke azu dœ kœwu tshatshu endje nene.

## 4

<sup>1</sup> E'e dœ agbozu, 'e mbœrcœ cœrcœ á sœ ndjii, yé 'e sœ dœ awancœ ga tœ akanga nœ 'e. 'E wusœ nœ adœke 'e sœ ndje dœ Gbozu pa 'e bœ lafo.

### Kœmi upu

<sup>2</sup> Adja 'e kakatœ kœza awwalla nœ 'e fœ Ndjaba ti nene. 'E kœsœ kœza awwallanœ, ala 'e gbo, yé 'e gi kolœ mershe fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>3</sup> 'E za ndje awwalla nœ 'e tœ 'a adœke, Ndjaba kɔrɔ awa fœ 'a tœ kœgbara o'o ama ye, o'o nœ Kristu á zatœ ye wutoœncœ á moe li kângœ mbœrcœ tœncœ.

<sup>4</sup> 'E za awwalla nœ 'e fœ Ndjaba adœke, moe gbara œneke ndjii bata á li dœ moe kœmbœrcœ tœncœ.

<sup>5</sup> Ala 'e gbo lœ kœsœ 'e ugurutœ azu á endje yiyindœ Yisu nene. Oedœ 'e kœgbo awa tœ kœmbœrcœ ɔtsharœ fœ endje, 'e mbœrcœ œneke á li dœ 'e kœmbœrcœ tœncœ.

<sup>6</sup> Kaka adœke o'o ama 'e ga tœ endje bata rœgo á li dœ ama uzu, yé 'e wusœ kœgi o'o á li tœ kœgi fœ uzu dœ uzu.

### Ndangba o'o

<sup>7</sup> Aya moe dœ Tishike á moe yindœ ye dœ lœsu moe bale, œsœ dœ pandœ o'o nœ moe kœfœ 'e. Tshe sœ kœzatœ ye mbœrcœ akwa nœ

Gbozu dœ lœsu bale, tshe kœdœ yanga moe lœma akwa.

<sup>8</sup> Ádânce á moe vwa she fœ 'e kœdœ adœke tshe mindœ mara á 'a sœ dœ tœncœ 6a ke fœ 'e yeka á kœza kœru lœsu fœ 'e.

<sup>9</sup> Endje ro tœ awancœ dœ Onezime, aya 'a á 'a yindœ ye waa á tshe sœ kœmbœrcœ akwa dœ lœsu bale. Tshe kœdœ uzu nœ 'e, endje bibisha dœ mindœ œrcœ á sœ kœmbœrcœtœ ye 6a ke fœ 'e.

<sup>10</sup> Aristarke dœ sœ œnoe ye lœ kângœ awa bale dœ moe. Tshe vwa abala fœ 'e, dœ Marke yiwi Barnabase. 'E dji o'o dœ ɔtshœnœ tœ upu nœ Marke, oedœ tshe kœwuta ga ndœ 'e, 'e za osho kœsœ fœ she.

<sup>11</sup> Yisu á endje e ndje i'iri ye Yustushe vwa ndje abala fœ 'e. Ugurutœ Ayudance á endje te ayindœ Yisu, kolœ endje dœ sœ kœti kane moe lœ akwa nœ ogo nœ Ndjaba yeka á sœ kœza kœru lœsu fœ moe.

<sup>12</sup> Epafraze à tshe dœ uzu nœ 'e kpa vwa ndje abala fœ 'e. (Eshe kœdœ ayi akwa nœ Kristu Yisu á tshe mœmœ tœ kœza awwalla nœ ye fœ Ndjaba tœ 'e nene adœke, 'e ka ngbirî bata azu á endje li yeka á kœmbœrcœ œrcœ para kœko á Ndjaba yindœ nœ.

<sup>13</sup> Adja moe wu mara á tshe sœ kœzatœ ye ndœ akwa mbœrcœ 'e, dœ azu lœ Lawudukiya œdœ pe endjenœke á endje sœ lœ Hierapolise.

<sup>14</sup> Monganga Lukasi, yanga azœ œdœ pe Demasi, endje vwa abala fœ 'e.

<sup>15</sup> 'E za abala fœ aaya œdœ ayingœ lœ Yisu á endje sœ 6a lœ Lawudukiya, dœ pe yingo azœ dœ Nifa œdœ ayindœ Yisu kœ á endje ngbœ 6a toe endje basœnda nœ ye.

<sup>16</sup> 'E kœdi mbetinœ œsœkœ 'e kœka, 'e vwa ndje fœ azu Ikrizia lœ Lawudukiya adœke ayindœ Yisu 6a zœ di ndje. 'E di ndje mbeti á moe su fœ azu Ikrizia nœ Lawudukiya á endje vwa fœ 'e.

<sup>17</sup> 'E pa fœ Arkipe adœke: gbondœ akwa 6a Gbozu za fœ 6œ yeka á 6œ kœmbœrcœ dœ ɔtshœnœ.

<sup>18</sup> (Emœ Polo, moe vwa abala fœ 'e. Moœ sœ kœsu abalance œsœkœ dœ adjœ kane moe dœ tœ moe. 'E gbe dœ moe lœ kângancœ á moe sœ loœncœ œsœkœ kane.

Kaka adœke Ndjaba ma ɔtshœ lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ 'e.

## Bisha mabeti á Polo sú fœ azu Tesalonike Tshatshu o'o

Asœ kœdeœ bisha mabeti á Polo sú fœ ayindœ Yisu 6a lœ Tesalonike. Tshe sú mbetinœ toe upu nœ kœguma gbetsheleœ nœ endje mbœrœ lœkœ kœkwa Yisu. Gbambarœ nene, anga Atesalonike gbe lima adœke lœkœ kœkwa Yisu wuta ye yé anga endje yiyi lima ndœ kœmbœrœ akwa nene, ce sœ lima kœshe kolœ lœ awa nœ kœna dje lœ manda endjeneke á endje yi lima ndœ kœmbœrœ akwa. Polo yisœ nœ ala mbetinœ asœ adœke, utshu kœkwa Yisu, ayingba Ndjaba œ wuta yekane yé endje vwaratœ endje toe o'o ama Ndjaba. Kœwu adœke ayingba Ndjaba œ wuta, ce li adœke ayindœ Yisu za kœyindœrœ nœ endje ngbirœ yé œ sœpe kœyindœ adjœ o'once œ endje ka lima tœnœ. Endje kakatoe kœdonga Ndjaba bale nene. Manda nœ, polo za ala ayi odo á pa fœ endje adœke, ce kœsœ adœke uzu yiyindœ kœmbœrœ akwa nene, adjœ tshe kœzizi œrœ nene.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Abala (1.1-2)
- Polo za mershe fœ Ndjaba mbœrœ kœyindœrœ nœ Atesalonike (1.3-12)
- Kœyisœrœ toe upu nœ kœkwa Yisu Kristu (2.1-17)
- Mara kœmbœrœtœsho nœ ayindœ Yisu (3.1-15)
- Ndœnglo o'o (3.16-18)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Emœ Polo, Silase œdœ pe Timote, 'a vwa abala asœke fœ 'e dœ ayindœ Yisu lœ Ikrizia 6a Tesalonike.

<sup>2</sup> Kaka Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba œdœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu má otsho lœsu nœ endje ga ndœ 'e yé œ za kœsœ gee fœ 'e.

*Ndjaba œ wa bala ngbanga olœ a Yisu œ kwa*

<sup>3</sup> Alaya, ce li adœke 'a za mershe fœ Ndjaba olœ dœ olœ toe upu nœ 'e, yé œ sœ adjœ ndjii adœke 'a sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ ataa. Gbambarœ nene, kœyindœrœ nœ 'e sœ kœgerœ tœnœ, yé kœyindœsho á 'e sœ dœ tœnœ ga ndœ anga 'e sœ ndje kœgerœ tœnœ waa.

<sup>4</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, 'a sœ kœdu okoro 'a pa 'e ugurutoe azu lœ Ikrizia ndjoro nœ Ndjaba, mbœrœ kœshi gbi nœ 'e lœ kœyindœrœ nœ 'e lœ œrœ kanga œdœ oyo kœ a na ga ndœ 'e a' e ru lœsu tœnœ.

<sup>5</sup> œrœnœ asœmœ kœ sœ kœma ngbi adœke kœwa ngbanga á Ndjaba œ wa, ce dœ adjœ kœwa ngbanga. Gbambarœ nene, œrœ

kanga dœ oyo á 'e gbo, guma 'e adœke 'e li dœ Ogo gbozu nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>6</sup> Adja upu, Ndjaba sœ ndjii, tshe gi oyo ga pa azu á endje sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ 'e,

<sup>7</sup> yé tshe mbœrœ adœke, e'e dœ azu á 'e wu œrœ kanganœ asœmœ, 'e yatoe 'e awa bale dœ 'a lœkœ á Gbozu Yisu œ kwa bala dœ gboogbo kœto 6a lafo dœ aandjelu nœ ye.

<sup>8</sup> Tshe na bala lœ laba owo, ndœ kœza ogbo djofele fœ endjeneke á endje wuusœ Ndjaba nene, á vwaratœ endje toe ɔtsho O'o nœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu.

<sup>9</sup> Ogbo djofele á endje wu bala dœke: oyo nœ waa dœ waa, endje sœ zara toe ala Gbozu yé endje wu gboogbo nœ moko nœ ye nene.

<sup>10</sup> Lœkœ á tshe kwa bala dœ olonœ asœmœ adœke ayerœ azu nœ ye za moko fœ she œdœ adœke azu á endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye lisœ ye. 'E sœ ndje ugurutœ endje mbœrœ á 'e yindœ ɔtsho O'o á 'a mindœ nœ fœ 'e.

<sup>11</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, 'a sœ kœza avwala olœ dœ olœ toe upu nœ 'e adœke Ndjaba guma 'e, 'e li dœ kœke osho á tshe ke 'e. 'A sœ kœki fœ Ndjaba adœke lœ gboogbo nœ ye, 'e mbœrœ ɔtshœrœ ka á 'e gbe toe kœmbœrœ tœnœ yé tshe kpa mbœrœ adœke 'e za kœyindœrœ nœ 'e ga toe akwa.

<sup>12</sup> Ataa, azu œ donga iiri Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu mbœrœ 'e, yé endje donga ndje e'e mbœrœ she. œ mbœrœtœ ye ataa liaka otsho lœsu nœ Ndjaba nœ azœ œdœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu.

## 2

### *Eneke dœ mbœrœtœ endje utshu kœkwa Gbozu*

<sup>1</sup> Alaya, toe upu nœ kœkwa bala Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu dœ pe kœngbœtœ azœ indiri ye, 'a sœ kœki ga toe 'e adœke: aaya

<sup>2</sup> œdœ azu kœpa fœ 'e adœke olo kœkwa Yisu li ye, kaka gbetsheleœ nœ 'e sœ ziti yé 'e yiyindœ nœ nene. œdœ ndje uzu kœgbara o'o dœ iiri Ndjaba, œdœ endje kœpa ndje fœ 'e adœke a'a dœ su ga la mabeti gbaa, adjœ 'e zata lœsu 'e ga lafo nene.

<sup>3</sup> Kaka uzu bale bibili 'e dœ anga angbi mara nene. Gbambarœ nene, utshunœ adœke olonœ li, azu œ vwaratœ endje toe Ndjaba yé ekpe Uzu œ matœ ye. œshe kœdœ uzu á Ndjaba œ wo she.

<sup>4</sup> Uzuncœ asœmœ œ vwaratœ ye toe œnœ ke kœ a' azu sœ kœdonga tœnœ yé a sœ kœza bata Ndjaba. Tshe yangba œrœnœ asœmœ kœ, ce na œ sœ 6a lœ Tepelo nœ Ndjaba, yé œ mindœ nœ adœke œnœ kœdœ Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> 'E gbegbe shema dœ o'o á mœ sœ lima kœpa fœ 'e lœkœ á mœ sœ lima damba ugurutœ 'e nene a?



## Ali mbeti á Polo sú fœ Timote Tshatshu o'o

Asœke koedœ ali mbeti á Polo su fœ Timote. Polo na lima ga lakpi Listre lœ bisha ana gene noe ye ndœ kœmndœ o'o ama Ndjaba (Akw 16.1-4) yeka á wu Timote. Lœkœ á Timote dji o'o ama Ndjaba, tshe wa 6a te lœsu ye mbœrœ kœza awa Yisu. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, endje na ana awa ndjoro dœ Polo yé œ mbœrœ akwa awa bale dœ she. Tshe koedœ lima ayi avva noe Polo á tshe soe lima kœvwa she na tœnce djezœ lœ Ikrizia ndœ kœguma o'o œdœ ndjœ kœmi upu fœ ayindœ Yisu. Mbetinœ asœ gba lima Timote 6a lœ Efeze lœkœ á Polo vwa lima she adœke tshe na kœwu ayindœ Yisu á endje soe lima 6a zœ yeka á kœza kœru lœsu fœ endje. Ala mbetinœ, Polo pa fœ she adœke tshe ta tshelœ utu ayindœ Yisu adœke ala endje gba dœ azu á endje soe kœyisœ œrœ á soe kpi tœ Otsa O'o. Tshe pa ndjœ fœ she ndœ mara á li dœ ayindœ Yisu kœmbœrœtœ endje loe Ikrizia œdœ pe mara á li ndœ kœke dœ agbozu Ikrizia.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Abala (1.1-2)
- Soro noe yindœ Yisu (1.3-3.13)
- Egerœ œrœ noe Ndjaba á tshe za yiwa tœnce tœ azu (3.14-4.5)
- Kœmi upu fœ Timote (4.6-6.21)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Emœ Polo, mœ koedœ ayi avva noe Yisu Kristu á ayi kœshe azœ dœ Ndjaba œdœ Yisu Kristu á a ko lœsu azœ ga pa ye, za akwanœ asœ fœ mœ.

<sup>2</sup> Mœ sœ kœsu mbetinœ asœ fœ fœ dœ Timote, adjœ gboldo noe mœ lœ kœyindœrœ: Kaka adœke Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba œdœ Gbozu noe azœ dœ Yisu Kristu ma tshœlœsu, kœwu oyo ekperœ œdœ kœsœ gee noe endje ga ndœ zœ.

### Aayi kœyisœrœ noe anga angbi o'o

<sup>3</sup> Sœpe lœ ongbo Efeze, 6ata á mœ za lima o'o fœ fœ álœ á mœ yí lima ndœ kœro ga lœ ogo Masedwane. (E li adœke fœ pa o'o dœ gba fœ anga azu á endje soe kœyisœ anga angbi o'o kpi, adœke endje katœ noe ti.

<sup>4</sup> Pandœ noe fœ endje adœke endje katœ kœdji ekpe ndœma toro, dœ kœdi uwu i'iri aata ndjoro. Mboerœ, œ soe kœmbœrœ adœke azu le lœma endje yé œ katœ kœmesho ga tœ gbetshelœ no Ndjaba á a wusœ noe lœ awa noe kœyindœrœ.

<sup>5</sup> O'o á mœ za ti asœ soe mbœrœ adœke kœyindœsho gerœ, œneke á to tœ œyerœ lœsu, tœ Otsa gbetshelœ œdœ tœ adjœ kœyindœrœ.

<sup>6</sup> Mbœrœ anga azu katœ œrœnœ asœ ti, œ djingili awa, á tetœ kœpa o'o á œsœnœ lili nene.

<sup>7</sup> Endje soe kœzatœ endje adœke œne kœdœ ayi kœyisœ awa akwa, kashe endje wuwusœ neke kœ a endje soe kœyisœ noe dœ gba gba nene.

### Adja akwa noe awa akwa

<sup>8</sup> A wusœ noe adœke awa akwa soe dœ Otsa nœ lœ mara á a mbœrœtœ azœ lindœ noe.

<sup>9</sup> (E li adœke a wusœ neke dœ Otsa nœ adœke: Awa akwa scœse mbœrœ azu á endje soe ndjœ nene, kashe œ soe mbœrœ ayi sharapu dœ ayi gbakumu, ayi kœvwaratœ endje tœ Ndjaba dœ ayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ, ayi kœtshapu kœdji Ndjaba dœ kœtsha ndjœ upu kœlisœ œyerœ cerœ, ayi kœwo aaba endje dœ ayi endje, œdœ ayi kœwo azu,

<sup>10</sup> ayi kœpara awo azu dœ pe ayi kœpara akœ azu, ayi kœlo dœ ayakoshe anga endje, ayi kœko azu yœcerœ, ayi wala, ayi kœdra œrœ wala, œdœ pe endjeneke kœ a endje wvaratœ endje tœ Otsa kœyisœrœ.

<sup>11</sup> Wu tœnœ á li dœ Otsa O'o á to 6a ndœ Ndjaba á tshe soe lœ mokœ dœ yanga. (Eshe dœ za fœ mœ adœke mœ yisœ noe.

### Polo donga Gbozu Yisu mbœrœ Otsa lœsu noe ye

<sup>12</sup> Mœ gi mershe fœ Gbozu noe azœ dœ Yisu Kristu á tshe to gba gba fœ mœ ndœ kœmbœrœ dœ akwanœ asœke. Tshe wu lima soe noe adœke mœ mbœrœ akwanœ dœ lœsu mœ bale yekane á ke mœ ndœ akwa noe ye.

<sup>13</sup> Ataa mœ kœpa lima ekpe o'o ga tœ akœ ye, á mbœrœ lima œrœ kanga fœ she, á mbœrœ lima œrœ dœ gba kœte ga tœ ye, kashe tshe wu oyo mœ mbœrœ tœnœ á mœ wuwu lima soe œrœ á li dœ mœ adœke mœ mbœrœ nene yé mœ gugu lima ndjœ dœ kœyindœrœ nene.

<sup>14</sup> Otsa lœsu noe Gbozu noe azœ soe ga ndœ mœ tœpanœ kpuru. Tshe mbœrœ adœke mœ soe dœ kœyindœrœ œdœ pe kœyindœsho á tœ kœngbœtœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>15</sup> Wu adjœ o'once á li dœ azu para kœkœ kœyindœ no dœ lœsu bale: Kristu Yisu na ga pashœ mboerœ kœshe azu á endje mboerœ ekperœ. (Emœ, mœ kœdœ uzu á ekperœ noe mœ rœpanœ ugurutœ azu kœmbœrœ ekperœnœ asœmœ.

<sup>16</sup> Kashe Ndjaba wu oyo mœ, œ yindœ noe adœke Yisu Kristu ma ugu lœsu noe ye lœ awa noœ mœ dœ uzu á ekperœ noe mœ rœpanœ œnœ azu kœ, 6ata kœyisœrœ mbœrœ azu neke á endje soe dœ kœyindœrœ, á gba sorø neke á ka nene.

<sup>17</sup> Kaka Gbozu á tshe soe sheko, Ndjaba á tshe tshu nene, á uzu wuwu she nene yé á

tshe sœ tshebabale, sœ dœ kœlisœtœ œdœ moko waa dœ waa. Ame!

### Kœnga ḥtsho koshe

<sup>18</sup> Timote gbolo noe mœ, mœ za o'onœ asœke fœ 6œ lindœ œneke á endje gbara lima tœ upu noe zœ. O'once asœmœ za gbøgbø fœ 6œ yekane á 6œ kœnga ḥtsho koshe.

<sup>19</sup> Gbøndœ kœyindœrœ œdœ ḥtsho gbetshelœ. Anga azu vwaratœ endje tœ kœna manda gbetshelœ noe endje yé œ ndi kœyindœrœ noe endje ga ndœ Yisu.

<sup>20</sup> Aimini dœ Alekezandre sœ ugurutœ azunœ asœmœ. Mœ ko endje ti ga tshakane Satana mbœrœ á endje kœwusœ noe adœke œ lili dœ endje kœg œsœ Ndjaba nene.

## 2

### O'o tœ upu noe avwala

<sup>1</sup> Mœ sœ kœza o'o utshunœ kœ adœke ayindœ Yisu yondœ œrœ ga ndœ Ndjaba, œ za avwala noe endje fœ she yé œ ki ga tœ ye dœ œ za ndje mershe fœ she mbœrœ azu para kœko.

<sup>2</sup> Eœ li adœke endje za avwala fœ Ndjaba tœ upu noe agbozu noe Lita œdœ agbozu tshapa akwa kœ adœke kœsœ noe azœ sœ lœ kœsœ gee yeka a kœkpa awa Ndjaba lœ kœzatœ azœ dœ mara á lœ fœ she.

<sup>3</sup> Wu œrœ á sœ tœ ḥtshonœ, á za yanga fœ Ayi kœshe azœ dœ Ndjaba,

<sup>4</sup> á tshe yindœ noe adœke azu para gbo kœsœ yé œ li kœwusœ adjapu. (Etœnœ dœmœ.)

<sup>5</sup> Ghambancœ nene, Ndjaba sœ tshebale yé ayi koeguma tshagurute ye dœ azu ndje bale. Uzuncœ kœdœ Yisu Kristu,

<sup>6</sup> á tshe zatœ ye fœ kuzu mbœrœ kœsœ azu kœ kœma adœke Ndjaba yindœ kœsœ azu para kœko.

<sup>7</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ dœ Ndjaba ke mœ adœke mœ dœ azu kœpandœ ama œne, ayi awa noe œne. Mœ wuta ayi kœyisœrœ fœ angbi azu adœke endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu, œdœ kœyi ndje sœ adja o'o. Mœ sœ kœpa adja o'o, mœ papa wala nene.

### Ayakoshe dœ ayashe lœ ngbøtœ noe Ikrizia

<sup>8</sup> Mœ yindœ noe adœke tœ osho kœ á ayakoshe œ za avwala noe endje fœ Ndjaba, endje sœ lœsu endje ngbi lœkœ á endje sœ kœti kane endje ga lafo. Endje katœ ókœ yé œ lele lœ ama endje nene.

<sup>9</sup> Mœ yi ndje ndœ noe adœke ayashe verœ lœba noe endje dœ mara á li, á sœ dœ ḥtshonœ kashe dœ egere kumu nene yé œ mbœrœ kumu endje dœ mara á sœ dœ ḥtshonœ. Endje katœ koeguma kumu endje

dœ œrœ noe œrœ, dœ œgbo akidji œdœ pe ndje kœverœ lœba á amancœ ropa noe ye.

<sup>10</sup> Kashe endje guma økœ endje dœ koembœrœ ḥtshorœ bata mara á li dœ ayashe á endje sœ kœpa adœke œne sœ kœkpa awa Ndjaba.

<sup>11</sup> Dœ lœkœ kœyambarœ, œ li adœke yashe sœ koko yé œ zatœ ye ga ati.

<sup>12</sup> Mœ zaza awa fœ yashe adœke tshe yisœ œrœ, ndje adœke tshe dœ gbozu ga pa yakoshe nene. Kashe œ li adœke tshe sœ koko.

<sup>13</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba mbœrœ lima Adamo utshunœ yekane á mbœrœ Eva manda noe.

<sup>14</sup> Yé œ dœdœ Adamo dœ Satana bili lima she utshunœ nene, kashe yashe dœ tshe bili lima she yekane á tshe li lima ga lœ ekperœ.

<sup>15</sup> Kashe œdœ yashe kœgbondœ kœyindœrœ œdœ kœyindœsho, á kœsœ yœrœ yé á sœ ndjii toe ala Ndjaba, adja Ndjaba œ she she lœ kœzu agbolo noe ye.

## 3

### Agbozu Ikrizia

<sup>1</sup> Wu adja o'once á li dœ azu para kœko: (Eœdœ uzu kœpara awa kœte gbozu tshapa Ikrizia, dœ tshe yindœ ḥtshœ akwa.

<sup>2</sup> Eœ li adœke gbozu tshapa Ikrizia dœ uzu á endje gbagbagbara she nene. Tshe dœ økœ yashe bale, gbozu pa undu ye dœ tœ ye, uzu noe ḥtshœ gbetshelœ, uzu á œsœ ye li, uzu noe kœza osho kœsœ fœ agene œdœ uzu á tshe li kœyisœ œrœ,

<sup>3</sup> tshe dœdœ kanga noe ipi nene, ayi kœyi awa ga lœ azu nene, kashe tshe dœ uzu á tshe sœ lœsu ye ziti, tshe dœdœ ayi œbœrœ too ayi egere lœsu ga pa ngendja nene.

<sup>4</sup> Eœ li adœke tshe wuwœ kœgbondœ azu tshelœ bingi noe ye dœ tœ ye yé œ yisœ œrœ fœ agbolo noe ye adœke endje dji upu dœ lœsu endje bale.

<sup>5</sup> Uzu neke á tshe wuwusœtœ ye tœ kœgbondœ azu tshelœ bingi noe ye nene, tshe gbandœ azu tshelœ Ikrizia noe Ndjaba kotoo?

<sup>6</sup> Uzuncœ dœdœ uzu á tshe fatshalœsu ye ngongœ nene, ete nene tshe tetœ kœdu okoro ye yé Ndjaba œ wa agbœ ngbanga ga tœ ye bata á tshe wa lima ga tœ Satana.

<sup>7</sup> Eœ li adœke azu á endje gugœ lœ Ikrizia nene pa ḥtshœ o'o tœ mara ḥtshœ ye, mbœrœ á tshe kœgbagbœ tshula nene yé á tshe kœtete lœ gbandœ azu djaboro nene.

### Aayi akwa tshelœ Ikrizia

<sup>8</sup> Eœ li ndje adœke aayi akwa\* tshelœ Ikrizia dœ azu á œsœ endje li, á endje sœ ndjii lœ o'o endje. Eœ lili adœke endje

\* 3:8 Dœ o'o ama Greke, aayi akwa kœdœ Diakre

dœ akanga noe ipi nene œdœ ndje azu noe  
kœgbœ ngendja lœ ekpe awa nene.

<sup>9</sup> Eœ li adœke endje sœ dœ ɔtshœ gbetshelœ  
loe kœyindœrœ ga ndœ o'o à Ndjaba mindœ  
nœ.

<sup>10</sup> Eœ li adœke endje tondœ endje utshuncœ,  
manda noe œdœ endje kœwuwu ekperœ lœ  
endje nene yeka à endje kœmbœrœ akwa  
noe aayi akwa Ikrizianœ.

<sup>11</sup> Awo endje awa bale ndje, endje dœ  
ayashe à œsœ endje li, à endje dœdœ aayi  
parœ nene, agbozu tshapa undu endje dœ  
tœ endje, yé endje zatœ endje lindœ noe lœ  
œrœ kœ.

<sup>12</sup> Eœ li adœke ayi akwa lœ Ikrizia dœ økœ  
yashe bale yé œ wusœ kœgbœndœ agbolo  
noe ye dœ pe azu bingi noe ye para kœkœ.

<sup>13</sup> Gbambancœ nene, ayi akwa lœ Ikrizia à  
tshe sœ kœmbœrœ akwa noe ye dœ ɔtshœnœ,  
azu œ lisœ endje yé endje pa o'o dœ awa  
nene lœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu Kristu.

#### Egerœ œrœ à zatœ ye yiwa tœnœ

<sup>14</sup> Mœ sœ kœsu mbetinœ fœ 6œ dœ gbet-  
shelœ adœke mœ yi kumu mœ ga ndœ zœ  
loe ondonce asœke.

<sup>15</sup> Ataa œndœ mœ kœsœpœ kœdi tœnœ  
damba, mœ su mbetinœ asœke fœ 6œ  
adœke 6œ wusœ mara noe à li dœ uzu  
kœgbœndœtœ ye dœ toe ye ugurutœ azu  
bingi noe Ndjaba. Binginœ asœmœ kœdœ  
Ikrizia noe Ndjaba noe sorœ, à sœ bata shara-  
gunda dœ pe cerœ à sœ kœgbœndœ adja o'o.

<sup>16</sup> Adjapu, o'once à yindœ noe, à za lima  
tœ ye yiwa tœnœ, sœ dœ egerœnœ. Eœtœnœ  
dœke:

Kristu na œ matœ ye lœ økœ uzu,  
ɔtshœ Ishiri pandœ noe adœke œshe kœdœ  
uzu à tshe sœ ndjii,  
yé aandjelu wu lima she ye,  
endje mindœ ye fœ angbi azu,  
azu ndjoro yindœ ye pa osho,  
Ndjaba za she ga lœ moko 6a lafo.

## 4

#### Afara œ mbœrœ adœke azu katœ kœyindœrœ

<sup>1</sup> ɔtshœ Ishiri sœ kœpa ngbi adœke: Dœ lœkœ  
kœka tshapashœ bala, anga azu œ katœ awa  
kœyindœrœ noe endje ti, œ te manda ishiri  
noe afara dœ pe kœyisœrœ noe adjabro.

<sup>2</sup> Ekpe azu dœ pe aayi kœpa wala œ fara  
endje dœ o'o ama endje. Afara noe aayi  
walance ndi gbetshelœ noe endje.

<sup>3</sup> Endje sœ kœpakata azu toe koetotœ endje,  
œ sœ kœpakata azu toe kœzi anga kœzirœ.  
Andaa Ndjaba dœ mbœrœ kœzirœ. Ayindœ  
Yisu à endje wusœ adja o'o lindœ kœzi  
tœnœ yé œ za mershe fœ she.

<sup>4</sup> Mbœrœ œrœ kœ à Ndjaba mbœrœ sœ  
tœ ɔtshœnœ, œneke à endje pakata noe gugu

nene œdœ a kœsœ kœzi tœnœ lœ kœgi mer-  
she fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambancœ nene, o'o ama Ndjaba  
œdœ avwalla sœ kœmbœrœ adœke œrœnœ  
asœmœ sœ yeroe.

*Mara kœdœ ɔtshœ ayi akwa noe Yisu  
Kristu*

<sup>6</sup> Eœdœ 6œ kœyisœ o'o asœ kœ fœ aaya œdœ  
aayingœ, 6œ te balœ ɔtshœ ayi akwa noe Yisu  
Kristu. Asœke œ ma adœke 6œ te manda  
o'o noe kœyindœrœ œdœ pe ɔtshœrœ à endje  
yisœ noe fœ 6œ dœ ɔtshœnœ.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe œ li adœke 6œ vwaratoe zœ tœ  
kœdji ekpe ndœma toro noe ayawaza à sœ  
kpi tœ kœyindœrœ. Kashe zatœ zœ djigi fœ  
Ndjaba.

<sup>8</sup> Kœkpa ørœ à uzu sœ kœkpa tœnœ adœke  
tshelœ økœ œne sœ hara, œ sœ yara tœ  
otshœnœ; kashe kœzatœ osho djigi fœ Ndjaba  
dœ ropa œrœ kœ. Gbambancœ nene, uzu à  
tshe zatœ ye djigi fœ Ndjaba, tshe gbœ sorœ  
noe kpeshke dœ œnœ tshambatsha.

<sup>9</sup> Wu adja o'once à li dœ azu para kœkœ  
kœyindœ noe dœ lœsu bale.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œdœ a kœsœ kœwu  
yo yé à sœ kœnga koshe, œ sœ mbœrœ a za  
lœsu azœ djigi ga toe Ndjaba noe sorœ, à tshe  
dœ Ayi kœsœ azu para kœkœ, kashe ayindœ  
Yisu kœropa noe.

<sup>11</sup> Wu œneke à li adœke 6œ mindœ noe, yé  
œ yisœ noe.

*Timote, andiyi noe ayindœ Yisu*

<sup>12</sup> Uzu hale yiyiangba zœ mbœrœ à 6œ dœ  
gbolo modo nene, kashe ma ɔtshœ ɔtshœ zœ  
ga ndœ ayindœ Yisu, lœ o'o zœ, lœ kœsœ  
6œ, lœ kœyindœshœ noe zœ, lœ kœyindœrœ  
noe zœ œdœ lœ kœsœ yeroe noe zœ.

<sup>13</sup> Kœka cerrr ga toe kœkwa mœ, zatœ zœ ko  
ga toe kœdi Buku noe Ndjaba, kœmi upu ndœ  
noe œdœ kœyisœ noe.

<sup>14</sup> Kakatoe kœza gbogbœ noe ɔtshœ Ishiri à  
sœ lœ zœ ga toe akwa nene. Toe noe kœdœ  
gbogbœ à 6œ gbo lima lœkœ kœgbara o'o toe upu  
noe zœ, à agbozu Ikrizia to lima kane endje  
ga pa zœ.

<sup>15</sup> Gbe dœ kœmbœrœ œrœnœ asœke dœ  
otshœnœ yé zatœ zœ kœ ndœ noe mbœrœ azu  
kœwusœ mara à 6œ sœ kœgerœ tœnœ lœ  
Yisu.

<sup>16</sup> Gbœndœtœ zœ dœ toe zœ œdœ ndje dœ  
kœyisœrœ noe zœ dœ ɔtshœnœ kane yé œ  
ru lœsu zœ lœ œrœ kœ. Mbœrœ lœ awa noe  
kœmbœrœ atamœ dœ shetœ zœ dœ toe  
zœ œdœ ndje azu à endje sœ kœdji 6œ.

## 5

*Mara kœmi upu fœ ayindœ Yisu*

<sup>1</sup> Mimi upu dœ ogbœ o'o fœ yagbozu nene,  
kashe mi upu fœ she bata aba zœ. Mi upu fœ  
amodo bata aaya zœ,

<sup>2</sup> fœ ayawaza 6ata aayi zœ, fœ ayawuru 6ata ayingœ zœ, lœ kœsœ yerœ nœ zœ.

### Ayashe koya

<sup>3</sup> Li œsœ ayashe koya, endjeneke á endje dœ adja ayashe koya.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe yashe koya neke á tshe sœ dœ agbolo too dœ aafanœ, œ li adœke endje za kœyindœrœ nœ endje ga tœ akwa ga ndœ azu tshelœ adja bingi nœ endje yé œ mbœrœ œneke á li adœke endje mbœrœ fœ aayi kœzu endje too fœ aata endje. Gbam-bance nene, asœmœ dá sœ dœ ɔtshœnœ ut-shu Ndjabo.

<sup>5</sup> Yashe koya neke á tshe dœ adja yashe koya, á tshe gugu dœ uzu kœgbœndœ ye nene, tshe za lœsu ga tœ Ndjabo. Tshe es-hondœ œrœ 6a ndœ ye, œ ki fœ she butsho dœ slo.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe ayashe koya á endje kœsœ kolœ dœ yanga œrœ tshapasho, ataa endje sœ dœ soro gbaa, endje tshu lœ išhiri endje ye.

<sup>7</sup> Wu œneke á li adœke 6œ mindœ nœ, mbœrœ á endje kœmbœrœtœ endje adœke azu kœgbagbara endje nene.

<sup>8</sup> Edœ uzu kœwuwusœ kœgbœndœ bingi nœ ye nene, adja azu neke á endje sœ scœnda nœ ye, dâ tshe vwaratœ ye tœ kœyindœrœ yé tshe kœdœ ekpe uzu kœropa uzu á tshe yiÿindœ Ndjabo nene.

<sup>9</sup> Yashe á endje sú i'ri ye gala mbeti nœ ayashe koya, kœdœ yashe á tshe sœ dœ ungu kœto kpœpa zazu vota, á i lima kolœ yakoshe bale.

<sup>10</sup> Edœ azu wusœ ye dœ ɔtshœ akwa nœ ye: tshe dœ yashe neke á tshe gbœ lima ndœ agbolo, á tshe sœ kœza osho kœsœ fœ azu, á tshe sœ kœdjutœ ada \* ayindœ Yisu yé á sœ kœgbe dœ azu á endje sœ lœ oyo. Tshe dœ ndje yashe á tshe li tœ kœmbœrœtœ tshelœ aka ɔtshœrœ kœ.

<sup>11</sup> Kashe susu i'ri avoro ayashe koya nene, mbœrœ lœkœ á endje kœsœ dœ ogo nœ kœ, endje vwaratœ endje tœ Kristu yé œ kpa yindœ kœi ayakoshe.

<sup>12</sup> Ataa, Ndjabo œ wa ɔgbœ ngbangœ ga tœ endje mbœrœ á endje ndi tshelœ ali o'o á endje wa lima.

<sup>13</sup> Gapa nœ, 6ata endje sœsœ dœ akwa bale kœmboœrœ tœnœ nene, endje sœ kœna ana yoo yoo djelœ manda azu, kœpu lœma endje, kœli ga lœ o'o á dœdœ œnœ endje nene dœ kœpa o'o neke á gaga nene.

<sup>14</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, moe yindœ nœ adœke avoro ayashe koya kpa i ayakoshe, œ zu agbolo, œ gbœndœ tshascœndœ nœ endje, mbœrœ ayingba azœ kœgbœgbœ awa kœpatœ osho nene.

<sup>15</sup> Gbam-bance nene, ili anga endje djingili awa yé œ te manda Satana.

<sup>16</sup> Edœ anga yashe á tshe yindœ Yisu kœsœ dœ ayingonœ á endje dœ ayashe koya, œ li adœke tshe to œrœ fœ endje; tshe kakatoe endje ti toe Ikrizia nene, mbœrœ adœke Ikrizia kœgbe dœ endjeneke á endje dœ adja ayashe koya.

### Agbozu Ikrizia

<sup>17</sup> Agbozu Ikrizia neke á endje lœ kœko ala endje tœ ayindœ Yisu dœ ɔtshœnœ, endje li adja kœgbœ kœliscœtœ awa bisha, mbœrœ endje sœ kœzatœ endje ga tœ akwa noe o'o ama Ndjabo yé œ sœ kœyisœ nœ.

<sup>18</sup> Mbeti noe Ndjabo pa adœke: «Edœ 'e kœsœ kœwa ngwarœ dœ ngombe lœ kindi, i i ama ye ga tœnœ nene, yé œ li adœke ayi akwa gbœ cœrœ tshangba akwa noe ye.»

<sup>19</sup> Tœ kœwa ngbangœ pa gbozu Ikrizia, œ li adœke atimu bisha too voto yindœ o'onœ yekane á œœ kœwa ngbangancœ. Ete nene, œ li dœ bœ kœvwaratœ zœ tœ mezance á endje tœ pa ye asœmœ ye.

<sup>20</sup> Azu á endje sœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ, za ala endje tœ ala azu kœ, á kœza ndje awa fœ anga udu azu kœmbœrœ ndje ekperœ.

<sup>21</sup> Mœ sœ kœyu 6œ dœ ɔgbœ 6a utshu Ndjabo, 6a utshu Yisu Kristu œdœ pe 6a utshu aandjelu noe Ndjabo adœke, 6œ mbœrœtœ zœ lindœ œrœnce asœke kœ, dœ anga angbi gbetselœ a sœ utshunœ nene, yé œ yindœ azu kœ awa bale.

<sup>22</sup> Toto kane zœ katsha ga pa uzu á tshe yindœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ Ndjabo nene. Lili ndje ga lœ ekperœ noe azu nene. Gbœndœtœ zœ adœke 6œ sœ yeroe.

<sup>23</sup> Ndjondjœ kœlœ ungu nene. Kashe ndjo ndje vinu teasho mbœrœ kœba tshelœ noe zœ, mbœrœ á 6œ sœ ndje kœtœ kpœkpœ dœ kœba.

<sup>24</sup> Anga azu lœ zœ á ekperœ noe endje sœ ngbi utshu kœwa ngbangœ pa endje kashe 6a ndœ anga endje, a wusœ ekperœ noe endje kolœ manda kœwa ngbangœ pa endje.

<sup>25</sup> Awa bale ndje, ɔtshœ akwa sœ kœmatœ endje ngbi kashe á lili kœmatœ endje nene, œ za ndje tœ endje yiwa tœnœ nene.

## 6

### Akanga

<sup>1</sup> Azu neke kœ á endje dœ akanga, œ li adœke endje lisœ ayengœ endje lœ œrœ kœ, mbœrœ adœke azu kœgugusœ i'ri Ndjabo œdœ kœyisœrœ noe azœ nene.

<sup>2</sup> Akanga má agbozu tshapa endje kœdœ ayindœ Yisu, endje vwaratœ endje kœlisœ ayengœ endje mbœrœ adœke endje kœdœ alaya endje nene. Kashe, endje kpa mbœrœ ɔtshœ akwa fœ endje kœropa noe, mbœrœ ayengœ endje á endje sœ kœti kane

\* <sup>5:10</sup> Kœdjutœ ada azu kœdœ ambárœ kœza osho kœsœ fœ azu.

endje dœ akwa galafo, endje kœdœ ayindœ Yisu á endje kœ, endje yindœtœ endje.

*ɔtsho kœzatœ osho fœ Ndjaba*

Wu o' ó li adœke 6œ yisœ nœ, œ za o' o mboœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>3</sup> Eœde anga uzu kœna dœ angbi kœyisœrœ, á kœsœsœ liaka o' o nœ adjœ o' o nœ Gbozu nœ azœ Yisu Kristu nene, too dœ kœyisœrœ nœ azu á li dœ kœyindœrœ nœ azœ nene,

<sup>4</sup> uzu nœ asœmœ kœdœ uzu á kœzatœ osho bu ala ye. Tshe kœdœ uzu á tshe wuwusœ cerœ nene, ayi kœba nœ sharapu á tshe sœ kœpara awa ndœ kœgbogburu tshelœ o' o ghambanœ. Eœnœ kœ asœmœ sœ kœza awa fœ úkú, kœbœrœtœ azu pa o' o, kœgu osho, ekpe ghetshelœ,

<sup>5</sup> kœbœrœtœ azu pa o' o á ádánœ gugu nene ugurutœ azu á kœwusœrœ nœ endje fu. Endje kpa sœsœ koewu adjœ o' o nene yé œ gbe adœke kœzatœ uzu fœ Ndjaba kœdœ kœte ayi kœgbœ ukpulu cerœ.

<sup>6</sup> Eœ dœ adjapu adœke kœzatœ uzu fœ Ndjaba kœdœ kœte ayi kœgbœ ukpulu cerœ kashe œ li adœke uzu za lœsu ye ga pa œneke á tshe sœ dœ tœnœ.

<sup>7</sup> Mbœrœ a na lima tshakane azœ ghambanœ ga pashœ, awa bale a gu ndje tshakane azœ ghambanœ.

<sup>8</sup> Yé œdœ a kœsœ dœ kœzirœ, œdœ a kœsœ dœ leba kœverœ ga toe azœ, œ li dœ azœ kolœnœ ataa.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe azu neke á endje yindœ kœgbœ ukpulu cerœ, endje li ga lœ afara. Endje yo ga lœ ama úkú mbœrœ ogo indi nœ endje dœ ekperœ, á ndi azu yé á mbœrœ adœke azu djingili awa.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambarœ nene, ekperœ kœ to lœ kœsœ dœ egerœ lœsu ngendja. Anga ili azu para awanœ, œ gitœ endje zara lœ kœyindœrœ nœ endje. Endje shokœ o' o ga toe lœ endje dœ toe endje.

*ɔtsho akwa nœ kœyindœrœ*

<sup>11</sup> Kashe œbœ, uzu nœ Ndjaba, kpa awa œrcœnœ kœ asœke. Para awa toe kœsœ ndjii, kœzatœ zœ fœ Ndjaba, kœsœ dœ kœyindœrœ, kœsœ dœ kœyindœsho, ugu lœsu œdœ pe kœsœ dœ lœsu ziti.

<sup>12</sup> Nga ɔtsho koshe toe upu nœ kœyindœrœ, tepe soro á ka nene dœ ogbœ, á Ndjaba e 6œ ndœ nœ yé á 6œ pa lima o' o kœyindœrœ utshu azu ndjoro.

<sup>13</sup> Atamœ, mœ sœ kœza o' o fœ 6œ utshu Ndjaba á tshe za soro fœ cerœ kœ, dœ Yisu Kristu á tshe pa lima ɔtsho o' o ngbi toe upu nœ kœyindœrœ lœkœ á Pose Pilato sœ lima kœwa ngbanga pa ye, mœ za o' o fœ 6œ adœke;

<sup>14</sup> gbœndœ awa akwa á 6œ gbo, sœ yerœ adœke azu gbagbagbara 6œ nene œrrr ga toe lœkœ kœkwa Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu,

<sup>15</sup> á Ndjaba œ ma dœ lœkœ á tshe guma. Ndjaba kœdœ Gbozu nœ gbœgbœ kœ, Gbozu nœ yanga kœ, Gbozugo nœ agbozugo œdœ Gbozu nœ agbozu,

<sup>16</sup> kolœ œsœ á tshe wuwu kuzu nene, tshe sœ lœ ɔlœ á uzu bale œ li kœwutœ 6a zœ nene. Uzu bale á tshe wu lia she gugu nene yé uzu á tshe li kœwu ndje she gugu nene. Kaka mokœ œdœ gbœgbœ á ka nene sœ fœ she! Ame.

*Kœmi upu fœ ayi kœgbœ ukpulu cerœ*

<sup>17</sup> Mi upu fœ ayi kœgbœ ukpulu cerœ 6a pa ɔshœ adœke endje dudu okoro endje nene yé œ zaza lœsu endje djigi ga pa cerœ á œndœnœ œ di nene, kashe endje za lœsu endje ga pa Ndjaba, á tshe sœ kœto cerœ fœ azu adœke endje sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>18</sup> Za o' o fœ endje adœke endje mbœrœ ɔtshœ akwa, endje te ayi ukpulu cerœ lœ ɔtshœ akwa yé œ sœ hara hara toe kœkurutshelœ cerœ nœ endje dœ anga azu.

<sup>19</sup> Atamœ, endje gbo ɔtshœrœ á œndœnœ œ di mbœrœ endje dœ toe endje bala mbatsha, mbœrœ kœtepa adjœ soro.

*Ndangolœ abala*

<sup>20</sup> Uu Timote, gbœndœ kœyisœrœ á endje yi lima sœ nœ fœ 6œ dœ ɔtshœnœ kane. Kpa awa kœpa o' o ngbili ngbili á sœ kœyiangba Ndjaba œdœ o' o á azu gbe adœke œtœnœ kœdœ adja kœwusœrœ, kashe œ dœdœ tœnœ nene.

<sup>21</sup> Anga azu gbe lima adœke œne sœ dœ mara kœwusœrœ atamœ, œ gitœ endje zara lœ kœyindœrœ nœ endje.

Kaka ɔtshœ lœsu nœ Ndjaba sœ dœ 'e.

## Bisha mbeti á Polo sú fœ Timote Tshatshu o'o

Asœke kœdœ bisha mbeti á Polo su fœ Timote. Tshe su lima mbetinœ asœ loko á tshe se lima lœ kângâ ba lœ Roma. Anganœ kœ ka lima tœ ye ti, kashe monganga Lukasi kuti ye dâ sœpe lima indiri ye. Polo wu lima adœke olo œene ka ye, yé œene soi lima kœvu kolœ kuzu. Ádâncœ á tshe gbe lima ndœ kœsu mbetinœ asœke ndœ kœmî upu fœ Timote á tshe za lima she bata adja gbolo nœ ye. Asœ kœdœ ndangba mbeti kane Polo.

Tshe pa ala mbetinœ fœ Timote adœke tshe ka ngbirî lœ kœyindœrœ bata œene. Tshe pa ndje fœ she adœke tshe shi gbi lœ kœyisœ o'o ama Yisu, ataa endje kœsœ kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ she. Yé tshe soe ndje dœ gbojela tœ œeneke á lili dœ ɔtsho o'o ama Ndjabâ nene. Polo kpa pa ndje adœke œene nga ndje lima ɔtsho koshe, yé œene gbojœ œene bala doe Gbozu Yisu. Tshe pa adœke, ce li adœke ayindœ Yisu bale doe bale mbœrœ ndje bata œene.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Abala (1.1-2)
- Polo soe kœmi upu fœ Timote (1.3-18)
- Polo soe kœma mara á uzu oedœ ɔtsho turugu nœ Kristu (2.1-26)
- Mara á azu ce soe bala doe tœnœ ɔl kœka tshapasho (3.1-9)
- Kœshi gbi lœ kœyindœrœ (3.10-4.8)
- Iki dœ pe ndangolâ abala (4.9-22)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Emœ Polo, œmœ kœdœ ayi avwa nœ Yisu Kristu á Ndjabâ ke mœ, á vwa mœ kœpa fœ azu tœ upu nœ sorø á tshe pa lima ndœ nœ lo awa nœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>2</sup> Mœ soe kœsu mbetinœ fœ 6œ Timote á fœ dœ gbolo nœ mœ á mœ yindœ zœ waa. Kaka ɔtsho lœsu dœ kœdjercendœ ekperœ oedœ pe kœsœ gee nœ Ndjabâ Aba doe Yisu Kristu Gbozu nœ azœ, soe dœ 6œ.

### Polo mi upu fœ Timote

<sup>3</sup> Mœ soe kœgi mershe fœ Ndjabâ kœgbe dœ mara á aata mœ donga lima she, yé mœ kpa donga ndje she dœ gbetshelœ á soe yerœ. Butsho dœ ɔl á mœ soe kœza awvala nœ mœ fœ she, mœ kakatœ kœgbe dœ 6œ nene.

<sup>4</sup> Mœ kœgbe dœ ngola zœ á tu lima, ngbewo mœ kpa soe dœ ogo nœ kœwu 6œ yekâ á lœsu mœ kœsœ dœ yanga.

<sup>5</sup> Mœ soe ndje kœgbe dœ mara adja kœyindœrœ nœ zœ. Eneke á soe lima lœ ata zœ dœ Loyisi dœ pe ayi zœ dœ Enise, endje dâ soe lima dœ kœyindœrœnœ asœmœ

utshu zœ. Mœ yindœ nœ adœke tœnœ dœ soe ndje adja lœ zœ.

<sup>6</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ za o'o fœ 6œ adœke 6œ mbœrœ adœke, gbojœ á Ndjabâ za fœ 6œ ndœ kœmbœrœ dœ akwa pe dœ loko á mœ to lima kane mœ ga pa zœ asœmœ, kpa djedjerowa nene.

<sup>7</sup> Gbambarœ nene, ce doédœ Ishiri nœ awa dâ Ndjabâ za fœ azœ nene kashe tshe za Ishiri á tshe mbœrœ adœke a soe dœ gbojœ, dœ kœyindœsho oedœ ndje kœdœ agbozu ga pa undu azœ.

<sup>8</sup> Sœsœ dœ tshula tœ kœpandœ o'o tœ upu nœ Gbozu nœ azœ nene, sœsœ ndje dœ tshula tœ mœ dœ ayi kângâ tœ upu nœ ye nene. Kashe doe awa nœ gbojœ á Ndjabâ za fœ fœ, ce li adœke fœ wu oyo awa bale dœ mœ ndœ kœgbara ɔtsho O'once.

<sup>9</sup> Tshe she azœ yeka á e azœ adœke á dœ azu nœ ye. E doédœ mbœrœ akwa nœ azœ nene, kashe liaka œeneke á tshe gumakatshatsha oedœ ndje ɔtsho lœsu nœ ye. Tshe ma lima ɔtsho lœsunœ fœ azœ lœ ngbœtœ nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu utshu kœmbœrœ tshapasho.

<sup>10</sup> Ndjabâ ma ɔtsho lœsu nœ ye ngbi lœ awa nœ kœna Ayi kœshe azœ dœ Yisu Kristu ga pa ɔsho. Esho dâ wo gbojœ nœ kuzu, á gbara o'o nœ sorø á ka nene lœ awa nœ ɔtsho O'o.

<sup>11</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ dâ Ndjabâ ke mœ adœke mœ dœ uzu kœpandœ ama œene, ayi awva nœ œene oedœ ayi kœyiscerœ.

<sup>12</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ dâ mœ soe kœwu oyonœ kœ asœke. Kashe mœ sœsœ dœ tshula nene mbœrœ mœ wusœ tsheneke á mœ za lœsu mœ ga pa ye. Mœ wusœ nœ adœke tshe soe dœ gbojœ kœgbœndœ œeneke á tshe to fœ mœ œrrr ga tœ loko kœwa ngbanga pa azu.

<sup>13</sup> Na kolœ manda adja o'o á mœ yisœ nœ fœ 6œ, yé ka ngbirî lœ kœyindœrœ dœ pe kœyindœsho á a gbo lœ ngbœtœ nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>14</sup> Dœ awa nœ ɔtsho Ishiri á tshe soe lœ azœ, gbojœndœ ɔtsho O'once á endje yi lima soe nœ fœ 6œ dœ ɔtshœnœ kane.

<sup>15</sup> Bata á 6œ wusœ nœ, azu kœ á endje soe lœ Azi katœ mœ ti para kœka. Fijele ndje dœ Ermojene lœ ndje ugurutee endje.

<sup>16</sup> Kaka Gbozu wu oyo azu lœ bingi nœ Onezifore, mbœrœ tshe soe kœu mœ ga tœnœ waa yé tshe sœsœ dœ tshula mbœrœ á mœ soe lœ kângâ nene.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambarœ nene, kolœ kœyi kuma ye ga lœ Roma, tshe para mœ œrrr yé, ce gbo mœ.

<sup>18</sup> Kaka Gbozu Ndjabâ wu oyo ye dœ loko kœwa ngbanga pa azu. E 6œ dœ tœ zœ ndje 6œ wusœ œeneke kœ á tshe mbœrœ lima fœ mœ 6œ lœ ongbo Efeze ye.

**2**

*Wu œsoé œnœ zœ oyo*

<sup>1</sup> Kashe œfœ, gboldo nœ mœ, kaka ḥtshœrœ à Yisu Kristu to fœ 6œ, za gbogbœ fœ 6œ.

<sup>2</sup> Ḧrœ à 6œ dji mœ kœmindœ nœ utshu azu ndjoro, yisœ nœ fœ azu à endje li adœke endje yi ndje sœ nœ fœ anga azu.

<sup>3</sup> Wu ndje œsoé œnœ zœ oyonce mbœrœ Yisu Kristu 6ata ḥtshœ turugu.

<sup>4</sup> Uzu à tshe mbœrœ akwa turugu, tshe kpa li ga lœ o'o nœ azu à endje doédœ atrugu nene, kashe tshe para kolœ awa nœ kœza yanga fœ gbozu nœ ye.

<sup>5</sup> Awa bale 6a ndœcœ aiyi koekpa ɔrœ, uzu à tshe wuta utshunce kœdœ uzu neke à tshe mbœrœtœ ye liaka awa akwa nœ ɔrœ.

<sup>6</sup> Ayi kœdœ kindi neke à tshe shi k'dœ loema akwa kindi nœ ye, œshe dœ dœ uzu utshunce kœzhi ngwarœnœ.

<sup>7</sup> Dji o'o à mœ pa asœ dœ ḥtshœnce: Gbozu dœ tœ ye dœ to kœwusœrœ nœ kœdœ tshelœ katance kœ fœ fœ dœ ḥtshœnce.

<sup>8</sup> Gbe dœ Yisu Kristu à tshe to lœ aata Davidi, à tshe she lœ akuzu. Eneke à ḥtshœ O'once pa teencœ à mœ sœ kœpandœ nœ.

<sup>9</sup> Mœ sœ kœwu oyo lœ kumunœ, yé mbœrœ tœnœ dœ endje i mœ dœ djingiri 6ata uzu kœmboerœ ngbindirœ, kashe endje li kœi o'o ama Ndjaba nene!

<sup>10</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ kœru lœsu mœ lœ œrœ kœ mboerœ azu à Ndjaba ke endje adœke endje gbo kœshe à Yisu Kristu to yé endje li ga lœ mokœ nœ waawœ dœ waawœ.

<sup>11</sup> O'onœ asœke kœdœ adjapu: Edœ a kœtshu dœ she, a sœ dœ soro awa bale dœ she.

<sup>12</sup> Edœ à kœshi gbi, a wuta agbozu awa bale dœ she.

Edœ a kœvwaratœ azœ tœ ye, tshe vwarœ ndje tœ ye tœ azœ.

<sup>13</sup> Edœ a kœzazatœ azœ lindœ o'o ama ye nene, tshe zatœ ye lindœ nœ, mbœrœ tshe li kœvwaratœ ye tœ undu ye dœ tœ ye nene.

*Ayi akwa dœ ḥtshœ ye ga tœ Ndjaba*

<sup>14</sup> Pa fœ azu, endje gbe dœ o'onœ asœke. Kpa pa fœ endje utshu Ndjaba adœke endje zazatœ endje ga tœ kœgbogburu tshelœ o'o gbambancœ à adândœ gugu nene yé sœ kolœ kœndi azu à endje sœ kœdœ tœnœ.

<sup>15</sup> Mbœrœ kœ adœke 6œ wuta uzu à tshe li tœ ala Ndjaba yé, yisœ adja o'o 6ata ayi akwa neke à tshe li kœgbo tshula loema akwa nœ ye nene.

<sup>16</sup> Kpa awa kœpa o'o ngibili á sœ kœyiangba Ndjaba, mbœrœ azu kœpa o'onœ asœmœ vwaratœ endje toe Ndjaba.

<sup>17</sup> Kœyiscœrœ nœ endje sœ 6ata uku à dele katshakatsha. Mœ gbe dœ Imini œdœ Filete ugurutœ azu asœmœ.

<sup>18</sup> Endje katœ adja o'o yé sœ kœpa wala fœ azu adœke kœshe lœ akuzu nœ azu mbœrœ falima tœ endje ye. Ataa, endje sœ kœndi tshelœ kœyindœrœ nœ anga azu.

<sup>19</sup> Kashe kiti anda neke à Ndjaba tœ, œ ka ngbiri. Gapa nœ doemœ, endje sú ala Mbeti adœke: «Gbozu wusœ endje nœ ye», yé: «Uzu kœ tshe pa adœke œnœ kœdœ uzu nœ Gbozu, œ li adœke tshe vwaratœ ye tœ ekperœ.»

<sup>20</sup> Ba lœ egerœ anda, œ doédœ kolœ gbarœ à endje mbœrœ dœ œrœ œdœ ngendja dœ sœ lœnœ nene. Anga gbara à endje mbœrœ dœ ɔyœ œdœ ɔshœ œ sœ ndje zœ. Anga gbarœ sœ mbœrœ angbo kpi yekane anganœ sœ mbœrœ akwa kœ.

<sup>21</sup> Edœ uzu kœvwaratœ ye tœ ekperœ kœ, uzunce wuta 6ata gbarœ à sœ ga angbo di, à li tœ ala ayengœnœ yé à li ndje ndœ kœmbœrœ dœ ḥtshœ akwa kœ.

*Ayi akwa nœ Gbozu*

<sup>22</sup> Kpa awa ogo œrœ tshagbolo, para awa kœsœ ndjii, kœyindœrœ, kœyindœsho, kœsœ gee dœ azu má endje sœ dœ ḥtshœ lœsu, à sœ kœza avwalla fœ Gbozu.

<sup>23</sup> Vwaratœ zœ tœ kœgbogburu tshelœ o'o nœ gbambancœ mbœrœ œ sœ kœgbota azu ga lœ cœbœrœ waa.

<sup>24</sup> Mbœrœ ayi akwa nœ Gbozu lili kœbœrœtœ ye dœ azu nene, kashe œ li dœ she kœsœ dœ lœsu ye ziti ga ndœ azu para kœkœ. Tshe wusœ kœyisœ œrœ, œ wu ndje sœ kœru lœsu ye.

<sup>25</sup> Azu à endje sœ kœshara o'o lœ ama ye, œ li dœ she kœpara awa nœ kœyisœ œrœ fœ endje dœ lœsu ziti. Anganœ, Ndjaba œ mbœrœ adœke endje fatshalœsu endje yé œ wusœ adja o'o.

<sup>26</sup> Yé endje kpa gbo gbetshelœ à sœ ndjii, œ wuta lœ gbanda nœ djaboro à tshe te lima pa endje adœke endje mbœrœ kolœ gbetshelœ nœ œnœ.

**3**

*Lœkœ kœka bala tshapashœ*

<sup>1</sup> Wusœ nœ dœ ḥtshœnœ adœke, osho sœ tœ ogbœnœ mbœrœ tœ kœka tshapashœ.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambancœ nene, azu œ dœ aayi otoro, aayi egerœ lœsu ga pa ngendja, aayi kœdonga tœ endje, aayi egerœ kumu, aayi kœgu œsœ Ndjaba, azu à endje lisœ aayi kœzu endje nene, azu à endje wusœ koegi mershe nene yé œ kpa ndje awa Ndjaba nene.

<sup>3</sup> Ala endje œ œrœ yé endje wu oyo uzu bale nene, œ dœ aayi kœpa ngbindi o'o ga tœ azu, aayi djipudji, aayi kœmbœrœ ogbœrœ ga tœ azu, ayingba ḥtshœrœ.

<sup>4</sup> Aayi kœva œtœ anga endje, aayi ókó, aayibula lœ egerœ kumu nœ endje, aayi kœyindœ tshapashœ kœropa Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> Endje matœ endje 6ata aayi koekpa awa Ndjaba kashe endje wuwusœ gbogbœ nœ ye nene. Kpa awa mara azu ataa.

<sup>6</sup> Anga azu ugurutœ endje œ li gasœnda, œ gbota ayashe á endje mœmo, yé œ bili endje adœke endje yindœ o'o nœ œne. Ayashenœ asœmœ mbœrœ ekperœ waa, gbetshelœ nœ endje sœ dœ ogo koembœrœ ekperœ kœ.

<sup>7</sup> Endje sœ kœyamœœ œrœ waa kashe endje lili kœwusœœ adja o'o nene.

<sup>8</sup> Aayi kœyisœrœ nœ walancœ asœmœ vwaratœ endje tœ adja o'o 6ata Ayane dœ Yambele vwara lima tœ endje tœ o'o ama Moyize. Endje koedœ azu á kœwusœrœ nœ endje fu, á ádœ kœyindœrœ nœ endje gugu nene,

<sup>9</sup> kashe endje na ga utshunœ nene mbœrœ azu kœ wusœ nœ adœke, endje ndi lœ gbetshelœ nœ endje awa bale 6ata endje wu lima sœ indi Ayane dœ Yambele.

#### *Na manda œrœ d 6œ yamba*

<sup>10</sup> Kashe 6œ, 6œ dji mœ dœ ɔtshœnœ lœ kœyisœrœ nœ mœ, 6œ wusœ ɔtshœ mœ, dœ œrœ á mœ gbe koembœrœ tœnœ, dœ kœyindœrœ nœ mœ, dœ ugu lœsu nœ mœ, dœ kœyindœsho nœ mœ, dœ kœshi gbi nœ mœ lœ awa akwa,

<sup>11</sup> 6œ wusœ œrœ kanga cœdœ oyo má mœ wu 6a lœ Atiœshe, 6a lœ Ikoniyume, cœdœ pe 6a lœ Listre, œrœ kanga gafœ dœ mœ wu wu nene a! Kashe, Gbozu she mœ lœ nœ ko.

<sup>12</sup> Adjapu, azu kœ á endje yindœ kœna manda Yisu Kristu, á yindœ kœzatœ endje djiœ fœ Ndjaba, endje wu kanga.

<sup>13</sup> Kashe akpe azu dœ pe aayi kœbili osho, endje li vwerema ga lœ ekperœ, endje bili anga azu yé œ bilitœ endje dœ tœ endje.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe 6œ, sœ kolœ kœna manda œrœ á 6œ yamba á yindœ nœ dœ lœsu zœ bale asœmœ. 6œ wusœ uzunœ á tshe yisœ nœ fœ 6œ dœ ɔtshœnœ.

<sup>15</sup> Bœ wusœ œyerœ Buku nœ Ndjaba pe dœ gbolo zœ, œ li tœ koetœ kœwusœtœ á na dœ 6œ œrr ga lœ kœshe lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>16</sup> (Eneke kœ á endje sœ ala Buku nœ Ndjaba asœmœ, endje sœ lœ awa nœ ɔtshœ Ishiri. Bukuncœ asœmœ li tœ kœyisœrœ, kœma ekperœ ngbi, kœyœrœ uzu cœdœ koembœrœ adœke uzu wuta tœ ɔtshœnœ tœ ala Ndjaba,

<sup>17</sup> yeka á uzu nœ Ndjaba kœgumatoœ ye dœ ɔtshœnœ, á kœli tœ koembœrœ kolœ ɔtshœ akwa.

## 4

<sup>1</sup> Mœ sœ kœpa ngbi fœ 6œ, utshu Ndjaba, dœ pe utshu Yisu Kristu á tshe kwa bala tœ ye ndœ kœwa ngbangœ nœ asoro dœ akuzu, lœ gbetshelœ nœ kpa kœkwa she cœdœ ndje kœsœ Gbozu pa œrœ kœ.

<sup>2</sup> Mindœ o'o ama Ndjaba, mbœrœ ɔlœ dœ ɔlœ yé kaka tœnœ nene. Azu dji too endje dji nene, sœpe kœyisœrœ nœ. Yœrœ endje, za ala endje yé œ mi upu fœ endje. Mbœrœ œneke kœ dœ ugu lœsu lœ awa nœ kœyisœrœ nœ zœ.

<sup>3</sup> Gbambancœ nene, dœ anga lœkœ bale, endje li tœ koerœ lœsu endje ndœ kœdji kœyisœrœ nœ adja o'o nene, mbœrœ gbetshelœ nœ endje sœ kolœ kœna manda ogu undu endje dœ tœ endje. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, endje œ ko aayi kœyisœrœ ndjoro, endjeneke á o'o ama endje sœ kolœ kœga tœ endje.

<sup>4</sup> Endje be utu endje ga tœnœ tœ kœdji adja o'o, yé œ fatœ endje kolœ ndœ kœdji ndœma toro.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe 6œ, œ li adœke 6œ dœ gbozu tshapa undu zœ dœ tœ zœ lœ œrœ kœ. Sœ dœ kœru lœsu lœ kœwu oyo, mindœ ɔtshœ O'o fœ azu yé œ mbœrœ akwa á Ndjaba za fœ 6œ dœ ɔtshœnœ djiœ kane.

<sup>6</sup> Mbœrœ mœ, ɔlœ kuzu mœ ndo ye. Mœ za soro mœ 6ata tokórœ fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>7</sup> Mœ nga ɔtshœ koshe. Mœ wuta ga tœ ndœngœlœ ɔrœ nœ mœ, mœ sœ kolœ kœgbœndœ kœyindœrœ.

<sup>8</sup> Ngongœ asœke, œrœ tshangba ɔtshœ akwanœ á mœ mbœrœ sœ kœkatœ mœ zœ. Gbozu á tshe kœdœ ayi kœwa adja ngbangœ dœ mœ dœ lœkœ kœwa ngbangœ asœmœ. Tshe za œrœ tshangba ɔtshœ akwanœ kolœ fœ mœ dœ kuti mœ nene, kashe tshe za ndje fœ endjeneke kœ á endje sœ kœkate kœkwa she.

#### *Ndœngœlœ kœza o'o*

<sup>9</sup> Mbœrœ kœ adœke 6œ na kœgbœtœ zœ dœ mœ katsha.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Demasi katœ mœ ti ye, mbœrœ á tshe yindœ œrœ tshapashœ nœ asœke. Tshe ro ga lœ Tesalonike, Kresene ro ga lœ Galate yé Tito ro œne ye ga lœ Dalamati.

<sup>11</sup> Kolœ Lukasi dœ sœpe dœ mœ kpœke. œ kœsœ adœke 6œ na gamœœ asœke, za Marke potœ zœ mbœrœ á sthe kœti kane mœ lœ akwa nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>12</sup> Mœ vwa Tishike ga lœ Efeze.

<sup>13</sup> Kœna 6œ, za lœba izi á mœ katœnœ 6a lœ Trowase 6a ndœ Karposi, œ na dœ tœnœ fœ mœ. Ko ndje bukuncœ na tœnœ fœ mœ, kœropancœ kœ, œneke á endje mbœrœ dœ ɔkœ agea\*.

<sup>14</sup> Alekezandre, ayi ndawonœ, mbœrœ ekperœ fœ mœ waa. Gbozu œ gi tshangba œneke á tshe mbœrœ fœ mœ kœ li dœ ekperœ nœ ye asœmœ zœ.

<sup>15</sup> (Efœ ndje, titœ zœ tœ ye mbœrœ á tshe vwaratœ ye tœ œrœnœ kœ á ylima sœ nœ.

\* <sup>4:13</sup> Buku á endje mbœrœ dœ ɔkœ agea kœdœ buku á amancœ gbo waa.

<sup>16</sup> Ali kœka mœ ga utshu ayi kœwa ng-banga,uzu bale nana manda mœ nene, endje katœ mœ ti kœ. Kaka Ndjaba gbegbe dœ ekperœ noe endje nene.

<sup>17</sup> Kashe Gbozu sœ lima dœ mœ awa bale. Eshe dœ to gbogba noe ye fœ mœ yeka á mœ miindœ o'o noe ye ga tœ ndøngølœ noe. Endje neke kœ á endje dœdœ Ayuda nene, dji yé Ndjaba she mœ lœ ama bamara.

<sup>18</sup> Gbozu œ she mœ lœ oyo kœ, œ mbœrœ adœke mœ li ga lœ ogo tshagbozu noe ye 6a lafo. Kaka adœke azu za moko fœ she ngbugu dœ ngbugu. Ame!

*Ndøngølœ abala*

<sup>19</sup> Za abala noe mœ fœ Prisile dœ Akilase œdœ pe ndje azu lœ bingi noe Onezifore.

<sup>20</sup> Eraste sœpe 6a lœ Koriti yé mœ ka ndje tœ Trofime 6a lœ Mile mbœrœ á tshe sœ lima dœ ko6a.

<sup>21</sup> Mbœrœ kœ adœke 6œ wuta 6a ke utshu noe yapu noe iži. Ebule, dœ Pudese, dœ Linuse, dœ Klodia, ndje dœ pe ayindœ Yisu kœ bala 6œ.

<sup>22</sup> Kaka Gbozu sœ dœ 6œ. Kaka ɔtshœ lœsu noe Ndjaba sœ dœ 'e para kœkœ.

## Mbeti á Polo sú fœ Tito Tshatshu o'o

Asœ kœdœ mbeti á Polo sú fœ Tito. Tito doécdœ Yuda nene, kashe tshe za lima awa Kristu. Tshe na awa ndjoro tœ awa noe dœ Polo.

Mbetinœ gbo lima Tito 6a lœ egerœ tshiki á i'rinœ kœdœ Kelete. Polo ka lima tœ ye ti 6a zœ mbœrœ tshe guma udu akwa noe Ikrizia dœ pe kœke azu adœke endje te agbozu tshapa ayindœ Yisu. ¶ li ndjœ adœke tshe yisœ noe fœ endje, mara á li adœke endje yindœtœ endje lœ tœ endje, œdœ mara á li adœke endje sœ dœ tœnœ lœ soro endje. Polo kpa pa fœ she mara á li adœke tshe mi dœ upu fœ agbozu, fœ agbolo œdœ fœ akanga œdœ pe mara á li adœke agbozu tshapa ayindœ Yisu mbœrœtœ endje lindœ noe.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Abala œdœ pe avwala (1.1-4)
- Mara koemœ upu fœ agbozu tshapa ayindœ Yisu (1.5-16)
- Mara koemœ upu fœ ayindœ Yisu (2.1-3.11)
- Ndøngolabala (3.12-15)

### Abala

¶ Emœ Polo, œmœ kœdœ ayi akwa noe Ndjaba œdœ ayi avwa noe Yisu Kristu á tshe e mœ mbœrœ kœyisœ œrœ fœ azu á Ndjaba ke endje, adœke endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye yé œ wusœ adjapu lœ kœzatœ endje fœ she.

<sup>2</sup> Mœ sœ koembœrœ akwa mbœrœ endje wusœ noe adœke, œne gbo soro neke á ka nene, á Ndjaba pa lima ndœ noe katshatsha utschu noe koembœrœ tshapashonœ asœ, adœke œne za lima fœ endje. Tshe kœdœ Ndjaba á tshe fafa tshelœ ama ye nene.

<sup>3</sup> Tshe za o'o ama ye ga tœ awa akwa liaka olo á tshe guma. Ayi kœsœ azœ dœ Ndjaba dá za o'o ama ye fœ moe yeka á vwa mœ adœke mœ mindœ noe.

<sup>4</sup> Mœ sœ kœsu mbetinœ asœ fœ 6œ dœ Tito, adj a gbozo noe mœ lœ kœyindœrœ á a sœ dœ tœnœ ga ndœ Yisu Kristu. Kaka Ndjaba Aba œdœ Yisu Kristu ayi kœsœ azœ, ma ɔtsho lœsu noe endje ga ndœ zœ œ za kœsœ gee noe endje fœ 6œ.

### Kœke agbozu Ikrizia

<sup>5</sup> Edœ mœ kœkatœ zœ 6a lœ Kelete, œ sœ mbœrœ 6œ guma œneke á sœpe adœke 6œ guma, yé œ ke agbozu Ikrizia lakpi bale dœ bale liaka awa akwa á mœ pandœ noe fœ 6œ.

<sup>6</sup> ¶ li adœke ɔtsho gbozo sœ dœ ɔtshonœ adœke azu lele lœ endje mbœrœ she nene,

tshe sœ dœ yashe tshebale, agbolo noe ye dœ ayindœ Yisu mbœrœ azu kœpapa o'o tœ endje adœke ɔtsho endje gaga nene too endje kœdœ aayi sharapu nene.

<sup>7</sup> Gbambance nene, endje ke gbozu tshelœ Ikrizia adœke tshe ko ala ye tœ œrœ noe Ndjaba, ádânce á li adœke azu lele lœ endje mbœrœ she nene dœmœ. Tshe dœdœuzu kœzatœ ye nene, uzu ókó nene, uzu kœza ama ye ti lœ ipi nene, uzu noe koshe hawo hawo nene, uzu á tshe sœ kœgbœ ngendja dœ ekpe awa nene.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe tshe dœuzu kœza osho kœsœ fœ azu scœnda noe ye, á tshe yindœ ɔtshœrœ. Tshe dœuzu noe ɔtsho gbetshelœ á tshe sœ ndjii á sœ ndje yercœ, yé tshe wu ndje sœ kœgbœndœtœ ye.

<sup>9</sup> ¶ li dœ she kœzatœ ye kolœ ga tœ o'o á endje yisœ noe fœ she. Atamœ tshe li tœ koemœ upu fœ anga azu lœ adjapu yé œ sœ akpa aayi kœyisœrœ dœ wala.

### Aayi kœyisœrœ dœ wala

<sup>10</sup> Gbambance nene, azu ndjoro, kœropa nœ ko ili endje ugurutœ Ayuda á endje te ayindœ Yisu, endje sœsœ koembœrœtœ endje liaka kœyisœrœ nene, endje sœ kœpa o'o ngbili ngbili yé endje sœ kœfara azu.

<sup>11</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, œ li adœke 6œ mbœrœ adœke endje ngbaœama endje ga tœnœ. Endje sœ kœndi gbetshelœ noe azu ko lœ bingi, lœ awa noe kœyisœ œrœ á lili adœke endje yisœ noe nene, endje yisœ noe mbœrœ kœgbœ ngendja.

<sup>12</sup> Anga azu noe endje bale lœ Kelete á endje wu she bata ayi kœgbara o'o, pa lima adœke: «Azu Kelete kœdœ aayi wala, endje kœdœ akatshagea, aayi ɔdœ yé endje yi kolœ ndœ kœzirœ.»

<sup>13</sup> O'o ko á tshe pa kœdœ adjapu. Ádânce á li dœ 6œ kœza ala endje adœke endje sœ dœ adja kœyindœrœ,

<sup>14</sup> endje katœ kœdji ndœmatoro noe Ayuda, endje ka ndje tœ koembœrœtœ endje liaka awa akwa á azu á endje vwaratœ endje tœ adja kœyisœrœ guma.

<sup>15</sup> (Erœ ko á azu noe ɔtsho lœsu œ mbœrœ dœ akwa sœ yercœ, kashe azu uburu á endje gugu dœ kœyindœrœ nene, endje wu œrœ ko tœ œrœ uburu, mbœrœ kœwusœrœ noe endje œdœ pe gbetshelœ noe endje sœ dœ ekperœ.

<sup>16</sup> Endje sœ kœpa adœke œne wusœ Ndjaba kashe akwa tshelœ endje sœ kœma adœke endje wuwusœ ye nene. Endje yiangba endje mbœrœ ekpe akwa tshelœ endje, endje kœdœ aayi gbo kumu yé endje lili koembœrœ ɔtsho œrœ bale nene.

<sup>1</sup> Kashe 6œ, yisœ o'o neke á li dœ adjæ kœyisœrcœ.

<sup>2</sup> Pa fœ agbœ ayakoshe adœke endje dœ agbozu tshapa undu endje, azu á endje lisœ endje á endje sœ dœ ɔtshœ gbetselœ. Lœ cœrcœ kœ, endje matœ endje tœ azu á endje ka ngbirœ lœ kœyindœrcœ, azu nœ kœyindœsho, azu nœ koeru losu.

<sup>3</sup> Awa bale fœ agbœ ayashe. œ li adœke endje mbœrcœ toe endje 6ata ayerœ azu, endje papatoe azu nene, yé endje fafatœ endje tœ akanga nœ ipi nene. Endje yisœ ɔtshœrcœ,

<sup>4</sup> endje yisœ mara á li dœ avoro ayashe kœyindœcœ akœ endje dœ agbolo nœ endje,

<sup>5</sup> avoro ayashenœ sœ dœ ɔtshœ gbetshelœ yé œ mbœmbœrcœ angba budu nene. Endje mbœrcœ akwa tshasœnda nœ endje dœ ɔtshœnœ, endje dœ ɔtshœ ayashe, œ lisœ akœ endje adœke endje kœgugusœ o'o ama Ndjaba nene.

#### Kœyisœrcœ fœ adjagbala

<sup>6</sup> Mi upu ndjœ fœ adjagbala adœke endje sœ dœ ɔtshœ gbetshelœ

<sup>7</sup> lœ cœrcœ kœ. œ li ndjœ dœ 6œ doe tœ zœ kœma ambârœ ɔtshœ akwa fœ endje lœ sorœ zœ doe mara adœke, adjæ kœyisœrcœ nœ zœ sœ ndjii yé cœsœncœ li.

<sup>8</sup> Za kolœ adjæ o'o á li ga tœ akwa yeka azu kœshara upu mbœrcœ akwa nœ azœ yé á kœfafatshelœ nœ nene. Ataa, endje gbo tshula yé œ gbo awa kœpa ekpe o'o nœ azœ nene.

#### Kœyisœrcœ fœ akanga

<sup>9</sup> Mi upu fœ akanga adœke endje lisœ agbozu tshapa endje lœ cœrcœ kœ, endje mbœrcœ œrœ á à yanga fœ endje. Adjæ endje gbugbugburu tshelœ o'o dœ agbozu tshapa endje nene.

<sup>10</sup> Endje ziziangba œrœ nœ endje nene, endje zatœ endje mbœrcœ akwa dœ lœsu bale yé œ kakatoe anga tshakala akwa ti teasho nene yeka azu kœlisœ o'one œ a sœ kœyisœ nœ tœ upu nœ Ndjaba á tshe she azœ.

#### Azu nœ Yisu Kristu

<sup>11</sup> Ndjaba ma ɔtshœ lœsu nœ ye á li kœsœ azu para kœkœ.

<sup>12</sup> ɔtshœ lœsunœ yisœ cœrcœ adœke, a katœ kœvwaratœ azœ tœ Ndjaba œdœ kœna manda ogo œrœ tshapashœnœ asœke yeka a kœgbœndœtœ azœ, á kœte azu kœlisœ Ndjaba, azu á endje sœ ndjii tœ ala ye.

<sup>13</sup> A sœ kœmbœrcœ atamœ, kœvœ olo yan-gance á sœ kœkate azœ dœ lœkœ á a wu mokœ nœ Yisu Kristu, á tshe kœdœ Ndjaba œdœ Ayi kœsœ azœ.

<sup>14</sup> Tshe zatœ ye fœ kuzu tœ œsœcœ azœ mbœrcœ kœsœ azœ lœ ekperœ kœ. Tshe djutœ azœ adœke a te azu nœ ye, azu á

endje sœ kœpa awwara ndœ kœmbœrcœ ɔtshœ akwa.

<sup>15</sup> œ li dœ 6œ kœmindœ upunce asœ kœ fœ azu. Yisœ awa akwa fœ endje yé œ za ala endje dœ gbagbœ á Ndjaba za fœ 6œ. Kaka adœke uzu bale didi 6œ nene.

### 3

#### Mara ɔtshœ azu nœ Ndjaba

<sup>1</sup> Kpa mindœ nœ fœ azu nœ Ndjaba adœke endje lisœ agbozu tshapa akwa kœ nœ Lita. Endje dji o'o ama endje yé œ yindœ kœmbœrcœ ɔtshœ akwa.

<sup>2</sup> Endje gugu œsœ uzu bale nene, endje para kœsœ gee dœ azu yé œ dœ aayi kœmbœrcœ ayo, œ sœ dœ ɔtshœ lœsu ga ndœ azu kœ.

<sup>3</sup> Gbambarœ nene, azœ kœ a djingili lima awa yé œ dœ lima azu nœ ekpe gbetshelœ, a dœ lima aayi sharapu, aayi indi, akanga nœ ogo ekperœ kœ. A sœ lima hawo hawo yé œ sœ doe úkœ, endje yí lima angba azœ mbœrcœ ekpe ɔtshœ azœ yé a sœ ndjœ lima kœyiangba anga azœ.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe, Ndjaba ayi kœsœ azœ mœ fœ azœ ɔtshœ lœsu nœ ye doe pe kœyindœsho nœ ye.

<sup>5</sup> Tshe sheshe azœ mbœrcœ akwa nœ azœ á sœ ndjii nene, kashe œsœ dœ tœ ye dœ wu oyo azœ. Tshe she azœ dœ gbagbœ nœ ɔtshœ Ishiri, á djutœ azœ lœ ekperœ yé á a wuta atafœ azu yeka a gbo tafo mara nœ kœmbœrcœtœ azœ.

<sup>6</sup> Ndjaba vwa ɔtshœ Ishirinœ tongue tonge ga pa azœ dœ awa nœ Yisu Kristu Ayi kœsœ azœ,

<sup>7</sup> tshe mbœrcœ adœke a wuta ndjii tœ ala yœ lœ awa nœ ɔtshœ lœsu nœ ye, dœ œ gbo sorœ kœ a nene á a sœ kœvœ tœnœ.

<sup>8</sup> O'one œsœ kœdœ adjapœ yé mœ yindœ nœ adœke 6œ ka ga pa kœyisœrcœ nœ adœke azu á endje yindœ Ndjaba wotœ endje ndœ kœmbœrcœ ɔtshœrcœ. Wu œrœ œneke á sœ dœ ɔtshœnœ, á li dœ azu kœmbœrcœ tœnœ.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe 6œ kpa awa kœbugbugburu tshelœ o'o á adânoœ gugu nene, kœbugburutshelœ o'o tœ upu nœ kœdi i'ri aata, œbœrcœ œdœ kœnga koshe pa awa akwa, vwaratœ zœ tœ œrœnœ asœmœ. œ sœ gbaumbarœ yé adânoœ gugu nene.

<sup>10</sup> Tsheneke á tshe para awa kœkurutshelœ ayindœ Yisu, za ala ye awa bale too awa bisha. Á tshe kœdjidji 6œ nene, katœ ye ti.

<sup>11</sup> Wusœ nœ adœke, uzu ataa sœ lœ djingili, tshe kœdœ ayi kœmbœrcœ ekperœ yé tshe sœ kœwa ngbanga ga tœ ye dœ tœ ye.

#### Ndagba kœmi upu

<sup>12</sup> ɔlœ á mœ kœvwa Artemase too Tishike fœ 6œ, pa awwara kœna kœgbœ mœ ba lœ Nikopolise. Ba zœ, dœ œndœ mœ œ di mbœrcœ yapu nœ izi.

<sup>13</sup> Mbœrœ kɔ tœ kœgi Zenase á tshe kœdœ avoka œdœ pe Apolo ga tœ awa ana nœ endje. Mbœrœ œneke kɔ á li fœ endje.

<sup>14</sup> Mbœrœ adœke aaya azœ dœ ayindœ Yisu zatœ endje ndœ ɔtshœ akwa dœ lœsu endje bale, mbœrœ koeti kane anga azu á endje sœ lœ oyo. Ataa, mara ɔtshœ endje œ sœ gbambancœ nene.

<sup>15</sup> Azu para á endje sœ dœ mœ 6a ke vwa abala fœ 6œ. Za ndje abala fœ anga azœ dœ ayindœ Yisu.

Kaka Ndjaba yisœ ɔtshœ lœsu nœ ye ga ndœ 'e para kœkœ.

## Mbeti á Polo sú fœ Filemo Tshatshu o'o

Filemo kœdœ yanga Polo á tshe yi lima sœ ɔtsho O'o fœ she. Tshe kœdœ lima anga yindœ Yisu á tshe gbo cœrœ waa, á sœ ndje dœ akanga. Anga kanga bale á i'ri ye kœdœ Onezime á tshe kpa lima tœ ayengœ ye dœ Filemo, gbo Polo kpœ ga lœ kângâ á tshe sœ lima lœ nœ. (Eshe dœ Onezime wuta ndje lima yindœ Yisu yekane á Polo kpa gi she fœ ayengœ ye á tshe kpa lima tœ ye asemœ. Ataa, adja Filemo kpa yindœ Onezime zœ dœ a?)

Ala mbetinoe, Polo ki ga tœ Filemo adœke tshe kpa yindœ Onezime bata ayanœ lœ Yisu mbœrœ azu para kœkœ kœdœ ayazu lœ Kristu. (Edœ kanga, œdœ kanga nene; azœ para kœkœ kœdœ ayazu. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa á Polo sœ kœki fœ Filemo adœke tshe wa o'once dœ tœ ye.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Abala (1-3)
- Avwala nœ Polo mbœrœ Filemo (4-7)
- Gbetshelœ nœ Polo tœ upu nœ Onezime (8-21)
- Ndønglo o'o (22-25)

#### Abala

<sup>1</sup> (Emœ Polo, á endje za mœ vwi ga lœ kângâ mbœrœ akwa nœ Yisu Kristu, dœ sœ kœsu mbetinœ asœke œdœ aya azœ dœ Timote.

'A su mbetinœ fœ 6œ Filemo, yanga 'a lœ ama akwa.

<sup>2</sup> Doe yingœ 'a dœ Apia, dœ Arkipe yanga 'a lœ koshe œdœ ndje fœ anga ayindœ Yisu á endje ngbœtœ endje bœ sœnda nœ zœ.

<sup>3</sup> Kaka Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba, dœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu yisœ ɔtsho lœsu nœ endje ga ndœ 'e yé œ za kœsœ gee nœ endje fœ 'e.

#### Kœyindœrœ œdœ pe kœyindœsho nœ Filemo

<sup>4</sup> Olœ dœ olœ mœ sœ kœgbe dœ 6œ lœ kœza avwala nœ mœ fœ Ndjaba, yé œ sœ kœgi ndjœ mershe waa fœ she tœ upu nœ zœ;

<sup>5</sup> gbambarœ nene, mœ dji azu kœpa o'o mbœrœ kœyindœsho nœ zœ ga ndœ ayerœ azu nœ Ndjaba para kœkœ œdœ pe ndje kœyindœrœ nœ zœ ga ndœ Gbozu Yisu.

<sup>6</sup> Mœ sœ kœyu Ndjaba adœke kœyindœrœ á ngbœta azœ dœ 6œ ga tœnœ ma akwa, yeka á 6œ kœwusœ ɔtshœre kœkœ a gbo lœ kœngbœta azœ bale dœ Kristu dœ ɔtshœnce.

<sup>7</sup> Aya, yanga nœ mœ dopa nœ kolœ mbœrœ kœyindœsho nœ zœ ga ndœ anga ayindœ Yisu yé mœ ru lœsu mœ mbœrœ

tœnœ. Gbambanœ nene, 6œ mbœrœ adœke lœsu ayerœ azu nœ Ndjaba zi ti.

#### Polo yu Filemo tœ Onezime

<sup>8</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ndje ataa, Kristu za awa fœ mœ kœpa fœ 6œ, œneke kœkœ a li adœke 6œ mbœrœ,

<sup>9</sup> kashe mœ sœ kœ'eshondœ nœ adœke 6œ mbœrœ kolœ lœ kœyindœsho nœ zœ. Mœ yindœ kœyu 6œ tœ cœrœ bale, œmœ dœ yagbozu Polo, á mœ sœ ngøngœ asœke lœ kângâ mbœrœ Yisu Kristu,

<sup>10</sup> mœ yu 6œ tœ upu nœ Onezime, á tshe wuta gbole nœ mœ á mœ zu she lœ kângâ 6a ke.

<sup>11</sup> Utshunœ lima, tshe sœsœ lima kœmbœrœ cœrœ bale fœ 6œ nene, kashe ngøngœ asœke, tshe li kœmbœrœ cœrœ\* fœ azœ dœ 6œ.

<sup>12</sup> Mœ gi she fœ 6œ, œshe á tshe sœ bata tshakala kote mœ.

<sup>13</sup> (E li má dœ mœ koegbœndœ ye bœ indiri mœ bœ ke á tshe kœmbœrœ akwa fœ mœ tœ œsœ zœ lœ kângâ á mœ li lœ kumu ɔtsho O'o.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe mœ gbegbe kœmbœrœ ataa utshu kœdji gbetshelœ nœ zœ nene. Mœ sœsœ kœtovworogbo 6œ kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ fœ mœ dœ ɔgbœ nene, kashe œ li dœ 6œ kœmbœrœ œneke á lœsu zœ yindœ nœ dœ tœ zœ.

<sup>15</sup> Angance endje kurutshelœ 'e dœ Onezime ndœ olo teasho adœke 6œ kpa kœkwatœ zœ ga ndœ ye waa dœ waa.

<sup>16</sup> Ngøngœ asœke, tshe kpa dœdœ kolœ kanga nene, tshe ropa kanga ye. Tshe wuta aya azœ á mœ yindœ ye ɔtpanœ kpuru. Mœ yindœ ye waa kashe œbœ, 6œ kpa yindœ ye ɔtpanœ kpuru œdœ bata uzu œdœ bata yindœ Kristu.

<sup>17</sup> Edœ 6œ kœwusœ nœ adœke œmœ kœdœ adja yanga zœ, za osho kœsœ fœ she bata a li dœ 6œ kœza má fœ mœ.

<sup>18</sup> Edœ tshe kœmbœrœ lima ekperœ fœ 6œ, œdœ kuda nœ zœ kœsœ ndje lima lœ kumu ye, za djigi ga pa mœ.

<sup>19</sup> O'o asœke adja mœ dœ Polo dœ su: œmœ mœ gi kuda tshaangba ye para kœkœ fœ 6œ. Kashe œfœ ndjœ, 6œ gbe dœ kuda nœ mœ á sœ pa zœ kane: kudanœ asœmœ kœdœ soro zœ.

<sup>20</sup> Atamœ aya, mœ yu 6œ adœke 6œ mbœrœ ɔtshœrœ fœ mœ adœke lœsu mœ zi ti mbœrœ a sœ bale lœ i'ri Kristu.

<sup>21</sup> Mœ sú mbetinœ asœke fœ 6œ dœ lœsu adœke 6œ mbœrœ œneke á mœ eshondœ nœ ga tœ zœ yé mœ wusœ nœ adœke 6œ kpa mbœrœ kœropa œneke á mœ gbe dœ tœnœ.

\* 1:11 Ada i'ri Onezime dœ o'o ama ogo Agreke kœdœ: liaka kœmbœrœ aœrœ

<sup>22</sup> Ga pa nœ, œ li adœke fœ guma osho olo  
fœ moe mbœrœ moe wu adœke Ndjaba œ dji  
avwala nœ 'e yé œ kœrœ awa fœ moe ndœ  
kœna ga ndœ 'e zœ.

*Abala nœ azu fœ Filemœ*

<sup>23</sup> Epafraze á 'a sœ dœ she lœ kângâ  
mbœrœ Yisu Kristu, vwa abala fœ 6œ.

<sup>24</sup> Aanga moe loe ama akwa: Marke, Aris-  
tarke, Demasi œdœ pe Lukasi á 'a sœ tœ  
kœmboerœ akwa nœ Ndjaba awa bale dœ  
endje asœmœ, para kœkœ endje vwa abala fœ  
6œ.

<sup>25</sup> Kaka adœke Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu  
Kristu ma œtshœ losu nœ ye ga ndœ 'e.

## Mbeti á endje sú fœ Aebre Tshatshu o'o

Uzu á tshe sú mbetince asœke œdœ endjeneke á endje vwa fœ endje, a wuwusœ endje nene. Kashe tœ kœdœ toœce, endje sú fœ Ayuda á endje wuta lima ayindœ Yisu. Anga azu mboœrœ lima œrœ kanga fœ endje yé œ bili endje tœ kœkateœ kœyindœrœ.

Mbœrœ toœce ataa, mbetince asœke ma adœke Yisu kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba nœ soro. Tshe ropa azu kœ yé œ za soro á ka nene fœ azu. Tshe za undu ye tœ tokóró mbœrœ kœdjercœndœ ekperœ nœ azu. Mbetince gbota ndjœ gbetshœlœ nœ ayindœ Yisu kœgbe doe œnœ anga azu utshunœ lœ Ongboro Ayo. Ataa endje wuwu lima œrœ tshangba kœyindœrœ nœ endje nene gbaa, endje sœ lima dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Ndjaba.

### Mbetince kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Kristu yisœ mara nœ Ndjaba (1.1-3)
- Kristu ropa aandjelu (1.4-2.18)
- Kristu ropa Ayosuwa dœ Moyize (3.1-4.13)
- Akwa nganga nœ Yisu ropa œnœ an-ganga Ndjaba lœ Ongboro Ayo kœ ye (4.14-7.28)
- Ayo nœ Kristu ropa œnœke ala Ongboro Ayo ye (8.1-9.28)
- Moka á Kristu má ropa œnœke lœ Ongboro Ayo ye (10.1-39)
- Anga agbangba kœyindœrœ lima utshunœ (11.1-12.29)
- Mara kœza yanga fœ Ndjaba (13.1-19)
- Avwala œdœ ndangba abala (13.20-25)

### *Ndjaba pa o'o lœ awa nœ Gbolo nœ ye*

<sup>1</sup> Utshunœ lima, Ndjaba pa o'o fœ aata azœ, tshe pa o'o lœ awa nœ aayi kœgbara o'o; tshe pa o'o fœ endje kpalakpala œdœ pe lœ tshelœ aka mara ndjoro,

<sup>2</sup> yé ngœngœ tœ ndœngœlœ oshonœ asœke á a sœ lœ noe, tshe pa o'o fœ azœ lœ awa nœ Gbolo á tshe za she kœsœ tœ ayengœ œrœ kœ, lœ awa noe ye ndjœ dá tshe mboœrœ tshapashœ.

<sup>3</sup> Gbolo kœdœ kœtshi nœ moko nœ ye, tshe kœdœ adja angwa ye. O'o ama ye sœ dœ gbogbœ yé œtœnœ dœ mbœrœ adœke œrœ tshapashœ para kœkœ sœ zœ. Mangba kœdjutœ ekperœ nœ azu, tshe sœ ga pa kuni Ndjaba á tshe sœ dœ gbogbœ kœropa nœ kœ ba lafo.

### *Gbolo nœ Ndjaba ropa aandjelu*

<sup>4</sup> Gbolo ropa aandjelu ye. Dœ toœce ataa á Ndjaba za i'ri kpi á rosœ œnœ endje fœ she.

<sup>5</sup> Atamœ, Ndjaba papa fœ anga aandjelu nœ ye bale nene adœke:

«Bœ kœdœ Gbolo nœ mœ,  
yé kœto kpeshœke, œmœ kœdœ Aba zœ.»

Yé tshe papa ndje o'o tœ upu nœ anga andjelu bale nene adœke:

«Mœ dœ bala Abanœ,

yé tshe dœ bala Gbolo nœ mœ.»

<sup>6</sup> Kashe dœ lœnda, á Ndjaba vwa lima eya Gbolo nœ ye ga pa tshapashœ, tshe pa adœke: «E li adœke aandjelu nœ Ndjaba kœ gote ga tshatshu ye.»

<sup>7</sup> Tshe kpa pa o'o tœ upu nœ aandjelu adœke:

«Mœ mbœrœ adœke aandjelu nœ mœ sœ bata ishiri,

yé mœ mbœrœ adœke aayi akwa nœ ye sœ bata laba owo.»

<sup>8</sup> Kashe tœ upu nœ Gbolo, tshe pa adœke: «Uu Ndjaba, ngande tshagbozu nœ zœ sœ waa dœ waa.

Bœ sœ kœmbœrœ akwa tshagbozu nœ zœ dœ mara á sœ ndjii.

<sup>9</sup> Bœ sœ kœyindœ œrœ á sœ ndjii, yé bœ sœ kœyiangba ekperœ,

mbœrœ toœce ataa, uu Ndjaba, Ndjaba nœ zœ dœ adœke bœ sœ dœ yanga, yé tshe ma adœke œnœ yindœ zœ kœropa anga zœ.»

<sup>10</sup> Tshe kpa pa ndje adœke:

«Gbozu, œœœ dœ mbœrœ œshœ pe tœ alinœ utshunœ, tshalafo kœdœ tshangba akwa ndœ kane zœ.

<sup>11</sup> œrcœœ asœke kœ œ yiwa bala ye, kashe œœœ, bœ sœpœ zœ.

Tshalafo œdœ tshaati œ wuta bata ongboro lœba;

<sup>12</sup> bœ vwele œtœnœ bala ga toœce bata á endje vwele yøgbødø lœba,

yé endje yapa œtœnœ bata lœba.

Kashe œœœ, bœ sœ kolœ bata á bœ sœ asœmœ yé ndœngœlœ zœ œ sœ toœce nene.»

<sup>13</sup> Ndjaba papa fœ anga aandjelu nœ ye bale nene adœke:

«Na œ sœ ga pa kuni mœ,

mœ ko ayingba zœ ga tshakudu ada zœ.»

<sup>14</sup> Aandjelu kœdœ ade e? Endje para kœkœ kœdœ ishiri á sœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ Ndjaba: Tshe sœ kœvwa endje adœke endje ti kane azu á endje li kœgbœ kœshe.

## 2

### *Kœshe dœ gerœ dopane*

<sup>1</sup> Mbœrœ toœce ataa, œ li adœke a shi gbi lœ o'o á a dji œdœ a kœyindœ nœ adœke a djingili awa nene.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambarœ nene, œdœ o'o á aandjelu pa lima ndœ nœ kœmatœ ye adœke œtœnœ kœdœ adja o'o, yé œdœ azu á endje ndœ lima tshelœnœ, œdœ azu á endje vwara lima tœ

endje tœ kœlisœ o'once asœmœ kœgbœ lima djofele á li dœ endje,

<sup>3</sup> azœ dœ tœ azœ a kpa lœ manœ kotoo œdœ a kœsœ kœmbœrœtœ mara kœshe ataa? Gbozu dá yi lima sœ cerœ tœ upu nœ utshunce, manda nœ á azu á endje dji lima she ma kikilince fœ azœ.

<sup>4</sup> Ndjaba to ndjœ gbagbœ noe ye ga lœ kœmarœ noe endje lœ awa noe ambârâ ndjoro, ogboro cerœ dœ tshelœ ákâ afâ kœ, œ ga ndœ lœ awa noe kœto cerœ noe Ùtshœ Ishitœ fœ azu lindœ œneke á losu ye yindœ noe.

*Yisu kœdœ ayi kœza kœshe fœ azu*

<sup>5</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba zaza tshapashœ noe tshambatsha á a sœ kœpa tœnœ, fœ aandjelu nene.

<sup>6</sup> Andaa, anga uzu bale su o'o ala Buku nœ Ndjaba adœke: «Uzu kœdœ dœ yeka á bœ kœsœ kœgbe dœ she a?

Too gholo noe uzu kœdœ de á bœ kœko ala zœ ga pa ye a?

<sup>7</sup> Bœ za she teasho ga tshakudu aandjelu, bœ za mokœ œdœ kœliscetœ fœ she.

<sup>8</sup> Bœ ko cerœ kœ ga tshada ye.»  
Bata á Ndjaba za she tœ gbozu tshapa cerœ kœ, anga cerœ bale á tshapu kœsœ ga tshakudu ye gugu nene. Andaa, a wuwu damba nene adœke Ndjaba ko cerœ para ga tshakudu ye.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe cerœ á a sœ kœwu tœnœ dœke: Yisu á Ndjaba za lima she teasho ga tshakudu aandjelu, gba mokœ œdœ pe kœliscetœ lœ kumu kœwu cerœ kanga noe kuzu á tshœ tshu. Ataa lœ awa noe Ùtshœ losu noe Ndjaba, tshe tshu kuzu tœ upu noe azu kœ.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œ li adœke Ndjaba á tshe mbœrœ cerœ kœ, a sœ kœmbœrœ adœke cerœnce sœ zœ asœmœ, za Yisu tœ uzu á tshe li lœ awa noe kœwu oyo mbœrœ adœke agbolo ndjoro kœwu moko noe ye. Gbambancœ nene, Yisu kœdœ uzu á tshe sœ kœyisœ awa kœsœ fœ endje.

<sup>11</sup> Andaa Yisu á tshe sœ kœmbœrœ adœke azu wuta yerœ lœ ekperœ noe endje dœ pe endjeneke á endje wuta yeroe, endje sœ dœ Aba bale. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa dá Yisu sœsœ dœ tshula kœ'e endje adœke aaya œne nene.

<sup>12</sup> Yé tshe pa adœke:  
«Uu Ndjaba, mœ pa bala o'o tœ upu noe i'ri zœ fœ aaya mœ,  
yé mœ 6i itshi kœdonga dœ bœ ugurutœ ukpulu azu lœ angbœtœ.»

<sup>13</sup> Tshe kpa pa adœke:  
«Mœ za bala losu mœ djigi fœ Ndjaba.»

Yé ga pa noe:  
«Wu mœ, œmœ œdœ agbolo á Ndjaba ko endje fœ mœ dœke.»

<sup>14</sup> Ataa, bata á agbolo kœdœ azu á endje sœ dœ songba œdœ dœ indji, Yisu wuta ndjœ awa bale bata endje, tshe mbœrœ cerœ kœ noe mara noe endje dœ azu. Lœ awa kuzu

nœ ye, tshe ropa djaboro á tshe sœ lima dœ gbagbœ noe kuzu,

<sup>15</sup> œdœ dœ œnœ kœvwara azu á awa kuzu fa lima endje tœ akanga lœ sorœ endje djigi.

<sup>16</sup> Gbambancœ nene, tshe nana mbœrœ kœti kane aandjelu nene, kashe tshe na mbœrœ aata Abrayamo.

<sup>17</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, œ li lima adœke tshe wuta awa bale bata aayance lœ ákâ cerœ kœ yeka á kœte egerœ nganga Ndjaba noe losu kœwu oyo, á tshe sœ ndjœ utshu Ndjaba mbœrœ kœdjercœndœ ekperœ noe azu.

<sup>18</sup> Gbambancœ nene, bata á tshe wu lima oyo dœ tœ ye lœ kœwu losu noe Satana, tshe li ndjœ kœti kane endjeneke á Satana sœ kœwu losu endje ye.

### 3

*Yisu kœdœ egerœ uzu kœropa Moyize*

<sup>1</sup> Atamœ, aaya mœ, e'e kœdœ ayerœ azu noe Ndjaba á tshe e 'e ndœ kœmbœrœ ogo noe ye 6a lafo, 'e meosho ga tœ Yisu á tshe dœ ayi awva œdœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba noe kœyindœrcœ á a sœ kœmindœ noe.

<sup>2</sup> E dœ adjapu adœke tshe sœ lima ndjœ utshu Ndjaba á tshe ke she ndœ akwa bata á Moyize sœ ndje lima ndjœ lœ anda noe Ndjaba djigi.

<sup>3</sup> Endje donga ayi kœmœ anda kœropa anda dœ tœ ye. Gbambancœ nene, moko noe Yisu ropa œnœ Moyize.

<sup>4</sup> Anda bale dœ bale kœ sœ dœ uzu á tshe mœ, yé uzu á tshe mœ kœdœ Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> Andaa, Moyize za lima tœ ye kœmbœrœ akwa dœ losu ye bale lœ anda noe Ndjaba djigi bata ayi akwa mbœrœ kœma œneke á li mœ adœke Ndjaba pa.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe Kristu zatoe ye kœmbœrœ akwa dœ losu ye bale bata Gbolo, yé Ndjaba za she ga tœ kumu akwa lœ anda noe ye. Anda noe ye kœdœ azœ œdœ a kœsœpe kolœ kœyindœ noe yé á sœ kœko losu azœ ga tœ cerœ á a sœ kœkate kœgbœ tœnœ dœ yanga.

*Azu noe Ndjaba œ yatœ endje*

<sup>7</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ dá Ùtshœ Ishitœ pa adœke: «Kpeshœ, œdœ 'e kœsœœ kœdœ tshama ye, 'e sœsœ dœ sgœ losu nene bata lœndœ á 'e oma lima dœ Ndjaba, dœ olo á 'e wu lima losu ye 6a lœ kpaga-gasho.

<sup>8</sup> Ba zœ, alaba 'e kœwu lima losu mœ dœ kœpara awa kœyu tshelœ mœ, yé endje wu lima akwa ndœ kane mœ <sup>10</sup> manda ungu zazu bisha (40). Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ dœ ókœ ga tœ azu noe oshonœ asœmœ yé á mœ pa adœke: «Gbetselœ noe endje sœ kœndi waa dœ waa, azunœ asœmœ wuwu lima sœ awa mœ nene.»

11 Gbambancœ nene, moe dara ama moe lœ ôkô noe moe adœke:

A wu bala zœ, oedœ endje œ li bala kœyatœ endje 6a ndœ moe!»

12 Alaya moe, 'e sœ dœ gboðjela. Kaka adœke uzu bale ugurutœ 'e sœsœ dœ ekpe lœsu dœ pe sharapu neke á vwa she kœfa tshangba ye fœ Ndjaba noe soro nene.

13 Kashe 'e to gboðbœ ugurutœ 'e dœ anga 'e ɔla dœ ɔla bata á endje sú ala Buku adœke œndœ «tshakpesheke» sœpe kœdi tœnœ, mbœrœ adœke ekperœ bibili uzu bale ugurutœ 'e, á tshe kœwuta dœ ɔgbo lœsu nene.

14 Gbambancœ nene, oedœ a kœsœpe kœshi gbi œrr ga tœ ndœngôl soro azœ lœ kœyindœrœ bata á a gbo lima tœ aline, a wuta aayi kœmbœrœ akwa awa bale dœ Kristu.

15 Endje su 6ala buku noe Ndjaba adœke: «Kpeshike, oedœ 'e kœsœ kœdji tshama ye, 'e sœsœ dœ ɔgbo lœsu bata dœ lœkœ 'e oma lima dœ Ndjaba nene.»

16 Azu ade dâ dji lima tshama ye, yé á oma dœ she a? (E dœdœ lima azu kœ á Moyize ko endje wuta tœnce ga ushu lœ ogo Ezipito nene a?

17 Yé ade dâ Ndjaba sœ lima dœ ôkœ ga tœ endje manda ungu zazu bisha a? (E dœdœ ga tœ azu á endje mbœrœ lima ekperœ yekane a tshu 6a lœ kpagagasho nene a?

18 Yé ade dâ Ndjaba dara lima ama ye adœke endje li kœyatœ endje 6a ndœ œne nene a? (E dœdœ mbœrœ azu á endje oma lima asœmœ nene a?

19 Yé a wu adœke endje lili lima kœli ga zœ nene mangba ɔgbo lœsu noe endje.

## 4

1 Ndjaba pa lima ndœ noe fœ azœ adœke a li bala kœyatœ azœ 6a tœ osho á œne guma fœ azœ. Ataa, ala azœ gbo adœke anga uzu bale ugurutœ azœ tshatshapu kœli ga zœ nene.

2 Gbambancœ nene, a gbo Òtsho O'o 6ata á azunce asœmœ gbo ndœ lima. Kashe o'o á endje dji lima kœmbœrœ œrœ bale tœ endje nene, mbœrœ aayi kœdji tœnœ dji lima tako kashe endje yiyi lima ndœ noe nene.

3 Yé azœ á a sœ dœ kœyindœrœ, a li bala kœyatœ azœ 6a tœ osho á Ndjaba pa lima o'o tœ upunœ adœke:

«Mœ dara ama moe lœ ôkœ noe moe:

Endje li bala kœyatœ endje 6a tœ osho kœyatœsho noe moe nene!»

Ndjaba pa atamœ, kashe osho kœyatœshonœ asœmœ, tshe guma lima kœto tœ ali kœmbœrœ tshapasho.

4 Gbambancœ nene, endje sú tœ upu noe olo mindu dœ bisha (7) adœke: «Yé Ndjaba ya

lima tœ ye dœ olo mindu dœ bisha manda kœka akwa noe ye kœ.»

5 Yé endje kpa su o'once asœmœ adœke: «Endje li kœyatœ endje 6a tœ osho noe moe nene.»

6 Dœ tœnce ataa, azu á endje dœ lima azu utshunœ kœdji Òtsho O'o, endje lili lima kœyatœ endje 6a tœ oshonœ asœmœ nene, mbœrœ endje vwara lima tœ endje kœlisœ Ndjaba ye, andaa anga azu li kœli tœnce ye.

7 Ndjaba kpa za anga olo kœli ga zœ, á tshe e i'irinœ «kpeshike». Olo ndjoro manda noe, tshe pa lima o'o waalœ awa noe Davidi lœ ada mabeti á endje pa tœnce utshunœ adœke: «Kpeshike, oedœ 'e kœdji tshama ye, 'e sœsœ dœ ɔgbo lœsu nene.»

8 Yé oedœ Yosuwa kœto lima azu li tœnce 6a tœ osho noe kœyatœsho, Ndjaba œ kpa pa má o'o tœ anga angbi olo bala nene.

9 Ataa, olo kœyatœsho noe lœkœ sabata sœ mbœrœ azu noe Ndjaba.

10 Gbambancœ nene, uzu á tshe li ga lœ kœyatœsho noe ye, sœ ndje kœyatœ ye manda akwa á tshe mbœrœ bata á Ndjaba ya ndje lima tœ ye manda œnce ye.

11 A pa avwaratœ azœ kœli ga lœ kœyatœshonœ asœmœ, adœke adja mara ɔgbo lœsunœ asœke kœmbœmbœrœ adœke uzu bale te nene.

12 Gbambancœ nene, o'o ama Ndjaba sœ dœ sorœ oedœ dœ gboðbœ, yé amance ki kœropa ingiri yakamba á amance sœ bisha. (E sœ kœli œrr ga tœ kœkurutshelœ uvuru dœ ishiri, tshelœ kpoto ngbabœ dœ vwala. (E sœ kœwa ngbangœ ugurutœ gbetshelœ oedœ o'o a sœ 6a lœsu uzu.

13 Anga œrœ bale á Ndjaba mbœrœ á zatœ ye yiwaterœ noe tœ ala ye gugu nene. (Eœ kœ spendro, ngbi tœ ala ye, yé fœ she dâ a li kepa o'o tœ upu noe œrœnœ kœ a mbœrœ.

*Yisu kœdœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba noe azœ*

14 A sœ dœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba á œsœ ye li, œsœ kœdœ Yisu, Gbolo noe Ndjaba. Tshe ro tœ tshalafo œ gu ga ndœ Ndjaba. Atamœ, a shi gbi lœ kœyindœrœ noe azœ.

15 Gbambancœ nene, egerœ nganga Ndjaba noe azœ awa bale dœ azœ lœ kœmœ noe sœ sœ zœ. Satana wu lima lœsu ye lœ œrœ kœ bata á tshe sœ kœmbœrœ dœ azœ, kashe tshe mbœmbœrœ ekperœ bale nene.

16 Ataa, a na dœ lœsu azœ djigi ga tœ ngandœ tshagbozu noe Òtsho lœsu noe Ndjaba mbœrœ á tshe kœwu oyo azœ yekane á kœma Òtsho lœsu noe ye ga ndœ azœ mbœrœ kœti kane azœ dœ lœkœnœ á tshe yindœ noe.

## 5

<sup>1</sup> Egerœ nganga Ndjaba kœ, endje ke she ugurutœ azu mbœrœ kœmbœrœ akwa tshagurutœ azu dœ Ndjaba tœ upu noe endje.

Akwa nœ ye kœdœ kœko kœtorœ œdœ tokórœ mbœrœ ekperœ.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe li kœsœ dœ ɔmœ lœsu ga ndœ azu á endje wuwusœ œrœ nene yé á sœ lœ djingili. Gbambancœ nene, ceshe ndje dœ tœ ye kœdœ uzu á tshe sœ dœ kœmœ.

<sup>3</sup> Yé mbœrœ kœmœ, œ li adœke tshe to tokórœ mbœrœ ekperœ nœ azu œdœ ndje mbœrœ œnœ ye dœ tœ ye.

<sup>4</sup> Uzu bale lili kœketœ ye dœ tœ ye adœke œnœ dœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba nene. Kashe Ndjaba dá e uzu ndœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ, gata á tshe e lima Aro.

<sup>5</sup> Cœtœnœ ataa dá Kristu zaza kœlisœtœ nœ kœwuta egerœ nganga Ndjaba ga tœ ye dœ tœ ye nene; kashe tshe gbo 6a ndœ tsheneke á tshe pa fœ she adœke:

«Eœœ kœdœ Gbolo nœ mœ kpeshœ, œmœ kœdœ Abœ zœ.»

<sup>6</sup> Yé 6a tœ anga oshonœ, tshe pa adœke:

«Eœœ kœdœ nganga Ndjaba waa dœ waa 6a lœ mara nœ Melekisedeke.»

<sup>7</sup> Lœ sorœ ye 6a pa ɔshœ, tshe sœ lima kœza avwala dœ ɔgbo rawa œdœ dœ ngola fœ tsheneke á tshe li lima kœsœ she lœ akuzu, yé Ndjaba yi lima ndœ nœ mbœrœ á tshe li lima œsœ ye dœ kœzatœ ye ga ati fœ she.

<sup>8</sup> Ataa ceshe kœdœ lima Gbolo nœ Ndjaba gbaa, tshe wusœ kœlisœ Ndjaba lœ awa nœ œrœ kanga nœ ye kœ á tshe wu.

<sup>9</sup> Yé manda nœ á Ndjaba fa she lima tœ uzu á tshe li, tshe wuta lima ayi kœza kœsœ nœ waa dœ waa fœ azu á endje sœ kœlisœ o'ama ye.

<sup>10</sup> Ndjaba ma she ngbi toe egerœ nganga Ndjaba lœ mara nœ Melekisedeke.

*Kœgbota tshelœ utu tœ upu nœ kœkatœ kœyindœrœ*

<sup>11</sup> A sœ dœ o' ndjoro kœpa toe upu nœ asœ, kashe kœpandœ ádânoe gbo waa mbœrœ 'e kpa sœsœ kœdji tshelœkata o' katsha katsha nene.

<sup>12</sup> E dœ má galima aayi kœyisœrœ katschatshœ ye. Kashe 'e kpa gbe adœke endje yisœ ali o' nœ o' ama Ndjaba fœ 'e. 'E sœpe damba kœgbœ dœ kœa ɔngœ, tœ œsœnœ adœke 'e zì ɔgbo rœgo.

<sup>13</sup> Uzu kœ á tshe sœpe kœa ɔngœ, tshe lili kœmirœtshœlœ ye pa upu nœ œrœ á sœ ndjii nene, mbœrœ œsœ kœdœ awaya.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe ɔgbo kœzirœ sœ mbœrœ agbozu á lœ awa nœ œrœ kœ á endje mbœrœ, li kœkurutshœlœ ekperœ dœ ɔshœrœ.

## 6

<sup>1</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, a fateo azœ ndœ kœyisœrœ nœ agbozu yé œ katoe kœyisœrœ nœ agbolo ga manda azœ toe upu nœ Kristu. A kpa kwakwatoe azœ ndœ œrœ á endje guma utshunœ nene: kœfatshalœsu toe œrœ

á sœ kœyi osho ga lœ kuzu nœ ishiri yé œ sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Ndjaba,

<sup>2</sup> Kœyisœrœ tœ upu nœ batismu, tœ upu nœ kœto kane ga pa azu, tœ upu nœ kœsœ lœ akuzu œdœ pe tœ upu nœ kœwa ngbangœ nœ waa dœ waa.

<sup>3</sup> E wu œrœ á li dœ azœ adœke a mbœrœ bala œdœ Ndjaba kœyindœ nœ, dœ mœ.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambancœ nene, azu á endje wu ingbisho nœ Ndjaba, endje á endje wusœ kœtorœ nœ tshalafo á Ndjaba to fœ endje, endje á endje te azu nœ ɔtshœ Ishiri,

<sup>5</sup> endje á endje dji o'o ama Ndjaba dœ ɔtshœnœ œdœ gbo gbo nœ tshapashœ á na ba mbatsha

<sup>6</sup> yekane á kpa yo, œ li nene adœke endje kpa fatshalsu endje. Andaa endje kpa sœ kœkuru Gbolo nœ Ndjaba ga pa kurushi mbœrœ kœfatshalœsu nœ endje yé œ sœ kœgu she tœ ala azu.

<sup>7</sup> Edœ ɔshœ kœsœ kœndjoro ungu yavuru ɔlo dœ ɔlo yé á ɔkœ ngwarœ nœ azu á endje lu kœsœ kœga tœnœ, œ yindœ kœpa adœke Ndjaba to kane ye ga pa ɔshonœ ye.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe œdœ œ kœsœ kœzu ishi œdœ gusu á sœ dœ ishi, œsœ dœ ádâ bale nene. Cœ sœ ndoo adœke Ndjaba darandœ nœ yé œ sho.

<sup>9</sup> Tœ 'e dœ aaya 'a á 'a yindœ 'e waa, 'a yindœ nœ lœ o'o á 'a sœ kœpa tœnœ adœke, 'e sœ kœza ɔtshœ awa á sœ kœto 'e na tœnœ ndœ kœsœ.

<sup>10</sup> Yé Ndjaba sœ ndjii, tshe lili kœdjerœndœ akwa œdœ kœyindœsho á 'e ma ga tœ i'ri ye lœ awa nœ kœmbœrœ akwa á 'e mbœrœ lima fœ ayerœ azu œrrœ ga tœ ngongo asœke nene.

<sup>11</sup> Kashe ogo nœ 'a sœ adœke uzu dœ uzu zatoe ye djigi ndœ kœmbœrœ atamœ œrrœ ga tœ ndongolœnœ yekane á kœgbœ œnœkœ á tshe za lœsu ye ga pa nœ.

<sup>12</sup> E mœmœ nene, kashe 'e za mara kœmbœrœ œrœ nœ azu á endje gbo œrœ á Ndjaba pa tœnœ lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ œdœ kœru lœsu nœ endje ga ndœ ye.

## *Cœrœ a Ndjaba pa tœnœ*

<sup>13</sup> Lœndœ á Ndjaba pa lima tœ œrœ fœ Abrayamo, tshe dara lima ama ye dœ i'ri ye dœ tœ ye; gbambancœ nene, anga uzu á tshe ropa ye adœke tshe dara ama ye dœ i'ri ye gugu nene.

<sup>14</sup> Yé tshe pa adœke: «Adjapu, mœ to kane mœ ga pa zœ waa, yé mœ mbœrœ adœke aata zœ ngba kœropancœ.»

<sup>15</sup> Abrayamo sœ lima kœvu dœ ugu lœsu yé tshe gbo lima œnœkœ á Ndjaba pa lima tœnœ fœ she ye.

<sup>16</sup> Azu dara ama endje dœ i'ri uzu á tshe ropa endje, yé œ sœ kœmbœrœ adœke sharapu sœ ugurutœ endje pa o'o á endje dara ama endje lœ kumunoœ nene.

<sup>17</sup> Andaa, Ndjaba yindoe koema fœ azu à endje gbo bala œrcœce á tshe pa lima tœnœ fœ Abrayamo adœke, sharapu œ sœ tœ upuncœ nene. Tshe dara ama ye ndœ koema adœke, o'o á œne pa dœ lœsu œne bale asœmœ, œne kpa yapa nene.

<sup>18</sup> Atamœ, Ndjaba mbœrœ œrcœ bishia neke á tshe lili kœyapa tœnœ nene cœdœ ndjœ kœpœ wala tœ upuncœ nene, mbœrœ kœto gbogbo á rosœ noe fœ azœ. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, a sœ dœ ugu lœsu, azœ á a sœ kœkate kœgbo œrcœce á a ko lœsu azœ ga pance asœmœ.

<sup>19</sup> œrcœce á a ko lœsu azœ ga pa noe mbœrœ adœke a shi mbœrœ tœnœ. Soro azœ shi mbœrœ tœnœ bata egerœ agba œ shi mbœrœ longo. œrcœce asœmœ li kpuru djagakele rido,

<sup>20</sup> á Yisu li 6a zœ utshunœ mbœrœ azœ, yé œ te egerœ nganga Ndjaba waa dœ wa a bata Melekisedeke.

## 7

### O'o tœ upu noe Melekisedeke

<sup>1</sup> Melekisedeke kœdœ lima gbozugo Saleme cœdœ nganga Ndjaba noe Ndjaba á tshe ropa œrcœ ko. Melekisedeke na para tshatshu Abrayamo dœ lœksa á tshe sœ lima kœgu tœnœ manda koenga koshe dœ agbozugo, yé œ te kane ye ga pa ye.

<sup>2</sup> œsé da Abrayamo ko lima œrcœ bale lœ ndjokpanœ á tshe gbo, fœ she. Utshunœ kœ, ádœ i'ri ye kœdœ «gbozugo noe o'o a sœ ndjii», yé ga pa noe, œsé kœdœ gbozugo Saleme á yindœ kœpœ adœke «gbozugo noe kœsœ gee».

<sup>3</sup> Endje wuwusœ abanœ dœ ayinœ nene, endje wuwusœ o'o tœ upu noe uwu aalatanœ cœdœ olo kœzu she nene, endje wuwu ndje sœ ndøngølœ soro ye nene; kashe tshe sœ bata Gbolo noe Ndjaba: tshe dœ nganga Ndjaba noe waa dœ wa a.

<sup>4</sup> 'E wu mara á tshe dœ egerœuzu, œsé a ata azœ dœ Abrayamo ko œrcœ bale lœ ndjokpa á tshe gbo lœ koshencœ fœ she.

<sup>5</sup> Andaa, koeli dœ awa akwa, aata Levi á endje dœ lima anganga Ndjaba dœ lima kœ'eshondœ œrcœ bale lœ ndjokpa noe azu Israyele, œ yindœ kœpœ adœke aaya endje á endje kœdœ aata Abrayamo.

<sup>6</sup> Melekisedeke sœsœ lima lœ uwu aata Levi nene, kashe Abrayamo to lima œrcœ bale lœ ndjokpa fœ she. Gapa noe, tshe to kane ye ga pa Abrayamo á Ndjaba pa lima tœ œrcœ fœ she.

<sup>7</sup> Andaa doe sharapu nene, egerœuzu dœ to kane ye ga pa ayauzu asœmœ.

<sup>8</sup> Yé endjeneke á endje sœ kœgbo œrcœ bale lœ ndjokpa kœdœ azu á endje tshutshu, kashe toe upu noe Melekisedeke, endje pa adœke œsé kœdœ uzu á tshe sœ dœ soro.

<sup>9</sup> Tœ ndøngølœ ko, œneke yindœ kœpœ adœke, lœksa á Abrayamo ko bale lœ ndjokpa

asœmœ, œ yindœ kœpœ adœke Levi á tshe sœ lima kœgbo œrcœ bale lœ ndjokpa ko ndje œnce ye yé.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambanœ nene, ataa endje zuzu lima Levi nene gbaa, œ sœ bata tshe sœ lima 6a lœ atancœ dœ Abrayamo zœ lœksa á Melekisedeke na lima para tshatshu ye.

<sup>11</sup> Awa akwa pa adœke anganga Ndjaba œ wuta lœ uwu aata Levi. Andaa cœdœ anganga Ndjaba lœ uwu aata Levi kœmbœrœ lima akwa á li, ádœ noe kœgbo má anga angbi anganga Ndjaba 6a lœ uwu aata Melekisedeke gugu nene toe œsœce adœke endje ke endje 6a lœ uwu aata Aro.

<sup>12</sup> Gbambanœ nene, cœdœ endje kœyapa uwu kœmbœrœ akwa noe anganga Ndjaba, œ li adja adœke endje yapa awa akwa.

<sup>13</sup> Yé Gbozu noe azœ á a pa o'o tœ upu noe ye asœke, tshe sœ lœ anga angbi mara á anga uzu bale lœnœ mbœmbœrœ akwa nganga Ndjaba 6a pa ndaba nene.

<sup>14</sup> Azu kœ wusœ noe adœke tshe to lœ mara noe Yuda, á Moyize papa lima o'o bale ala mbeti noe ye toe upu noe anganga Ndjaba nene.

### Anga nganga Ndjaba bata Melekisedeke

<sup>15</sup> Yé œneke á sœ koema cœtœce ngbi kœdœ adœke: Anga nganga Ndjaba á tshe wuta, tshe sœ bata Melekisedeke.

<sup>16</sup> Tshe wuwuta nganga Ndjaba lindœ awa akwa tœ upu noe aata uzu nene, kashe tshe wuta nganga Ndjaba lœ awa noe gbogbo noe soro á ndøngølœ gugu nene.

<sup>17</sup> Yé buku noe Ndjaba má adœke:

«Bœ kœdœ nganga Ndjaba noe waa dœ wa a bata Melekisedeke.»

<sup>18</sup> Ataa, endje ka lima toe ongboro awa akwa mbœrœ á gbogboœ cœdœ ádancœ gugu lima nene.

<sup>19</sup> Gbambanœ nene, awa akwa mbœmbœrœ adœke uzu dœ uzu á tshe li nene. Kashe anga ɔtshœrœ kœropa noe á a za lœsu azœ ga pa noe mbœrcœtœ ye fœ azœ, yé lœ awancœ, a li kœgitœ azœ ndoo dœ Ndjaba.

<sup>20</sup> Yé œ mbœrcœtœ endje dœ kœdarama noe Ndjaba. Anga azu tete anganga Ndjaba lœ awa noe kœdarama nene.

<sup>21</sup> Kashe mbœrœ she, tshe wuta lima nganga Ndjaba lœ awa noe kœdarama lœksa má Ndjaba pa tœ upu noe ye adœke:

«Gbozu dara ama ye  
yé tshe yapa balá o'o ama ye nene:  
“bœ kœdœ nganga Ndjaba noe waa dœ waa.”»

<sup>22</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnœ dœ tafo ayo á Yisu wuta ayi kœgi sharapu ugurutœ Ndjaba dœ azœ, sœ dœ ɔtshœnœ kœropa ongboronœ.

<sup>23</sup> Ga pance, anganga Ndjaba ngba lima waa mbœrœ endje sœ lima kœtshu tœnœ, endje lili lima kœmbœrœ akwa noe endje waa dœ waa nene.

<sup>24</sup>Kashe Yisu soe dœ sorø waa dœ waa yé akwa nganga Ndjaba nœ ye œ ka nene.

<sup>25</sup>Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, tshe li kœshe dœ mara nœ waa dœ waa endjeneke á endje na lœ awa noe ye ga ndoe Ndjaba; gbambanœ nene, tshe soe dœ sorø á ka nene ndœ kœza avwala nœ ye fœ Ndjaba tœ upu nœ endje.

<sup>26</sup>Ataa, Yisu kœdœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba á tshe li má dœ aze. Tshe soe yerœ, tshe gugu dœ o'o nœ uzu nene, tshe mbœmœrœ ekperœ nene. Ndjaba za she kpi tœ aayi kœmœrœ ekperœ yé œ za she ga pa œrœ kœ.

<sup>27</sup>Tshe soesœ bata anga angbi agboro anganga Ndjaba nene: tshe gbegbe kœza tokórœ olœ dœ olœ utshunœ mbœrœ ekperœ nœ ye dœ tœ ye, yé manda nœ, mbœrœ œnœ azu ogo nene. Tshe za tokórœ kolœ awa tshebabale lkœ á tshe za lima tœ ye dœ tœ ye toe tokórœ.

<sup>28</sup>Andaa, awa akwa soe kœko azu á endje mœmœ tœ agboro anganga Ndjaba; kashe o'o nœ kœdarama nœ Ndjaba á na manda awa akwa, za Gbolo á tshe guma œrœ ga tœ ndœngolœnœ djigi, tœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba mbœrœ waa dœ waa.

## 8

*Yisu kœdœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba nœ aze*

<sup>1</sup>Andaa, gilida o'o nœ azœ á a yindœ kœpa tœnœ kœdœ mara egerœ nganga Ndjaba á a soe dœ she, œshe á tshe soe ga ati ga tœ kuni ngande tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba ba lafo,

<sup>2</sup>Bata ayi akwa nœ adja œyœrœ osho œdœ œnœ adjœ gbanda tande á Gbozu mœ, kashe œ dœdœ uzu dá mœ nene.

<sup>3</sup>Endje za egerœ nganga Ndjaba kœ ga tœ akwa mbœrœ kœto kœtorœ œdœ tokórœ. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, œ soe dœ ádá waa ye œdœkœ tshe soe dœ œrœ kœtœ tœnœ.

<sup>4</sup>Œdœ Kristu kœsœ lima 6a pa œshœ, tshe dœ má nganga Ndjaba nene. Gbambarœ nene, anga anganga Ndjaba á endje kœko kœtorœ lindœ awa akwa, soe zœ.

<sup>5</sup>Kashe endje soe kœdonga Ndjaba ga tœ ishiri œrœ, ga tœ desherœ á soe koema adjapu nœ tshalafo. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa dá Ndjaba za lima o'o fœ Moyize utshu nœ kœmœ gbanda tande. Tshe pa fœ she œdœkœ: «Wu, mbœrœ kœ lindœ mara á mœ yi lima soe nœ fœ bœ 6a pa kaga.»

<sup>6</sup>Adjapu, tshe soe kœmœrœ akwa á ropanœ kœ, mbœrœ œshe kœdœ uzu 6a uguru œtshœ ayo á ka ga pa œtshœrœ á Ndjaba pa lima tœ noe.

<sup>7</sup>Œdœ endje kœgbagbagbara o'o tœ upu nœ ayo neke lima utshunœ nene, ádá nœ kœyapa tœnœ doe bishancœ œ gu má nene.

<sup>8</sup>Kashe tœnœ kœdœ kœgbagbara osho dá Ndjaba soe kœgbagbara dœ azu nœ ye lkœ á tshe soe kœpa œdœkœ:

«Gbozu pa œdœkœ, dœolo á na manda nœ, á moe lu tafœ ayo ugurutœ mœ dœ azu Is-rayele

œdœ dœ azu ogo Yuda,

<sup>9</sup>œ soesœ bata ayo á soe lima ugurutœ mœ dœ aata endje lkœ á mœ ko endje dœ kane mœ mbœrœ kœko endje ga ushu lœ ogo Ezipito nene.

Mbœrœ endje dœ tœ endje, endje mbœmœrœtœ endje lima lindœ ayo nœ mœ nene.

Gbozu pa œdœkœ: œmœ ndje, mœ katœ endje ti ye.

<sup>10</sup>Gbambarœ nene, wu ayo á mœ lu bala dœ azu Is-rayele manda olonœ asœmœ œdœkœ: ndœ kœza awa akwa nœ mœ, Mœ su bala awa akwa nœ mœ ga lœ gbetshelœ nœ endje œdœ ga lœsu endje.

Mœ te bala Ndjaba nœ endje, yé endje te bala azu nœ mœ.

<sup>11</sup>Uzu bale ugurutœ endje œ yisœ œrœ nene fœ yangancœ too fœ ayanœ œdœkœ tshe wusœ mœ, mbœrœ endje para,œ wu bala soe mœ ye, kœto kœpœtœ aaya azu œerr ga tœ agboro azu.

<sup>12</sup>Gbambarœ nene, mœ djerœ bala ndœ ekperœ nœ endje, yé mœ kpa kwatœ mœ kœtondœ nœ bale nene.»

<sup>13</sup>Dœ kœpandœ tafo ayo, Ndjaba fa œneke utshunœ tœ ongboronœ. Andaa, œneke á fa ongboro œrœ yé á gbo ye, soe ndoo kœyiwa tœnœ.

## 9

*Mara kœdonga dœ Ndjaba lima utshunœ*

<sup>1</sup>Ali ayo soe lima dœ mara nœ kœdonga dœ Ndjaba œdœkœ pe Tepelo nœ œshœ.

<sup>2</sup>Yé gbanda tande soe lima kœtœmœ, ali tshakalance soe tœ osho á i'irinœ kœdœkœ œyœrœ osho, á miinda dœ ndaba œdœkœ pe mapœ á endje soe kœto fœ Ndjaba soe lœ nœ.

<sup>3</sup>Manda nœ, 6a ngba bisha ridonœ, gbanda tande á i'irinœ kœdœkœ œyœrœ osho kœropance,

<sup>4</sup>A soe dœ ndaba á soe dœ œrœ, á endje zo yombo pa nœ œdœkœ sanduku nœ ayo á endje dœkœ dœ œrœ soe kœtœmœ. œrœ á soe lœnœ œdœkœ: lœsú á endje mbœrœ dœ œrœ á mane soe lima lœnœ, tshöngbœlœ nœ Aro á ndökœnœ wuta lima tœnœ œdœkœ pe ndaba nœ ayo.

<sup>5</sup>Bœ pa sandukunœ, endje ko lima œrœ bisha 6a zœ, œrœnœ soe lima kœma akeluba, á yindœ kœpa œdœkœ Ndjaba dœ tœ ye soe lima 6a zœ zœ. Andjeluncœ saka tshelœ ombo endje ga pance ga tœ osho á endje soe lima kœto tokórœ mbœrœ œdœkœ Ndjaba

djerœndœ ekperœ noe azu. Kashe awa kœli ga lœ kœpandœ ádâncœ bale dœ bale gugu nene.

<sup>6</sup> Endje guma lima œrcœnœ kœ dœ mara ataa, anganga Ndjaba sœ lima kœli lœ dœ lœ ga lœ ali tshakala gbanda tande mbœrœ kœmœrœ akwa noe endje.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe 6a lœ bisha tshakala gbanda tandœnœ, egerœ nganga Ndjaba sœ kœli ga zœ kolœ awa bale lœ ungu bale. Tshe sœ kœli dœ indji agea kœto dœ makabo fœ Ndjaba mbœrœ ekperœ noe ye dœ tœ ye cœdœ mbœrœ œrcœ azu.

<sup>8</sup> Òtshœ Ishiri yindœ kœma adœke awa noe kœli ga tœ œyerœ osho mamatœ ye dambœ nene, mbœrœ gbanda tande neke utshunœ sœpe zœ.

<sup>9</sup> Tœnœ dœ sœ kœma ambârâ noe ngõngœ asœ. (E dœdœ makabo cœdœ tokórœ á endje sœ kœto fœ Ndjaba dœ sœ koeguma lœsu uzu adœke tshe li kœdonga Ndjaba nene.<sup>10</sup> (E sœ mbœrœ kœzirœ, kœndjorœ dœ pe kœdjuto kotoe uzu lindœ mara o'o noe alata. Tœnœ kœdœ mara œrcœ á azu sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ œrrœ ga tœ adœke endje yapa œrcœ para.

<sup>11</sup> Kashe Yisu na tœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba noe òtshœrœ á sœ koena tœnœ. Tshe li tœ lœ gbanda tande á sœ tœ egerœnœ yé á li, œ dœdœ ndje uzu dœ mbœrœ nene, œ yindœ kœpa adœke, a dœdœ œnœ tshapashnœ asœ nene.

<sup>12</sup> (E dœdœ lœ awa noe indji akœ ayaburu œdœ avoro angombe nene, kashe lœ awa noe indji ye dœ tœ ye dœ tshe li kolœ awa tshebabale ga tœ œyerœ osho yé á vwara azœ lœ ekperœ noe azœ waa dœ waa.

<sup>13</sup> Gbambarœ nene, œdœ indji akœ ayaburu dœ akœ ngombe œdœ pe vorowo ovoro ngombe á endje dja ga tœ azu á endje mbœrœ ekperœ kœsœ kœmbœrœ adœke okœ endje wuta yercœ,

<sup>14</sup> ataa, indji Kristu, á lœ awa noe ishiri noe waa dœ waa, á tshe zatœ ye dœ tœ ye tœ makabo fœ Ndjaba bata uzu a tshe mbœmbœrœ ekperœ nene kashe á tshu, rosœ noe ye. Indji ye œ djuto bala lœsu azœ lœ ekperœ noe kuzu adœke a mbœrœ akwa fœ Ndjaba noe soro.

<sup>15</sup> Wu mbœrœ tœnœ ataa á Kristu dœ uzu 6a uguru tafo ayo dœ ongboro ayo. Bata á kuzu ye wuta mbœrœ kœyœ azu lœ kanga noe ekperœ á mbœrœ lima tœ endje lœ ongboro ayo, endjenœke á Ndjaba e endje li ndœ kœgbœ œrcœ tshangba noe waa dœ waa á tshe pa lima tœnœ.

<sup>16</sup> Gbambarœ nene, œdœ mbeti kœko œrcœ tshangba uzu kœwuta, œ sœ dœ ádâ waa ye œdœ ayi kœsu mbetinœ kœtshu ye kane.

<sup>17</sup> Mbeti kœko œrcœ tshangba uzu sœ dœ ádâ œdœ uzunœ kœtshu; kashe œdœ tshe kœsœ dœ soro, ádâncœ gugu nene.

<sup>18</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, tœ kœtetœ kœmbœrœ ayo neke lima utshunœ, indji tu lima yeka.

<sup>19</sup> Lœkœ á Moyize pandœ awa o'o liaka awa akwa fœ azu para, tshe za indji ovoro ngombe dœ œrcœ akœ ayaburu á djângœ dœ ungu, á za aya ganea œyœ á i usu agea ga tœnœ yé á yiga la noe, yeka á vwi ga tœ buku dœ tœ ye dœ pe ga tœ azu para.

<sup>20</sup> Tshe pa adœke: «Asœ kœdœ indji noe ayo á Ndjaba za awa tœnœ mbœrœ 'e.'»

<sup>21</sup> Manda noe, tshe vvi ndje indjinœ ga tœ gbanda tande dœ pe gbarœ para á endje donga Ndjaba dœ tœnœ.

<sup>22</sup> Lindœ awa akwa, indji dœ sœ kœmbœrœ adœke œrcœ kœ wuta yercœ, yé lœ awa noe indji dœ Ndjaba œ djerœndœ ekperœ.

### Tokórœ noe Kristu gi ekperœ pa azu

<sup>23</sup> Ataa, œdœ ishiri œrcœ á sœ 6a lafo kœsœ yercœ lœ awa noe mara kœdonga oshonœ asœmœ, œi li adœke adjœ o'o noe tshalafo dœ tœ endje sœ ndje lœ awa noe tokórœ neke á sœ dœ òtshœrœ kœropa noe.

<sup>24</sup> Gbambarœ nene, œ dœdœ 6a tœ œyerœ osho á uzu mbœrœ dœ kane, á azu tondœ noe yeka á mbœrœ, dœ Kristu li ga lœnœ nene, kashe adjœ 6a lafo. Ba zœ dœ tshe sœ kœmatœ ye ngõngœ asœ 6a utshu Ndjaba mbœrœ azœ.

<sup>25</sup> Yé œ dœdœ manda kœzatœ ye tœ tokórœ awa ndjoro bata á egerœ nganga Ndjaba á tshe sœ kœli ungu bale dœ bale ga lœ œyerœ osho dœ angbi indji nene.

<sup>26</sup> Gbambarœ nene, œ kœsœ má ataa, tshe wu má lima oyo awa ndjoro kœtotœ ali kœmbœrœ tshapashœ. Kashe tshe matœ ye kolœ awa tshebabale 6a tœ ndøngolœ osho mbœrœ kœwo ekperœ lœ awa noe kœzatœ ye tœ tokórœ dœ tœ ye.

<sup>27</sup> Yé bata uzu kœ sœ mbœrœ kœtshu tœnœ awa bale yeka manda noe, á Ndjaba œ wa ngbangœ pa ye,

<sup>28</sup> awa bale ndje ataa, Kristu zatœ ye tœ tokórœ awa tshebabale mbœrœ kœgi ekperœ pa azu ndjoro, yé tshe kwa bala tœ ye tœ bishanœ mbœrœ upu noe ekperœ nene, kashe mbœrœ kœza kœshe fœ azu á endje sœ kœkate kœna she.

## 10

<sup>1</sup> Awa akwa noe Moyize nana lima dœ adjœ o'o fœ azu nene, kashe œ sœ lima kœma ishiri òtshœrœ á na bala. Awa akwa lili ndœ koeguma uzu á tshe yindœ kœna ga ndœ ndjaba nene. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa ungu dœ ungu, endje sœ kœto kolœ tshetœ tokórœ waa dœ waa.

<sup>2</sup> (E dœ Ndjaba kœdjerœ lima ndœ ekperœ noe endjenœke á endje sœ kœdonga she kolœ awa bale, endje wu má sœ noe adœke œne

kpa sœsœ lœ ekperœ nene, yé œ ka má tœ kœto tokóró fœ Ndjaba ye.

<sup>3</sup> Kashe, ungu dœ ungu, endje sœpe kolœ kœto tokóró fœ Ndjaba mboœrœ kœgbe dœ ekperœ nœ endje.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambancœ nene, indji akœ angombe too œnœ aakœ ayaburu lili ndœ kœgi ekperœ bale nene.

<sup>5</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, lœkœ koena Kristu ga pa tshapasho, tshe pa lima adœke:

«Edœ tokóró, œdœ makabo, 6œ yiyindœ nœ nene,

kashe 6œ mbœrœ undu fœ mœ.

<sup>6</sup> Bœ yiyindœ agea á endje sho endje dœ owo 6a pa ndaba

too tokóró á endje to fœ 6œ mbœrœ kœdjerœndœ ekperœ nene.

<sup>7</sup> Yé mœ pa adœke: “Uu Ndjaba, Emœ doeke, mœ na ga ndœ zœ doe tœ mœ

mbœrœ koembœrœ œnœke á 6œ yindœ nœ, lindœ œnœke á endje sú tœ upu nœ mœ 6a la buku á endje vwele.”

<sup>8</sup> Kristu pa utshunœ adœke: «Edœ tokóró, œdœ makabo, œdœ agea á endje sho endje dœ owo 6a pa ndaba, œdœ tokóró á endje to mbœrœ kœdjerœndœ ekperœ, 6œ yiyindœ œrœ bale nene yé œ gaga ndje tœ zœ nene.»

Andaa, œtœnœ kœdœ makabo á sœ lindœ awa akwa.

<sup>9</sup> Yé tshe kpa pa adœke: «Wu, mœ na mbœrœ koembœrœ œrœ á 6œ yindœ nœ.» Tshe sœ koewo ongboro mara koedonga Ndjaba mbœrœ kœza tafonœ.

<sup>10</sup> Yisu Kristu mbœrœtœ ye lindœ œrœ á Ndjaba yindœ nœ; tshe zatœ ye tœ makabo awa tshebabale fœ Ndjaba, yé œtœnœ ataa dœ a wuta ayerœ azu mbœrœ she.

<sup>11</sup> Olo dœ olœ, nganga Ndjaba bale dœ bale sœ kœka ga lafo ndœ koembœrœ akwa nœ ye, yé œ sœ kœto tshetœ tokóró kœpanœ kœpanœ; tokórónœ asœmœ á sœsœ kœgi ekperœ pa azu olœ bale nene.

<sup>12</sup> Kashe tœ upu nœ Kristu, manda kœzatœ ye tœ tokóró awa tshebabale ndœ ekperœ nœ azu, tshe sœ ga pa kuni Ndjaba waa dœ waa.

<sup>13</sup> Ngöngœ asœke, tshe sœ kœkate olœ á Ndjaba œ kœyngba ye ga tshada ye.

<sup>14</sup> Gbambancœ nene, lœ kœzatœ ye tœ makabo awa tshebabale asœmœ, tshe mbœrœ adœke endjenœke á tshe sœ koembœrœ adœke endje wuta yerœ lœ ekperœ nœ endje, te azu á endje li.

<sup>15</sup> Tœnœ kœdœ neke á Òtsho Ìshiri dœ tœ ye sœ kœmatœ nœ fœ azœ. Gbambancœ nene, manda kœpa adœke:

<sup>16</sup> «Asœke kœdœ ayo á mœ lu bala dœ endje manda olonœ asœmœ,

Gbozu pa adœke:  
ndœ kœza awa akwa nœ mœ,  
Mœ su bala awa akwa nœ mœ

ga lœ gbetshelœ nœ endje œdœ ga lœsu endje.»

<sup>17</sup> Yé tshe kpa pa adœke: «Mœ kpa gbe dœ ngbindirœ œdœ dœ ekperœ nœ endje nene.»

<sup>18</sup> Andaa, 6a tœ osho á kœdjerœndœ ekperœ sœ zœ, ádá nœ kœto makabo mbœrœ ekperœ gugu bale nene.

### A na ga ndœ Ndjaba

<sup>19</sup> Atamœ, alaya, a sœ kœyindœ nœ dœ lœsu azœ adœke a li ga tœ œyœrœ osho lœ awa nœ indji Yisu.

<sup>20</sup> Tshe kœta fo awa á sœ dœ sorœ fœ azœ lœ awa nœ rido, œ yindœ kœpa adœke lœ awa nœ undu ye dœ tœ ye.

<sup>21</sup> Yé a sœ dœ egerœ nganga Ndjaba á Ndjaba za she ga tœ kumu akwa tshasœnda nœ ye.

<sup>22</sup> Ataa, a na ga ndœ Ndjaba dœ lœsu azœ ndjii œdœ lœ kœyindœrœ díjigi mbœrœ tshe gi azœ lœ ngbindirœ á sœ tœ lœsu azœ, yé œ díjuto undu azœ dœ ungu á sœ yerce ye.

<sup>23</sup> A mœmœ nene, a sœpe kolœ kœyindœrœ a a zœ lœsu azœ ga panœ; gbambancœ nene, tshe sœ koembœrœ œrœ lindœ œnœke á tshe pa tœnœ.

<sup>24</sup> A gbœndœtœ azœ lœ ugurutœ azœ dœ anga azœ á koembœrœ adœke a yindœ anga azœ dœ òtshœnœ dœ pe koembœrœ òtshœ akwa.

<sup>25</sup> A kpakpa lœ angbœtœ nœ azœ nene 6ata á anga anga azœ sœ koembœrœ tœnœ, kashe a to gbœgbœ lœ tœ azœ mbœrœ 'e sœ kœwu adœke olonœ sœ kœndo tœnœ.

<sup>26</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œdœ a kœsœpe koembœrœ ekperœ dœ lœsu azœ manda koewusœ adjœ o'o, tokóró tœ upu nœ ekperœnœ asœmœ kpa gugu nene.

<sup>27</sup> Kashe, œ sœpe kolœnœ adœke a kate ogbo ngbangba á Ndjaba œ wa ga tœ azu dœ pe egerœ owo á ju ayingba ye.

<sup>28</sup> Uzu neke á tshe dara pa awa akwa nœ Moyize, endje wu oyo ye nene, œdœ azu bisha too votœ kœpa timunœ, ngbewo endje wo she ye.

<sup>29</sup> Uzu neke á tshe wu Gbolo nœ Ndjaba gbambancœ, á gu œsœ indji ayo á mbœrœ adœke tshe wuta yerœ, yé á dara pa Ìshiri nœ òtshœ lœsu, 'e sœ dœ gbetshelœ adœke tshe gbo bala egerœ díjofele á ropa nœ.

<sup>30</sup> Gbambancœ nene, a wusœ uzu neke á tshe pa lima adœke: «Emœ dá gi tshangba ekperœnœ asœmœ fœ endje, œmœ dá za bala díjofele fœ endje; yé ga panœ: «Gbozu œ wa bala ngbangba ga tœ azu nœ ye.»

<sup>31</sup> «Sœ tœ ekperœnœ waa adœke uzu gbo o'o tshakane Ndjaba nœ sorœ.

<sup>32</sup> Kashe 'e gbe dœ ali olo nœ 'e lima kane: 'e gbo ingbishi yé lœkœnœ asœmœ, 'e shi lima gbi lœ egerœ koshe á gboagbo.

<sup>33</sup> Endje sœ lima kœgu anga anga 'e ugurutœ 'e dœ pe kœmbœrœ cœrœ kanga fœ endje tœ ala azu, kashe e'e kœ, 'e yi lima ndœ kœsœ awa bale dœ anga 'e aœsmœ lœ mara kœwua kangancœ ata.

<sup>34</sup> Yé 'e sœ ndje lima kœwu oyo dœ aayi kângä; ataa endje gþtœ cœrœ nœ 'e gbaa, 'e sœ kolœ dœ yanga mboœrœ tœnœ, mboœrœ 'e wusœ nœ adœke 'e gba bala ñtshœrœ neke à œndœnœ ce di waa zœ.

<sup>35</sup> 'E kakatœ kœyindœrœ cœrœ á 'e sœ kœko lœsu 'e ga pa nœ ti nene, mboœrœ 'e gþbœ egerœ cœrœ tshangbanœ zœ.

<sup>36</sup> «E li dœ 'e kœshi gbi lœ kœru lœsu 'e, yé á kœmbœrœ cœrœ neke á Ndjaba yindœ nœ yeka á kœgbœ cœrœ neke á tshe pa lima tœnœ.

<sup>37</sup> Gbambarœ nene, endje sú bala buku adœke:  
«E sœpe olo teasho, olo teasho gbambarœ, yé uzu neke á tshe na, œ na bala zœ, tshe kpalatœ ye nene.

<sup>38</sup> Andaa, uzu nœ moe á tshe sœ ndjii ce sœ  
dœ soro lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ nœ  
ye,  
kashe œdœ tshe kœkwa ga manda nœ, lœsu  
mœ œ sœ dœ yanga mboœrœ she  
nene.»

<sup>39</sup> Azœ, a dœdœ azu noe kœkwa ga manda  
nœ yeka á kœli ga lœ kuzu nene, kashe azœ  
kœdœ azu noe kœyindœrœ mboœrœ kœsœ  
nœ uvuru azœ.

## 11

### O' tœ upu noe kœyindœrœ

<sup>1</sup> Kœyindœrœ kœdœ mara á uzu gþbœ dœ  
cœrœ neke á tshe za lœsu ye ga pa nœ, œtœnœ  
kœdœ mara kœwusœ adjœ cœrœ neke á uzu  
œ wu dœ ala ye nene.

<sup>2</sup> Ndjaba ma lima o'o tœ upu noe anga azu  
utshunce mboœrœ kœyindœrœ noe endje.

<sup>3</sup> Lœ awa noe kœyindœrœ, a sœ kœwusœ  
nœ adœke Ndjaba mboœrœ tshapashœ dœ o'o  
ama ye. Ataa, cœrœ para á a sœ kœwu tœnœ,  
œ to lœ neke á a wu nene.

<sup>4</sup> Lœ awa noe kœyindœrœ, Abele to ñtsho  
tokörö fœ Ndjaba kœropa œnœ Kayina.  
Mboœrœ tœnœ ataa, Ndjaba ma she adœke,  
œshe kœdœ uzu á tshe sœ ndjii. Gbambarœ  
nene, Ndjaba ma ngbi adœke œne yindœ  
kœtœrœ noe ye. Mangba kœyindœrœ noe ye,  
ataa tshe tshu gbaa, tshe sœpe kœpa o'o zœ.

<sup>5</sup> Lœ awa noe kœyindœrœ, Enoke wuwu  
kuzu dœ ala ye nene yé endje gþgþbœ she  
nene. Ndjaba za she gutœnœ ga lafo ga  
indiri ye; yé utshu noe kœsœ she ga lafo, endje  
ma lima o'o tœ upu noe ye adœke tshe ga  
lima tœ ala Ndjaba.

<sup>6</sup> Andaa œdœ uzu kœgugu dœ kœyindœrœ  
nene, tshe ga tœ ala Ndjaba nene. Gbambarœ  
nene, uzu neke á tshe yindœ kœna  
ga ndœ Ndjaba, œ li adœke tshe yindœ

nœ adœke Ndjaba sœ zœ, yé tshe sœ kœgi  
tshangba cœrœ fœ azu á endje sœ kœpara  
she.

<sup>7</sup> Lœ awa noe kœyindœrœ, Nowa dji  
lima o'o ama Ndjaba lœko á tshe ma cœrœ  
á mboœrœcœ endje bala mbatsha fœ she.  
Nowa za o'onœ dœ ádá yé œ mboœrœ egerœ  
agba ndœ kœsœ azu tshelœ bingi noe ye.  
Ataa, tshe wa ñgþbœ ngbanga ga pa azu nœ  
tshapashœ yeka á wuta lima uzu ndjii tœ ala  
Ndjaba mboœrœ kœyindœrœ.

<sup>8</sup> Lœ awa noe kœyindœrœ, Abrayamo dji  
lima Ndjaba á tshe e she kœna ga lœ ogo  
á tshe pa lima ndœ kœza tœnœ fœ she.  
Abrayamo katœ ogo ye ti ndœ kœna ga tœ  
osho á tshe wuwusœ nœ nene.

<sup>9</sup> Lœ awa noe kœyindœrœ, Abrayamo na  
kœsœ bata gene ba tœ osho á Ndjaba pa  
tœ nœ fœ she. Tshe sœ lima kœlo scœda  
gbanda tandœ bale dœ Izaka œdœ Yakobo á  
o'onœ á Ndjaba pa lima ndœ nœ, sœ ndje  
mboœrœ endje.

<sup>10</sup> Gbambarœ nene, Abrayamo sœ lima  
kœkate ongbo neke á sœ dœ kiti anda ndjoro,  
á Ndjaba dœ tœ ye dœ ayi kœyisœ  
mara kœmœ tœnœ œdœ ayi kœmœ tœnœ.

<sup>11</sup> Lœ awa noe kœyindœrœ, Sara ndjœ, ataa  
ungu noe kœzu agbolo ro lima ye, tshe zu  
lima gþbœ mboœrœ á tshe za Ndjaba tœ uzu  
á tshe yayapa o'o ama ye nene.

<sup>12</sup> Mboœrœ tœnœ ndje ataa, uzu bale á tshe  
ndo dœ kuzu, zu azu ndjoro á endje sœ  
bata angerepe bœ lafo dœ pe mindu tœ amœ  
egerœ ungu á endje li kœdi tœnœ nene.

<sup>13</sup> Lœ awa noe kœyindœrœ, azu para á  
endje tshu lima, endje gþgþbœ lima cœrœ á  
Ndjaba pa tœnœ fœ endje nene. Kashe  
endje wu lima œtœnœ œ yindœ noe lœ  
ingirinœ yé œ wusœ noe adœke œne kœdœ  
agene œdœ aayi kœna ana pa osho.

<sup>14</sup> Gbambarœ nene, azu á endje pa mara  
o'o ataa, sœ kœma ngbi adœke œne sœ  
kœpara ogo noe œne.

<sup>15</sup> Yé œdœ endje kœsœ kœgbe dœ ogo á  
endje to lima lœnœ, endje kwa má tœ endje  
ga zœ ye.

<sup>16</sup> Dœ adjapu, endje sœ lima kœpara ogo á  
ga dopanœ, ogo bœ lafo. Mboœrœ tœnœ ataa,  
Ndjaba sœsœ dœ tshula adœke endje e œne  
Ndjaba noe endje nene; yé tshe guma ongbo  
bale fœ endje.

<sup>17</sup> Lœ awa noe kœyindœrœ, Ndjaba wu  
lœsu Abrayamo, tshe za gþbœ noe ye Izaka  
tœ tokörö, tshe za gþbœ noe ye tshebabale,  
andaa Ndjaba pa lima tœ cœrœ fœ she.

<sup>18</sup> Yé Ndjaba pa lima fœ she adœke: «Lœ  
awa noe Izaka dœ gþbœ bala aata zœ á mœ  
patœ endje fœ bœ.»

<sup>19</sup> Abrayamo sœ lima kœpa adœke Ndjaba  
li kœsœ she uzu lœ kuzu. Mboœrœ tœnœ  
ataa, tshe wu lima gþbœ noe ye bata uzu á  
tshe she lœ kuzu.

<sup>20</sup> Lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ ndje, Izaka to kane ye ga pa Yakobo dœ pe Ezawu ndœ tshambatsha.

<sup>21</sup> Lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ, Yakobo ndo ndœ koetshu tœnce, œ to kane ga pa agbolo nœ Yozefu bale dœ bale yé œ gote dœ koetra kumu ye ga toe mato tshøngbœl, yé á donga Ndjabo.

<sup>22</sup> Lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ, ndoo dœ olo kuzu Yozefu, tshe gbara o'œ toe upu nœ kœwuta agbolo Israyele lœ Ezipito yé œ za awa o'œ toe mara á endje mboerœ dœ ngbabu ye.

<sup>23</sup> Lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ, Moyize, manda kœzu she, abance dœ ayince za lima she yiwatœ nœ manda yapu votœ mboerœ endje wu lima kœga nœ gboldo nœ endje, yé endje sœsœ lima dœ awa awa o'œ nœ gbozugo nene.

<sup>24</sup> Lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ, lœkœ á Moyize wuta gbozu, tshe vwaratoe lima toe ye adœke endje e œne gboldo nœ yawuru nœ Farawo.

<sup>25</sup> Tshe yi lima ndœ nœ adœke œne wu oyo awa bale dœ azu nœ Ndjabo, yé œ vwaratoe ye toe œsœ nœ kœsœ lœ yanga nœ ekperœ á cœndœ nœ œ di nene.

<sup>26</sup> Tshe wu lima kœyiangba Kristu 6a ndœ ye 6ata kœgbœrœ ndjoro á rosœ kœgbœrœ nœ Ezipito; gbambancœ nene, tshe ko lima ala ye ga pa kœgbœ bala œrcœ tshangbancœ.

<sup>27</sup> Lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ, tshe katœ Ezipito ti œ kpakpa awa oko nœ gbozugo nene, yé tshe shi gbi 6ata uzu á tshe sœ kœwu Ndjabo á endje sœsœ kœwu she nene.

<sup>28</sup> Lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ, tshe mboerœ lima angbo Pake dœ azu Israyele, yé œ pa fœ endje adœke endje dja indji agea ga pa manda nœ endje mboerœ andjelu nœ kœwo azu kœro, à kœwowo aeya agbolo yakoshe nœ endje nene.

<sup>29</sup> Lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ, azu Israyele zu lima egerœ odoro ungu ingbiri 6ata œro osho, yé azu Ezipito yi lima ndœ kœzu manda endje yeka á ungu su ga pa endje kpaliro.

<sup>30</sup> Lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ, Azu Israyele fa lima dje indiri gbagba Yeriko manda olo mindu dœ bisha (7) yeka á kavwa.

<sup>31</sup> Lœ awa nœ kœyindœrœ, Rahabe, yashé gugati tshutshu lima awa bale dœ azu á endje vwaratoe endje ndœ kœdji Ndjabo nene, mboerœ tshe za lima osho kœsœ fœ agene á endje na kœwu osho utshunœ yeka a kœgu kœvatœ nœ.

<sup>32</sup> O'o gade dá mœ kpa pa a? Mœ sœsœ dœ lœkœ ndjoro ndœ kœpa o'œ toe upu nœ Jedeyo, Barake, Samesone, Jefete, Davidi, Samwele dœ pe aayi kœgbœrœ o'œ nene.

<sup>33</sup> Mangba kœyindœrœ, endje gbo lima toe osho nœ anga azu ogo, endje za lima o'œ nœ kœsœ ndjii ga toe akwa, endje gbo lima œrcœ

á Ndjabo pa tœnœ fœ endje ye, endje i lima ama amuru ga tœnœ;

<sup>34</sup> endje ru lima gbo gbo nœ owo, endje she lœ kuzu ingiri yakamba, endje á endje sœ lima dœ kœba she dœ ɔtshønœ, endje sœ lima dœ gbo gbo lœ koshe, endje gœrœ lima angbi aturugu.

<sup>35</sup> Ayashe wu lima azu nœ endje á endje tshu, kœkwa dœ soro.

Kashe anga azu wu lima oyo waa, ataa endje vwaratoe endje kœwuta lœ ekperœ mboerœ á kœgbœ kœsœ lœ akuzu.

<sup>36</sup> Ayingba endje sœ lima kœmœ endje dœ kœfœ endje dœ ndjapa, kœi endje dœ djin-giri dœ kœko endje va g lœ anda kânga.

<sup>37</sup> Endje ve lima endje dœ badja á wo endje, œ wa tshelœ anga endje dœ sii, œ wo anga endje dœ ingiri yakamba, endje sœ lima kœlo djezœ ngbangbangba, endje verœ lima œkœ apata too œnœ ayaburu; endje gugu lima dœ œrcœ nene, endje sœ lima kœmbœrœ œrcœ kanga fœ endje, endje sœ lima kœwu oyo waa,

<sup>38</sup> endje á tshapashœ gaga dœ endje nene. Endje sœ lima 6a lœ kpagagasho œrcœ 6a pa kaga, endje sœ lima 6a lœ œngœ badja dœ pe 6a lœ gorokpa.

<sup>39</sup> Endje kœ, endje ma o'œ toe upu nœ endje mangba kœyindœrœ nœ endje, kashe endje gbo gbo œrcœ á Ndjabo pa lima toe nœ nene.

<sup>40</sup> Yé Ndjabo kpa guma lima sœ œrcœ dœ ɔtshønœ kœrosœ nœ fœ azœ, œ li adœke azœ dœ endje, a œcœ awa bale á kœli.

## 12

*Kœru lœsu lœ kœwu lœsu*

<sup>1</sup> Ataa, azœ ndje á a sœ dœ atimu ndjoro indiri azœ, a katœ kongba nœ azœ kœ œrcœ ekperœ á sœ kœli azœ lœ ana nœ azœ, a kpa œrœ dœ kœru lœsu lœ awa á endje za ga utshu azœ.

<sup>2</sup> A ko ala azœ ga pa Yisu á tshe mboerœ adœke a sœ dœ kœyindœrœ toe alinœ œrr ga toe ndœngolanœ. Tshe yindœ koetshu pa kurushi yé œ gbegbe dœ tshula neke á sœ mboerœ mara kuzu attaa nene, mboerœ tshe vwaratoe lima toe ye toe yanga neke á endje gumasœ nœ fœ she, yé œngœ asœ tshe sœ ga pa kuni ngande tshagbozu nœ Ndjabo.

<sup>3</sup> E gbe dœ she toe mara á tshe ru lœsu ye lœ œrcœ kœ á aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ mboerœ ga toe ye yeka á 'e kœmœmœ lœ gbet-shelœ nœ 'e nene.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambarœ nene, lœ koshe nœ 'e mboerœ ekperœ, 'e nganga damba angancœ œrr ga lœ kuzu nene.

<sup>5</sup> Yé œndœ upu á endje sœ kœmi fœ 'e bata agbolo djerœ 'e ye a? «Gbo nœ mœ, vvawwaratoe zœ toe djofele nœ Gbozu nene,

məmə lœ gbetselœ noe zœ nene lœkə á tshe kœsœ kœgbagara bœ.

<sup>6</sup> Gbambance nene, Gbozu sœ kœyɔrɔ uzu á tshe yindœ ye,  
yé œ sœ kœza djofele fœ gbolo kœ á tshe yindœ ye.»

<sup>7</sup> Mbœrœ kœmbœrœ ala fœ 'e dá 'e sœ kœwu oyo. Ndjaba sœ kœmbœrœ dœ 'e bata agbolo nœ ye. Gbolo de dâ abancœ zaza djofele fœ she nene a?

<sup>8</sup> Ⓛdœ endje kœzaza djofele fœ 'e bata á endje za fœ agbolo kœ nene, dá 'e dœdœc agbolo noe Ndjaba nene, kashe 'e kœdœc agbolo á alaba 'e sœ kpi.

<sup>9</sup> Alaba azœ pa ɔshœ kœdœc aayi kœmbœrœ ala fœ azœ, yé a sœ kœdœj endje. Tœ kœrosœ noe kœ, œ li adœke a dji Aba azœ noe ishirî yeka á kœgbœ soro lœ ye.

<sup>10</sup> Yé endje, endje sœ lima kœza djofele fœ azœ ndœc olo teasho bata á endje yi lima ndœc noe. Kashe Ndjaba sœ kœza djofele noe ye fœ azœ mbœrœ adœke a sœ dœ tshonœ dœ pe kœgi mara á tshe sœ yerœ dœ tœnœ fœ azœ.

<sup>11</sup> Lœkœ á azu sœ kœgbœ djofele, endje sœ kœwu adœke tœnœ kœdœ cœrœ noe yanga nene, kashe cœrœ noe oyo. Kashe cœrr manda noe, azu á endje wu mara djofelence aœmœ œ gbo cœrœ á sœ kœza kœsœ gee œdœc kœmbœrœ adœke uzu sœ ndjii.

### Kœmi upu œdœc kœgbota tshelœ utu

<sup>12</sup> Ataa, 'e yɔrɔ tshelœ kane 'e á mœmœ œdœc matshukuda 'e á sce vwelevwwele.

<sup>13</sup> Yé mbœrœ ada 'e, 'e guma awa ndjii mbœrœ adœke aayi gbada kœkokœada endje tsho dœ uku nene, kashe endje she.

<sup>14</sup> 'E para kœsœ gee dœ azu kœ, dœ pe kœsœ yerœ á mbœrœ tœnœ nene, uzu bale œ wu Gbozu nene.

<sup>15</sup> Ala 'e gbo adœke uzu bale wuwuta lœ tsho lœsu noe Ndjaba nene. Uzu bale sœsœ bata eshe ɔyœ á shuushu, á kœtetœ kœndanga too koeli ga lœ azu ndjoro nene.

<sup>16</sup> Ala 'e gbo toe kœmbœrœ angba budu too ayi kœmbœrœtœ cœrœ á sœ yerœ bata á Ezawu mbœrœ lima á ka tshagbozu noe ye kolœ mbœrœ kœzirœ awa bale.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambance nene, 'e wusœ noe manda noe adœke, tshe yi lima ndœc noe adœke aba œne to kane ye ga pa œne á œne kœgbœ tshœrœ á Ndjaba pa lima tœnœ, yé tshe lili lima ndœc kœgbœ tœnœ nene. Tshe gbo gbo awa ndœc kœfa gbetselœ noe abancœ nene, ataa kœdi tshelœma noe ye dœ kœki dœ ngola ye gbaa.

<sup>18</sup> E'e, 'e nana ndoo dœ anga adjœ cœrœ á endje li kœgoro tœnœ nene: bata owo á sœ kœju tœnœ, ubu osho, osho á wu nari, ndavuru yugu,

<sup>19</sup> tshama ngbake, tshama azu. Azu á endje sœ lima kœdœj tshama cœrœ ataa,

vwaratœ endje ndœc kœdœj anga o'o ga pa noe ye.

<sup>20</sup> Gbambance nene, endje lili lima kœru lœsu endje tœ awa o'o aœke nene: «Uzu á tshe œ ga pa kaga aœcœ, œdœc agea, œ li adœke endje ve she dœc badja.»

<sup>21</sup> Ⓛrœ á endje sœ lima kœwu tœnœ za awa fœ endje, yé Moyize pa adœke: «Mœ sœ kœde gbaragbara dœc awa.»

<sup>22</sup> Kashe 'e'e, 'e na ndoo dœc kaga siyonœ dœc pe lœ ongbo noe Ndjaba noe sorœ, dœc Yerusalemœ noe tshalafo, osho á aandjelu kutu dœc kutu sœ dœc angbœtœ noe angbo,

<sup>23</sup> œdœc angbœtœ noe aœya agbolo á endje sú i'iri endje 6a lafo, á Ndjaba ayi kœwa ngbanga noe azu para, dœc pe ishirî azu á endje li.

<sup>24</sup> 'E na ga ndœc Yisu á tshe dœc uzu ugurutœ tafo ayo, á indji ye gœc ekperœ para yé á kpa sœ kœpa o'o kœropa indji Abele.

<sup>25</sup> Ala 'e gbo adœke 'e vvawwaratœ 'e ndœc kœdœj uzu á tshe sœ kœpa o'o fœ 'e nene! Gbambance nene, endje gbo lima djofele lœkœ á endje vwaratœ endje kœdœj uzu á tshe sœ lima kœgbota tshelœ utu endje 6a pa osho. Endje á endje gbo djofelence ataa, á kœfutœ azœ a? A gbo ndje djofele œdœc á kœvvaratœ azœ kœdœj tsheneke á tshe sœ kœpa o'o fœ azœ 6a lafo.

<sup>26</sup> Eshe á ɔshœ sœ kœturu tœnœ ndœc tshama ye, ngongœ aœke tshe sœ kœpa fœ azœ adœke: «Tœ ndøngølœ, mœ mbœrœ adœke kolœ ɔshœ dâ turu nene, kashe tshalafo ndje.»

<sup>27</sup> O'onœ á tshe kpa pa awa bale tœ ndøngølœ sœ kœmindœ noe adœke cœrœ kœ á tshe mbœrœ lima ga pa tshapasho á sœ kœturu tœnœ œ yiwa, yé œneke á sœsœ kœturu tœnœ nene œ sœpe.

<sup>28</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, a gbo ogo neke á turu nene, a tepa tsho lœsu noe Ndjaba dœc tshonœ. Lœ awa noe œtœnœ, a mbœrœ akwa fœ Ndjaba dœc mara á tshe yindœ noe, a dji she dœc pe kœkpa awa ye.

<sup>29</sup> Gbambance nene, Ndjaba noe azœ kœdœc owo á ju cœrœ.

## 13

### Mara kœmbœrœ cœrœ á ga tœ ala Ndjaba

<sup>1</sup> 'E sœpe kœyindœtœ 'e dœc anga 'e 6ata aayazu.

<sup>2</sup> Ⓛndœc kœza osho kœsœ fœ azu djedjerœ 'e nene. Gbambance nene, mangbance dâ anga azu za lima osho kœsœ fœ aandjelu, kashe endje wuwusœ noe ataa nene.

<sup>3</sup> 'E gbe ndjœ dœc endjeneke á endje sœ lœ anda kângœ bata 'e dœc aayi kângœ awa bale dœc endje kane. 'E gbe ndjœ dœc endjeneke á endje sœ kœmbœrœ cœrœ kanga fœ endje, mbœrœ e'e ndjœ, 'e sœ dœc ɔkœ 6ata endje.

<sup>4</sup> ¶ Li adœke azu kɔ lisœ totœ, yé anga ayi totœ bale lolo dœ anga angbi uzu kpi nene. Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba œ wa bala ɔgbø ngbangga ga tœ aayi angba budu oedœ ga tœ ayi totœ à tshe para angbi uzu.

<sup>5</sup> ¶ Lili adœke kœyindœsho mbœrœ ngendja ndi otsho 'e nene; 'e za lœsu 'e ga pa neke á 'e sœ dœ tœnœ mbœrœ Ndjaba dœ tœ ye pa adœke: «Mœ katœ zœ ti bala nene, cœndœ zœ œ djerœ mœ bala nene.»

<sup>6</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, a li dœ lœsu azœ djigi kœpa adœke:  
«Gbozu kœdœ ayi kœti kane mœ,  
mœ sœsœ dœ awa noe œrœ bale nene.  
Œrœ gaâdá uzu li kœmbœrœ tœ mœ a?»

<sup>7</sup> E gbe dœ agbozu tshapa 'e á endje pa O'o ama Ndjaba fœ 'e kane. 'E gbe dœ mara á soro endje ka dœ tœnœ, yé œ mbœrœtœ 'e lindœ kœyindœrœ noe endje.

<sup>8</sup> Yisu Kristu yayapatoe yé nene, tshe sœ awa bale libi, kpeshke oedœ waa dœ waa.

<sup>9</sup> E zazatœ 'e ti lœ djingili ndœ o'o noe wala noe angbi azu nene. Gbambancœ nene, œ li adœke otsho lœsu noe Ndjaba to gbøgbo fœ 'e, 'e zaza lœsu 'e ga pa awa o'o tœ upu noe kœzirœ nene. Endjeneke á endje sœ kœza o'o noe kœzirœ ga tœ akwa, endje gbo tshangbancœ nene.

<sup>10</sup> A sœ dœ ndaba á aayi akwa 6a lœ gbanda tandé lili kœko œneke á endje to dœ tokórœ ga panœ á kœzi nene.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambancœ nene, endje sho undu agea, á egerœ nganga Ndjaba œ na dœ indji ye ga tœ œyerœ osho mbœrœ kœyondœ kœdjeroendœ ekperœnœ, 6a ushu tœ gbagba.

<sup>12</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, Yisu, ndœ kœmbœrœ adœke azu wuta yerœ lœ indji ye dœ tœ ye, tshe wuta 6a ushu tœ ongbo á tshu.

<sup>13</sup> Ataa, a wuta lœ gbagba ndœ kœna kœgbote azœ dœ she, yé œ yindœ noe adœke endje gu azœ dœ mara á endje gu lima she.

<sup>14</sup> Gbambancœ nene, pa ɔsho asœke, a sœsœ dœ ogo kpiri nene, kashe a sœ ndœ kœparœ awa ogo neke á na bala.

<sup>15</sup> Lœ awa noe Yisu, a kœto makabo noe kœdonga Ndjaba, tœnœ kœdœ itshi á a donga dœ i'ri ye.

<sup>16</sup> Endœ kœmbœrœ otshorœ djedjeroe 'e nene, dœ pe kœti kane 'e lœ tœ 'e, mbœrœ mara tokórœ ataa dá sœ kœga tœ ala Ndjaba.

<sup>17</sup> E dji agbozu tshapa 'e yé œ zatoe 'e ga ati utshu endje. Gbambancœ nene, endje dœ tœ endje dá sœ kœgbondœ ishiri 'e mbœrœ endje dá pa bala ndœ upunœ fœ Ndjaba. Ataa, endje mbœrœ dœ yanga kashe dœ kœpulœma endje nene, ete nene 'e gbo œrœ tshangbancœ nene.

<sup>18</sup> 'E za avwala mbœrœ 'a. Gbambancœ nene, 'a yindœ noe adœke 'a sœ dœ adja

otsho gbetshelœ tœ lœsu 'a ndœ kœmbœrœ otshorœ ɔlœ dœ ɔlœ.

<sup>19</sup> 'E mbœrœ œtœnœ, mœ sœ kœyondœ noe ɔlœ dœ ɔlœ adœke 'e za avwala tœ upu noe mœ á Ndjaba kœza awa fœ mœ katsha ndœ koekwa ga ndœ 'e.

### Avwala

<sup>20</sup> Kaka Ndjaba noe kœsœ gee, á tshe she lima Gbozu noe azœ dœ Yisu á fa she tœ ayi kœgbondœ apata, á tshe mbœrœ ayo noe waa dœ waa dœ indji ye,

<sup>21</sup> to gbøgbo noe kœmbœrœ otshorœ kœ tshe yindœ noe adœke 'e mbœrœ. Tshe mbœrœ fœ azœ œneke á ga tœ ala ye lœ awa noe Yisu Kristu á moko sœ mbœrœ she lœ nbugu dœ nbugu. Ame!

### Ndøngøls o'o œdœ abala

<sup>22</sup> Alaya, mœ yondœ noe ga ndœ 'e adœke 'e ru lœsu 'e tœ kœyisœ o'o ama Ndjaba asœ! Mœ susu o'onœ ndjoro nene.

<sup>23</sup> 'E wusœ noe adœke aya azœ dœ Timote wuta lœ kângâ ye. (Edœ tshe kœna ga mœ katsha, mœ na kœwu 'e awa bale dœ she zœ.

<sup>24</sup> 'E bala agbozu tshapa 'e para dœ pe ayerœ azu kœ. Ayerœ azu tshelœ ogo Itali vwa abala fœ 'e.

<sup>25</sup> Kaka otsho lœsu noe Ndjaba sœ dœ 'e para.

## Mbeti noe Jake Tshatshu o'o

Asœke kœdœ mabeti á Jake sú. Anga azu gbe adœke Jakencœ asœ kœdœ lima aya Yisu. Mbeti noe ye sœœ kœmœ upu fœ agbolo nœ Ndjaba para kœkœ á endje kurutshelœtœ endje loe ogo djezœ.

Jake sœœ kœmœ upu fœ ayindœ Yisu tœ otsho endje ugurutœ endje œdœ ugurutœ ayingba Yisu. Tshe pa adœke kœwusœtœ to bœ ndœ Ndjaba yé œ li adœke azu yondœ nœ dœ kœyindœrœ kœ. œ li ndjœ adœke kœyindœrœ sœœ kœmatœ ye dœ akwa, kashe œœ kœsesœœ ata nene, œ tshu ye.

Ga pance, tshe mi o'o tœ upu nœ oyo œdœ kœgbœrœ, kœli ga lœ o'o œdœ kœwu lœsu azu, kœke azu lœ angbœte, aayi kœgbœrœ á endje loe kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ ayi akwa nœ endje, o'o tœ upu nœ kœru lœsu, kœshi gbi loe avwala œdœ kœkotœ azœ mi anga azœ loe ishiri.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Abala (1.1)
- Kœyindœrœ œdœ kœwusœtœ (1.2-18)
- Kœkate o'o ama Ndjaba œdœ kœmbœrœ œneke á o'o ama Ndjaba sœœ kœpa tœnœ (1.19-27)
- A kukurutshelœ azu nene (2.1-13)
- Kœyindœrœ œdœ kœmbœrœ œtshœrœ (2.14-26)
- Kœwusœtœ œdœ kœpa o'o (3.1-18)
- Kœsœ dœ lœsu nœ œrœ tshapashœ gaga nene (4.1-5.6)
- Ugu lœsu œdœ avwala (5.7-20)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Abala nœ 'e dœ azu tshelœ mara ndjokpa dœ bisha nœ Ayuda, á 'e ndjœtshelœtœ 'e lœ ogo djezœ. (Emœ Jake, ayi akwa nœ Ndjaba œdœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu, mœ sœœ kœsu mbetinœ asœke fœ 'e.

### O'o tœ upu nœ kœru lœsu

<sup>2</sup> Aaya mœ, œdœ tshelœ áká ɔgbœ o'o kœsœœ kœna ga tœ 'e, 'e sœœ dœ yanga waa mœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>3</sup> Gbambancœ nene, 'e wusœ nœ adœke lœkœ á 'e kœli ga lœ ɔgbœ o'o, á kœyindœrœ nœ 'e kœsœpe sheko ga ndœ Yisu, œœ mœrœ adœke 'e shi gbi lœ noe yé 'e yo nene.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe œ li adœke kœshi gbi nœ 'e gerœ yeka á mara kœmbœrœtœ 'e kœsœ tœ tshœnœ lœ œrœ kœ, yekane anga œrœ bale kœrœrœ 'e nene.

<sup>5</sup> Edœœ anga uzu bale ugurutœ 'e kœgugœ dœ kœwusœtœ nene, œ li adœke tshe yondœ nœ bœ ndœ Ndjaba á tshe kœto fœ she. Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba sœœ dœ ayo waa

lœ mara kœto dœ œrœ fœ azu para kœkœ dœ otshœ lœsu œdœ dœ kœgbagbara osho nene.

<sup>6</sup> œ li adœke uzu e osho ndœ nœ dœ kœyindœrœ, kashe dœ sharapu nene, mœrœœ ayi sharapu sœœ bata loko á yugu œœ ivwi na tœnœ tœ osho kœ.

<sup>7</sup> Uzu ataa gbegbe adœke œnœ œ gbo œrœ bale bœ ndœ Gbozu nene.

<sup>8</sup> Mœrœœ adœke gbetshelœ nœ ye sœœœ bale nene yé tshe kaka kpiri lœ awa nœ ye nene.

### Ayi oyo dœœ ayi kœgbœrœ

<sup>9</sup> Kaka adœke gbolo nœ Ndjaba á tshe kœdœœ ayi oyo donga tœ ye tœ œnœke á Ndjaba œœ ti she ga lafo,

<sup>10</sup> yé tsheneke á sthe kœdœœ ayi kœgbœrœ donga tœ ye tœ œnœke á Ndjaba œœ ku she ga ati asœmœ. Gbambancœ nene, œndœœ ayi kœgbœrœ œœ di nene mœrœœ tshe sœœ bata aya œœ tshelœ kpagagasho.

<sup>11</sup> ɔlœ œœ tœ vwege vwege, œ œrœ œyœnœ, ndakœnœ œœ yo ga ati yé modonœ œœ ka. Awa bale bata anga ɔlœ bale ayi kœgbœrœ œœ ndi bala lœœ amœ akwa nœ ye kœ.

*Ndjaba vvavwa uzu ndœœ kœmbœrœ ekperœœ nene*

<sup>12</sup> Uzu á tshe wusœ kœru lœsu ye lœ ɔgbœ o'o, ceshe kœdœœ uzu nœ yanga. Gbambancœ nene, manda kœma kœru lœsu nœ ye lœ ɔgbœ o'o, Ndjaba œœ za soro fœ she bata œrœœ tshangba akwa á tshe gumasœœ nœœ toe kœto for endjenœœ á endje yindœœ ye.

<sup>13</sup> œœ kœsœœ adœke lœsu uzu vwa she ndœœ kœmbœrœ ekperœœ, adjœ tshe papa adœke: «Ndjaba dœœ vwa mœœ ndœœ nœœ» nene. Ndjaba gbegbe tœ kœmbœrœ ekperœœ nene yé tshe vwa vwa ndjœ uzu ndœœ ekperœœ nene.

<sup>14</sup> Ogo nœœ uzu dœœ toe ye dœœ mœœ adœke lœsu ye vwa she ga lœœ ekperœœ.

<sup>15</sup> Manda kœgerœœ ekpe ogonœœ asœmœœ, ekperœœ œœ wuta lœœ nœœ yé œœ kœsœœ adœke ekperœœœ gerœœ yekane á kuzu œœ wuta lœœ nœœ.

<sup>16</sup> œœ balefafara 'e dœœ aaya mœœ á mœœ yindœœ 'e waa asœke nene.

<sup>17</sup> ɔtshœ œrœœ kœœ á uzu œœ gboœ gbambancœœ to bœ lafo bœ ndœœ Ndjaba ayi kœmbœrœœ ɔlœ, yapo œdœœ pe angerepe. Ba ndœœ ye, tshe yapatopeœ ye nene. Ba ndœœ ye, aya ubu osho gugu nene.

<sup>18</sup> Ndjaba yindœœ nœœ yeka á za soro fœ azœœ dœœ awa o'o ama ye á dœœ adja o'o adœke azœœ dœœ azu utshunœœ ugurutœœ œrœœ kœœ á tshe mœrœœ.

*Kœdji o'o ama Ndjaba œdœœ kœza ga tœœœ œrœœ*

<sup>19</sup> E'e dœœ aaya mœœ á mœœ yindœœ 'e waa, 'e wusœœ nœœ kœœ tœœ œtshœnœœ adœke: œœ li adœke uzu dœœ uzu vwarœœ tœœœ kœdji o'o kashe

tœ kœpa o'o katsha katsha dœ pe kœso ókó katsha katsha nene.

<sup>20</sup> Gbambance nene, uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ ókó, tshe lili tœ kœmbœrcœ œneke á sœ ndjii tœ ala Ndjabo nene.

<sup>21</sup> Atamœ, 'e katœ œrcœ tshula dœ pe ndje kœmbœrcœ ekperœ kœti, yé œ yindœ o'o á Ndjabo za fœ 'e dœ ɔma lœsu. Gbambanœ nene, o'once li tœ kœshe 'e.

<sup>22</sup> E li adœke 'e za o'o ama Ndjabo ga tœ akwa, gbetshelœ noe 'e vvavwa 'e kolœ ndœ kœjdijidji nene.

<sup>23</sup> Gbambance nene, œdœ uzu kœdji o'o ama Ndjabo, á kœzaza ga tœ akwa nene, tshe sœ 6ata uzu á tshe sœ kœwu tshatshu ye 6a la wushiri.

<sup>24</sup> Yé manda kœwu tshatshu ye, tshe gitœ ye yé œndœ tshatshu ye á tshe wu má ro she ye.

<sup>25</sup> Kashe œdœ uzu kœza awa akwa noe Ndjabo á li tœ kœvvvara uzu lœ kângá, á yindœ noe dœ lœsu bale, œdœ œndœnœ kœroro she nene á tshe kœsœ kœdji tœnœ á sœ kœza ga tœ akwa, uzunœ asœmœ sœ dœ yangal lœ œrœ noe ye para kœkœ.

<sup>26</sup> Edœ anga uzu kœgbe adœke œne kœdœ ayi kœdonga Ndjabo, á kœwuwsœ kœgbondœ ama ye nene, gbetshelœ noe ye sœ tœ kœfara she gbambanœ. Kœdonga Ndjabo noe ye sœ gbambanœ.

<sup>27</sup> Erœ á Aba azœ dœ Ndjabo yindœ noe adœke uzu mbœrcœ tœ kœdonga œne dœ ɔtshœnœ dœke: kœgbe dœ ayasuru dœ ayashe koya lœ oyo noe endje, œdœ ndje pe kœgbondœ undu ye lœ ekperœ tshapashonœ asœke ko.

## 2

*Adja 'e keke azu ndœ tshatshu endje nene*

<sup>1</sup> Aaya mœ, œ kœsœ adœke 'e sœ dœ kœyindœrcœ ga ndœ Gbozu noe azœ dœ Yisu Kristu á tshe sœ lœ mokœ, adja 'e keke azu ndœ kœwu tshatshu endje nene.

<sup>2</sup> E gbe dœ o'o asœke kane. Edœ uzu bale kœverœ œrcœ kane asœ dœ ɔrcœ, á verœ ɔtshœ lœba á li ga tœ œsœ ngbotœ noe 'e, á anga uzu neke á tshe kœdœ ayi oyo kœverœ agba lœba á li ndje dœ tœnœ,

<sup>3</sup> œ kœsœ adœke 'e lisœcœ ayi kœverœ ɔtshœ lœbance, á pa fœ she adœke: «Eßœ á bœ sœ ke, sœ ga ati kpoekœ ga tœ ɔtshœ osho asœke», yé á kœpa fœ ayi oyonce adœke: «Eßœ asœke, ka dœ ada zœ 6a e», too ndje «sœ ga ati, ga tœ ɔshœ ba tœ osho á mœ ko ada mœ tœ ga tœ noe»,

<sup>4</sup> œneke á 'e mbœrcœ asœmœ má adœke 'e sœ kœwu tshatshu azu, yé 'e wuta 6ata azu kœwa o'o á endje wa ngbanga dœ ekpe gbetshelœ.

<sup>5</sup> E'dœ aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e waa, 'e dji mœ kane. Ndjabo ke ayi oyo pa

osho adœke endje sœ toe ayi kœgbœrcœ lœ kœyindœrcœ ga ndœ Yisu yeka á endje kœli ga lœ ogo gbozu á Ndjabo pandœ noe adœke, œne za fœ azu á endje yindœ œne.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe e'e, 'e wuwu ayi oyo lœ ala 'e gbambanœ nene. Azu ade dœ sœ kœmbœrcœ agba œrcœ dœ kumu 'e a? Ade dœ sœ kœna dœ 'e ga utshu ayi kœwa ngbanga a? E dœdœcœ ayi kœgbœrcœ nene a?

<sup>7</sup> E dœdœcœ kolœ endje dœ sœ kœndi ɔtshœ i'ri á Ndjabo za ga pa e'e nene a?

<sup>8</sup> Adja 'e sœ kœmbœrcœ dœ ɔtshœnœ œdœ 'e kœsœ kœza awa akwa noe Gbozu Ndjabo ga tœ akwa. Awa akwanœ á Buku noe Ndjabo œ pa tœnœ adœke: «Yindœ yanga zœ 6ata á á œ yindœcœ zœ dœ tœ zœ.»

<sup>9</sup> Kashe œ kœsœ adœke 'e ke azu mbœrcœ kœwu tshatshu endje, 'e sœ kœmbœrcœ ekperœ. Ataa, awa akwa noe Ndjabo yisœ noe adœke 'e te dœ o'o ye.

<sup>10</sup> Yé uzu á tshe kœza awa akwanœ djigi ga tœ akwa, á kœkatecœ angancœ bale, tshe te dœ tœnœ para kœkœ ye.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambance nene, uzu á tshe pa adœke: «Adja papara awo uzu too akœ uzu nene», pa ndje adœke: «Adja bœ wowo uzu nene.» E kœsœ adœke bœ papara awo uzu too akœ uzu nene, kashe bœ kœwo uzu, bœ te dœ awa akwa noe Ndjabo para kœkœ.

<sup>12</sup> E pa o'o, 'e mbœrcœtœ 'e 6ata azu á Ndjabo œ wa ngbanga pa endje liaka awa akwanœ á vwara azœ lœ ekperœ.

<sup>13</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ndjabo œ wu oyo nene œ kœsœ adœke tshe wa ngbanga pa uzu á tshe wuwu ndje oyo azu nene. Kashe kœwu oyo azu ropa kœwa ngbanga ye.

### *Kœyindœrcœ œdœ ɔtshœ akwa*

<sup>14</sup> Aaya mœ, œ kœsœ adœke anga uzu pa adœke œne sœ dœ kœyindœrcœ ga ndœ Ndjabo, á tshe kœmbœrcœ ɔtshœ akwa nene, ádœ kœyindœrcœ noe ye sœ zœ dœmœ a? Yœ kœyindœrcœnœ asœmœ œ she má she kotoo?

<sup>15</sup> E kœsœ adœke anga aya 'e too yingo 'e, á tshe kœgugu dœ lœba kœverœ ga tœ ye nene, too ndje dœ rœgo kœzi álœ dœ álœ nene,

<sup>16</sup> Á anga uzu bale ugurutœ e'e kœpa fœ endje adœke: «E verœ lœba izi yé œ gu yé œ zi œrcœ dœ ɔtshœnœ», kashe 'e toto œrcœ á endje gbe dœ tœnœ fœ endje nene, ataa ádœ o'once á 'e pa sœ zœ dœmœ a?

<sup>17</sup> E sœ ndje awa bale mbœrcœ kœyindœrcœ ga ndœ Ndjabo. Gbambanœ nene, œ kœsœ adœke uzu sœ dœ kœyindœrcœ, kashe tshe kœmbœrcœ ɔtshœ akwa nene, kœyindœrcœ noe ye tshu ye.

<sup>18</sup> Kashe œ kœsœ adœke anga uzu pa adœke: «Eßœ á bœ sœ ke, sœ dœ kœyindœrcœ, yé mœ mbœrcœ akwa», mœgi fœ she adœke: «Ma fœ mœ mara á uzu

li kœsœ doe kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Ndjaba á kœgugu dœ akwa nene, ataa lœ awa akwa nœ mœ, mœ ma mara á mœ sœ doe kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Ndjaba fœ bœ.»

<sup>19</sup> Bœ wusœ nœ adœke Ndjaba sœ tshebabale? Tœ otshœnœ. Kashe ekpe ishiri wu ndje sœ nœ atamœ, yé endje de gbara gbara dœ awa.

<sup>20</sup> Bœ gugu dœ kœwusœrœ nene. Bœ yindœ nœ adœke mœ ma fœ bœ adœke kœyindœrœ á gugu dœ akwa nene sœ gbambanœ a?

<sup>21</sup> Ata azœ dœ Abrayamo wuta lima otsho uzu tœ ala Ndjaba mbœrœ kœmbœrœ otsho akwa, á mbœrœ adœke tshe yi lima ndœ kœza gbolo nœ ye Isaka tœ tokóró fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>22</sup> Wusœ nœ adœke kœyindœrœ œdœ akwa nœ ye na lima awa bale: kœyindœrœ nœ ye wuta dœ otshœnœ mbœrœ akwa á tshe mbœrœ.

<sup>23</sup> O'nce mbœrœtœ ye bata á Buku nœ Ndjaba pa adœke: «Abrayamo yindœ o'o ama Ndjaba yé mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, Ndjaba wu she toe uzu á tshe sœ ndjii.» Mbœrœ tœnœ atamœ, Ndjaba e she adœke yanga œne.

<sup>24</sup> E wusœ nœ adœke, uzu œ wuta ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba mbœrœ kœmbœrœ otsho akwa, kashe œ sesœ kolœ mbœrœ kœyindœrœ bale nene.

<sup>25</sup> E sœ ndje awa bale tœ upu nœ Rahabe yashe gu ga ati ɓa lœ Yeriko. E doédœ mbœrœ akwa nœ ye dá tshe wuta lima uzu ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba na a? Tshe za lima osho kœsœ fœ ayi avwa nœ Ayuda, á ko endje kpa wuta tœnœ dœ angbi awa.

<sup>26</sup> Bata uzu kœwuwanu nene, tshe tshu ye, awa bale œdœ kœyindœrœ nœ uzu kœvwawwa she ndœ kœmbœrœ akwa nene, kœyindœrœ nœ tshu ndje ye.

### 3

#### Kœgbondœ tima azœ

<sup>1</sup> Aaya mœ, adja azu ndjoro ugurutœ e'ye yindœ nœ adœke œne te aayi kœyisœrœ nene. Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba œ wa bala ɔgbœ ngbanga pa azœ dœ ayi kœyisœrœ, kœrœpœ œnœ udu anga azu.

<sup>2</sup> Azœ ko, a sœ kœyo tœnœ əlœ dœ əlœ. E kœsœ adœke uzu mbœrœ ekperœ lœ o'o á tshe pa nene, uzunœ asœmœ kœdœ otsho uzu tako. Tshe li ndje kœsœ tœ gbozu tshapa undu ye ko.

<sup>3</sup> A ko yarakowo ga lœ ama ambarata adœke endje dji azœ, yé a yœrœ endje adœke endje na tœ awa á yindœ nœ.

<sup>4</sup> E gbe ndje dœ masuwau: œ sœ tœ egerœnœ gbaa, œdœ ndje ndavuru yugu sœmœ á vwi masuwanoe gbaa, ayi kœgbota tœnœ œ turu kolœ toe aya yindanœ teasho

yekane á fa masuwanoe ngoro ngoro ngoro ga toe osho á tshe gbe kœfa ga toe nœ.

<sup>5</sup> Awa bale doe tima azœ: œtœnœ kœdœ aya œrœ teasho lœ undu uzu, yé œ sœ kœmbœrœ ko ogboro œrœ.

E gbe dœ aya owo teasho á tetœ egerœ gusu, yé gusuncœ œ ju kpa.

<sup>6</sup> Tima kœdœ œrœ kote uzu á sœ bata owo. Etœnœ kœdœ anda ekperœ. E ndi undu azœ dœ uburu yé œ tshî bata owo lifelo. E ju uzu kœto ɓa tœ kœzu she œrrr kpa ga tœ kuzu ye.

<sup>7</sup> Uzu kœmbœrœ adœke œne dœ gbozu tshapa mara agea kœ, agea gusu dœ pe ayanu, dœ agea á endje ɔrœ tœ osho, dœ ageatshalangu, yé endje dji she.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe uzu bale lili tœ kœsœ tœ gbozu tshapa tima ye nene. Tœnœ kœdœ ekperœ á uzu lili kœtepa nœ pa ɔsho nene, œ suusu dœ ekpe ɔyœ toe kœwo azu.

<sup>9</sup> A donga Gbozu á tshe dœ Aba azœ dœ tima azœ, yé œ darandœ azu, á Ndjaba mbœrœ endje bata ishiri ye dœ tœ ye, kolœ dœ tima bale asœmœ.

<sup>10</sup> ɔtsho o'o kœdonga dœ Ndjaba ndje dœ ekpe o'o kœdarandœ azu wuta kœ kolœ ama azœ. Aaya mœ, œ lili adœke œrœ atake mbœrœtœ ye nene.

<sup>11</sup> Adja otsho ungu dœ ekpe ungu wuta ɓa lima lœ ogoro bale a?

<sup>12</sup> Aaya mœ, ɔyœ fige zu ele olive yeka œdœ ɔyœ vinu á zu ele fige ma? Awa bale ungu kœndoondo wuwuta lœ ogoro bale dœ ungu ingbirœ nene.

#### Kœwusœtœ d to ɓa ndœ Ndjaba

<sup>13</sup> Ede ugurutœ e' kœ kœdœ uzu kœwusœtœ œdœ kœwusœrœ a? Kaka tshe yisœ nœ lœ awa kœmatœ ye tœ uzu nœ otsho otsho yé œ mbœrœ akwa nœ ye para koko dœ ombo lœsu œdœ pe kœwusœrœ.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe, 'e kœsœ dœ gbetshelœ kœropa anga 'e, á lœsu 'e kœsœ dœ ekpe úkú, adja 'e koko ombo ga tœ 'e nene yé œ pa wala dœ i'ri adja o'o nene.

<sup>15</sup> Mara kœwusœtœnœ asœke toto ɓa ndœ Ndjaba nene, œ dœ kœwusœtœ tshapasho nœ asœke, kœwusœtœ nœ azu, kœwusœtœ á to lœ ekpe ishiri.

<sup>16</sup> Gbambancœ nene, úkú œdœ pe kœko ombo ga tœ azu dœ sœ kœzu djingili œdœ pe ala ekperœ ko.

<sup>17</sup> Kashe uzu á tshe sœ dœ kœwusœtœ á to ɓa ndœ Ndjaba, tshe kœdœ uzu nœ œyerœ lœsu, tshe bœbœrœtœ ye nene, tshe sœ dœ otsho lœsu, œ sœ ndje dœ lœsu nœ kœdji azu, tshe dœ uzu nœ kœwu oyo angancœ. Tshe kœdœ uzu nœ kœmbœrœ otsho akwa, uzu nœ kœwu tshatshu azu nene yé tshe dœdœ wulapatsho nene.

<sup>18</sup> Azu neke á ndje yindœ kœsœ gee, endje lœ bata azu kœdjo kindi á endje gi kœsœ gee

dji kpata indiri endje yé ngwarœ á endje ro kœdœ soro á sœ ndjii.

## 4

*Kœyindœ tshapashœ kœdœ kœyiangba Ndjaba*

<sup>1</sup> (Ebœrœ œdœ pe koshe ugurutœ 'e to kpoeta a? Asœmœ kœ to lœ ogo nœ e'e dœ tœ 'e a sœ kœdutœ endje lœ gbetshelœ nœ 'e asœmœ nene a?

<sup>2</sup> 'E sœ dœ ogo kœgbœ œrœ kashe 'e gbo nene yé 'e wuta ayi kœwo azu. 'E sœ dœ úkú mbœrœ œrœ ndjoro yé bata á 'e sœsœ kœgbœ œrœnœ nene, 'e fa ga lœ koshe. 'E gbo gbo œrœ á 'e sœ kœpara nene mbœrœ á 'e ee osho ndœ noe ga ndœ Ndjaba nene.

<sup>3</sup> (Kœsœ adœke 'e osho ndœ noe ga ndœ Ndjaba, 'e gbo nene mbœrœ á 'e sœ kœ'e osho noe dœ ekpe gbetshelœ; gbambancœ nene, 'e osho ndœ œrœ kœ mbœrœ ogo undu 'e dœ tœ 'e.

<sup>4</sup> 'E sœ kœfara Ndjaba, 'e fatœ 'e bata ayashe angba. 'E wuwusœ noe nene adœke kœyindœ tshapashœ noe asœke kœdœ kœyiangba Ndjaba a? Uzu á tshe kœyindœ tshapashœ asœke, tshe wuta ngbewo ayingba Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> Buku no Ndjaba pa adœke: «Ndjaba sœ dœ úkú waa mbœrœ ishiri á tshe za ga lœ azœ.» 'E gbe adœke o'onœ asœmœ wuta gbambancœ a?

<sup>6</sup> Kashe Ndjaba sœ dœ ñtshœ lœsu ga ndœ azœ kœropa noe, gbambancœ nene Buku noe ye pa adœke:

«Ndjaba vwaratœ ye tœ ayengœ egerœ kumu, kashe tshe sœ dœ ñtshœ lœsu ga ndœ endjeneke á endje zatœ endje ga ati.»

<sup>7</sup> Atamœ, 'e zatœ 'e ga tœ o'o ama Ndjaba, œ vwarato 'e tœ Satana á tshe kœgitœ ye tœ 'e lœ ingirinœ.

<sup>8</sup> 'E gitœ 'e ndo dœ Ndjaba yeka á tshe kœgitœ ye ndje ndœ 'e. E'e dœ azu kœmbœrœ ekperœ, 'e yapœ ñtshœ 'e. E'e á 'e sœ dœ lœsu bisha bisha, 'e mbœrœ adœke 'e wuta dœ lœsu bale.

<sup>9</sup> 'E yindœ noe adœke 'e dœ azu oyo, 'e ki. 'E katœ kœmœtœ 'e yé œ ki dœ ngola. 'E katœ kœsœ dœ yanga kashe 'e sœ dœ oyo.

<sup>10</sup> 'E zatœ 'e ga ati utshu Gbozu yeka á tshe kœti 'e ga lafo.

*Wawa ngbanga pa yanga zœ nene*

<sup>11</sup> Aaya, 'e papa ekpe o'o goro œsœ anga 'e nene. Uzu tsheneke á tshe kœpa ekpe o'o goro œsœ yangancœ too ndje á kœwa ngbanga pa yangancœ, œ sœ bata tshe pa ekpe o'o ga tœ awa akwa noe Ndjaba too ndje tshe wa ngbanga pa noe. (Edœ 6œ kœwa ngbanga pa awa akwa, 6œ kœdœ ayi kœza ga tœ akwa nene.

<sup>12</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba bale dœ ayi kœza awa akwa dœ pe ayi kœwa ngbanga, œsœ dœ li kœshe azu too kœwo endje. Kashe œbœ kœdœ de yekane á kœwa ngbanga pa yanga zœ a?

*'E katœ kœdonga tœ 'e dœ tœ 'e*

<sup>13</sup> 'E dji mœ dœ ñtshœ, e'e dœ azu á 'e pa adœke: «Kœsœhe too 6a mbatsha 'a na 6a lakpi asœke, 'a lo 6a zœ ngbugu bale, 'a ka œrœ noe 'a yé 'a gbo ngendja.»

<sup>14</sup> Andaa e wuwusœ œrœ neke á wuta ga tœ e'e 6a mbatsha nene. 'E sœ bata ngawo á da yé œndœnœ œ di nene yeka á yiwa.

<sup>15</sup> 'E li má kœpa adœke: «(Kœsœ adœke Gbozu yindœ noe, á 'a kœsœpe dœ soro, 'a mbœrœ œrœ neke, too ndje œnœ asœke sœ tœ ekpenœ.»

<sup>16</sup> Kashe ngangœ asœ, 'e sœ kœdonga tœ 'e œrœ á 'e gbe tœ koembœrœ tœnœ. Kœdongatœsho kœ mara asœke sœ tœ ekpenœ.

<sup>17</sup> Atamœ, uzu á tshe wuwusœ koembœrœ ñtshœ á yiyindœ koembœrœ tœnœ nene, sœ koembœrœ ekperœ.

## 5

*O'o tœ upu noe aayi kœgbœrœ*

<sup>1</sup> 'E dji mœ dœ ñtshœ, e'e dœ ayi kœgbœrœ: ngangœ asœ 'e ki, 'e sa rawa mbœrœ oyo á sœ kœkate 'e!

<sup>2</sup> (Erœ noe 'e á 'e gbo fu yé akokœ zi lœba noe 'e ye.

<sup>3</sup> Órœ noe 'e dœ pe kowo noe 'e ko ngbandji. Ngbandjinœ má fœ 'e adœke 'e ndo tœ kœsho 'e dœ owo. 'E ngbo gbo kœgbœrœ ndjoro mbœrœ 'e dœ tœ 'e, andaa kœka tshapashœnœ asœke ndo ye.

<sup>4</sup> 'E wu œrœ tshangba akwa kindi á ayi akwa noe 'e mbœrœ fœ 'e á 'e vwaratœ 'e kœko fœ endje. (Sœsœ ndjii nene! 'E dji mara á endje sœ kœki tœnœ yé Gbozu á tshe sœ dœ gbo gbo kœ dji iki endje.

<sup>5</sup> 'E gbo œrœ waa lœ sorœ 'e pa ñshœ yé 'e mbœrœ œnœ á lœsu 'e yindœ noe. 'E wuta bata ayarœ ojoro á endje gbo dœ endje tœ kœwo endje.

<sup>6</sup> 'E wa ñgbo ngbanga pa azu, 'e wo endjeneke á endje sœ ndjii tœ ala Ndjaba yé endje vvawvaratœ endje nene.

*Kœru lœsu*

<sup>7</sup> Atamœ aaya, 'e sœ dœ kœru lœsu œrr ga tœ kœkwa Gbozu Yisu. 'E gbe dœ kœru lœsu noe ayi kœdœ kindi: manda kœni ali yavuru, tshe tœ kindi noe ye. Tshe kœtœ anga yavuru œrr ga tœ anga osho mbœrœ kœzi ngwarœ kindi noe ye.

<sup>8</sup> 'E ndjœ awa bale, œ li adœke 'e sœ dœ kœru lœsu, œ shi gbi tœ lœsu 'e; gbambancœ nene, lœka kœkwa Gbozu ndo ye.

<sup>9</sup> Aaya, 'e pupulœma 'e ugurutœ 'e tœ upu noe anga 'e nene mbœrœ á endje kœwawa

ngbunga pa 'e nene. 'E wu: ayi kœwa ngbunga ka lœ talamanda.

<sup>10</sup> Aaya, 'e mbœrœ mara œrœ noe aayi kœgbara o'o à endje sœ lima kœpa o'o dœ i'ri Gbozu: mara à endje sœ liya kœru lœsu endje lœ ɔgbœ o'o à sœ lima kœna ga ndœ endje.

<sup>11</sup> 'E wu: a e endje azu yanga mbœrœ kœru lœsu noe endje. 'E dji o'o tœ upu kœshi gbi noe Yobo yé 'e wu œneke à Gbozu mbœrœ fœ she manda noe; gbambancœ nene, Gbozu sœ lima dœ ugu lœsu œdœ pe lœsu noe kœwu oyo.

<sup>12</sup> Kœropa noe kœ, aaya moe, adja 'e wawa igi 'e ndje dœ i'ri Ndjaba nene, too dœ i'ri uzu nene, too ndje dœ i'ri anga œrœ bale nene. Kaka adœke 'e le «Œœ» œ sœ adœke 'e yindœ o'onœ. À 'e kœle «œœ» œ sœ adœke 'e vwaratœ 'e tœ o'onœ mbœrœ adœke 'e tete dœ o'o utshu Ndjaba nene.

#### *Kœki fœ Ndjaba*

<sup>13</sup> (E kœsœ adœke anga uzu bale ugurutœ 'e sœ kœwu oyo, tshe ki ga ndœ Ndjaba. À œ kœsœ adœke tshe kœsœ dœ yanga, tshe donga Ndjaba.

<sup>14</sup> (E kœsœ adœke anga uzu bale ugurutœ 'e sœ dœ kœfa, tshe e agbozu Ikrizia, yé endje ki fœ Ndjaba tœ ye manda kœta kada ga tœ ye dœ i'ri Gbozu.

<sup>15</sup> Kœki fœ Ndjaba dœ kœyindœrœ œ she uzu lœ kœfa. Gbozu kpa to gbɔgbœ fœ she œ ivwi she ga lafo yé œdœ tshe kœmbœrœ ekperœ, Ndjaba œ djerœndœ noe.

<sup>16</sup> Atamœ, œ li adœke 'e pandœ ekperœ noe 'e uzu dœ uzu fœ yanga noe, 'e ki fœ Ndjaba uzu dœ uzu mbœrœ yanga noe yekane à 'e kœshe. Gbambancœ nene, àkpâlœ iki noe uzu à tshe sœ ndjii fœ Ndjaba li kœmbœrœ egerœ akwa.

<sup>17</sup> Eliya kœdœ lima uzu ɓata azœ. Tshe ki fœ Ndjaba dœ lœsu ye bale adœke, yavuru nini nene, yé œ mbœrœ nbugu votœ dœ yapu mindu dœ amanœ bale, yavuru nini pa ɔshœ nene.

<sup>18</sup> Manda noe, tshe kpa ki fœ Ndjaba, ngbewo yavuru ni, yé ele ɔyœ ko pa ɔshœ.

<sup>19</sup> Aaya, œdœ uzu bale ugurutœ 'e kœdji awa, yé anga uzu kœgi she ga tœ awa,

<sup>20</sup> 'e wusœ noe adœke uzunœ à tshe gi ayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ lœ ekpe awa, she ayanœ yé Ndjaba œ djerœndœ ukpulu ekperœ noe ye à tshe mbœrœ ascœmœ.

## Ali mbeti nœ Petro Tshatshu o'o

Asœke kœdœ ali mbeti á Petro sú fœ ayindœ Yisu á endje ndjøtshelœtœ endje á wuta agene ba lœ ogo Po, Galate, Kapadose, Azi, œdœ pe Bitini. Loko á Yisu sœ lima pa ñsho, Petro na lima ana awa bale dœ she yé dœ loko á tshe ka ndje lima tœ tshaphasho ti, Petro kœdœ lima ayi avwa noe Yisu ga ndœ Ayuda.

Azu mbœrœ lima œrœ kanga fœ ayindœ Yisuncœ waa mbœrœ á endje sœ lima dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu. Ádancœ á Petro sú mbetinœ tœ kœpa fœ endje adœke endje shi gbi lœ kœyindœrœ, endje dœdœ ali azu kœwu œrœ kanganœ asœmœ nene. Tshe pa fœ endje adœke Yisuncœ á endje yindœ ye asœmœ, œshe dœ ali uzu á endje mbœrœ kanga fœ she œrr ga toe koewo she. Æ li adœke 'e sœ dœ ugu lœsu bata she lœ kœwu œrœ kanga. Tshe kpa pa fœ endje adœke, endje gbo bala kpoto moko bata œrœ tshangba kœru lœsu nœ endje.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Abala (1.1-2)
- Kœshi gbi lœ gbetshelœ (1.3-12)
- œyœrœ sorø (1.13-2.17)
- Yisu wu œrœ kanga (2.18-25)
- Ayindœ Yisu œdœ œrœ kanga (3.1-4.19)
- Mara á li dœ agbozu tshapa ayindœ Yisu kœmbœrœtœ endje (5.1-11)
- Ndøngølø o'o (5.12-14)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Æmœ Petro, ayi avwa noe Yisu Kristu, mœ sœ kœsu mbetinœ asœke fœ 'e dœ azu á Ndjaba ka 'e, á 'e ndjøtshelœtœ 'e á wuta agene ba lœ ogo Po, Galate, Kapadose, Azi, œdœ pe Bitini.

<sup>2</sup> Ndjaba Aba wu 6a lima sœ 'e katshatsha utshunœ, yé á ke 'e adœke 'e dœ azu noe ye. Tshe mbœrœ adœke 'e wuta ayerœ azu lœ awa noe Ishiri noe ye, adœke 'e dji o'o ama Yisu Kristu yekane á tshe kœdjuta ekperœ noe 'e dœ indji ye.

Kaka Ndjaba yisœ ñtsho lœsu œdœ kœsœ gee noe ye fœ 'e tœ pa noe kpuru.

*A donga Ndjaba mbœrœ tafo soro d tshe zafœ azœ lœ Yisu Kristu*

<sup>3</sup> A donga Ndjaba á tshe dœ Aba Gbozu noe azœ dœ Yisu Kristu; gbambanœ nene, tshe sœ dœ oyo waa ga ndœ azœ. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, tshe za tafo soro fœ azœ lœ awa noe Yisu Kristu á tshe shé she ugurutœ akuzu.

Ndjaba mbœrœ ataa mbœrœ a kœko lœsu azœ ga toe soronœ á a gbo asœmœ,

<sup>4</sup> a sœ dœ ñtshœrœ á Ndjaba gumasœ noe kate azœ ba lafo. Ætœnœ kœdœ œrœ á yiwa nene, œ za ngbandji nene yé œ gba ndjœ nene.

<sup>5</sup> Ndjaba œ gbondœ 'e dœ gbogbo noe ye mbœrœ kœyindœrœ noe 'e ga ndœ ye œrr adœke 'e gbo kœshe á ndo tœ kœmatœ ye dœ loko kœka tshaphasho.

<sup>6</sup> Mboerœ tœnœ ataa, 'e sœ dœ yanga, œdœ œ kœsœ adœke ngøngœ asœke 'e wu oyo tœ tshelœ aka ñgbo œrœ kœ á wuta ga toe 'e.

<sup>7</sup> Æ li adœke endje yamba kœyindœrœ noe 'e bata endje yamba œrœ dœ owo. Andaa kœyindœrœ noe 'e ropa œrœ ye; gbambanœ nene, œrœ kœdœ œrœ á œndœnœ œ di nene. Ædœ 'e kœtapa kœyindœrœ noe 'e kperœ, adjâ Ndjaba œ donga 'e, œ za mokœ dœ koelisœtœ fœ 'e dœ loko á Yisu œ kwatœ ye.

<sup>8</sup> Æshe á 'e wuwu she dœ ala 'e nene kashe 'e yindœ ye, 'e wuwu she nene kashe 'e sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye. Mboerœ tœnœ ataa, 'e sœ dœ egerœ yanga noe moko, á uzu œ li kœpandœ marance kœ nene.

<sup>9</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ndjaba œ za kœshe fœ 'e bata œrœ tshamanda kœyindœrœ noe 'e.

<sup>10</sup> Aayi kœgbara o'o noe Ndjaba pa lima o'o tœ upu noe kœshenœ yé endje gbara o'o tœ upu noe ñtsho lœsu noe Ndjaba ga ndœ 'e asœmœ.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Ishiri noe Kristu sœ lima pa endje yé œ gbara lima o'o fœ endje tœ upu noe œrœ kanga á Kristu œ wu, œdœ ndjœ moko á tshe gbo manda noe. Aayi kœgbara o'once para lima awa kœ adœke œne wusœ lœkœnœ œdœ pe mara á œrœnœ asœmœ œ mboerœtœ endje.

<sup>12</sup> Yé Ndjaba yi lima sœ noe fœ aayi kœgbara o'o adœke, endje gbara lima o'once asœmœ tœ upu noe endje dœ tœ endje nene kashe tœ upu noe 'e dœ aayi kœgbara o'once gbara lima o'o á ngøngœ asœ aayi kœyisœ ñtsho O'o noe Yisu Kristu na dœ tœnœ fœ 'e. Endje yi lima sœ noe lœ awa noe ñtsho Ishiri á Ndjaba vwa lima she kœto 6a lafo, yé ngøngœ asœke aandjelu sœ ndje dœ yanga mbœrœ kœwusœ noe.

*Mara kœmbœrœtœ uzu d za yanga fœ Ndjaba*

<sup>13</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, 'e guma gbetshelœ noe 'e mbœrœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ Ndjaba. 'E dœ agbozu tshapa undu 'e dœ tœ 'e yé 'e kœ lœsu 'e kœ ga pa ñtshœrœ\* á 'e gbo dœ loko á Yisu Kristu œ kwatœ ye.

<sup>14</sup> Bata e'œ kœdœ agbolo kœdji o'o ama Aba 'e, 'e zaza lœsu 'e ga pa œrœ noe anga 'e nene bata á sœ lima utshunœ adœke 'e wusœ œrœ.

\* <sup>1:13</sup> ñtshœrœnœ asœ kœdœ œneke á azu œ gbo bata ndangba ñtsho lœsu noe Ndjaba dœ loko kœkwa Yisu Kristu

<sup>15</sup> Kashe 6ata tsheneke á tshe e 'e, oeshe kœdœ œyero Ndjabo, œ li adœke e'e, 'e sœ ndje yerœ lœ mara kœmbœrcetœ noe 'e kœ.

<sup>16</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnœ dá endje sú ala Buku noe Ndjabo adœke: «'E sœ yerœ gbambancœ nene, moe sœ yerœ.»

<sup>17</sup> Yé cœdœ 'e kœsœ kœ'e Ndjabo adœke Abo lœkœ á 'e kœsœ kœza awvalla noe 'e fo she, œ li adœke 'e kpa awa ye lœ olo kœsœ noe 'e pa osho mbœrcœ tshe wuwu tshatshu uzu nene, kashe tshe wa o'o noe uzu dœ uzu kœli dœ akwa noe ye.

<sup>18</sup> 'E wusœ noe adœke mara kœmbœrcetœ 'e utshuncœ á 'e gbo lima manda aata 'e gaga nene. Ndjabo she 'e lœ noe kœ, tshe sheshe 'e dœ cœrcœ á ndi 6ata ngendjia too œrcœ nene.

<sup>19</sup> Kashe tshe she 'e dœ indji Kristu á amancœ gbo waa. Tshe sœ 6ata aya pata á anga œrcœ kote ye ndindi bale nene, á œndœ uburu teasho gugu toe ye nene.

<sup>20</sup> Ndjabo ke lima she utshuncœ adœke tshe mbœrcœ tshapasha, yeka á mbœrcœ adœke tshe na dœ ndøngøl oshonœ asœke toe upu noe 'e.

<sup>21</sup> Lœ awa noe ye, 'e sœ doe kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Ndjabo á tshe shé she lœ kuzu, yé á za mokœ fœ she doe mara adœke kœyindœrœ noe 'e cœdœ pe lœsu 'e sœ ga pa Ndjabo.

<sup>22</sup> 'E wuta yerœ mbœrcœ á 'e tetœ kœza adjœ o'o ga tœ akwa. Etœnœ dá sœ kœvwa 'e adœke 'e sœ doe adjœ kœyindœsho, ataa 'e kakatœ noe nene, 'e yindœtœ 'e ugurutœ 'e doe lœsu 'e djigi.

<sup>23</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Ndjabo zu 'e tœ bis-hancœ lœ awa noe o'o ama ye á dœ soro, á sœpe ungu dœ ungu. Kashe œ sœsœ lœ awa noe uzu á tshe tshu nene.

<sup>24</sup> Endje sú ala Buku noe Ndjabo adœke:

«Azu para kœkœ sœ 6ata a'eara øyo, mokœ noe endje sœ 6ata ndkœ a'eara øyo: a'eara øyo œ orø yé ndøkœnœ œ yo.

<sup>25</sup> Kashe o'o ama Gbozu Ndjabo œ sœpe waa doe waa.»

Andaa o'onœ asœmœ, œtœnœ kœdœ Òtsho O'onœ á endje yisœ noe fœ 'e.

## 2

<sup>1</sup> Mbœrcœ toe noe ataa, 'e katœ ekperœ ka, doe kœfara osho kœ cœde úkœ, dœ mara wulapatsho kœ, doe egerœ ogo kœgbœ œrcœ, dœ ndje kœpa ekpe o'o ga tœ uzu kœ ti ye.

<sup>2</sup> Kashe 'e sœ 6ata awaya. Endje sœ kolœ doe ogo kœa øngœ ayi endje, øngœnœ á li adœke 'e para kœdœ adjœ o'o yekane á 'e kœgerœ á kœgbœ kœsœ.

<sup>3</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œ sœ 6ata á endje sú ala Buku noe Ndjabo adœke: «'E wusœ noe doe 'e adœke adjœ Gbozu sœ dœ ôtshancœ.»

*Badja soro mbœrcœ anda noe Ndjabo*

<sup>4</sup> 'E na ga ndœ ye, œshe kœdœ badja soronœ á azu za lima vwi'i kashe Ndjabo ke lima, yé œe wu adœke amancœ gbo waa.

<sup>5</sup> E'ne ndje atamœ, 'e wuta 6ata badja soro á Ndjabo sœ kœmbœrcœ tœnœ doe anda á Ishiri noe ye sœ lœ noe. Tshe fa 'e tœ ayerœ anganga Ndjabo, mbœrcœ á 'e kœko tokórœ noe Ishiri neke á za yanga fœ she lœ awa noe Yisu Kristu.

<sup>6</sup> Gbambancœ nene, endje sú ala Buku noe Ndjabo adœke:

«'E wu, moe ke anga badja á anda œe shi mbœrcœ tœnœ, á amancœ gbo waa á za tœ 6a lakpi Siyona mbœrcœ kœmo anda noe moe ga pa noe. Uzu kœ á tshe za lœsu ye ga pa noe, tshe gba tshula bale nene.»

<sup>7</sup> Mbœrcœ 'e á 'e yindœ ye asœmœ, tshe sœ 6ata badja á amancœ gbo waa; kashe mbœrcœ azu á endje yiindœ ye nene, ádá badjanœ asœmœ gugu nene. Endje su ala Buku noe Ndjabo adœke:

«Badjanœ á aayi kœmo anda vwaratœ endje tœnœ

wuta badja á anda œe shi mbœrcœ tœnœ.»

<sup>8</sup> Endje kpa su ndjœ adœke:  
«Badjanœ asœmœ, azu œe ko ada endje tœnœ,

yé œe ko endje vesho.»

Endje sœ kœko ada endje tœnœ mbœrcœ á endje sœsœ kœyindœ kœdji o'o ama Ndjabo nene. Ataa cœrcœ á yi lima ndœ kœmbœrcetœ ye fœ endje asœmœ, dá na asœmœ.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe e'e, 'e kœdœ azu tshelœ mara á Ndjabo ke. E'e kœdœ anganga noe Gbozu. E'e kœdœ ayerœ azu noe Ndjabo, á tshe ke 'e adœke 'e gbara ôtshorœ á tshe mbœrcœ fœ azu. Eshe dœ gbotia 'e lœ ubu osho mbœrcœ kœko 'e ga lœ mokœ noe ye á ropa noe ye.

<sup>10</sup> Utshuncœ, 'e dœdœ lima azu noe Ndjabo nene; kashe ngøngœnœ asœ, 'e wuta azu noe ye. Utshuncœ, Ndjabo wuwu lima oyo 'e nene; kashe ngøngœ asœ, tshe wu oyo 'e ye.

### *E'e kœdœ akanga noe Ndjabo*

<sup>11</sup> Aaya moe á moe yindœ 'e waa, 'e sœ 6ata azu á endje sœ kœroro tœnœ, azu á endje doe agene pa osho. Atamœ, moe sœ kœmi upu fœ 'e adœke: 'e vwaratœ 'e toe ekpe gbetshelœ noe økœ á sœ koenga koshe doe ishiri 'e.

<sup>12</sup> 'E mbœrcetœ 'e doe ôtshancœ ugurutœ ayingba Yisu. Ataa cœdœ endje kœpa adœke 'e kœdœ azu kœmbœrcœ ngbindirœ gbaa, endje wu ôtsha akwa noe 'e á 'e mbœrcœ ye endje donga Ndjabo lœkœ á tshe kœkwatœ ye.

<sup>13</sup> 'E lisœ agbozu tshapa øshancœ asœke mbœrcœ 'e kœdœ azu noe Gbozu Yisu, cœdœ ndje gbozugo á tshe sœ pa azu para kœkœ asœmœ,

<sup>14</sup> ndje doe pe agbozu á tshe vwa endje ndje kœza djofele fœ aayi kœmbœrcœ

ngbindirœ ndje dœ kœdonga aayi kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ asœmœ.

<sup>15</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba yindœ noe adœke 'e mbœrœ ɔtshœrœ yeka azu á endje ndi lœ ekperœ á wuwusœ œrœ nene, kœsesœ dœ o'o ndœ kœpa toe upu noe 'e nene.

<sup>16</sup> 'E mbœrœtœ 'e bata azu á endje kpa doédœ akanga nene. Kashe adjœ œneke kpa zaza awa fœ 'e kœmbœrœ ekperœ nene, kashe 'e mbœrœtœ 'e bata akanga noe Ndjaba.

<sup>17</sup> 'E lisœ azu para koko yé œ yindœ aaya 'e. 'E kpa awa Ndjaba, yé œ lisœ gbozugo noe 'e.

### A mbœrœ mara œrœ noe Kristu

<sup>18</sup> 'E dœ aayi akwa, 'e lisœ ayengœ 'e. 'E lili kolœ œsœ endjeneke á endje sœ dœ ɔtshœnœ ndje dœ endjeneke á endje sœ dœ ɔtshœ lœsu nene, kashe 'e li ndje sœ endjeneke á endje sœ dœ ɔgba lœsu.

<sup>19</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œdœ uzu koeru lœsu ye lœ œrœ kanga á lili má adœke tshe wu nene mbœrœ kœkpa awa Ndjaba, œ ga waa.

<sup>20</sup> Ataa, ɔtshœrœ gadœ dœ uzu œ gbo œ kœsœ adœke tshe wu oyo mbœrœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ a? Kashe œ kœsœ adœke tshe wu oyo mbœrœ á tshe mbœrœ ɔtshœrœ, œ sœ dœ ɔtshœnœ toe ala Ndjaba.

<sup>21</sup> Asœmœ kœdœ œrœ á Ndjaba e 'e mbœrœ tœnœ, gbambancœ nene Kristu dœ toe ye wu lima oyo mbœrœ 'e. Tshe yisœ awa fœ 'e adœke, 'e wu mara á tshe mbœrœ lima asœmœ yé œ mbœrœtœ 'e ndje liaka noe.

<sup>22</sup> Tshe mbœmœrœ lima ekperœ nene yé wala hiaru wuwuta lima lœ ama ye nene.

<sup>23</sup> Azu gu she, kashe tshe gigi fœ endje nene. Endje mbœrœ ɔgba œrœ ga toe ye, yé tshe susuku dœ uzu nene kashe tshe za lima tœ ye fœ Ndjaba á tshe wa o'o dœ adjapu.

<sup>24</sup> Lœkœ á endje wo lima she pa kurushi, tshe za lima agba ekperœ noe azœ ga pa ye. Tshe mbœrœ lima ataa yeka á kœwuta azu á endje tshu toe œneke á dœ ekperœ yé á sœ dœ soro ndœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á sœ ndjii. (Eshe, á ukunœ á tshe gbo asœmœ, œ she 'e.

<sup>25</sup> Gbambancœ nene, 'e sœ lima bata apata á endje djingili awa; kashe ngongonœ asœke, 'e fatœ 'e ga ndœ ayi kœgbondœ apata, á tshe kœdœ ayi kœgbondœ iširi 'e.

## 3

### O'o toe upu noe ayashe dœ ayakoshe

<sup>1</sup> E'e dœ ayashe ndje, 'e lisœ aakœ 'e mbœrœ œ kœsœ adœke anga endje vwaratœ endje toe kœdji o'o ama Ndjaba, yé œdœ 'e kœyiyi ndje sœ o'o ama Ndjaba fœ endje nene gbaa, endje fatshalœsu endje mbœrœ kœmbœrœtœ noe 'e dœ awo endje,

<sup>2</sup> kœwu kolœ okporo mara kœmbœrœtœ noe 'e œdœ ndje pe mara á 'e sœ kœlisœ endje.

<sup>3</sup> Adja kœga noe 'e mama kolœ toe ye 6a ushu nene: bata mara kœguma dœ sukumu 'e, dœ kœverœ œrœ á endje mbœrœ dœ œrœ ga toe 'e, ndje dœ kœverœ loœa á ga waa.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe œ li adœke, a sœ dœ kœga á zatœ ye yiwa tœnœ 6a toe lœsu azœ. Asoemœ kœdœ kœga neke á ndi nene: kœsœ dœ lœsu ziti œdœ kœsœ gee, œtœnœ dá amanœ gbo waa toe ala Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> Atamœ dá ayerœ ayashe liya utshuncœ á endje ko lima lœsu endje ga toe Ndjaba, á sœ lima kœlisœ aakœ endje, endje gumä lima toe endje dœ maranœ asœke.

<sup>6</sup> 'Bata Sara á tshe dji lima o'o akœnœ dœ Abrayamo, yé á e lima she gbozu noe ye. 'E wuta ayawuru noe ye œ kœsœ adœke 'e sœ kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ yé œdœ 'e kœkakatoe 'e ti adœke anga œrœ bale za awa toe 'e nene.

<sup>7</sup> 'E dœ ayakoshe ndje, lœ kœsœ noe 'e dœ awo 'e, 'e wusœ noe adœke endje kœdœ amo azu koeropa 'e. 'E lisœ endje, mbœrœ endje ndje, endje gbo soronœ á Ndjaba œ za fœ azu awa bale dœ 'e. 'E mbœrœ ataa yeka anga œrœ bale kœkukundœ avwalla noe 'e ga ndœ Ndjaba nene.

*'E wu oyo toe upu noe kœmbœrœ œrœ á sœ ndjii'*

<sup>8</sup> Ndangba o'o noe mœ fœ 'e kœdœ adœke, e'para koko 'e sœ dœ gbetshœlœ bale, 'e sœ dœ lœsu kœti kane anga 'e, 'e yindœtœ 'e bata aaya azu, 'e wu oyo anga 'e yé œ kotœ 'e ga ati.

<sup>9</sup> Adja 'e gigi ekperœ manda ekperœ nene, 'e gugu ndje azu neke á endje gu 'e nene. Kashe 'e to kane 'e ga pa endje gbambancœ nene, mbœrœ tœnœ dá Ndjaba e 'e adœke cene to kane œne ga pa 'e.

<sup>10</sup> (E sœ bata œneke á endje sú ala Buku noe Ndjaba adœke:  
«Uzu á tshe kœyindœ kœsœ dœ ɔtshœ soro, yé œ sœ dœ yanga pa ɔtshœnœ asœke, œ li adœke adjœ tshe gbo ndœ tima ye toe ekpe o',

yé œ gbo ndœ ama ye toe kœpa wala.

<sup>11</sup> (E li adœke tshe katœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ, yé œ mbœrœ kolœ ɔtshœrœ.

Tshe mbœrœ dœ mara kœ adœke,

œne sœ dœ kœsœ gee dœ azu yé œ shi gbi.

<sup>12</sup> Gbambancœ nene, ala Ndjaba sœ pa azu á endje sœ ndjii,

yé utu ye sœ ndœ kœdji avwalla noe endje, kashe tshe fa tshaangba ye fœ aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ.»

<sup>13</sup> (Edœ dœ mbœrœ ekperœ fœ 'e œdœ 'e kœzatœ 'e djigi ndœ kœmbœrœ ɔtshœrœ a?

<sup>14</sup> (Edœ azu kœsœ kœmbœrœ œrœ kanga fœ 'e mbœrœ á 'e sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á sœ

ndjii, 'e sœ dœ yanga. 'E kpakpa awa endje bale nene yé 'e koko losu 'e ga lafo nene.

<sup>15</sup> Kashe 'e tepa Kristu ga toe losu 'e bata œyerœ Gbozu noe 'e. 'E gumatœ 'e olo dœ olo mbœrœ kœpa ádá á 'e za losu 'e ga pa Kristu fe azu á endje yu 'e tœnœ.

<sup>16</sup> Kashe 'e gi o'o fœ endje dœ om̄ losu, dœ kœlisœ endje cœdœ pe osho gbetsheloe yekane azu á endje sœ kœpa adœke e'e kœdœ ekpe azu, á sœ kœpatœ osho 'e kœgbo tshula.

<sup>17</sup> Kashe œ sœ doe oshonœ adœke 'e wœrœ kanga toe upu noe oshorœ á 'e sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ cœdœ Ndjabo kœyindœ noe. Eneke asœ da ga kœropa kœwu œrœ kanga manda kœmbœrœ ekperœ.

<sup>18</sup> Gbambanœ nene, Kristu doe toe ye tshu lima awa bale ngbewo lœ kumu ekperœ noe azu, œshe á tshe sœ ndjii tshe tshu mbœrœ azu á endje sœsœ ndjii nene, mbœrœ kœko 'e na tœnœ ga ndœ Ndjabo. Endje wo kolœ undu ye kashe tshe she lœ kuzu dœ gbogbo noe Osho Ishiri.

<sup>19</sup> Yé dœ gbogbo noe Ishirinœ asœmœ, tshe na ndœ kœyisœ œrœ fœ aishiri endjeneke á endje lœ lœ kângâ 6a lœ ogo noe akuzu.

<sup>20</sup> Endje vwara lima toe endje toe kœdji o'o ama Ndjabo kashe Ndjabo kate lima endje dœ ugu losu dœ loko á Nowa sœ lima kœmbœrœ egerœ agba á kolœ azu teasho, mindu dœ votœ li lima ga lœ noe yekane á she lima la ngunœ.

<sup>21</sup> Unguncœ asœmœ má batismu á she 'e lœ ekperœ noe 'e ngongœ asœ: ungunœ œ djuto uburu toe undu uzu nene, kashe œ she uzu cœdœ tshe kœzatœ ye fœ Ndjabo dœ osho gbetshelœ. Batismuncœ she 'e mbœrœ á Yisu Kristu she lœ kuzu ye.

<sup>22</sup> Tshe gu ga lafo yé œ sœ ga ati ga pa kuni Ndjabo. Tshe kœdœ Gbozu tshapa aandjelu, ga pa tshagbozu kœœdœ ga pa gbogbo kœœ lafo.

## 4

*A katœ onghoro mara kœmbœrœtœ noe azœ lima utshunœ*

<sup>1</sup> Ataa, bata á Kristu wu oyo lœ øko ye, œli adœke 'e sœ doe gbetsheloe noe kœru losu lœ øgbœ œrœ bata œnœ ye. Gbambanœ nene, uzu kœœ a tshe sœ kœwu oyo lœ øko ye, katœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ ngbewo.

<sup>2</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, 'e kpa nana manda ogo noe øko nene kashe 'e mbœrœ œrœ á Ndjabo yindœ noe lœ udu soro 'e pa oshonœ asœke.

<sup>3</sup> Lima utshunœ, 'e mbœrœ lima œrœ á azu á endje wuwusœ Ndjabo nene sœ lima dœ yanga kœmbœrœ tœnœ. 'E sœ lima kœmbœrœ angba budu, kœza losu 'e ga pa œrœ noe anga 'e, kœndjo œrœ œrrœ adœke œ mbœrœ 'e, kœzi œrœ dœ pe kœndjo œrœ dœ

wuma tœpanœ kpuru, kœdonga lima andjaba á dœ ekperœ á gaga nene.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe ngongœ asœ, azu á endje wuwusœ Ndjabo nene za ama endje ti asœ toe kœwu 'e yé œ tetœ kœgu 'e mbœrœ á 'e kpa sœsœ kœngbœtœ 'e dœ endje lœ kœmbœrœ kœngba œrœ tshulancœ alcœmœ nene.

<sup>5</sup> Andaa olo bale, endje pa o'o toe mara kœmbœrœtœ endje fœ Ndjabo á tshe gumatœ ye ndœ koewa ngbanga pa azu á endje sœ dœ soro ndje dœ azu á endje tshu.

<sup>6</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, tshe yi ndje lima sœ Osho O'o fœ akuzu adœke manda koewa ngbanga pa endje 6ata azu, endje sœ dœ soro 6ata Ndjabo lœ awa noe Ishiri.

*Mara kœmbœrœtœ noe azu noe Kristu*

<sup>7</sup> œrœ kœœ ndo koewuta ga toe ndangolœnœ ye. 'E ma kœwusœtœ yé œ dœ agbozu tshapa undu 'e adœke 'e kœli toe kœza avwala noe 'e fœ Ndjabo.

<sup>8</sup> Utshunœ kœœ, œli adœke 'e yindœtœ 'e ugurutœ 'e dœ losu 'e bale. Gbambanœ nene, kœyindœshonœ asœ œ za awa fœ 'e adœke 'e djercœndœ ekperœ ndjoro.

<sup>9</sup> œli adœke 'e za osho kœsœ fœ anga 'e kashe 'e mbœmbœrœ dœ kœpulœmœ 'e nene.

<sup>10</sup> Bata á Ndjabo kœœ 'e toe aayi kœgbondœ œrœ noe ye, yé á to gbogbo liakancœ fœ 'e asœmœ, œli adœke uzu dœ uzu za gbogbonœ ga toe akwa mbœrœ kœti kane angancœ.

<sup>11</sup> œdœ anga uzu ugurutœ 'e kœsœ kœpa o'o, œli adœke tshe pa o'o á to 6a ndœ Ndjabo. Yé uzu noe kœmbœrœ akwa fœ azu, tshe mbœrœ dœ gbogbo á Ndjabo za fœ she. 'E mbœrœ adœke mara kœmbœrœtœ 'e lœ œrœ ka donga Ndjabo lœ awa noe Yisu Kristu, á tshe sœ dœ moko, dœ gbogbo neke a sœ waawœ dœ waawœ. Ame!

*Eru losu 'e lœ øgbœrœ bata azu noe Kristu*

<sup>12</sup> Aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e waa, 'e zaza ama 'e ti asœ mbœrœ øgbœrœ á na ga ndœ 'e nene. 'E wuwu ndje bata anga œrœ kpi nene.

<sup>13</sup> Kashe œ kœsœ adœke 'e wu oyo bata á Kristu wu lima, 'e sœ dœ yanga adœke lœkœ á moko noe ye œ matœ endje, 'e ndje, 'e sœ dœ yanga kœropa noe kpuru.

<sup>14</sup> œdœ endje kœpa ekpe o'o ga toe 'e mbœrœ á 'e kœdœ azu noe Kristu, 'e kœdœ azu noe yanga. Gbambanœ nene, Ishiri noe Ndjabo á sœ dœ moko asœmœ sœ pa 'e.

<sup>15</sup> Adja anga uzu bale ugurutœ 'e wuwu oyo mbœrœ á tshe kœdœ ayi kœwo azu, too ayi angba, too ayi kœmbœrœ ngbindirœ, too ayi kœli ga lœ o'o noe azu nene.

<sup>16</sup> Kashe cœdœ tshe kœwu oyo mbœrœ á tshe dœ uzu noe Kristu, adja tshe sœsœ dœ tshula tœnœ nene, tshe donga Ndjabo mbœrœ i'rinœ á endje za ga pa ye.

<sup>17</sup> Jlo kœwa ngbangaa noe Ndjaba to, yé tshe tetœ kœwa tœnœ utshunœ pa azu noe ye. Ce kœsœ adœke tshe tetœ kœwa ngbanganaœ pa azœ, ataa azu á endje vwaratœ endje toe kœyindœ Ctsho O'o, endje ka kpœta a?

<sup>18</sup> (E sœ bata á endje sú ala Buku noe Ndjaba adœke:

«E kœsœ adœke uzu á tshe sœ ndjii œ wu oyo utshunœ yekane á Ndjaba œ she she,

ataa œrœ gade dá wuta ga toe uzu á tshe vwaratœ ye toe Ndjaba  
œdœ uzu kœmbœrcœ ekperœ a?»

<sup>19</sup> Mboerœ tœnœ ataa, azu á endje sœ kœwu oyo mboerœ endje sœ kœmbœrcœ œrœ á Ndjaba yindœ noe, œ li adœke endje sœpe kœmbœrcœ ɔtsharœ yé œ za lœsu endje djigi ga toe Ndjaba á tshe mboerœ œrœ kœ, á tshe yayapa o'o ama ye nene.

## 5

*O'o toe upu noe aayi kœgbondœ azu noe Ndjaba*

<sup>1</sup> Mœ sœ kœmi upu fœ agbozu Ikrizia ururutœ 'e. Emœ kœdœ ndje gbozu Ikrizia bata 'e, moe wu œrœ kanga á Kristu wu dœ ala moe yé moe gbo ndje bala mokonœ á ndo toe kœmateœ ye asœmoe.

<sup>2</sup> E gbondœ azu noe Ndjaba á tshe ko endje fœ 'e bata aayi kœgbondœ apata œ mbœrœ. 'E mboembœrcœ akwancœ bata endje vwa 'e ndœ kœmbœrcœ tœnœ dœ ɔgbo nene, kashe 'e mbœrœ dœ lœsu 'e bale bata á Ndjaba yindœ noe. Adja 'e gbogbondœ endje dœ gbetshelœ noe kœgbœ œrœ ndjoro lœ kumu endje nene, kashe 'e zatœ 'e kœ ndœ kœmbœrcœ tœnœ.

<sup>3</sup> Adja 'e zazatœ 'e ga pa endjeneke á Ndjaba ko endje fœ 'e asœmœ bata agbozu nene, kashe 'e dœ azu kœyisœ mara ɔtsho neke á sœ toe ɔtshonœ fœ endje.

<sup>4</sup> Yeka lœkœ á egerœ Ayi kœgbondœ apatanœ kœkwa bala toe ye, á tshe kœko œrœ tshangbanœ á dœ kpoto moko, á ndi nene fœ 'e.

<sup>5</sup> Awa bale, 'e dœ amodo, 'e lisœ agbozu Ikrizia. 'E dœ azu para kœkœ, 'e zatœ 'e ga ati lœ kœsœ 'e dœ anga 'e; gbambancœ nene, endje sú ala Buku noe Ndjaba adœke: «Ndjaba vwaratœ ye toe azu egerœ kumu, kashe tshe ma ɔtsho lœsu ga ndœ azu kœzatœ endje ga ati.»

<sup>6</sup> E zatœ 'e ga ati ga tshagudi kane gbogbo noe Ndjaba, adœke tshe ko 'e ga lafo dœ lœkœ á tshe guma.

<sup>7</sup> E katœ gbetshelœnœ á za oyo fœ 'e kœ fœ Ndjaba; gbambancœ nene, tshe to œrœ á 'e gbe dœ tœnœ fœ 'e.

<sup>8</sup> E dœ agbozu tshapa undu 'e, yé ala 'e gbo kane! Gbambancœ nene, Satana á tshe kœdœ yingba 'e sœ kœfa djezœ toe osho kœ

bata bamara kœpara uzu ndœ kœsuru tshelœ ye.

<sup>9</sup> E vwaratœ 'e toe ye yé œ ka ngbirœ lœ kœyindœrcœ noe 'e. 'E wusœ noe adœke, oyonœ á 'e wu asœke, anga anga 'e doe aayi kœyindœrcœ lœ ndje kœwu tœnœ pa tshapasho asœ djigi.

<sup>10</sup> Ngango asœ 'e sœ kœwu oyo yé cœndœncœ œ di nene, kashe Ndjaba á tshe sœ dœ tshe lœsu kœ, á tshe e 'e kœngbœtœ 'e bale dœ Kristu lœ moko á ka nene, tshe kpa guma 'e dœ toe ye manda kœwu oyo teasho toe 'e, tshe mbœrœ adœke 'e moma lœ kœyindœrcœ nene, tshe to gbogbo fœ 'e adœke 'e kœshi gbi.

<sup>11</sup> Kaka tshe dœ Gbozu ga pa œrœ kœ waa dœ waa. Ame!

## *Ndangolo o'o*

<sup>12</sup> Mœ su ondo mbetinœ asœ fœ 'e lœ awa noe aya azœ dœ Sila, á tshe zatœ ye djigi fœ Ndjaba. Mœ yindœ kœza kœru lœsu fœ 'e, œdœ ndje kœpa o'o toe upu noe ɔtsho lœsu noe Ndjaba á dœ adjapu, adœke 'e shi ngbirœ lœnœ.

<sup>13</sup> Azu Ikrizia lœ Babilone 6a ke á Ndjaba ke endje ndje bata 'e asœmœ vwa abala fœ 'e. Gbolo noe mœ ndje dœ Marke vwa abala fœ 'e.

<sup>14</sup> E za abala kœyindœsho noe mœ ga ugurutœ 'e bata aaya azu.

Kaka Ndjaba za kœsœ gee fœ 'e para kœkœ, e 'e ngbœtœ 'e bale dœ Kristu.

## Bisha mabeti nœ Petro Tshatshu o'o

Asœke koedœ bisha mabeti á Petro sú fœ ayindœ Yisu. Petro pa adœke anga azu li lima 6a ndœ ayindœ Yisu yé œ yisœ cœrœ á sœ kpi tœ ḥtsho O'o á cœne yi lima sœ nœ. Azunce ascœmœ lœ koembœrcœ cœrœ á endje yindœ nœ yé œ sœ kœpa adœke Yisu kpa kwatœ ye nene. Petro kpa pa adoeké soro uzu nœ Ndjaba sœ adeké œ za yanga fœ Ndjaba. Cœtœnœ dâ Yisu yi lima sœ nœ fœ azu á endje sœ lima dœ she lœkœ á tshe sœ lima adja pa ḥshœnœ asœke. Æ li adœke endje za o'oneœ asœ ga lœ kumu endje.

Mbetinœ asœke li kœyisœ o'o fœ ayindœ Yisu nœ kpeshœke. Gbambancœ nene, azu kœyisœrcœ dœ wala lœ ndje kpeshœke zœ. Endje sœ keendi gbetshelœ nœ anga azu nœ Kristu. Kaka mbetinœ asœke za kœru lœsu fœ endje adoeké endje sœpœ dœ kœyindœrcœ ga ndœ Gbozu Yisu Kristu waa dœ waa. Adja azunce ascœmœ gbogbota endje lœ cœrœ á endje za lœsu endje ga pa nœ nene.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Abala (1.1-2)
- Mara soro nœ azu nœ Kristu (1.3-11)
- Koeshi gbi lœ cœrœ á endje yisœ nœ fœ 6œ (1.12-21)
- Azu á endje yisœ cœrœ á sœsœcœ ndjii nene (2.1-22)
- Adja Yisu œ kwa bala tœ ye (3.1-18)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Æmœ Shimu Petro, ayi akwa nœ Yisu Kristu œdœ ndje ayi awa nœ ye, mœ sœ kœsœ mbetinœ asœ fœ e'œ a 'œ wuta aayi kœyindœrcœ. 'E gbo kœyindœrcœ á amancœ gbo waa, awa bale 6ata á lœcœ awa nœ Ndjaba nœ azœ á tshe sœ ndjii œdœ Yisu Kristu Ayi kœsœ azœ.

<sup>2</sup> Kaka 'e sœ dœ egerœ kœsœ gee lœcœ awa nœ kœwusœ Ndjaba œdœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu, yé endje ma ḥtsho lœsu nœ endje ga ndœ 'e tœpanœ kpuru.

*'Epœ avwara adœke mara kœmbœrcœtœ 'e sœ dœ tshœnœ*

<sup>3</sup> Dœ gbo gbo nœ ye œnœ Ndjaba, Yisu Kristu to cœrœ kœlœ á lœcœ azœcœ soro ndje dœ ḥtsho mara kœmbœrcœtœsho utshu Ndjaba. Cœshe dâ e azœ lœcœ awa nœ mokœ nœ ye dœ tœ ye, á mbœrcœ adœke a wusœ ye ndje dœ ḥtshœ awka nœ ye.

<sup>4</sup> Ataa, tshe ko cœrœ á amancœ gbo waa á tshe pa lima ndœ kœko fœ azœ yekane lœcœ awa nœ kœgbœ tœnœ, á 'œ kœli kœwutœ lœ ekperœ tshapashœnœ á azu sœ dœ ogœ kœmbœrcœ tœnœ á ndi endje ascœmœ, yé 'œ kœza mara nœ cœne dœ Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnœ ataa, 'e pa avwara adœke 'e za ḥtsho kœmbœrcœtœsho ga pa kœyindœrcœ nœ 'e. Ga pa ḥtsho kœmbœrcœtœsho nœ 'e ascœmœ, 'e dœ azu nœ kœwusœrcœ.

<sup>6</sup> Ga pa kœwusœrcœnœ, 'e dœ agbozu tshapa undu 'e; ga pa nœ, 'e sœ dœ kœru lœsu. Ga pa kœru losunœ, 'e zatœ 'e dœjigœ ndœ kœmbœrcœ akwa fœ Ndjaba.

<sup>7</sup> Ga pa noe, 'e sœ dœ kœyindœsho, yé œ sœ dœ ayo.

<sup>8</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œdœ 'e kœsœ kœmbœrcœ œnœke kœlœ dœ 6œ, œ za awa fœ 'e ndœ kœmbœrcœ akwa á zu leyœ fœ Ndjaba. Ataa, œ mbœrcœ adœke 'e wusœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe uzu á tshe kœsœsœ kœmbœrcœtœ ye atake nene, tshe sœ 6ata uzu á ala ye bu á tshe sœ kœtaâba osho na tœnœ. Tshe djercœndœ nœ adœke Ndjaba djuto ekperœcœ á tshe mbœrcœ lima kœ.

<sup>10</sup> Ataa aaya mœ, 'e kpa pa avvaratœ 'e adœke 'e sœpœ azu á Ndjaba e'œ, yé á kœ 'e ascœmœ. Cœdœ 'e kœmbœrcœ ataa, 'e yo ga lœ ekperœcœ bale nene.

<sup>11</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnœ ataa, sharapu œ gu nene, Ndjaba œ kœru awa fœ 'e tœ kœli ga lœcœ Ogo gbozu nœ Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu, Ayi kœsœ azœ, yé 'e sœ 6a zœ waa dœ waa.

<sup>12</sup> Ádâncœ ataa, mœ kpa katœ kœpandœ cœrœcœ alœkœ fœ 'e nene, ataa 'e wu 6alimœ sœ nœ yekane á shi gbi lœcœ adjapu á endje yisœ nœ fœ 'e ascœmœ.

<sup>13</sup> Kashe mœ wu ndjii adœke, 6ata á mœ sœ damba lœ 6akœnœ asœ, mœ sœ kolœ kœpa o'oneœ asœke adœke 'e gbo dœ tœnœ 6œ dœ 6œ.

<sup>14</sup> Gbambancœ nene, mœ wusœ nœ adœke olo kuzu mœ ndœ ye 6ata á Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu yisœ nœ fœ mœ.

<sup>15</sup> Kashe mœ mbœrcœ kœ adœke manda kœtshu mœ, 'e li tœ kœgbœndœ o'oneœ asœke tœ osho kœ.

*Azu á endje wu mokœ nœ Kristu*

<sup>16</sup> A pa o'œ fœ 'e adœke 'e wusœ mara á Gbozu nœ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu œ kwatœ ye dœ gbo gbo. O'oneœ asœke doédœ ndœmatoro á zua guma liaka gbetshelœ nœ endje nene. Kashe 'a wu she lœ mokœ nœ ye doe ala 'a.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba Aba donga she œ za mokœ fœ she, mokœ nœ ye ropa cœrœ kœ, yé á pa lima adœke: «Tsheneke kœdœ Gbolo nœ mœ á mœ yindœ ye waa, mœ sœ dœ yanga mbœrcœ shœ.»

<sup>18</sup> Adja a'a dœ tœ 'a, 'a dji lima tshamancœ asœ kœto ba lafo lœkœ á 'œ sœ lima tœ œsœnœ dœ she, ba pa œyercœ kaga.

<sup>19</sup> Ga pa œnœke asœke, 'a wusœ nœ adœke o'œ á aayi kœgbœra o'œ gbara lima ascœmœ, œtœnœ kœdœ adjapu. Æ li adœke 'e dara utu 'e ndœ kœdœjî kœgbœra o'oneœ ascœmœ,

mbærœ œ sœ ɓata miinda á tshi lœ ubu osho œrr ga tœ kœkœrœ osho yekane á tombele kœts girigiri ɓa tœ lœsu 'e.

<sup>20</sup> Utshunœ ko, 'e wusœ nœ dœ ɔtshœnœ adœke, kœgbara o'oneœ á aayi kœgbara o'o sú ɓa la Buku nœ Ndjaba asœmœ, angancœ bale toto lœ gbetshelœ nœ endje dœ tœ endje nene.

<sup>21</sup> Gbambancœ nene, o'o ama aayi kœgbara o'o toto lœ awa akwa nœ azu nene, kashe ɔtshœ Ishiri dá li ga lœ gbetshelœ nœ endje yekane á endje gbara o'o á to ɓa ndœ Ndjaba asœmœ.

## 2

*Ala 'e gbœ tœ aayi kœyisœrœ dœ wala*

<sup>1</sup> Utshunœ lima, aayi kœgbara o'o dœ wala wuta lima ga ugurutœ azu Israyele. Awa bale, aayi kœyisœrœ dœ wala œ wuta ndjœ ga ugurutœ 'e, yé œ yisœ œrœ á li tœ kœndi tshelœ kœyindœrœ nœ 'e. Endje vwaratœ endje tœ Gbozu á tshe ko lima endje ga shu lœ ekperœ, yé manda aya olo endje gbota kuzu nœ gbaga ga pa endje.

<sup>2</sup> Azu ndjoro œ za awa œrœ tshula nœ endje ascœmœ, yé kpcœlœ kumu endje, azu œ cœsœ awa adja o'o nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>3</sup> Aayi kœyisœrœ dœ walancœ asœmœ, endje sœ dœ egerœ ogo kœgbœ œrœ waa. Endje pa wala mbærœ kœbili dœ 'e yeka á kœgbœ œrœ tshakane 'e. Kashe Ndjaba wa ɓa lima ngbanga pa endje ye, yé kuzu nœ gbaga sœ kœkate endje.

<sup>4</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œdœ ndjœ aandjelu á endje mbœrœ lima ekperœ, Ndjaba wuwu lima oyo endje nene kashe tshe ko lima endje va ga lœ kudu owo, ɓa tœ osho á bu kongorole dœ djingiri tœ endje. Tshe gbœndœ endje kœkate lœkœ á tshe wa dœ ngbanga.

<sup>5</sup> œ sœ ndjœ ataa awa bale ɓata á Ndjaba wuwu lima oyo azu pa osho nene dœ lœkœ á endje vwaru lima tœ endje tœ kœdjœ she. Kashe tshe mbœrœ lima adœke endje nduru dœ lœkœ nœ egerœ kœsœ ungu pa ɔshœ dijigi. Kashe tshe she lima kolœ Nowa á tshe sœ lima koemindœ o'o á sœ ndjœ, awa bale dœ anga azu mindu dœ bisha (7).

<sup>6</sup> Manda noe, tshe wa lima ngbanga pa azu ogo Sodomo dœ pœ Gomora yé œ sho lima endje dœ owo, yé endje ju lima ko. Tshe mbœrœ cœneke lima tœ kœma œrœ á wuta mbatsha ga tœ aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ ko.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe Ndjaba she lima Lota, azu á tshe sœ ndjœ, á lœsu ye sœ lima kœka she tœ œrœ tshulanœ á azunœ sœ lima kœmbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>8</sup> Gbambancœ nene, uzuncœ á tshe sœ ndjœ, á sœ lima ugurutœ endje ascœmœ, wu lima endje kœmbœrœ ekperœ ɔls dœ ɔls, yé œ dji lima endje kœpa ekpe o'o. Kashe ɓata cœshe

kœdœ lima uzu á tshe sœ ndjœ, lœsu ye sœ lima kœka she toe ekperœ nœ endje.

<sup>9</sup> Asœke kœ sœ kœma adœke, Gbozu Ndjaba wusœ kœmbœrœ adœke azu nœ ye wuta lœ ɔgbœrœ. Kashe tshe gbœndœ aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ ndœ kœza djofele fœ endje dœ lœkœ nœ kœwa ngbanga.

<sup>10</sup> Utshunœ ko, tshe za ɔgbœ djofele fœ aayi kœza ekpe awa nœ ɔko, á endje vwaratœ endje adœke Ndjaba dœdœ Gbozu nœ cœnœ nene.

Aayi kœyisœrœ dœ walancœ asœmœ gbe adœke awa akwa nœ cœnœ dœ tœ cœnœ li ye. Endje kœdœ aayi egerœ kumu, endje sœsœ dœ awa kœgu cœsœ aayi mokœ ɓa lafo nene.

<sup>11</sup> Andaa dœdœ ndjœ aandjelu á endje ropa endje dœ egerœ gbœgbœ, endje papa o'o tœ kœgu cœsœ aayi mokœnœ asœke utshœ Ndjaba nene.

<sup>12</sup> Kashe azunœ asœmœ sœ ɓata agea á endje gugu dœ kœwusœrœ nene, á Ndjaba mbœrœ endje adœke azu gi uku endje, œ wo endje, yé endje fu. Endje sœ kœgu cœsœ œrœ á endje wuwusœ ádánœ nene. Endje fu ɓata agea.

<sup>13</sup> Endje gbœ bala œrœ tshangba ekperœ ko á endje sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ, endje sœ kolœ dœ yanga ndœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ dœ adja ɔls. (Edœ 'e kœsœ kœzi œrœ dœ endje tœ osho bale, endje sœ kœsœ dœ yanga kœbili 'e yé mara kœmbœrœtœ endje sœ kœndi i'ri 'e.

<sup>14</sup> Ala endje fa kolœ ndœ kœmbœrœ angba budu, endje sœsœ kœmœ dœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ nene yé endje sœ kœbili azu á endje mœmœ ndœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ. Lœsu endje sú dœ ogo kœgbœ œrœ. Ataa, Ndjaba œ wa ɔgbœ ngbanga pa endje tako.

<sup>15</sup> Endje katœ awa á sœ ndjœ yé œ gu ndœ awa Balaame, gbolo nœ Bosore á tshe yi lima ndœ kœgbœ ngendjœ lœ awa nœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ.

<sup>16</sup> Kashe Ndjaba gbagbara lima Balaame mbœrœ ekperœ á tshe mbœrœ. Mbœrœ mbarata á tshe papa o'o nene te lima tœ kœpa o'o fœ Balaame ɓata uzu, yé œ pakata ye adœke tshe gbagbara o'o iyinœ asœmœ nene.

<sup>17</sup> Aayi kœyisœrœ dœ walancœ ascœmœ sœ ɓata kumu ungu á ɔrœ, endje sœ ɓata yavuru á bu kpijkpi, kashe œ ni nene. Ndjaba guma ɓalima osho kœsœ á bu kporokoto kœvu dœ endje.

<sup>18</sup> Endje sœ kœpa o'o á ádánœ gugu nene mbœrœ kœmatœ endje. Endje sœ kœgbœ azu á endje wuta damba ngœngœ ugurutœ azu á endje sœ lœ djingili, adœke endje kpa kwatœ endje ndœ kœmbœrœ œrœ tshulu á undu endje sœ kœvwa endje ndœ nœ.

<sup>19</sup> Endje sœ kœmœndœ nœ adœke aayi kœza awa cœnœ wuta tshakudu kanga ye, andaa endje kœdœ adja akanga nœ kœmbœrœ

cerœ á yi osho ga lœ ufu cerœ. Gbambancœ nene, cœdœuzu kœtœpe cerœ deorr, tshe te kanga noe cerœnœ asœmœ.

<sup>20</sup> Azunce asœmœ wu lima sœ Gbozu noæ azœ dœ Yisu Kristu á tshe kœdœ Ayi kœsœ azœ, yé mboœrœ kœwusœrœnœ asœmœ, endje wuta lima lœ cerœ tshapashonœ asœke á ndi azu. Kashe œ kœsœ adœke endje kpa kwatœ endje ndœ noe yé á kpa kotoe endje djigi ga lœnœ dœ mara adœke gbagbœnœ ropa endje, atamœ kœsœ noe endje ngangœ asœ wuta tœ ekpenœ kœropœ œneke lima utshunœ.

<sup>21</sup> Gbambancœ nene, œ sœ má lima dœ stshœnœ adœke endje wu lima sœ awa kœmbœrœ stshœnœ nene. Kashe œ sœ tœ ekpenœ kœropœ noe mbœrœ endje á endje wusœ noe yeka á manda noe á endje kpa katœ œyerœ awa akwa noe Ndjaba á endje yi lima sœ noe fœ endje.

<sup>22</sup> Cœneke á mbœrœtœ endje fœ endje asœke li dœ gbaguru á pa adœke: «Yavoro ndja œ kpa kwatœ ye kœzi kœndja noe ye» too ndje adœke: «Endje djutœ kote kœso yé katsha tshe kpa vwiritœ ye lœ kpata.»

### 3

#### *Adjapu Gbozu œ kwatœ ye*

<sup>1</sup> Aaya moe á moe yindœ 'e waa, asœke kpa kœdœ bisha mbeti á moe su fœ 'e. Yé 6ala mbetinœ kœ bibisha asœke, moe su o' tœ kœjœ 'e tœ upu á 'e wu 6a lima sœ noe adœke 'e wuta dœ stshœ gbetshelœ.

<sup>2</sup> E gbe dœ o'onœ á ayerœ aayi kœgbara o'pa lima utshunœ kane, yé œ gbe ndjœ dœ awa o'onœ á Gbozu á tshe kœdœ Ayi kœsœ osho ko lima fœ 'e lœ awa noe aayi avwa á tshe vwa lima endje fœ 'e.

<sup>3</sup> Utshunœ kœ, 'e wusœ noe adœke, ndo dœ lœkœ kœka bala tshapashœ, aayi kœmœ osho á endje sœ kœna manda ogo undu endje dœ tœ endje, endje wuta. Endje tetœ kœmœ 'e,

<sup>4</sup> yé œ pa adœke: «Adja Yisu œ kwatœ ye liaka œneke á tshe pa lima zœ da a? Gbambancœ nene, aata azœ tshu 6alima yé œrœ bale yayapatœ ye manda endje nene. Cœre kœ sœpœ kolœ liaka œneke á Ndjaba mbœrœ lima kœtœ tœ ali kœmbœrœ cerœ pa œshœnœ asœke.»

<sup>5</sup> Azunce á endje pa o'onœ asœke djerœndœ noe adœke, lima utshunœ Ndjaba pa o'o yé tshalafo dœ tshaati wuta. Tshe mbœrœ œshœnœ asœke lœ awa noe ungu, yé œ sœ dœ gbagbœ mbœrœ ungu.

<sup>6</sup> Yé Ndjaba ndi ndje lima tshapashonœ asœke dœ awa noe egerœ kœsu ungu á su lima pa osho djigi.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe kolœ dœ o'o ama ye bale, tshe pa lima adœke œne gbandœ tshalafo cœdœ tshapashœ noe ngangœ asœ ndœ kœsho tœnœ

dœ owo dœ lœkœ á œne wa ngbanga œdœ dœ lœkœ kœndi aayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe e'e dœ aaya moe á moe yindœ 'e waa asœke, anga cerœ bale á li adœke 'e djedjercœndœ noe nene dœke: Gbozu wu olo bale tœ ala ye 6ata ngbugu kutu bale, yé œ wu ndje ngbugu kutu bale tœ ala ye 6ata olo bale.

<sup>9</sup> Gbozu gbegbeletœ ye tœ kœmbœrœ cerœ á tshe pa tœnœ nene 6ata anga azu œ gbe. Kashe tshe sœ dœ ugu lœsu ga ndœ 'e mbœrœ á tshe yiwindœ noe adœke uzu bale ndi nene. Kashe tshe yindœ noe adœke, azu parœ kœkœ fatshalsu endje.

<sup>10</sup> Olo kœkœ Gbozu œ sœ 6ata kœna ayi angba. Dœ olonœ asœmœ, tshalafo œ yiwa yé anga ndavuru tshama cerœ œ ki. Owo œ ju cerœ tshalafo para kœkœ yé œshœnœ asœ dœ pe cerœ tshapa noe kœ œ ju.

<sup>11</sup> Yé 6ata cerœ kœ œ ju ataa, œ li dœ 'e kœdœ azu adœ? 'E mbœrœ kotoo á soro œ kœsœ yerœ a? 'E mbœrœ kotoo kœlisœ Ndjaba a?

<sup>12</sup> E kate olo kœwa ngbanga noe Ndjaba yé 'e kpa pa avwara adœke olonœ wuta gbara. Olonœ asœmœ, owo œ tetœ kœju tshalafo, yé œrœ tshelœnœ kœ œ tshanga.

<sup>13</sup> Kashe a sœ kœkœta fafo tshalafo œdœ pe tshapashonœ á Ndjaba pa lima o'o tœ noe adœke œne mbœrœ asœmœ. Azu á endje sœ pa noe œ dœ kolœ aayi kœmbœrœ cerœ á sœ ndjii.

#### *O'o tœ upu noe gbagbœ*

<sup>14</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, 'e dœ aaya moe á moe yindœ 'e waa, lœ kœkœtœ olonœ asœmœ, 'e pa avwara adœke œ gbo 'e tœ azu á endje sœ ndjii, á Ndjaba œ gbo cerœ bale tœ kœgbagbara 'e lœ kumunœ nene yekane á 'e kœsœ dœ kœsœ gee utshu ye.

<sup>15</sup> E wusœ noe adœke ugu lœsu noe Gbozu noe azœ kœdœ awa noe kœsœ 'e. Mbœrœ tœnœ ndje dœ aya azœ dœ Polo á a yindœ ye waa asœmœ su lima mbeti fœ 'e lœ awa noe kœwusœtœ á Ndjaba za lima fœ she asœmœ.

<sup>16</sup> Cœtœnœ ndje dœ aya zœ kœpa tœnœ fala mbeti noe ye para kœkœ, kashe átœ adánœ gbo waatœ tœ kœwu tshelœ katanœ kporo. Yé anga azu á endje wuwusœ cerœ nene, œdœ endjenœkœ á endje yayamba cerœ nene, endje sœ kœfa tshelœ o'nce dœ mara á lili nene. Endje mbœrœ 6a lima kolonœ ataa dœ anga angbi mbeti, endje sœ kœparœ kuzu dœ tœ endje.

<sup>17</sup> Atamœ e'e dœ aaya moe á moe yindœ 'e waa, moe va œtœnœ fœ 'e utshunœ ye. Ala 'e gbo adœke azunce á endje vwaratœ endje tœ awa akwa noe Ndjaba asœmœ kœfafara 'e yeka á kœko 'e vesho nene; yé endje gbagbœtœ 'e lœ cerœ á 'e za lœsu 'e ga pa noe nene.

<sup>18</sup> Kashe œ li adœke 'e sœ kœgerœ lœ stshœ lœsu œdœ lœ kœwusœrœ noe Gbozu noe azœ

dœ Yisu Kristu, Ayi kœshe azœ. Kaka tshe  
gbœ mokœ ngœngœ asœke, ndje waa dœ waa!  
Ame.

## Ali mbeti noe Yowane Tshatshu o'o

Azu sœ kœgbe adœke ayi kœsu ali mbetinœ asœ kœdœ Yowane à tshe kœdœ anga ayi avva noe Yisu ataa i'ri ye gugu pa noe nene. Endje gbe ndje lima adœke œshe dà su ndje anga Òtsho O'o à sœ kœpandœ sorœ noe Yisu pa ɔsho. Tshe su mbeti noe ye fœ azu kœ a endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Gbolo noé Ndjaba.

Ayi kœyisœrœ dœ wala sœ lima kœpa adœke Yisu Kristu à tshe na ga pa ɔsho bata uzu doédoé Gbolo noe Ndjaba nene. Endje kpa sœ lima kœpa adœke, uzu li kœmboerœ œrœ kœ a tshe yindœ noe, kashe Ndjaba œ wu tœ ekperœ nene. Ádânce à tshe sù mbetinœ tœ kœmindœ o'o fœ endje tœ upu noe Yisu. Tshe pa fœ endje adœke uzu kœ a tshe sœ doe kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Yisu, tshe gbo soro à ka nene. Tshe pa ndje adœke, ayindœ Yisu ngbœtœ endje bale dœ Ndjaba cœdœ Gbolo noe ye dœ Yisu Kristu, endje yindœ Ndjaba, œ yi ndje ndœtœ endje ugurutœ endje à kœgbœ soro à ka nene.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Ádâ mbetinœ (1.1-4)
- A na ana loe ɔlɔ (1.5-2.17)
- Ayingba Kristu (2.18-29)
- Ærœ à sœ kœma adja agbolo noe Ndjaba (3.1-24)
- Wala cœdœ adja o'o (4.1-6)
- Kœyindœsho (4.7-21)
- Gbogbo kœropa œrœ tshapasho (5.1-21)

### O'o noe soro

<sup>1</sup> A sœ kœsu o'o à wu Uzu à tshe sœ lima katshatsha utshu ali kœmbœrœ œrœ para koko. A dji lima she yé a wu ndje lima she dœ adja ala azœ, a wu lima she dœ otshonœ yé a goro lima ndje she dœ kane azœ. Æshe kœdœ O'once à sa adja soro.

<sup>2</sup> Soronœ ascœmœ ma lima tœ ye ga ndœ azu, a wu lima dœ ala azœ, a sœ kœpandœ noe yé à sœ kœmindœ noe tœ upu noe ye. Uzuncœ à tshe za soro neke à ka nene sœ lima awa bale dœ Aba yekane à na kœmatœ ye fœ azœ.

<sup>3</sup> Eneke à wu lima yé a dji, a sœ kœyi ndje sœ noe fœ 'e dœ ádânce adœke 'e ngbœtœ 'e dœ 'a à 'a ngbœ ndje tœ 'a bale dœ Aba cœdœ pe Gbolo noe ye dœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>4</sup> Yé 'a sœ kœsu œnœkœ fœ 'e mboerœ adœke adja lsou azœ su dœ yanga.

### Ndjaba sœ bata ɔlɔ

<sup>5</sup> O'o à a dji 6a ndœ Yisu Kristu yé a sœ kœpandœ noe fœ 'e dœke: Ndjaba sœ bata ɔlɔ, ubu osho gugu 6a ndœ ye bale nene.

<sup>6</sup> Cœdœ a kœpa adœke a ngbœtœ azœ bale dœ she, kashe a kpa kœsœ kœna lœ ubu osho, dœ azœ kœdœ ayi wala, a sœsœ kœmbœrœtœ azœ lindœ adja O'o nene.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe cœdœ a kœsœ kœna tœ ɔlɔ bata à Ndjaba dœ tœ ye sœ bata ɔlɔ, dœ azœ kœ a ngbœtœ azœ bale, yé indji Gbolo noe ye dœ Yisu œ djuto azœ lœ ekperœ kœ.

<sup>8</sup> Cœdœ a kœpa adœke a mboemboerœ ekperœ nene, a sœ kœfaratœ azœ dœ tœ azœ yé adja o'o gugu lœ azœ nene.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe cœdœ a kœsœ kœpandœ ekperœ noe azœ ngbi ga ushu, Ndjaba à tshe sœ ndjii, tshe za o'o ama ye ga tœ akwa. Tshe djerendœ ekperœ noe azœ yé tshe djuto azœ lœ kœmbœrœ œrœ noe azœ kœ a sœsœ ndjii nene.

<sup>10</sup> Cœdœ a kœpa adœke a mboemboerœ ekperœ nene, dœ a fa Ndjaba tœ ayi wala, yé o'o ama ye sœsœ lœ azœ nene.

## 2

### Kristu ayi kœnga pa azœ

<sup>1</sup> Agbolo noe mœ, mœ sœ kœsu œnœkœ fœ 'e adœke 'e mboemboerœ ekperœ nene. Kashe cœdœ anga uzu bale kœmbœrœ ekperœ, a sœ doe ayi kœnga pa azœ bale à tshe sœ indiri Aba: Æshe kœdœ Yisu Kristu, à tshe sœ ndjii.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Yisu Kristu za lima tœ ye fœ kuzu mboerœ kœgi kuda tshangba ekperœ noe azœ. Æ sœsœ kolœ mboerœ ekperœ noe azœ bale nene, kashe ndje mboerœ œnœ azu pa ɔsho kœ.

<sup>3</sup> Cœdœ a kœmboerœ tœ azœ lindœ awa akwa noe Ndjaba dœ a sœ doe kœyindœrœ adœke a wusœ ye tako.

<sup>4</sup> Uzu à tshe kœpa adœke: «Mœ wusœ ye», kashe tshe kœsesœ kœmbœrœtœ ye lindœ awa akwa noe ye nene, œshe kœdœ ayi wala yé adja o'o gugu lœ ye nene.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe tsheneke à tshe gbondœ o'o ama Ndjaba, dœ sœ kœma adœke tshe yi adja ndœ ye dœ otshonœ. Matamœ dœ a wusœ noe adœke a ngbœtœ azœ dœ she bale.

<sup>6</sup> Tsheneke à tshe du okoro ye adœke œnœ sœ lœ ngbœtœ dœ Ndjaba, œ li adœke tshe mboerœtœ ye bata à Yisu mboerœ lima.

### Tafœ awa akwa

<sup>7</sup> E dœ aaya mœ à mœ yindœ 'e, œ dœdœ tafœ awa akwa dœ mœ su fœ 'e aseke nene. (Etœnœ kœdœ ongboro awa akwa à 'e wu 6a lima sœ noe. Gbambancœ nene, tœnœ kœdœ o'once à 'e dji lima katshatsha utshunœ.

<sup>8</sup> Ataa atamœ gbaa, cœtœnœ kœdœ tafœ awa akwa dœ mœ su fœ 'e. Æ sœ kœmatœ ye lœ mara kœmbœrœtœ Yisu cœdœ ndje 'e adœke œ dœ adjapu, mboerœ à ubu osho tetœ kœyiwa tœnœ yé adja ɔlɔ tetœ kœtœ tœnœ.

<sup>9</sup>Uzu á tshe kœsœ kœje ama ye adœke œneœ sœ lœ á lœ á kpa sœ kœyiangba ayanœ, tshe sœpe lœ ubu osho.

<sup>10</sup>Uzu á tshe kœyindœ ayanœ, tshe sœ lœ lœ, yé mbœrœ tœnœ ataa nene, tshe kpa gugu dœ anga gbetshelœ teasho adœke œneœ gi úkú ga tœ awa uzu nene.

<sup>11</sup>Kashe tsheneke má á tshe yangba ayanœ, tshe sœ lœ ubu osho. Tshe sœ kœna lœ ubu osho yé œ wuwusœ osho neke á tshe sœ kœna ga tœnœ nene, mbœrœ ubu oshonœ bu ala ye ga tœ nœ ye.

<sup>12</sup>Agbolo nœ mœ, mœ sœ kœsu œneke fœ 'e gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba djerœndœ ekperœ nœ 'e mbœrœ i'ri ye dœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>13</sup>Alaba, mœ sœ kœsu œneke fœ 'e mbœrœ 'e wusœ tsheneke á tshe sœ lima utshu ali kœmbœrœ œrœ kœ. Amodo, mœ sœ kœsu œneke fœ 'e gbambancœ nene, 'e ropa ekpe uzunœ.

<sup>14</sup>Agbolo nœ mœ, mœ sœ kœsu œneke fœ 'e, gbambancœ nene 'e wusœ Aba. Alaba, mœ sœ kœsu œneke fœ 'e, gbambancœ nene, 'e wusœ tsheneke á tshe sœ lima utshu ali kœmbœrœ œrœ kœ. Amodo, mœ sœ kœsu œneke fœ 'e, gbambancœ nene, 'e sœ dœ gbogbo, yé o'o ama Ndjaba sœ lœsu 'e yé 'e ropa ekpe uzunce.

<sup>15</sup>Adja 'e yiyingdœ tshapasho œdœ pe œrœ tshapa nœ kœ nene. Edœ uzu kœyindœ tshapasho, dœ tshe yiyingdœ Aba nene.

<sup>16</sup>Eœre tshapashonœ dœke: Kœyindœ kœmbœrœ œneke á ga tœ gbetshelœ nœ zœ dœ tœ zœ, too kœyindœ kœsœ dœ œneke á a sœ kœwu tœnœ pa ɔsho, kœsœ dœ egerœ kumu ga pa œrœ tshapasho. Etœnœ para kœkœ, ce toto ba ndœ Aba azœ nene, kashe ce to ba pa ɔshonœ asœke.

<sup>17</sup>Tshapasho œdœ pe œrœ kœpa ɔsho á azu œ gbe dœ tœnœ ce ka. Kashe tsheneke á tshe mbœrœ œrœ lindœ gbetshelœ nœ Ndjaba, tshe sœ dœ sorœ á ka nene.

#### Ayingba Kristu

<sup>18</sup>Agbolo nœ mœ, a wuta ga tœ ndøngolœ osho. Endje mindœ nœ fœ 'e adœke anga yingba Kristu bale sœ kœna tœnœ, kashe a sœ kœwu ngøngø asœ adœke ayingba Kristu sœ andjoro zœ. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, a wusœ nœ adœke a wuta ga tœ ndøngolœ osho ye.

<sup>19</sup>Azu asœmœ wuta lima lœ ugurutœ azœ, kashe endje dœdœ lima adjœ azu nœ azœ nene. Gbambancœ nene, œdœ endje kœdœ má lima azu nœ azœ, endje sœ má pe lima tœ œsœnœ bale dœ azœ. Kashe endje wuta lima ugurutœ azœ yé œ sœ kœma adœke endje dœdœ azu nœ azœ nene.

<sup>20</sup>Tœ e'e nœ 'e, Yisu to ɔtsho Ishiri fœ 'e mbœrœ adœke á 'e kœwusœ adjœ o'o.

<sup>21</sup>Edœ mœ kœsu o'onœ asœ fœ 'e, œ yiyingdœ kœpa adœke mbœrœ á 'e wuwusœ adjœ o'o nene, kashe œ sœ ataa mbœrœ á 'e

kœwusœ nœ. 'E wu ndje sœ nœ adœke adjœ o'o gugu dœ wala bale nene.

<sup>22</sup>Atamœ, ayi wala kœdœ de? ɔsœ kœdœ uzu á tshe sœ kœmindœ nœ adœke Yisu dœdœ Kristu nene. ɔsœ asœmœ kœdœ yingba Kristu, tshe vwaratœ ye tœ Aba œdœ pe Gbolo.

<sup>23</sup>Gbambarœ nene, uzu kœ á tshe vwaratœ ye tœ Gbolo, tshe sœsœ awa bale dœ Aba nene. Uzu á tshe pa ngbi adœke Yisu kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba, sœ awa bale dœ Aba.

<sup>24</sup>Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, 'e gbondœ o'onœ á 'e dji katshatsha utshunœ asœmœ ga lœsu 'e dœ ɔtshonœ. Edœ 'e kœgbondœ o'o á 'e dji katshatsha fa lima utshunœ asœmœ ga tœ lœsu 'e dœ ɔtshonœ, dœ 'e ndje, 'e sœ bale dœ Gbolo œdœ pe Aba.

<sup>25</sup>Yœrœnœ á Kristu pandœ nœ dœ tœ ye adœke œne za fœ azœ asœmœ kœdœ sorœ á ka nene.

<sup>26</sup>Mœ su o'onœ asœ fœ 'e tœ upu nœ endje má endje sœ kœpara awa kœfara 'e.

<sup>27</sup>Tœ 'e nœ 'e, ɔtsho Ishiri á Kristu to lima fœ 'e sœpe lœ 'e zœ, 'e kpa gugu lœ o'o kœyisœ œrœ nœ anga angbi azu nene. Gbambancœ nene, ɔtsho Ishiri sœ kœyisœ œrœ kœ fœ 'e: Tshe sœ kœyisœ adjœ o'o kashe œ dœdœ wala nene. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, 'e mbœrœ œneke á tshe yisœ nœ fœ 'e: 'e ngbœtœ 'e bale dœ Kristu.

<sup>28</sup>Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa agbolo nœ mœ, 'e sœ dœ lœsu bale dœ Kristu, mbœrœ lœkœ á tshe kpa kœkwa bala tœ ye, á lœsu azœ kœsœ ziti yé á kœgbogbo tshula nene lœkœ á tshe kpa kœkwa ye.

<sup>29</sup>Bata á 'e wusœ nœ adœke Kristu sœ ndjii asœmœ, 'e wu ndje sœ nœ adœke uzu á tshe mbœrœ œneke asœ ndjii, ɔsœ kœdœ gbolo nœ Ndjaba.

## 3

#### Agbolo nœ Ndjaba

<sup>1</sup>'E wu mara á Aba yindœ azœ! Tshe yindœ azœ adœke tshe é azœ agbolo nœ ye. Yé a dœ adjœ agbolo nœ Ndjaba. Wu ádánœ á azu tshapasho lili tœ kœwusœ azœ nene dœke: endje wuwusœ Ndjaba nene.

<sup>2</sup>'E dœ aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e, ngøngø asœke azœ kœdœ agbolo nœ Ndjaba, kashe endje mama damba mara á 'a sœ bala dœ tœnœ ngbi fœ azœ nene. Atamœ gbaa, a wusœ nœ adœke lœkœ á Kristu kœkwa bala tœ ye, a sœ bata she mbœrœ a wu she kolœ bata á tshe sœ.

<sup>3</sup>Uzu kœ á tshe kœsœ dœ gbetshelœ ga ndœ ye ataa, tshe mbœrœ kœ adœke ekperœ sœsœ lœ œne nene ɔtsho á ekperœ gugu ndje lœ Kristu nene.

<sup>4</sup>Uzu kœ á tshe sœpe kœmbœrœ ekperœ, tshe vwaratœ ye tœ kœza awa akwa nœ

Ndjaba ga tœ akwa. Gbambance nene, mbœrcœ ekperœ kœdœ kœtshapu kœmbœrcœ œrcœ lindœ awa akwa.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe 'e wusœ noe adœke Yisu Kristu na mbœrcœ kœwvara azœ lœ ekperœ, yé tshe mbœmbœrcœ ekperœ teasho nene.

<sup>6</sup> Mbœrcœ tœnce ataa, uzu á tshe ngbœtœ ye bale dœ she, tshe mbœrcœ ekperœ nene. Yé tsheneke á tshe kœsœ kœmbœrcœ ekperœ, tshe wuwu she too œ wusœ ye bale nene.

<sup>7</sup> Agbolo noe mœ, uzu bale fafara 'e nene! Uzu á tshe sœ kœmbœrcœ œneke á sœ ndjii, tshe sœ ndjii bata Yisu Kristu sœ ndjii.

<sup>8</sup> Tsheneke á tshe mbœrcœ ekperœ, œshe kœdœ uzu noe djaboro, mbœrcœ djaboro kœdœ ayi kœmbœrcœ ekperœ petœ ali kœmbœrcœ œrcœ kœ. Gbolo noe Ndjaba na mbœrcœ kœndi tshelœ akwa noe djaboro.

<sup>9</sup> Uzu kœ á tshe te gboro noe Ndjaba, tshe kpa mbœrcœ ekperœ nene, mbœrcœ gbgbœ noe soro noe Ndjaba sœ lœ ye. Yé bata á tshe kœdœ gboro noe Ndjaba, tshe kpa mbœrcœ ekperœ nene.

<sup>10</sup> Erœ á kuru tshagurutœ agbolo noe Ndjaba dœ endje noe djaboro dœke: uzu kœ á tshe kœsœsœ kœmbœrcœ œneke á sœ ndjii nene, tshe dœdœ gboro noe Ndjaba nene; yé tsheneke á tshe yangba ayanœ, dœdœ ndje gboro noe Ndjaba nene.

#### A yindœtœ azœ dœ anga azœ

<sup>11</sup> O'o má 'e dji lima katshatsha utshunœ dœke: A yindœtœ azœ dœ anga azœ.

<sup>12</sup> A sœsœ bata Kayina á tshe dœ uzu noe ekpe uzu yé á wo ayanœ nene. Mbœrcœ gadé á tshe wo lima she a? Mbœrcœ akwa tshelœ ye dœ kayina gaga lima nene, kashe œnœ ayanœ dœ sœ lima ndjii.

<sup>13</sup> Alaya, œdœ azu tshapashœ kœyiangba 'e, e kikitecœ noe nene.

<sup>14</sup> A wusœ noe adœke a wuta lœ kuzu ndœ kœgbœ soro, mbœrcœ á sœ kœyindœ aaya azœ. Tsheneke á tshe kœsœsœ dœ kœyindœsho nene, tshe sœpe lœ kuzu.

<sup>15</sup> Uzu á tshe kœyiangba ayanœ, œshe kœdœ ayengœ kowo. Bata á 'e wusœ noe, ayanœ ayengœ kowo bale á tshe gbo soro noe wa dœ wa œ gugu nene.

<sup>16</sup> Yisu zatœ ye fœ kuzu lœ kumu azœ. Asœke má mara kœyindœsho fœ azœ. A za ndje tœ azœ fœ kuzu mbœrcœ aaya azœ.

<sup>17</sup> Edœ anga uzu bale kœsœ dœ œrcœ tshapashœ asœ, yé á wu ayanœ á tshe sœ dœ oyo kashe á tshapu kœto fœ she, dœ tshe sœ dœ kœyindœsho noe Ndjaba zœ dœ mœ a?

<sup>18</sup> Agbolo noe mœ, 'e yiyl kolœ ndœsho dœ o'o too dœ atsha o'o neke á wuta lœ ama 'e nene, kashe 'e ma ndje adja kœyindœshonœ lœ awa noe kœmbœrcœ œrcœ.

<sup>19</sup> Dœ mara atake, a wusœ noe adœke azœ kœdœ azu á sœ kœna lœ awa adja o'o,

tœnce ata dœ lœsu azœ œ sœ gee ba utshu Ndjaba.

<sup>20</sup> Gbambance nene, œdœ lœsu azœ kœsœ kœpa fœ azœ adœke a mbœrcœ ekperœ, Ndjaba sœ tœ egerœnœ kœropa lœsu azœ yé tshe wusœ œrcœ kœ.

<sup>21</sup> 'E dœ aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e, œdœ lœsu azœ kœpa adœke a mbœmbœrcœ ekperœ nene, asœmœ dœ a za avwalla fœ Ndjaba dœ lœsu azœ ziti.

<sup>22</sup> Eneke kœ á yondœ noe, a gbo ba ndœ ye ye mbœrcœ a sœ kœmbœrcœtœ azœ liaka awa akwa noe ye, yé œ sœ kœmbœrcœ œneke á ga tœ ala ye.

<sup>23</sup> Eneke à Ndjaba pandœ noe fœ azœ adœke a mbœrcœ dœke: a sœ dœ kœyindœrcœ ga ndœ Gbolo noe œne doe Yisu Kristu, yé œ yindœtœ azœ dœ anga azœ bata á Kristu pa lima tœnce fœ azœ adœke a mbœrcœ.

<sup>24</sup> Uzu á tshe kœmbœrcœtœ ye lindœ awa akwa noe Ndjaba, tshe ngbœtœ ye dœ Ndjaba bale yé Ndjaba sœ ndje dœ she awa bale. A wusœ noe adœke Ndjaba sœ dœ azœ awa bale lœ awa noe Òtshœ Ishiri á tshe za ga lœ azœ.

## 4

*Ishiri noe Ndjaba œdœ ishiri noe yingba Kristu*

<sup>1</sup> 'E dœ aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e, adja 'e yiylindœ o'o noe azu kœ á endje sœ kœpa adœke œne sœ dœ Òtshœ Ishiri nene, kashe 'e mesho yé œ wu akwa tshelœ endje yeka á kœyindœ noe adœke ishiringœ to ba ndœ Ndjaba. Gbambance nene, aayi kœgbara o'o næ wala za tshapa òshœ dji.

<sup>2</sup> Erœ á mœ fœ 'e adœke 'e wusœ Ishiri noe Ndjaba dœke: uzu á tshe sœ kœpa adœke Yisu Kristu fa adja uzu, uzunœ asœmœ sœ dœ Ishiri noe Ndjaba lœ ye.

<sup>3</sup> Kashe uzu á tshe kœwaratœ ye tœ kœpandœ noe atamee dœ ádœ noe Yisu, dœ Ishiri noe Ndjaba gugu lœ ye nene. Kashe tshe sœ dœ ishiri noe yingba Kristu á 'e dji lima o'o tœ upunce adœke endje sœ kœna tœnce, yé ngongo asœ œ sœ ba pa òshœ zœ.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe 'e dœ agbolo noe mœ, e'e kœdœ azu noe Ndjaba yé 'e ropa aayi kœgbara o'o noe wala. Gbambance nene, Ishiri á tshe sœ kœmbœrcœ aya lœ 'e ropa ishiri: a sœ lœ azu tshapashœnœ asœke ye.

<sup>5</sup> Azu kœgbara o'o noe wala kœdœ azu tshapashœ. Mbœrcœ tœnce ataa, endje sœ kœgbara liaka mara azu tshapashœnœ asœke, yé endjeneke á endje dœdœ azu noe Ndjaba nene, dœ sœ kœdji endje.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe tœ azœ œazœ, a kœdœ azu noe Ndjaba. Uzu á tshe wusœ Ndjaba, tshe dji azœ kashe tsheneke á tshe dœdœ uzu noe Ndjaba nene, tshe dji azœ nene. Tœnce dœ za awa fœ azœ tœ kœwusœ Ishiri noe kœyisœ adja o'o ndje dœ ishiri noe kœyisœ wala.

*Ndjaba kœdœk kœyindœsho*

<sup>7</sup> 'E dœ aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e, a yindœtœ azœ dœ anga azœ, mbœrœ kœyindœsho to 6a ndœ Ndjaba. Uzu nœ kœyindœsho kœdœ gbolo nœ Ndjaba yé tshe wusœ Ndjaba.

<sup>8</sup> Uzu á tshe kœgugu dœ kœyindœsho nene, tshe wuwusœ Ndjaba nene mbœrœ Ndjaba kœdœ kœyindœsho.

<sup>9</sup> Mara á Ndjaba má kœyindœsho nœ ye fœ azœ dœke: tshe vwa Gbolo nœ ye tshebale ga pa ɔshœ mbœrœ á a kœgbœ sorœ lœ awa nœ ye.

<sup>10</sup> Kœyindœsho sœ atake: œ sœsœ adœke azœ dá yindœ Ndjaba nene, kashe œshe dœ yindœ azœ yeka á vwa Gbolo nœ ye, á tshe zatœ ye fœ kuzu mbœrœ kœgi kuda tshangba ekperœ nœ azœ.

<sup>11</sup> 'E dœ aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e, œdœ Ndjaba kœyindœ azœ atamœ, œ li ndje dœ azœ adœke a yindœtœ azœ dœ anga azœ.

<sup>12</sup> Uzu bale wuwu Ndjaba nene. Kashe œdœ a kœyindœtœ azœ dœ anga azœ, Ndjaba œ sœ dœ azœ awa bale, yé ayo nœ ye œ matœ endje djigi fœ azœ.

<sup>13</sup> Ërœ á sœ koema adœke a sœ awa bale dœ Ndjaba yé tshe sœ ndje awa bale dœ azœ dœke: tshe za ɔtshœ ɔshiri nœ ye ga lœ azœ.

<sup>14</sup> Adja Aba vwa lima Gbolo nœ ye adœke tshe she azu tshapasho. 'A sœ koemindœ nœ mbœrœ a wu lima she dœ ala 'a.

<sup>15</sup> Edœ uzu kœpandœ nœ adœke Yisu kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba, Ndjaba œ sœ dœ she awa bale yé tshe sœ ndje dœ Ndjaba awa bale.

<sup>16</sup> Yé azœ, a wusœ nœ yé œ sœ dœ kœyindœrœ adœke Ndjaba yindœ azœ.

Ndjaba kœdœ kœyindœsho, uzu a tshe sœ dœ kœyindœsho sœ awa bale dœ Ndjaba yé Ndjaba sœ ndje awa bale dœ she.

<sup>17</sup> Edœ a kœsœ dœ adja kœyindœsho ugurutœ azœ, awa lœkœ kœwa ngbangœ nœ Ndjaba œ za azœ nene. Mbœrœ mara á Yisu sœ lima dœ tœnœ dá a sœ ndje dœ tœnœ 6a pa ɔshœnœ asœke.

<sup>18</sup> Kœyindœsho gugu dœ awa nene. Mara á Ndjaba yindœ azœ waa gœrœ awa. Kœyindœsho nœ Ndjaba gbœgbœ damba lœ lœsu uzu nœ awa nene, gbambancœ nene, uzu nœ awa sœ kœgbœ dœ djofele.

<sup>19</sup> Tœ azœ nœ azœ, a sœ kœyindœsho mbœrœ Ndjaba yindœ azœ utshuncœ.

<sup>20</sup> Edœ anga uzu kœpa adœke: «Mœ yindœ Ndjaba» yé á yiayba ayanœ, œshe kœdœ ayi wala. Edœ tshe kœyiyindœ ayanœ á tshe kœwu she nene, tshe yi má ndœ Ndjaba á tshe wuwu she nene koto o?

<sup>21</sup> Awa akwa á Yisu Kristu za fœ azœ dœke: uzu á tshe kœyindœ Ndjaba, œ li adœke tshe yi ndje ndœ ayanœ.

## 5

*A ropa tshapasho mbœrœ kœyindœrœ nœ azœ*

<sup>1</sup> Uzu kœ tshe yindœ nœ adœke Yisu kœdœ Kristu, œshe kœdœ gbolo nœ Ndjaba. Yé uzu kœ á tshe yindœ Aba, tshe yi ndje ndœ agbolo nœ ye á tshe zu endje.

<sup>2</sup> Lœ awa nœ kœyindœ Ndjaba dœ pe koembœrœtœ azœ lindœ awa akwa nœ ye dœ a wusœ nœ adœke a yindœ agbolo nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>3</sup> Kœyindœsho nœ azœ ga ndœ Ndjaba œ mateœ ye lecœ mara á a lisœ awa akwa nœ ye. Awœ akwa nœ ye kpa ka kote azœ waa nene.

<sup>4</sup> Mbœrœ agbolo nœ Ndjaba kœ ropa tshapasho ye. Yé awa nœ kœropa tshapasho kœdœ kœyindœrœ nœ azœ.

<sup>5</sup> Edœ dœ ropa tshapasho a? Uzu á tshe yindœ nœ adœke Yisu kœdœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba.

*O'o tœ upu nœ Yisu*

<sup>6</sup> Uzu á tshe na lœ awa nœ ungu œdœ pe indji, œshe kœdœ Yisu Kristu. Edœdœ lima kote ungu nene, kashe ungu œdœ pe indji. ɔshiri dœ pandœ nœ atamœ; yé a wusœ nœ adœke ɔshiri pa kolœ adjœ o'œ.

<sup>7</sup> Atimunoe votœ dœ pandœ nœ.

<sup>8</sup> ɔtshœ ɔshiri, ungu œdœ pe indji; endje kœ votœ yindœ nœ awa bale.

<sup>9</sup> A yindœ o'œ ama azu ye, kashe œnœ Ndjaba dœ kpa ropa nœ yé tœnœ kœdœ o'œ á tshe pa lima tœ upu nœ Gbolo nœ ye.

<sup>10</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, uzu á tshe sœ dœ kœyindœrœ ga ndœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba, œneke á Ndjaba pa sœ lœsu ye zœ. Yé uzu á tshe kœyiyindœ œneke á Ndjaba pa nene, tshe za Ndjaba tœ ayi wala; gbambancœ nene, tshe yi yindœ œneke á Ndjaba pa tœ upu nœ Gbolo nœ ye nene.

<sup>11</sup> Wu o'œce dœke: Ndjaba za sorœ á ka nene fœ azœ yé a gœ soronœ asœmœ lœ awa nœ Gbolo nœ ye.

<sup>12</sup> Uzu á tshe ngbœtœ ye bale dœ Gbolo, tshe sœ dœ soronœ asœmœ. Kashe uzu neke á tshe ngbœngbœtœ ye bale dœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba nene, tshe gugu dœ soronœ asœmœ nene.

*Soro dœ ka nene*

<sup>13</sup> E'œ a 'œ yindœ i'ri Gbolo nœ Ndjaba, mœ sœ kœsu œneke asœ fœ 'œ adœke 'œ wusœ nœ adœke 'œ sœ dœ sorœ á ka nene.

<sup>14</sup> Wu ádânce á a sœsœ dœ awa nene á lœsu azœ sœ ziti utshu ye dœke: edœ a kœyindœrœ ga ndœ ye liaka gbetshœlœ nœ ye, tshe dji azœ.

<sup>15</sup> Bata a wusœ nœ adœke tshe sœ kœdji azœ tœ œrœ á a sœ kœyindœ nœ ga ndœ ye, a wu ndje sœ nœ adœke a gœ œrœnœ á a yindœ nœ asœmœ ye.

<sup>16</sup> ⓁEdœ angauzu bale kœwu ayanœ kœmbœrœ ekperœ neke à sœ kœyiosho ga lœ kuzu nene, œ li adœke tshe za avwala fœ Ndjaba yé tshe za soro fœ ayanœ asœmœ œdœ ekperœnœ kœsesœ kœyiosho ga lœ kuzu nene. Kashe anga ekperœ bale sœ kœyiuzu ga lœ kuzu yé mœ papa adœke endje za avwala mbœrœ œnekemœ asœmœ nene.

<sup>17</sup> ⓁErœ kœ á sœsœ ndjii nene, kœdœ ekperœ; kashe œ dœdœ ekperœ kœ dá yiosho ga lœ kuzu nene.

<sup>18</sup> A wusœ nœ adœkeuzu kœ á tshe dœ gboldœ nœ Ndjaba, lili kœsœ lœ ekperœ wa dœ wa nene mbœrœ Yisu à tshe dœ Gbolo nœ Ndjaba sœ kœgbœndœ ye, yé ekpeuzu œ sœ dœ gbogbo ga pa ye nene.

<sup>19</sup> A wusœ nœ adœke azœ kœdœ azu nœ Ndjaba, kashe tshapashœ djigi sœ tshakane ekpeuzu.

<sup>20</sup> A wu ndje sœ nœ adœke Gbolo nœ Ndjaba na, yé œ to kœwusœrœ fœ azœ mboœrœ adœke a wusœ adjaNdjaba. Yé a sœ lœ adjaNdjaba lœ awa nœ Gbolo nœ ye dœ Yisu Kristu. ⓁEshe kœdœ Ndjaba tako, tshe kœdœ soro á ka nene.

<sup>21</sup> Agbolo nœ mœ, 'e zazatœ 'e ga tœ andjabanene.

## Bisha mbeti nœ Yowane Tshatshu o'o

Asœke kœde bisha mbetinœ á azu gbe ndje adœke Yowane dá su. Tshe sú fœ yashe á Ndjaba ke she œdœ agbolo nœ ye: azu gbe adœke mbetinœ na ga ndœ ikrizia lakpi œdœ azu á endje sœ kœngbœtœ endje kpoetœ oshonœ bale. Tshe sœ kœmindœ nœ fœ endje adœke, œ li dœ endje kœyindœtœ endje ugurutœ endje. Tshe kpa pa fœ endje adœke endje ka ngbirî lœ kœyindœrœ nœ endje yé ala endje gbo dœ azu á endje sœ kœyisœrœ œrœ á sœ kpi toé Òtsho O'o.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Tshatshu o'o (1-3)
- O'o tœ upu nœ kœyindœsho (4-6)
- Gbœdjela tœ upu nœ aayi kœyisœrœ dœ wala (7-11)
- Abala (12-13)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Emœ dœ Gbozu Ikrizia dá su mbeti nœ asœ fœ Yashe<sup>\*</sup> á Ndjaba ke she œdœ pe fœ agbolo<sup>†</sup> nœ ye á mœ yindœ endje tœpanœ kpuru lœ adja o'o. Æ dœ kolœ mœ kuti mœ dá yindœ 'e nene, kashe œmœ œdœ ndje pe endjeneke kœ á endje wusœ adja o'o.

<sup>2</sup> Gbambarœ nene, œ li adœke adja o'o sœ ugurutœ azœ, yé œ sœ dœ azœ bala waa dœ waa.

<sup>3</sup> Kaka Aba azœ dœ Ndjaba œdœ Gbolo nœ ye dœ Yisu Kristu ma òtsho lœsu nœ endje fœ azœ, œ wu oyo azœ yé œ za kœsœ gee fœ azœ, adœke a sœ lœ adja o'o œdœ pe lœ kœyindœsho.

### Adja o'o œdœ pe kœyindœsho

<sup>4</sup> Mœ sœ lima dœ yanga tœpanœ kpuru kœwu adœke anga agbolo nœ sœ kœna lœ awa adja o'o, bata á Aba mi lima ndœ nœ adœke a mbœrœ.

<sup>5</sup> Yé ngøngœ asœke, Yashe, œneke á mœ mindœ nœ fœ bœ doeke: a yindœtœ azœ dœ anga azœ. Æ doédoé tafo awa akwa dá mœ su fœ bœ nene, kashe œtœnœ kœdœ œneke á a wusœ nœ utshunœ lima katshatsha.

<sup>6</sup> Kœyindœsho kœdœ kœmbœrœtœ azœ li-aka awa akwa nœ Ndjaba. Yé awa akwa á endje yisœ nœ fœ 'e lima katshatsha utshunœ kœdœ adœke 'e sœ lœ kœyindœsho.

<sup>7</sup> Gbambarœ nene, ayingba Kristu gu ngbakaka pa øsho. Yé endje tshapu kœyindœ nœ adœke Yisu Kristu kœdœ adja uzu. Kpoetœ oshonœ asœmœ dá a wusœ ayi afara, á tshe kœdœ ayingba Kristu.

<sup>8</sup> Ala 'e gbo mbœrœ adœke akwa á a mbœrœ ugurutœ 'e kœtshutshu nene kashe 'e gbo œrœ tshangbance á li dœ 'e.

<sup>9</sup> Uzu á tshe kœiyindœ kœgbœndœ œrœ á Kristu yisœ nœ ga tœ lœsu ye nene á drapa nœ, tshe sœsœ dœ lœsu bale ga ndœ Ndjaba nene. Kashe uzu á tshe gbœndœ kœyisœrœnœ ga tœ lœsu ye, tshe sœ dœ lœsu bale ga tœ Aba ndje dœ Gbolo nœ ye.

<sup>10</sup> Æ kœsœ adœke anga uzu na ga ndœ 'e, á kœyisœ angbi œrœ á doédoé œneke á Kristu yisœ nœ nene, adja 'e zaza osho kœsœ fœ she nene yé 'e babala ndje she nene.

<sup>11</sup> Gbambarœ nene, uzu á tshe bala she, sœ kœngbœtœ ye dœ she lœ ekperœ nœ ye á tshe mbœrœ asœmœ.

<sup>12</sup> Mœ sœ dœ o'o ndjoro kœsu fœ 'e, kashe mœ yiyindœ kœsu tœnœ ga pa kako mbeti nene. Mœ sœ kœgbe kœna ga ndœ 'e yekane á kœpa fœ 'e dœ ama mœ á lœsu azœ para kœkœ kœsu dœ yanga.

<sup>13</sup> Agbolo nœ Yingœ zœ‡ á Ndjaba ke she, vwa abala nœ endje fœ bœ.

\* <sup>1:1</sup> Yashe: Anga ádá nœ Yashe kœdœ ndje «Ikrizia». † <sup>1:1</sup> agbolo: Anga ádá nœ agbolo kœdœ ndje «Ayindœ Yisu».  
‡ <sup>1:13</sup> Agbolo nœ Yingœ zœ: Anga ádá nœ agbolo nœ Yingœ zœ kœdœ ndje «azu tshelœ ikrizia á Yowane sœ lœnœ».

## Votɔ mabeti nœ Yowane Tshatshu o'o

Asœke kœdœ votɔ mabeti á azu gbe adœke Yowane dá sú. Tshe su fœ anga yindœ Yisu bale á i'ri ye wu Gayushi. Yowane vwa lima azu dje lakpi mbœrœ kœmindœ o'o ama Ndjaba, kashe loko á endje wuta 6a lakpi ogó Gayushi, Diyotrefe vwaratœ ye adœke endje lo 6a scenda noe œne nene. Tshe gorœ ndjœ lima ayindœ Yisu á endje za lima osho kœsœ fœ aayi avwance ba scenda noe endje lœ ikrizia. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, tshe su mbetinœ fœ Gayushi adœke tshe ka ngbirí, œ zaza awa koembœrœ mara œrœ noe Diyotrefe nene. Æ li adœke azu za osho kœsœ dœ otshœnœ fœ azu á endje yi kumu endje ndœ kœmindœ ɔtshœ O'o.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Tshatshu o'o (1-2)
- Kœdonga osho tœ upu noe Gayushi (3-8)
- Mara koembœrœtœ noe Diyotrefe (9-10)
- Kœdonga osho tœ mara koembœrœtœ noe Demetryuse (11-12)
- Abala (13-15)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Emœ dœ Gbozu Ikrizia, mœ sœ kœsu mbetinœ aseœ fœ aya mœ dœ Gayushi á mœ yindœ ye tɔpanœ kpuru lœ adjœ o'o.

<sup>2</sup> Aya mœ á mœ yindœ zœ, mœ yindœ noe adœke œrœ kœœ kœœ dœ otshœnœ ga ndœ zœ, yé 6œ sœ dœ otshœ akœ zœ bata á 6œ sœ dœ tœnœ lœ ishi.

### Yowane donga Gayushi

<sup>3</sup> Mœ sœ lima dœ yanga waa loko á ayindœ Yisu na á mindœ noe fœ mœ adœke 6œ zatoœ zœ djigi fœ Ndjaba yé œ sœ koembœrœtœ zœ liaka adjœ o'o.

<sup>4</sup> Anga œrœ kpi á za yanga fœ mœ gugu nene kolœ kœdji adœke agbolo noe mœ sœ kœna lœ awa noe adjœ o'o.

<sup>5</sup> Aya mœ á mœ yindœ zœ, 6œ sœ kœzatœ zœ dœ lœsu zœ bale ga tœ œneke á 6œ sœ koembœrœ fœ ayindœ Yisu œdœ pe fœ agene.

<sup>6</sup> Endje patœ kœyindœsho noe zœ 6a utshu Ikrizia. Mœ sœ kœki fœ 6œ adœke 6œ ti kane endje lœ ana noe endje bata á Ndjaba yindœ noe dœ otshœnœ.

<sup>7</sup> Gbambarœ nene, mbœrœ koembœrœ akwancœ fœ Kristu dá endje zatoœ endje ga tœ awa. Yé endje vwaratœ endje kœgbo œrœ tshakane azu á endje yiyindœ Yisu nene.

<sup>8</sup> Æ li dœ azœ kœti kane mara azu atamœ mbœrœ a koengbœtœ akwa dœ endje á kœmindœ adjœ o'o awa bale dœ endje.

### Adiyotrefe dœ Demetryuse

<sup>9</sup> Mœ su mabeti teasho fœ ikrizia noe 'e, kashe Diyotrefe á tshe yindœ kœka ga pa œrœ kœœ gbegbe ga pa œneke á mœ pa asœke nene.

<sup>10</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ata loko á mœ kœyi kumu mœ 6a zœ, mœ pandœ ekperœ noe ye á tshe sœ koembœrœ tœnœ. Tshe sœ kœpa ekpe o'o œdœ wala tœ upu noe azœ. Kashe œneke á tshe mbœrœ kœœ asœmœ lili tœ ala ye nene, tshe kpa vwaratœ ye tœ kœza osho kœsœ fœ ayindœ Yisu lœ awa ana, yé œ sœ kœvwarœ ndjœ tœ ye tœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœœ endje ga ndœ endje. Tshe sœ kœpatakœ endje yé œ sœ ndjœ kœgorœ endje lœ ikrizia.

<sup>11</sup> Aya mœ á mœ yindœ zœ, zaza mara koembœrœ œrœ noe ekpe azu nene kashe za mara koembœrœ œrœ noe otshœ azu. Uzu noe koembœrœ otshœrœ kœdœ uzu noe Ndjaba yé uzu koembœrœ ekperœ wuwusœ Ndjaba nene.

<sup>12</sup> Azu para kœkœ sœ kœpa otshœ o'o noe Demetryuse. Adja o'o sœ kœpa ndjœ tœ ye. A'a ndjœ, a sœ kœpa ndjœ tœ ye awa bale yé fœ wusœ noe adœke œneke á 'a sœ kœpa tœnœ kœdœ adjœ o'o.

### Ndɔngɔl abala

<sup>13</sup> Mœ sœ dœ o'o ndjoro kœpa fœ 6œ, kashe mœ yiyindœ kœsu tœnœ ga pa kako mabeti nene.

<sup>14</sup> Mœ sœ kœgbe kœwu 6œ lœ ondonœ aseœ yeka a kœpa tshama azœ dœ 6œ.

<sup>15</sup> Kaka kœsœ gee sœ dœ 6œ. Anga zœ vwa abala fœ 6œ. Za ndjœ abala noe mœ dœ tœ zœ fœ uzu dœ uzu.

## Mbeti nœ Yuda Tshatshu o'o

Uzu á tshe sú mbeti asœ kœdœ Yuda. Çeshe kœdœ aya Jake yé azu gbe adœke Yisu kœdœ lima ñgbo nœ endje. Mbeti nœ ye asœke mbœrœ bata œ li dœ bisha mbeti nœ Petro.

Yuda sú mbeti nœ ye fœ azu á Ndjaba ke endje. Tshe sœ kœpa fœ endje adœke ala endje gbœ dœ azu á endje sœ kœyisœ cœrœ á sœ kpi tœ Ñtsha O'o. Ñtsha endje gaga nene yé œ sœ kœma adœke endje dœdœ azu nœ Yisu nene. Tshe pa ndje ndœ mara á Ndjaba œ wa o'o ga tœ azunœ á endje sœsœ kœmbœrœ ñtshœrœ nene asœmœ.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Tshatshu o'o (1-2)
- Aayi kœyisœrœ dœ wala (3-16)
- Kœka ngibiri lœ kœyindœrœ (17-23)
- Ndøngalo avwala (24-25)

### Abala

<sup>1</sup> Emœ Yuda, aya Jake, œmœ ayi akwa nœ Yisu Kristu, moe sœ kœsu mbetinœ asœke fœ 'e dœ azu á Aba dœ Ndjaba ke 'e, á yindœ 'e yé á sœ kœgbœndœ 'e mbœrœ Yisu Kristu.

<sup>2</sup> Kaka Ndjaba wu oyo 'e yé œ za kœsu gee œdœ kœyindœsho nœ waa dœ waa fœ 'e.

### Aayi kœyisœrœ dœ wala

<sup>3</sup> E dœ aaya mœ á mœ yindœ 'e, moe sœ galima dœ gbetshelœ kœsu mbeti fœ 'e tœ o'o noe kœsu Á Ndjaba za fœ azœ dœ 'e. Çe li dœ mœ kœsu mbetinœ asœ ndœ kœza kœru lœsu fœ 'e, á kœza gbœgbo tœ kœnga pa kœyindœrœ á 'e sœ dœ tœnœ waa dœ waa ga ndœ Kristu.

<sup>4</sup> Mœ su mbetinœ mbœrœ ekpe azu á endje li yaa ga ugurutœ 'e, á sœ kœdjingili tshelœ o'o tœ upu noe Ñtsha lœsu noe Ndjaba yeka á kœmbœrœ ngbindirœ nœ endje. Endje vwaratoe endje tœ Yisu Kristu á tshe dœ Ayengo azœ œdœ Gbozu tshebale nœ azœ. Kashe endje sú ala oyerœ Buku noe Ndjaba ngbi adœke, Ndjaba œ wa bala ñgbo ngbanga ga tœ endje.

<sup>5</sup> E wusœ œneke kœ á mœ yindœ kœpa fœ 'e dœ ñtshœrœ. E gbe dœ mara á Ndjaba she lima azu Israyele 6a lœ ogu Ezipito, yé manda noe tshe kpa wo lima endjenœkœ á endje vwaratoe lima tœ endje tœ kœdji o'o ama ye.

<sup>6</sup> E gbe ndje dœ anga aandjelu á endje sœsœ lima dœ yanga kœmbœrœ akwa tœ osho á Ndjaba za lima fœ endje nene, yé á katœ osho nœ endje ti. Ndjaba i endje dœ djingiri ga tœnœ waa dœ waa, œ ko endje va ga lœ ubu osho œrrœ ga tœ egerœ olo kœwa ngbanga.

<sup>7</sup> E kpa gbe dœ Sodomo dœ Gomora œdœ pe anga tshalakpi kœ á sœ lima indirinœ kane. Azu tshalakpinœ za lima tœ endje djigi ndœ kœmbœrœ œrœ tshula bata kœna manda aandjeluno. Endje mbœrœ angba budu dœ azu á lili má adœke endje mbœrœ dœ endje nene. Ngongo asœ, endje ko endje va gala owo á ka nene yeka ala uzu kœ gbo mbœrœ tœnœ.

<sup>8</sup> Azunœ á endje li ga ugurutœ 'e asœmœ mbœrœ mara œrœ ataa. Gbetshelœ nœ endje sœ kœvwa endje adœke endje nditœ endje ndœ kœmbœrœ angba budu, endje vwaratoe endje adœke Ndjaba dœdœ Gbozu nœ endje nene yé œ sœ kœgu œsœ ishiri moko nœ tshalafœ.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe Mikayele, gbozu tshapa aandjelu mbœmœrœ lima ataa nene. Lœkœ á tshe sœ lima kœshara upu dœ djaboro mbœrœ oko Moyize, tshe tshetshene lima djaboro nene, kashe tshe pa lima fœ she adœke: «Kaka Gbozu dœ tœ ye za djofele fœ 6œ.»

<sup>10</sup> Azunœ asœmœ tshene lima œrœ á endje wuwu lima sœ nœ nene, endje lœ bata agea á endje gugu dœ kœwusœrœ nene á sœ kœkotœ endje ve ga lœ kuzu.

<sup>11</sup> Oyo nœ endje, mbœrœ á endje za awa Kayina. Mbœrœ ogo ngendja, endje za awa Balaame yé endje tshu mbœrœ á endje mbœrœtœ endje bata Kore á tshe oma lima dœ Moyize.

<sup>12</sup> Lœkœ á 'e ngbœtœ 'e ndœ kœzi rœgo yazu yé œdœ endje kœsœ ugurutœ 'e, mara kœmbœrœtœ endje œ za tshula waa. Gbambarœ nene, endje mbœrœ lœsu, œ gbe utshunœ dœ uvu endje dœ tœ endje yé endje gugu dœ tshula nene. Endje sœ bata ondoro tshalafœ á yugu sœ kœro dœ tœnœ kashe yavuru œ ni manda nœ nene. Endje sœ bata œyœ á le nene ataa olonce kœli, too endje sœ bata œyœ á endje dji 6alima ga ati adœke œ kœsœ.

<sup>13</sup> Endje li dœ loko tshatœ ama kota. Endje mbœrœ œrœ tshula bata mara á furutsha œ wuta manda loko. Endje sœ bata angerepe á gitœ endje tœ œsœnœ, yé Ndjaba guma osho kœsœ 6a lœ ubu osho kate endje adœke endje sœ kœpœmœ ngbugu dœ ngbugu.

<sup>14</sup> Ba lœ bingi nœ Adamo, Enoke kœdœ lima uzu tœ mindu dœ bisha lœ aata uzu. Tshe gbara lima tœ upu noe azunœ adœke, Gbozu sœ kœna awa bale dœ aandjelu nœ ye kutu dœ kutu,

<sup>15</sup> mbœrœ kœwa ngbanga pa azu para kœko. Tshe wa ñgbo ngbanga pa endjenœkœ á endje vwaratoe endje tœ ye, mbœrœ ekperœ nœ endje œdœ pe ekpe o'o kœgusho kœ á endje pa dœ i'iri ye.

<sup>16</sup> Azunœ asœmœ pu lima lœ ama endje olo para á endje sœ dœ oyo. Endje te lima kolœ manda ogo undu endje dœ tœ endje

yé œ sœ lima kœu azu kolœ mbœrœ kœgbo  
œrœ.

<sup>17</sup> Kashe e'e dœ aaya moe á moe yindœ 'e,  
'e gbe dœ o'o á aayi awa nœ Gbozu nœ azœ  
dœ Yisu Kristu pa lima fœ 'e utshunœ kane.

<sup>18</sup> Endje pa lima fœ 'e adœke: «Dœ  
ndœngœlœ osho, anga azu œ tetœ kœyiangba  
Ndjaba, endje tetœ kœma 'e yé œ sœ kœna  
manda ogo undu endje dœ tœ endje.»

<sup>19</sup> Adja azunœ asœmœ, endje yi o'o ga  
ugurutœ azu adœke endje kurutshelœtœ  
endje, Ishiri nœ Ndjaba gugu lœ endje nene  
yé endje te manda gbetshelœ nœ endje bata  
azuzu.

<sup>20</sup> Kashe e'e doé aaya moe á moe yindœ 'e,  
'e sœpe kolœ kœza soro 'e ga pa kœyindœrœ  
nœ 'e á sœ yerœ. 'E za awwala fœ Ndjaba dœ  
gbagbœ nœ Ùtshœ Ishiri.

<sup>21</sup> 'E gbandœ ayo noe Ndjaba ga tœ lœsu  
'e, œ za ga tœ akwa mbœrœ kœkate lœkœ á  
Gbozu Yisu Kristu œ wu oyo 'e á za soro  
neke á ka nene fœ 'e.

<sup>22</sup> 'E wu oyo azu á endje lœpe damba lœ  
sharapu.

<sup>23</sup> œ sœ bata endje yo ga tawo, yé 'e gbota  
endje la owonœ kashe 'e wu oyo anga endje  
dœ gbœdjela dœ œ yiayiba œrœ kœ á endje  
mbœrœ. 'E gogoro lœba nœ endje nene  
mbœrœ 'e ndi dœ ekpe akwa nœ endje.

*A za mokœ fœ Ndjaba*

<sup>24</sup> A za mokœ fœ Ndjaba á tshe sœ dœ  
gbagbœ nœ kœgbœndœ 'e adœke 'e yoyo nene.  
Tshe mbœrœ adœke 'e wuta yerœ ga utshu  
mokœ nœ ye dœ egerœ yanga.

<sup>25</sup> Eshe kœdœ Ndjaba tshebabale á tshe  
dœ ayi kœsœ azœ lœ awa nœ Gbozu nœ  
azœ dœ Yisu Kristu. Tshe sœ dœ mokœ, tœ  
egerœ uzu, dœ gbagbœ, dœ tshagbozu, kœto  
utshu œrœ kœ, ngœngœ asœke œrrr waa dœ  
waa! Ame.

## Kœwurœ nœ Yowane Tshatshu o'o

Asœke kœdœ mbeti á Yowane, ayi avwa noe Yisu Kristu sú. Tshe pa adœke œneke kœœne sú, œne wu dœ ala œne, œ dji ndje dœ utu œne.

Endje te lima pa Yowane œ na œ za she vwi 6a lœ tshiki Patamose. Ádancœ á tshe su lima mbetinœ asœ kœdœ adœke œ za gbøgbø fœ ayindœ Yisu á endje œœ lima kœmbœrœ cerœ kanga fœ endje. Tshe pa fœ endje adœke endje shi gbi cerr ga tœ amancœ.

Yisu ma œneke á mbœrœ bala tœ ye lœndo kœka tshapasho fœ she lœ ulu. Tshe wu œœrcœnce lœ ulu adœke Satana dœ aandjelu noe ye œœdœ azu para á endje dji she, Yisu œ ropa endje yé œ ko endje va ga lœ divwili kudu.

### Mbetinœ kurutshelœtœ ye atake:

- Tshatshu o'o œœdœ moko noe Kristu (1.1-8)
- Mbeti á endje sú fœ Ikrizia mindu dœ bisha (1.9-3.22)
- Buku á endje pi dœ amende awa mindu dœ bisha (4.1-8.1)
- Idi mindu dœ bisha (8.2-11.19)
- Yashi, Dalagona œœdœ agea bisha (12.1-13.18)
- Yowane wu œœrcœ kpkipi lœ ulu (14.1-15.8)
- Yashi ókó noe Ndjaba mindu dœ bisha (16.1-21)
- Babilone ndi, yé Ndjaba ropa ayingba ye (17.1-20.10)
- Ndongølœ kœwa ngbangœ noe Ndjaba (20.11-15)
- Tafo tshalafo dœ pe tafo tshapasho (21.1-22)
- Ndongølœ o'o tœ upu noe kœkwa Yisu (22.6-21)

### Tshatshu o'o

<sup>1</sup> Mœ œœ kœsœ mbetinœ asœke toe kœyisœ o'o á Yisu Kristu gbara. Ndjaba za lima tœnœ fœ she, adœke tshe yisœ œneke á lii kœmbœrœtœ endje lœ ondonœ asœke fœ aayi akwa noe ye. Yisu Kristu yisœ o'onœ asœmœ fœ Yowane, ayi akwa noe ye lœ awa noe kœvwa andjelu noe ye fœ she.

<sup>2</sup> Yowane kœdœ timu noe œneke kœœne sú á tshe wu 6ata ulu. Tœnœ kœdœ O'o ama Ndjaba œœdœ adjapu á Yisu Kristu pa.

<sup>3</sup> Yanga noeuzu á tshe di mbetinœ asœke, ndje dœ endjenœkœ á endje dji upu noe kœgbara o'o asœ, yé á gbøndœ œneke á endje

sú ga la noe. Gbambanœ nene, olonœ ndo ye.

*Abala fœ azu lœ Ikrizia mindu dœ bisha*

<sup>4</sup> Emœ Yowane, mœ vwa abala fœ azu lœ Ikrizia mindu dœ bisha lœ ogo Azi. Kaka adœke Ndjaba ma 6tsho lœsu œœdœ kœsœ gee noe ye ga ndœ e'; 6tsho lœsu œœdœ kœsœ gee á to 6a ndœ ye á tshe œœ zœ, á tshe œœ lima yé á œœ kœna tœnœ; 6tsho lœsu œœdœ kœsœ gee á to 6a ndœ aishirince mindu dœ bisha á endje ka utshu ngande tshagbozu noe ye asœmœ;

<sup>5</sup> 6tsho lœsu œœdœ kœsœ gee á to 6a ndœ Yisu Kristu á tshe dœ adja timu, eya Gbolo lœ ugurutœ akuzu œœdœ uzu á tshe œœ ga pa agbozugo kœ pa œsho. Yisu Kristu œœ kœyindœ azœ, œœ gi azœ lœ ekperœ noe azœ lœ awa noe indji ye,

<sup>6</sup> yé œœ fa azœ tœ anganga Ndjaba tshelœ ogo tshagbozu noe ye ndœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ Abance dœ Ndjaba. Kaka tshe gbo moko œœdœ gbøgbø mbœrœ ngbugu dœ ngbugu. Ame!

<sup>7</sup> E wu, Yisu œœ jerœ lœ ondoro. Azu para kœkœ œœwœ she, ataa endjenœkœ á endje sú lima she. Azu ogo pa œsho díjigi œœ ditshelœma endje mangba upu noe ye. Eœ œœ kolœcœ ataa. Ame!

<sup>8</sup> Gbozu Ndjaba noe gbøgbø kœ, á tshe œœ zœ, á œœ lima yé á œœ kœna tœnœ, pa adœke: «Mœ kœdœ alinœ œœdœ ndangolœnœ.»

*Yowane wu Yisu lœ ulu*

<sup>9</sup> Emœ kœdœ aya 'e dœ Yowane á a ngbøtœ azœ dœ e' bale lœ kœwu œœrcœ kanga, lœ ama akwa noe Ogo gbozu noe Ndjaba yé á œœ kœshi gbi lœ kœngbøtœ azœ bale dœ Yisu. Endje za lima mœ vwi 6a lœ tshiki á i'rincœ kœdœ Patamose mangba kœzatœ mœ ga tœ O'o ama Ndjaba œœdœ ga tœ adjapu á Yisu yisœ noe.

<sup>10</sup> 6tsho Ishiri œœ lima dœ mœ dœ olo noe Gbozu\*, yé mœ œœ lima kœdji ogbø tshama 6ata luba djagamanda mœ.

<sup>11</sup> Tshamanœ ki lima adœke: «Eœkœ á œœ œœ kœwu tœnœ, su ga la mbeti, yé œœ vwa ga lœ Ikrizia mindu dœ bisha: 6a lœ Efefe, 6a lœ Simirœ, 6a lœ Peregame, 6a lœ Tiyatire, 6a lœ Sarde, 6a lœ Filadelfi œœdœ ndje 6a lœ Lawudukiya.»

<sup>12</sup> Mœ fœ lima toe mœ mbœrœ kœwu uzu á tshe œœ kœpa o'o fœ mœ asœmœ. Yé manda kœfatoe mœ, mœ wu lima œœrcœ á endje ko tala ga pance mindu dœ bisha (7) á endje mbœrœ dœ œœ. <sup>13</sup> Yé mœ wu œœrcœ œœ ka lima 6a uguru œœrcœ á endje ko tala ga pance 6ata Gbolo noeuzu. Uzunœ verœ yøgbødø lœba, œœ i uwu á endje mbœrœ dœ œœ ga lœ okoro ye.

\* <sup>1:10</sup> Olo noe Gbozu kœdœ lima utshunœ olo yenga á ayindœ Yisu œœ lima kœngbøtœ endje ndœ kœgbe dœ olo á Yisu she lima lœ akuzu (Akw 20.7; Yow 20.1)

<sup>14</sup> Sukumu ye sœ toe imbinçœ urrr 6ata imbi usu pata, yé ala ye sœ 6ata lafa owo.

<sup>15</sup> Ada ye tshi lima 6ata waya á endje yi ga ta wo yekane á ye kotencœ. Tshama ye wu lima 6ata tshama udjuru egerœ ungu.

<sup>16</sup> Ba toe kuni ye, tshe tepe angerepe mindu dœ bisha yé ingiri yakamba á amancœ bisha ki waa, sœ lima koewuta lœ ama ye. Tshatshu ye sœ lima koetschi tœncœ 6ata ələ á tshi dœ gboku slo.

<sup>17</sup> Löká á mœ wu she, mœ te ga toe ada ye 6ata uzu á tshe tshu ye. Tshe to kuni ye ga pa mœ, ce pa adœke: «Awa zaza fœ nene! Emœ koedœ ali uzu oedœ ndøngolœ uzu.

<sup>18</sup> Emœ koedœ uzu á tshe sœ dœ soro. Mœ tshu lima ye kashe ngønga asœke, mœ sœ doe soro waa dœ waa. Emœ dá sœ doe herela noe kuzu oedœ pe herela noe osho noe akuzu.

<sup>19</sup> Ataa, su œrcœ neke á 6œ wu, œneke á sœ zœ oedœ œneke á na manda noe.

<sup>20</sup> Toe upu noe angerepœce mindu dœ bisha á 6œ wu 6a toe kuni mœ oedœ œrcœ á endje ko tala ga pance mindu dœ bisha á endje mbœrcœ dœ ɔrcœ ascœmœ, wu ádancœ á kotoe endje yiwa tœncœ dœke: angerepœce mindu dœ bisha koedœ aandjelu noe Ikrizia mindu dœ bisha, yé œrcœ á endje ko tala ga pance mindu dœ bisha koedœ Ikrizia mindu dœ bisha.»

## 2

### *Mbeti á endje sú fœ Ikrizia 6a lœ Efeze*

<sup>1</sup> «Su mbeti fœ andjelu noe Ikrizia 6a lœ Efeze adœke:

«Uzu á tshe ko angerepe mindu dœ bisha ga toe kuni ye yé á sœ koena ugurutœ tala mindu dœ bisha á endje mbœrcœ dœ ɔrcœ ascœmœ, pa adœke:

<sup>2</sup> Mœ wusœ neke á 6œ sœ koemboerœ tœncœ ye, ili á 6œ vwi oedœ pe kœru lsu noe zœ. Mœ wusœ noe adœke 6œ yiyingœ koesœ toe œcœnœ dœ aayi katshalœsu nene. 6œ wu lsu endjeneke á endje sœ kœpa adœke œne koedœ aayi avwa kashe endje doédœ aayi avwa nene, yé 6œ wu endje toe aayi wala.

<sup>3</sup> 6œ ru lsu zœ, 6œ wu œrcœ kanga toe upu nœ i'ri mœ yé 6œ mœmœ nene.

<sup>4</sup> Kashe mœ sœ doe o'o bale koegbagbara 6œ: 6œ katoe kœyindœsho noe zœ líma utshunœ ga ndœ mœ ye.

<sup>5</sup> Gbe tshelœ zœ toe osho á 6œ to tœncœ á te kane. Fatshalœsu zœ yé ce kwatœ zœ ndœ akwa á 6œ mbœrcœ lima utshunœ. Edœ 6œ kœfafatshalœsu zœ nene, mœ na ga ndœ zœ yé mœ gi tala noe zœ toe oshonœ á sœ tœncœ ascœmœ ye.

<sup>6</sup> Kashe, œrcœnœ asœke sœ mbœrcœ 6œ: 6œ sœ kœyiangba œrcœ á Anikolayiti sœ koemboerœ tœncœ 6ata mœ ndje.

<sup>7</sup> «Kaka uzu á tshe sœ doe utu, dji o'onœ á Ishiri sœ kœpa fœ azu Ikrizia.

«Uzu neke á tshe ropa ekperœ kœ, mœ za awa fœ she adœke tshe zi leyœ nœ sorœ á sœ 6a lœ paradizo noe Ndjaba.»

### *Mbeti á endje sú fœ Ikrizia 6a lœ Simirnœ*

<sup>8</sup> «Su mbeti fœ andjelu noe Ikrizia lœ Simirnœ adœke:

«Uzu á tshe dœ alince oedœ ndøngolœ, tsheneke á tshe tshu lima kashe á kwatœ ye ga lœ sorœ, pa atake:

<sup>9</sup> Mœ wusœ œrcœ kanga noe zœ oedœ pe oyo noe zœ, kashe œbœœ koedœ ayi kœgbœrœ. Mœ wusœ ekpe o'o á azu á endje pa adœke œne koedœ Ayuda sœ kœpa ga toe əkœ zœ kashe endje doédœ Ayuda nene, endje koedœ Sinagoga noe Satana.

<sup>10</sup> Awa mbœmbœrœ 6œ toe œrcœ kangancœ á 6œ wu bala nene. Dji kane: djaboro ce ko anga azu ndjoro ugurutœ 'e va ga lœ anda kângâ mbœrcœ kœwu lsu 'e, endje mbœrcœ œrcœ kanga fœ 'e manda olo ndjokpa. Zatœ zœ ga toe kœyindœrœ noe zœ cerr ga toe kuzu zœ, yé mœ za bala kpoto noe sorœ fœ 6œ.

<sup>11</sup> «Kaka uzu á tshe sœ doe utu, dji o'onœ á Ishiri sœ kœpa fœ azu Ikrizia!

«Uzu neke á tshe ropa ekperœ kœ, tshe tshu kuzu noe bisha nene.»

### *Mbeti á endje sú fœ Ikrizia 6a lœ Peregame*

<sup>12</sup> «Su mbeti fœ andjelu noe Ikrizia lœ Peregame adœke:

«Uzu á tshe sœ doe ingiri yakamba á amancœ bisha ki waa, pa adœke:

<sup>13</sup> Mœ wusœ osho á 6œ sœ tœncœ ye: œtœncœ koedœ osho á ngande tshagbozu noe Satana sœ tœncœ. Kashe 6œ zatœ zœ kœ fœ mœ yé ce 'ea'ea mœ lœ kœyindœrœ noe zœ nene, ataa ga toe lœndœ á endje wo lima dœ Atipase á tshe dœ adja timu noe mœ 6a ndœ 'e, 6a toe osho á Satana sœ tœncœ.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe mœ sœ doe o'o kœbagbara 6œ tœncœ: Azu á endje sœ kœro manda kœyisœrœ noe Balaame sœ ndœ zœ. Balaame sœ lima kœu Balake adœke tshe gi úkú ga toe awa azu Israyele mbœrcœ kœvwa endje adœke endje zi songba agea á endje to toe tokórœ fœ andjaba oedœ kœvwa endje ndœ koemboerœ angba budu.

<sup>15</sup> Ba ndœ zœ ndje, anga azu á endje sœ koena manda kœyisœrœ noe Anikolayiti sœ zœ.

<sup>16</sup> Ataa, fatshalœsu zœ. Ete nene, mœ sœ koena ga ndœ zœ lœ ondonœ, yé mœ nga koshe ga toe endje dœ ingiri yakamba á sœ koewuta lœ ama mœ.

<sup>17</sup> «Kaka uzu á tshe sœ doe utu, dji o'onœ á Ishiri sœ kœpa fœ azu Ikrizia.

«Uzu neke á tshe ropa ekperœ kœ, mœ to mane\* á zatœ endje yiwatœnœ fœ she, mœ za bala imbi badja á endje sú tafo i'ri ga pa nœ fœ uzu dœ uzu; i'ri á uzu bale wuwusœ nœ nene, kolœ tsheneke á tshe gbo, dâ wusœ nœ.»

*Mbeti á endje sú fœ Ikrizia 6a lœ Tiyatire*

<sup>18</sup> «Su mbeti fœ andjelu nœ Ikrizia lœ Tiyatire adœke:

«Golo nœ Ndjaba á ala ye sœ koetshi bata owo yé ada ye sœ koetshi ndje bata waya á endje iy ga ta wo yekane á ye kotenœ, pa adœke:

<sup>19</sup> Mœ wusœ œneke á 6œ sœ koembœrœ tœnœ ye, kœyindœsho nœ zœ, kœzatœ zœ ga toe kœyindœrœ, mara koembœrœ dœ akwa nœ zœ œdœ pe kœru lœsu nœ zœ. Mœ wusœ nœ adœke œrœ neke á 6œ sœ koembœrœ ngongo œsœke ropa œneke á 6œ mbœrœ lima utshunœ ye.

<sup>20</sup> Kashe mœ sœ dœ o'o bale koegbagbara 6œ tœnœ: Bœ za awa fœ Zezabele, yashé á tshe sœ koemate ye adœke œne koedœ ayi koegbara o'o ama Ndjaba. Tshe sœ kefara aayi akwa nœ mœ ndœ koembœrœ angba budu dœ pe kœzi songba agea á endje to tœ tokóro fœ andjaba.

<sup>21</sup> Mœ katœ olo fœ she adœke tshe fatshalœsu ye kashe tshe tiyindœ kœkatœ angba budu nœ ye ti nene.

<sup>22</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ za she vvi ga pe keleka nœ ɔgbœ œrœ kanga awa bale dœ endjeneke á endje sœ koembœrœ angba budunce dœ she œdœ endje koekakatœ koembœrœ angba budunce ti nene.

<sup>23</sup> Ga panœ, mœ wo agbolo nœ ye. Ataa, azu Ikrizia kœ œ wusœ nœ adœke œmœ kœdœ tsheneke á tshe wusœ gbetshelœ œdœ lœsu azu. Mœ za œrœ tshangba akwa nœ uzu doe uzu liaka œneke á tshe mbœrœ, fœ she.

<sup>24</sup> «Kashe toe upu nœ 'e lœ Tiyatire á 'e vwaratœ 'e toe ekpe kœyisœrœ nœ azunœ asœmœ, yé á tshapu kœwusœ œneke á azunœ sœ kœ'e tœnœ adœke "kœyisœrœ nœ Satana lœ ubuncœ", mœ sœ kœpa fœ 'e ngbi adœke: mœ kpa za anga angbi kongba ga pa igi 'e nene.

<sup>25</sup> Kashe 'e tepa œneke á 'e sœ dœ tœnœ ngbirœ œrrœ ga toe koekwa mœ.

<sup>26-28</sup> «Azu neke á endje ropa ekperœ kœ yá œsœpœ koembœrœ akwa nœ mœ œrrœ ga toe ndøngolœnœ, mœ za bala tshagbozu á mœ gbo bœ ndœ Aba mœ fœ endje. Mœ za tshagbozu nœ kœsœ ga pa ogo kœ fœ endje. Endje gbœndœ azu ogonœ dœ ɔgbœnœ, yé œ ndi tshelœ endje krœna bata lœsu á endje mbœrœ dœ oto. Awa bale, mœ za tombœlœ fœ azunœ asœmœ.

<sup>29</sup> «Kaka uzu á tshe sœ dœ utu, dji o'onœ á Ishiri sœ kœpa fœ azu Ikrizia!»

### 3

*Mbeti á endje sú fœ Ikrizia 6a lœ Sarde*

<sup>1</sup> «Su mbeti fœ andjelu nœ Ikrizia lœ Sarde adœke:

«Uzu á tshe sœ dœ Ishiri nœ Ndjaba mindu dœ bisha, ndje dœ angerepe mindu dœ bisha asœmœ pa adœke: Mœ wusœ œneke á 6œ sœ koembœrœ tœnœ ye, mœ wusœ œneke á azu sœ kœpa toe upu nœ zœ adœke 6œ sœ dœ soro andaa 6œ tshu ye.

<sup>2</sup> Ala zœ gbo, yé za gbogbo fœ udu soro zœ á ndœ koetshu tœnœ asœmœ kane. Gbambarœ nene, mœ wu adœke anga akwa bale á 6œ sœ koembœrœ tœnœ á sœ toe ɔtshonœ utshu Ndjaba nœ mœ, kpa gugu nene.

<sup>3</sup> Gbe tshelœ zœ toe o'o ama Ndjaba á endje yi lima sœ nœ fœ 6œ yé á 6œ dji kane. Gbœndœ nœ yé œ fatshalsu zœ. (E)dœ ala zœ koegbogbo nene, mœ na trosha ga ndœ zœ bata ayi angba, 6œ wusœ ada ɔlœnœ á mœ na dœ tœnœ ndœ koendondoro 6œ nene.

<sup>4</sup> Andaa, 6œ sœ dœ anga azu ndœ zœ lœ Sarde á endje djadja kote lœba nœ endje nene. Endje verœ imbi lœba ga toe endje adœke 'a rotœ awance bale dœ endje, gbambarœ nene, endje li dœ tœnœ ye.

<sup>5</sup> «Ataa, azu neke á endje ropa ekperœ kœ, endje verœ imbi lœba, mœ wo i'ri endje ala buku nœ soro nene. Mœ yindœ nœ bala utshu Aba mœ œdœ utshu aandjelu nœ ye adœke endje koedœ azu nœ mœ.

<sup>6</sup> «Kaka uzu á tshe sœ dœ utu, dji o'onœ á Ishiri sœ kœpa tœnœ fœ azu Ikrizia.»

*Mbeti á endje sú fœ Ikrizia 6a lœ Filadelfi*

<sup>7</sup> «Su mbeti fœ andjelu nœ Ikrizia lœ Filadelfi adœke:

«E dji o'o á uzu á tshe sœ yerœ, á dœ adja adjapu, pa fœ 'e kane. (Eshe dœ tepa herela nœ gbozugo Davidi, á tshe koekœrœ dœ manda, uzu bale œli koetshu tœnœ nene, yé á tshe koetshu ga tœnœ, uzu bale œli koekœrœ tœnœ nene. Tshe pa adœke:

<sup>8</sup> Mœ wusœ akwa nœ zœ ye. Mœ wusœ nœ adœke 6œ sœ dœ gbo gbo teasho yé atamœ gbaa, 6œ lisœ o'o ama mœ yé œ 'ea'ea nene. Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ kœrœ manda utshu zœ á uzu bale œli koetshu tœnœ nene.

<sup>9</sup> Erœnce á mœ mbœrœ dœ azu tshelœ Sinagba nœ Satana, dœ endjeneke á endje sœ kœpa adœke œne koedœ Ayuda kashe endje doédœ Ayuda nene mbœrœ endje sœ kœpa wala, dœke: Mœ shosho endje adœke endje na koegote ga toe ada zœ, yé endje wusœ nœ adœke mœ yindœ zœ.

\* 2:17 Mane koedœ roego á Ndjaba to lima fœ agbolo Israyele toe awa nœ kœwuta endje lœ kanga. Doe o'o ama Ebre, i'rinœ asœmœ koedœ «Asœke koedœ gade?»

<sup>10</sup> Mbœrœ á bœ gbondœ o'o ama mœ dœ kœru lœsu asœmœ, œmœ ndje, mœ gbondœ zœ lœ œrœ kangancœ á na ndœ azu tshapashœ asœ djigi mbœrœ kœwu lœsu endje.

<sup>11</sup> Mœ na lœ ondonce asœ. Tepa œrœnœ á bœ sœ dœ teœnœ ngbirœ adœke uzu bale zaza kpoto tshagbozu nœ zœ tœ zœ nene.

<sup>12</sup> «Uzu neke á tshe ropa ekperœ kœ, mœ fa she tœ sharagunda tshelœ Tepelo nœ Ndjaba nœ mœ, yé tshe kpa wuta ga ushu bale nene. Mœ su i'iri Ndjaba nœ mœ dœ pe i'iri ongbo nœ Ndjaba nœ mœ ga pa ye. Ongbonœ asœmœ kœdœ tafo Yerusaleme á to bœ ndœ Ndjaba nœ mœ bœ lafo yeka á jerœ asœmœ. Mœ su ndje tafo i'iri mœ ga pa ye.

<sup>13</sup> «Kaka uzu á tshe sœ dœ utu, dji o'onœ á Ishiri sœ kœpa fœ azu Ikrizia.»

*Mbeti a endje sú fœ Ikrizia bœ lœ Lawudukiya*

<sup>14</sup> «Su mbeti fœ andjelu nœ Ikrizia lœ Lawudukiya adœke:

«Uzu á endje e she Ame, á tshe dœ adjœ timu yé á sœ kœpa adjapu, œshe á tshe sœ lima utshu ali œrœ á Ndjaba mbœrœ kœ pa oshœ, pa adœke:

<sup>15</sup> Mœ wusœ akwa nœ zœ ye: mœ wusœ nœ adœke bœ sœsœ kpazitœ too wodawoda nene. Yé œ sœ má tœ ɔtshœnœ adœke bœ sœ kpazitœ too wodawoda.

<sup>16</sup> Kashe mbœrœ á bœ wo mboo, bœ sœsœ kpazitœ too wodawoda nene, mœ ndja bœ lœ ama mœ.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambarœ nene, bœ pa adœke: “Emœ kœdœ ayi koegbœrœ, mœ sœ dœ œrœ waa, mœ kpa gbegbe dœ anga œrœ nene.” Kashe bœ wuwusœ nœ nene adœke bœ sœ dœ oyo, uzu á tshe gugu dœ œrœ nene, ayibula, ayi oyo edœ uzu á tshe sœ kpendro.

<sup>18</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, mœ sœ kœmi upu fœ bœ adœke bœ na bœ ndœ mœ œ yo œrœ á endje yi ga tœ owo á ye kotencœ, yekane á kœwutœ ayi koegbœrœ. Yo ndje imbi lœba mbœrœ kœverœ ga tœ zœ yeka á koegbœgbo tshula tœ kpandœ zœ nene. Yo ndje œyo kœta ga la zœ mbœrœ á kœwu oshœ dœ ɔtshœnœ.

<sup>19</sup> «Azu kœ á mœ yindœ endje, mœ sœ kœza djofele fœ endje ndœ kœyœrœ endje. Ma egerœ ogo kœmbœrœ akwa nœ zœ yé œ fatshalœsu zœ.

<sup>20</sup> Dji kane, mœ ka lœ manda yé œ sœ kœnge tœnœ. Edœ anga uzu kœdœ tshama mœ yé á kœrœ manda, mœ li ga ndœ ye œzi œrœ awa bale dœ she, yé œshe ndje, awa bale dœ mœ.

<sup>21</sup> «Uzu neke á tshe ropa ekperœ kœ, mœ za awa fœ she kœsœ awa bale dœ mœ ga pa ngande tshagbozu nœ mœ, bata mœ ndje á

mœ ropa anga mœ yé á na kœsœ awa bale dœ Aba mœ ga pa ngande tshagbozu nœ ye.

<sup>22</sup> «Kaka uzu á tshe sœ dœ utu, dji o'onœ á Ishiri pa fœ azu Ikrizia!»

## 4

### *Kœdonga Ndjaba bœ lafo*

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, mœ wu manda á kœrœ bœ lafo.

Mœ dji tshama á mœ dji lima utshunœ kœpa o'o fœ mœ dœ avwara bata luba adœke: «o ga mœ dœ mœ yisœ œneke kœ á li adœke œ mbœrcetœ endje manda nœ, fœ bœ.»

<sup>2</sup> Pe tœ œsœnœ, Ishiri nœ Ndjaba jerœ lima ga pa mœ, yé mœ wu ngande tshagbozu bale bœ lafo bœ zœ, anga uzu sœ lima ga pa nœ.

<sup>3</sup> Uzunœ asœmœ tshi lima bata badja á amanœ gbœ waa, á i'irinœ kœdœ jaspe œdœ dœ badja á i'irinœ kœdœ sardwane\*. Avwenge á sœ lima dji ngande tshagbozunœ, sœ lima kœtshœ bata badja á i'irinœ kœdœ emerode.

<sup>4</sup> Dji indiri ngande tshagbozu, anga ngande tshagbozu sœ lima zazu bale dœ vana (24) á agbozu Ikrizia zazu bale dœ vana sœ lima ga panœ. Endje verœ lima imbi lœba ga tœ endje yé œ verœ kpoto tshagbozu á endje mbœrœ dœ œrœ ga tœ kumu endje.

<sup>5</sup> Ngande tshagbozunœ sœ kœyerœwa tœnœ, tshama sœ kœki tœnœ yé œ sœ ndje kœsœ bata yavuru. Tala mindu dœ bisha sœ lima kœtshœ utshu ngande tshagbozunœ, talance asœmœ kœdœ išhiri nœ Ndjaba mindu dœ bisha.

<sup>6</sup> Kœpœ utshu ngande tshagbozunœ, œ sœ lima bata egerœ ungu á sœ lima kœtshœ bata wushiri, tshala unguncœ sœ lima ngbii bata badja á i'irinœ kœdœ kristale.

Ba ugurunœ, dji indiri ngande tshagbozunœ, anga œrœ vana á sœ dœ sorœ sœ lima bata egerœ ungu á sœ lima kœtshœ bata wushiri, tshala unguncœ sœ lima ngbii bata badja á i'irinœ kœdœ kristale.

<sup>7</sup> Ali œrœnœ á sœ dœ sorœ sœ lima bata bamara, bishaneœ sœ lima bata ovoro œkœngombe, tsheneœ votœnœ tshatshu ye sœ lima bata œnœ uzu, yé tsheneœ vananœ sœ lima bata divumbala á tshe sœ kœri tœnœ.

<sup>8</sup> Edœ œrœnœ á sœ dœ sorœ vavana kœ sœ lima dœ ombo tœ endje mindu dœ bale, yé kote ombose kœsœ sœ lima dœ ala, dja ga pa nœ œdœ pe dja ga ati kœ. Endje kaka lima tœ kœbi itshi ti nene butshœ dœ œlœ, endje sœ kœbi itshinœ adœke:

«Yerœ, Yerœ, Yerœ, Gbozu Ndjaba nœ gbœgbœ kœ, tsheneke á tshe sœ lima, á tshe sœ zœ yé á na bala.»

\* <sup>4:3</sup> Sardwane: Tœnœ kœdœ œgbœ badja á sœ tœ wolancœ

9 Yé œ kœsœ adœke, œrœnœ á sœ dœ soro asœmœ sœ tœ kœza moko dœ kœlisœtœ, ndje dœ kœgi mershe fœ uzunœ á tshe sœ ga pa ngande tshagbozunœ, yé á sœ dœ soro waa dœ waa asœmœ,

<sup>10</sup> agbozu Ikrizianœ zazu bale dœ vana (24) sœ lima kœgote ga utshu tsheneke á tshe sœ ga pa ngande tshagbozunœ, yé œ sœ lima kœdonga tsheneke á tshe sœ dœ soro waa dœ waa. Endje ko lima kpoto tshagbozunœ tœ kumu endje va ga ati ga utshu ngande tshagbozunœ asœmœ, á sœ lima kœpa adœke:

<sup>11</sup> «Gbozu, Ndjabo nœ 'a! Bœ li adja dœ kœgbœ moko, kœlisœtœ dœ pe gbgœ.

Gbambarœ nene, œfœ dœ mbœrœ œrœ kœ; œfœ dœ mbœrœ yé á yindœ nœ adœke œ sœ zœ.»

## 5

### Buku œdœ aya Pata

<sup>1</sup> Mœ wu buku á endje djeedje ga tœnœ lœ kane kuni uzunœ á tshe sœ ga pa ngande tshagbozunœ. Endje sú mbeti ga lance dœ pe tshapanœ kœ, yé œ pi dœ amende mindu dœ bisha.

<sup>2</sup> Mœ wu anga andjelu á tshe sœ dœ gbgœ waa kœta rawa adœke: «Uzu de dœ li kœ'i amendenœ, á kœkœrœ bukunœ a?»

<sup>3</sup> Kashe uzu bale nene, œdœ 6a lafo, œdœ 6a pa shœ, œdœ 6a budu oshœ, lili lima kœkœrœ bukunœ yeka á kœmesho ga la nœ nene.

<sup>4</sup> Mœ ki lima waa tœ kœwu adœke uzu bale á tshe li kœkœrœ bukunœ, á kœmesho ga la nœ, gugu nene.

<sup>5</sup> Kashe anga agbo gbozu bale lœ agbozu Ikrizianœ pa fœ mœ adœke: «Kiki nene! Mesho, bamara lœ mara nœ Yuda, ata gbozugo Davidi ropa azu kœ. Tshe lii kœ'i amende mindu dœ bisha asœmœ yé œ lii kœkœrœ bukunœ ye.»

<sup>6</sup> Yé mœ wu aya Pata á tshe ka uguru ngande tshagbozunœ á œrœ vana á sœ dœ soro œdœ agbozu Ikrizianœ asœmœ sœ dji indiri ye. Aya Patanœ sœ lima 6ata endje wo she ye. Tshe sœ lima dœ idœ ye mindu dœ bisha, dœ ala ye mindu dœ bisha á dœ ishiri nœ Ndjabo mindu dœ bisha á tshe vwa lima ga pa oshœ kœ.

<sup>7</sup> Aya Patanœ na ndoo yé œ za bukunœ lœ kane kuni uzunœ á tshe sœ lima ga pa ngande tshagbozunœ.

<sup>8</sup> Lœkœ á tshe za bukunœ, œrœ vana á sœ dœ soro œdœ agbozu Ikrizianœ zazu bale dœ vana (24) asœmœ gote ga utshu ye. Uzu dœ uzu sœ lima dœ kundi, dœ pe kopo á endje mbœrœ dœ œrœ á sú dœ yombo á dœ avwala nœ ayerœ azu.

<sup>9</sup> Endje sœ lima kœfi tafo itshi adœke: «Bœ lii tœ kœza bukunœ, œdœ kœ'i amende tœnœ ye. Gbambarœ nene, endje wo lima 6œ,

yé lœ awa nœ indji zœ, bœ yo azu fœ Ndjaba, á endje to lœ mara kœ, lœ ama ogo kœ, lœ azu ogo kœ œdœ lœ ogo kœ.  
<sup>10</sup> Bœ fa endje tœ anganga Ndjaba tshelœ ogo gbozu tshebale mbœrœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ Ndjaba nœ azœ, yé endje te bala agbozugo tshapa oshœ.»

<sup>11</sup> Mœ mesho, yé œ dji tshama aandjelu ndjoro. Endje sœ lima kutu dœ kutu kœropœnœ yé œ ka dji indiri ngande tshagbozunœ, dji indiri œrœ á sœ dœ soro œdœ pe dji indiri agbozu Ikrizianœ.

<sup>12</sup> Endje sœ lima kœbi itshi dœ agbo tshama adœke:

«Aya Patanœ á endje wo lima she lii adja kœgbœ gbgœ, dœ kœgbœrœ, dœ kœwusœtœ, dœ kœmbœrœ djagbala,

dœ kœlisœtœ, dœ moko, œdœ dœ kœdonga oshœ!»

<sup>13</sup> Mœ dji tshama œrœ kœ á Ndjabo mbœrœ 6a lafo, dœ œneke á tshe mbœrœ pa oshœ, dœ œnœ tshabudu oshœ, dœ œnœ tshalangu. œrœ para á sœ zœ pa tshapasha, sœ lima kœbi itshi adœke:

«Mboœrœ uzunœ á tshe sœ ga pa ngande tshagbozunœ

œdœ aya Patanœ asœmœ, kaka kœdonga oshœ, kœlisœtœ, moko œdœ tshagbozu sœ fœ she waa dœ waa.»

<sup>14</sup> œrœ vana á sœ dœ soro asœmœ pa lima adœke: «Amel! Yé agbozu Ikrizianœ gote lima, œ donga Ndjabo.

## 6

### Aya Pata 'i amende tœ buku

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, mœ wu lima aya Patanœ, tshe 'i ali amende ugurutoœ mindu dœ bisha asœmœ. Yé ugurutoœ œrœ á sœ dœ soro asœmœ, mœ dji tshama tshenœ utshunœ kœpa fœ mœ dœ awvara 6ata kœss yavuru adœke: «Na ga mœ!»

<sup>2</sup> Mœ me lima oshœ, yé œ wu imbi mbarata. Uzu á tshe œ ga pa ye sœ dœ ndjororo tshakane ye, yé endje za ndje kpoto tshagbozu fœ she. Tshe na lima 6ata uzu á tshe ropa azu kœ œdœ mbœrœ kpa kœropa azu kœ.

<sup>3</sup> Lœkœ á aya Patanœ 'i bisha amendenœ, mœ dji tshama bisha œrœ á sœ dœ soro asœmœ kœpa lima adœke: «Na ga mœ!»

<sup>4</sup> Yé anga mbarata tœ odoronœ wuta. Uzu á tshe œ lima ga pa ye asœmœ, endje za lima egerœ ingri yakamba œdœ pe ndje tshagbozu fœ she adœke tshe goro kœsœ gee pa oshœ yeka azu kœwotœ endje ugurutœ endje.

<sup>5</sup> Lœkœ á aya Patanœ 'i votœ amendenœ, mœ dji votœ œrœ á sœ dœ soro asœmœ kœpa

## 7

*Azu Israyele kutu kama zazu bisha dœ vana (144.000)*

lima adoëke: «Na ga mœ!» Yé mœ wu lima anga ubu mbarata bale. Uzu á tshe ò lima ga pa ye sœ dœ œrœ kœli dœ kilo tshakane ye.

<sup>6</sup> Yé mœ dji tshama uzu kœpa 6a ugurutœ œrœ vana á sœ dœ soro asœmœ adoëke: «Kilo bale noe ble li dœ ngendja tshangba akwa noe olo bale, yé kilo vota noe orje li dœ ngendja tshangba akwa noe olo bale, kashe mbœmbœrcetœ kada œdœ vinuncœ nene.»

<sup>7</sup> Lœká á aya Patancœ 'i vana amendence, mœ dji tshama vana œrœ á sœ dœ soro asœmœ kœpa lima adoëke: «Na ga mœ!»

<sup>8</sup> Mœ me lima osho, yé mœ wu mbarata á økœye bata ungu ngondja. I'irí uzu á tshe ò ga pa ye œdœ Kuzu, yé osho kœsœ noe akuzu sœ lima koena manda ye. Endje ko lima tshagbozu fœ endje ga pa anga tshakale øsho bale lœ vana adoëke endje wo azu ogo dœ egerœ koshe, dœ egerœ ogo, dœ ekpe kœba á za osho, œdœ dœ awa noe akatshagea tshapa øsho.

<sup>9</sup> Lœká á aya Patancœ 'i mindu amendence, mœ wu ishiri azu á endje wo lima endje, 6a tshakudu ndaba. Endje wo lima azunœ asœmœ mbœrcœ á endje sœ lima kœzatœ endje ga tœ o'o ama Ndjaba, yé á sœ lima kœma œrœ tœ upu noe ye.

<sup>10</sup> Endje sœ lima kœve rawa dœ øgbœ adoëke: «Gbozo á sœ sœ Yeroé á dœ uzu noe adjapu, sœ sœ kœkate gade kœwa ngbangœ œdœ pe kœngba koshe pa indji 'a ga pa azu tshaphashœ a?»

<sup>11</sup> Yé endje ko imbi röbe fœ uzu dœ uzu, œ pa fœ endje adoëke endje kate teasho mbœrcœ kumu endje lili damba nene. œ li adoëke aanga endje lœma akwa œdœ pe aaya endje á li má adoëke endje wo endje bata endje, li yekane.

<sup>12</sup> Lœká á aya patancœ 'i mindu dœ bale amendence, mœ mesho œ wu, øsho tetœ kœturu tœnœ dœ øgbœ. Ølo bu kporokoto bata lœba kuzu, yé yapu doro djigi bata indji.

<sup>13</sup> Angerepe tshalafo sœ lima kœyo ga tœ øsho bata ele fige á gbøgbœ damba nene yé á egerœ yugu sœ kœmea tœnœ.

<sup>14</sup> Tshalafo yiwa bata buku bale á endje dje ga tœnœ, kaga para œdœ tshiki gitœ endje tœ osho á sœ lima tœnœ ye.

<sup>15</sup> Agbozugo tshapa øsho, azu á œ sœ endje li, agbozu tshapa aturugu, aayi kœgbœrœ œdœ aayi gbøgbœ, azu para kœkœ, akanga œdœ azu á endje dœdœ akanga nene, endje ko lima tœ endje yiwa tœnœ ga lœ gorokpa œdœ ga lœ øngœ badja lœ kaga.

<sup>16</sup> Endje sœ lima kœpa fœ kaga œdœ fœ badja adoëke: «E yo ga pa 'a, yé œ ko 'a yiwa tœnœ zara tœ tsheneke á tshe sœ pa ngande tshagbozu œdœ zara tœ ókó noe aya Pata.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambarœ nene, egerœ olo ókó noe endje wuta ye, yé œdœ dœ dœ she a?»

<sup>1</sup> Manda œneke asœmœ, mœ wu aandjelu vana á endje ka ga tœ panga tshaphashœ vavana. Endje sœ lima kœkundœ yugu vana 6a pa øsho œdœ adœke adja anga yugu bale nana pa øsho nene, œdœ pa egerœ ungu, œdœ pa øyœ.

<sup>2</sup> Yé mœ wu lima anga angbi andjelu á tshe to 6a tœ osho á ølœ œ wuta tœnœ asœmœ, tshe sœ dœ œrœ a endje du dœ tshapala azu noe Ndjaba noe soro tshakane ye. Tshe pa o'o dœ øgbœ tshama fœ aandjelœ vana á endje gbo lima tshagbozu mbœrcœ kœndi tshapa øsho dœ pe egerœ ungu asœmœ adoëke:

<sup>3</sup> «E ndindî tshapa øsho, egerœ ungu œdœ pe øyœ nene, œrr ga tœ adoëke endje du tshapala aayi akwa noe Ndjaba noe azœ yekane.»

<sup>4</sup> Yé endje pa lima ndœma kœngba azu á endje du tshapala endje dœ œrœ á endje du dœ tshapala azu noe Ndjaba, fœ mœ. Azunce sœ lima kutu kama zazu bisha dœ vana (144.000) lœ mara noe azu Israyele para kœkœ.

<sup>5</sup> Ba lœ mara noe Yuda, endje du lima ga pa ala azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha (12.000); 6a lœ mara noe Rubene, azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha; 6a lœ mara noe Gade, azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha;

<sup>6</sup> 6a lœ mara noe Asere, azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha; 6a lœ mara noe Nefetali, azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha; 6a lœ mara noe Manase, azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha;

<sup>7</sup> 6a lœ mara noe Shimeyo, azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha; 6a lœ mara noe Levi, azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha; 6a lœ mara noe Isakare, azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha;

<sup>8</sup> 6a lœ mara noe Zabulone, azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha; 6a lœ mara noe Yozefu, azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha; 6a lœ mara noe Bendjame, azu kutu ndjokpa dœ bisha.

*Ukpu azu ndjoro á endje to tœ osho kœ*

<sup>9</sup> Manda œneke asœmœ, mœ mesho yé œ kpa wu ukpulu azu ndjoro á uzu bale lili kœdi endje nene. Endje to lima lœ ogo kœ, lœ mara kœ, lœ azu ogo kœ œdœ lœ o'o ama ogo kœ. Endje ka lima ga utshu ngande tshagbozuncœ œdœ 6a utshu aya Patancœ, endje verce imbi röbe ga tœ endje yé œ ko kako ngima ga tshakane endje.

<sup>10</sup> Endje sœ lima kœmindœ o'o dœ øgbœ tshasha adoëke: «Kœsœhe to 6a ndœ Ndjaba noe azœ á tshe sœ ga pa ngande tshagbozu œdœ ndje 6a ndœ aya Pata!»

<sup>11</sup> Yé aandjelu para kœkœ á endje ka dji ngande tshagbozuncœ, dœ agbozu Ikrizianœ, dœ œrœ vana á sœ dœ soro asœmœ, endje gote lima ga utshu ngande

tshagbozunœ, yé œ taro kumu endje ga ati, œ tetœ kœdonga Ndjaba

<sup>12</sup> dœ koepa adœke: «Amel Mershe! Kaka kœdongasho, moko, kœwusœtœ, kœlisœtœ, kœsœ dœ gbagbœ œdœ kœmbœrœ djagbala, sce fœ Ndjaba nœ azœ ngbugu dœ ngbugu! Amel!»

<sup>13</sup> Ugurutœ agbozu Ikrizianœ asœmœ, anga bale yu moe adœke: «Azunœ á endje verœ imbi rœbencœ asœmœ kœdœ ade? Yé endje to kpœta a?»

<sup>14</sup> Mœ gi fœ she adœke: «Gbozu nœ moe, œbœ dœ wusœ nœ.» Á tshe koepa fœ moe adœke: «Endje kœdœ azu á endje wuta lœ egerœ œrœ kanga. Endje djuto rœbe nœ endje dœ indji aya Patancœ yeka á wuta tœ imbincœ urrr.

<sup>15</sup> Mboerœ tœnœ dœ endje sœ kœka 6a utshu ngande tshagbozu nœ Ndjaba, yeka á sœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ she butshœ dœ 6a 6a lœ anda Tepelo nœ ye. Yé tsheneke á tshe sce ga pa ngande tshagbozunœ nœ Ndjaba asœmœ, tshe gbo bala ndœ endje.

<sup>16</sup> Ogo kœzirœ dœ pe ogo ungu œ kpa mi endje nene, 6lo œdœ katshancœ œ sho endje nene.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambancœ nene, aya Patancœ á tshe sœ 6a uguru ngande tshagbozunœ asœmœ œ dœ bala ayi kœgbœndœ ayarœ, tshe to bala endje na tœnœ ga tœ kumu ungu nœ soro. Yé, Ndjaba œ turu bala ngola kœ lœ ala endje.»

## 8

*Aya Pata 'i amende nœ mindu dœ bisha*

<sup>1</sup> Loko á aya Patancœ 'i amende nœ mindu dœ bisha, osho yi taa 6a lafo ga pa œrœ nœ miniti zazu bale dœ ndjokpa (30).

<sup>2</sup> Yé moe wu aandjelu mindu dœ bisha á endje ka utshu Ndjaba, endje ko luba mindu dœ bisha fœ endje.

<sup>3</sup> Anga angbi aandjelu bale na œ sœ ga ati ndoo dœ ndaba. Tshe za lima asasware á endje mbœrœ dœ œrœ, yé endje ko zuwa yombo ndjoro fœ she mbœrœ kœza tœnœ dœ awwala nœ azu ka á endje sœ yerœ, 6a pa ndaba á endje mbœrœ dœ œrœ yé á sœ 6a utshu ngande tshagbozu.

<sup>4</sup> Ngawo zuwa yombonoœ to tshakane aandjelu, yeka á sœ kœœ awa bale dœ awwala nœ azu nœ Ndjaba 6a utshu Ndjaba.

<sup>5</sup> Manda nœ, aandjelu za asasware, œ ko jiwo tshapa ndaba dœ tœnœ kperœ yé á za vvi ga ati ga pa osho. Ngbewo yavuru sœ, œsœ tshama ki, yavuru yerœwa yé osho turu.

*Luba vana*

<sup>6</sup> Aandjelu mindu dœ bisha á endje ko lima lubanœ mindu dœ bisha asœmœ guma lima tœ endje kœuru tœnœ.

<sup>7</sup> Ali andjelu uru luba nœ ye, ngbewo aledjezo œdœ owo á djanga tœ endje dœ in-dji, yo lima ga pa osho. Owo tshitœ tshakala tshapa osho bale lœ votœ, yé œ tshi ndje toé tshakala œyœ bale lœ votœ dœ pe ngbœyu gusu para kœkœ.

<sup>8</sup> Bisha andjelu uru luba nœ ye, yé anga œrœ á sœ bata egerœ kaga owo, na œ te ga la egerœ ungu. Tshakala egerœ unguncœ bale lœ votœ fa lima indji.

<sup>9</sup> Tshakala œrœ kœ bale lœ votœ nœ œrœ kœ a sœ dœ soro, á sœ 6a la egerœ ungu, tshu lima yé anga tshakala ogbœro agba bale lœ votœ ndi lima.

<sup>10</sup> Votœ andjelu uru luba nœ ye, yé anga egerœ angerepe á sœ kœtshi tœnœ bata tœrshe to 6a lafo, œ te ga la tshakala egerœ ungu bale lœ votœ œdœ ga pa kumungu.

<sup>11</sup> F'iri angerepœ asœmœ kœdœ «Ushu œrœ». Tshakala ungu bale lœ votœ wuta lima tœ ushunœ yé azu ndjoro tshu lima mbœrœ koendjo ushu unguncœ asœmœ.

<sup>12</sup> Vana andjelu uru luba nœ ye, yé tshakala 6lo dœ œnœ yapu œdœ pe œnœ angerepe bale lœ votœ bu kporokoto. Lœ tshakala olo dœ œnœ butshœ bale lœ votœ, 6lo tœtœ nene.

<sup>13</sup> Yé moe mesho, œ wu anga divumbala á tshe sœ kœru 6a lawutsha yé á sœ kœki dœ œgbo adœke: «Oyo! Oyo! Oyo nœ azu tshapa osho lœkœ á anga aandjelunœ votœ œ kpa uru luba nœ endje!»

## 9

<sup>1</sup> Mindu andjelu uru luba nœ ye, moe wu anga angerepe bale á to 6a lafo á te lima ga pa osho. Endje za herela kœkœ dœ ama divwili kudu fœ she.

<sup>2</sup> Angerepœ kœrœ ama divwili kudunce, ngawo wuta lœ nœ bata ngawo tshelœ egerœ furu. Yé 6lo dœ pe tshalafo bu shososhoso mbœrœ ngawo á wuta lœ kudunce asœmœ.

<sup>3</sup> Akwakwa wuta lœ ngawonœ asœmœ, yé œ za tshapa osho. Endje za tshagbozu fœ akwakwanœ asœmœ bata tshagbozu nœ akpalakongo.

<sup>4</sup> Endje za o'o fœ endje adœke endje ndindi gusu nene, œ ndindi œyœ nene, œ ndindi kako dœngœ nene, kashe endje mbœrœ œrœ oyo kœlœ fœ azu á endje dudu tshapala endje dœ œrœ kœdu dœ tshapala nœ Ndjaba nene asœmœ.

<sup>5</sup> Endje zaza lima awa fœ akwakwanœ adœke endje wo azuncœ nene, kashe adœke endje mbœrœ œrœ oyo fœ endje manda yapu mindu. œrœ oyonœ á endje sœ kœmbœrœ ga tœ azuncœ asœmœ sœ lima bata œrœ oyo neke á uzu œ wu œdœ kpalakongo kœtœ she.

<sup>6</sup> Lœ olonœ asœmœ, azu œ para kuzu kashe endje gbo nene, endje yindœ nœ

adœke œne tshu kashe kuzu œ kpœ tœ endje ye.

<sup>7</sup> Akwakwanœ sœ lima bata ambarata á endje guma endje mbœrœ kœtœ kowo. (Erœ sœ 6a pa kumu endje bata kpoto tshagbozú á endje mbœrœ dœ œrœ, yé tshatshu endje sœ bata tshatshu azu.)

<sup>8</sup> Sukumu endje sœ lima bata sukumu ayashe, yé iji endje sœ lima bata œnœ abamara.

<sup>9</sup> Akwakwanœ verœ lima lœba waya ga toe okoro endje bata œnœ aturugu, yé œsœ mambo endje sœ lima kœki tœnœ bata œsœ ukpulu share á ambarata ndjoro sœ kœgbota tœnœ na tœnœ ndœ kœtœ kowo.

<sup>10</sup> Akwakwanœ sœ lima dœ damba á amancœ sœ ndja ndja bata œnœ akpalongo. Endje za lima tshagbozú ga lœ damba endje adœke œ mbœrœ œrœ oyo fœ azu manda yapu mindu.

<sup>11</sup> Gbozugo tshapa endje kœdœ andjelu nœ divwili kudu á i'iri ye dœ o'o ama ogo Ebœ kœdœ «Abado», yé dœ o'o ama Greke kœdœ «Apolio». Ádá i'rinœ œsœmœ kœdœ «Ayi kœndirœ».

<sup>12</sup> Ali oyo ro ye, manda nœ, anga oyo bisha kpa li kœwuta tœnœ.

<sup>13</sup> Andjelu nœ mindu dœ bale uru luba noe ye, yé mœ dji tshama œrœ kœto ba tœ panga ndaba vavana á endje mbœrœ dœ œrœ, á sœ 6a utshu Ndjaba.

<sup>14</sup> Tshamanœ sœ lima kœpa o'o fœ andjelu nœ mindu dœ bale á tshe za luba adœke: «Katœ aandjelunœ vana á endje i endje ga tœnœ dœ djingiri ndoo doe egerœ ungu Efrate œsœmœ ye.»

<sup>15</sup> Endje ka lima tœ aandjelunœ vana œsœmœ ye. Gbambanœ nene, endje guma lima endje kœkate ada 6lo, olo, yapu œdœ ngbugunce á li lima adœke endje wo tshakala azu bale lœ votœ pa osho.

<sup>16</sup> Endje yi lima sœ koengba aturugunœ á endje œga pa ambaratance fœ mœ, endje sœ lima miliyo kama bisha (200.000.000).

<sup>17</sup> Yé mœ wu ambarata œdœ aturugu noe endje á endje œga pa endje lœ ulu, endje verœ lima odoro lœba waya á sœ bata owo ga tœ okoro endje, doe ubunœ shososhö bata badja safire œdœ dœ wolance bata wola zuwa á ju osho. Kumu ambaratance sœ lima bata kumu abamara, yé owo sœ lima kœwuta lœ ama endje, doe ngawo œdœ pe wola zuwa á ju osho.

<sup>18</sup> Ogboro œrœ oyonœ votœ á sœ lima kœwuta lœ ama ambaratance œsœmœ: owo, ngawo dœ pe wola zuwa á ju osho, wo anga tshakala azu bale lœ votœ.

<sup>19</sup> Gbambanœ nene, tshagbozú noe ambarata sœ 6a lœ ama endje dœ pe lœ damba endje. Doe tœnœ ataa, damba endje sœ bata

ayakoro; endje sœ dœ kumu á endje sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ oyo dœ tœnœ fœ azu.

<sup>20</sup> Tœ udu azu á endje she lœ egerœ œrœ oyonce œsœmœ, endje kakatœ kœdonga andjaba á endje mbœrœ dœ kane endje nene. Endje sœpe lima kolœ kœdonga aekpe ishiri œdœ ishiri œrœ á endje mbœrœ dœ œrœ too doe kowo, dœ waya á endje yi ga ta wo yekane á ye kotencœ, dœ badja too dœ œyœ á lili kœwu œrœ bale nene, á lili kœdœ o'o bale nene, á lili ndje kœna ana bale nene.

<sup>21</sup> Endje kaka lima tœ kœwo azu, kœsœ dœ rawo, kœmbœrœ angba budu oedœ kœzi angba noe endje ti nene.

## 10

### *Andjelu œdœ aya buku*

<sup>1</sup> Mœ wu anga angbi andjelu á tshe sœ dœ gbœgbœ waa kœto ba lafo á sœ kœjerœ tœnœ. Tshe vwele lima tœ ye dœ ondoro yé avwenge sœ dji kumu ye. Tshatshu ye tshi lima bata 6lo yé ada ye sœ lima bata uwu owo.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe sœ lima dœ aya buku á endje kœrœ, tshakane ye. Tshe to ada ye œnœ kuni ga pa egerœ ungu, œ to œnœ gele ga pa osho,

<sup>3</sup> yé œ ta rawa dœ ogbœ bata kœngá bamarœ. Manda kœta rawa, tshama kœsœ yavuru mindu dœ bisha wu.

<sup>4</sup> Yé lœkœ á tshama kœsœ yavurunœ mindu dœ bisha wu, bata á mœ yindœ kœsu œrœnœ kœga la mbeti, kashe mœ dji tshama uzu ba lafo kœza o'o fœ mœ adœke: «Gbœndœ o'o nœ kœsœ yavurunœ mindu dœ bisha ga lœsu zœ, yé susu ga la mbeti nene.»

<sup>5</sup> Á andjelu á mœ wu lima she kœka ga lafo ba pa egerœ ungu dœ pe pa osho œsœmœ, ti kane ye œnœ kuni ye ga lafo,

<sup>6</sup> yé œ dara œrœ dœ i'iri Ndjaba á tshe sœ dœ soro nœ waa dœ waa, œsœhe á tshe mbœrœ tshalafo, tshapashœ, egerœ ungu œdœ œrœ kœrœ lœnœ. Andjelunœ pa lima adœke: «Œ sœsœ dœ olo nene!»

<sup>7</sup> Kashe dœ lœkœ á andjelu nœ mindu dœ bisha œ uru luba noe ye, Ndjaba œ mbœrœ œrœ á tshe za yiwa tœnœ, tshe mbœrœ bata á tshe pa lima ndœ noe fœ aayi akwa noe ye á endje dœ aayi kœgbara o'o.»

<sup>8</sup> Yé tshamanœ á mœ dji lima kœto ba lafo kpa kœpa fœ mœ adœke: «Na, œ za aya bukunœ á endje kœrœ tshakane andjelunœ á tshe ka ga pa egerœ ungu œdœ ga pa osho œsœmœ.»

<sup>9</sup> Mœ na ndoo dœ andjelu, yé œ ki fœ she adœke tshe za aya bukunœ fœ mœ. Tshe gi fœ mœ adœke: «Za, œ zi œtœnœ. (Œ sœ tœ ushunœ ba lœ zœ, kashe œ sœ jororjoro ba lœ ama zœ bata ojoro awaterœ.)»

<sup>10</sup> Mœ za lima aya bukunœ tshakane andjelu, yé œ zi. (Œ sœ lima 6a lœ ama mœ

jorojoro ɓata ojoro awaterœ, kashe loko á mœ merœ, œ wuta tœ ushuncœ ɓa lœ mœ.

<sup>11</sup> Manda nœ, endje pa fœ mœ adœke: «Œ li dœ ɓœ kpa kœgbara o'o dœ i'iri Ndjaba dœ upu nœ azu ogo ndjoro, dœ upu nœ ogo ndjoro, dœ upu nœ ama ogo ndjoro cœdœ dœ upu nœ agbozugo ndjoro.»

## 11

### *Atimu bisha*

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, endje za wara á sœ ɓata tshöngbœlœ á endje dœ œrœ ndœ kœwu kœgunœ fœ mœ, yé œ pa fœ mœ adœke: «Aafœ, œ na keedi kœgu Tepelo nœ Ndjaba cœdœ pe ndaba. Di ndje azu á endje sœ kœdonga Ndjaba lœ Tepelonce.

<sup>2</sup> Kashe katœ tshelœ gbagba utshu Tepelonce ti, didi kœgunœ nene. Gbambarœ nene, endje za lima ti fœ angbi azu á endje zuru bala œyerœ ongbo manda yapu zazu bisha dœ bisha (42).

<sup>3</sup> Mœ vwa atimu nœ mœ bisha dœ lœba pili tœ endje ndœ kœgbara o'o manda olo kutu bale dœ kama bisha dœ zazu votœ (1.260).»

<sup>4</sup> Atimunœ ascœmœ kœdœ ɔyo olive bisha cœdœ œrœ bisha á endje ko tala ga pance á sœ kpœ utshu Gbozu tshapa ɔshœ.

<sup>5</sup> Cœdœ anga uzu kœparœ awa kœmbœrœ ekperœ ga tœ endje, owo sœ kœwuta lœ ama endje yé œ sœ kœwo ayingba endje. Adjapœ, cœdœ uzu á tshe kœgbe kœmbœrœ ekperœ ga tœ endje, tshe tshu mara kuzunce aseke.

<sup>6</sup> Endje sœ dœ tshagbozu nœ kœkundœ tshalafo adœke yavuru nini dœ olo nœ kœyisœ o'o ama Ndjaba nene. Endje sœ ndje dœ tshagbozu nœ kœmbœrœ adœke ungu fa indji. Endje kpa sœ dœ tshagbozu ndje adœke endje mœrœ ogboro ekperœ kpalakpala ga pa ɔshœ ɓata á endje yindœ nœ.

<sup>7</sup> Kashe dœ loko á endje kœmindœ o'o nœ Ndjaba fœ azu á ka, agea á tshe sœ kœwuta lœ diivwili kudu œ tetœ kœtœ kowo dœ endje, tshe ropa endje dœ gbögbo yé œ wo endje.

<sup>8</sup> Oko endje œ sœpe tœ osho lœ egerœ ongbo, tœ osho á endje kuru lima Gbozu nœ endje ɓa pa kurushi tœnœ. Endje e i'iri ongbonœ ascœmœ lœ kœgbara o'o adœke Sodomo too Ezipito.

<sup>9</sup> Azu ogo kœ, lœ mara kœ, lœ o'o ama ogo kœ cœdœ lœ ogo kœ, endje na kœwu oko endje manda olo votœ dœ ngandinœ, yé endje yindœ nœ adœke endje shi endje nene.

<sup>10</sup> Azu tshapa ɔshœ œ sœ dœ yanga tœ upu nœ kuzu endje, endje sœ dœ yanga yé œ yapo gado ugurutœ endje. Gbambarœ

nene, aayi kœgbara o'onœ ascœmœ bisha ndanga lima kuma azu kœrosœ nœ.

<sup>11</sup> Kashe manda olo votœ dœ ngandincœ ascœmœ, izi nœ soro á to ɓa ndœ Ndjaba, li ga lœ endje yé endje alafo. Ataa, egerœ awa za lima endjeneke á endje sœ lima kœwu endje ascœmœ.

<sup>12</sup> Aayi kœgbara o'onœ bisha ascœmœ dji ɔgbœ tshama uzu ɓa lafo kœpa fœ endje adœke: «'E o ga mœ!» Endje o ga lafo lœ ondoro tœ ala ayingba endje.

<sup>13</sup> Pe kpœtœ œsœnœ, ɔshœ turu dœ ɔgbœ, ndjokpa tshakala ongbo kavwa. Azu kutu mindu dœ bisha (7.000) tshu mbœrœ ɔshœnœ á turu ascœmœ. Awa litœ udu azu á endje sœ lima pe dœ soro, yé endje za mœkœ fœ Ndjaba ɓa lafo.

<sup>14</sup> Bisha egerœ oyo ro ye, kashe œnœ votœnœ œ na lœ ondonœ.

### *Luba nœ mindu dœ bisha*

<sup>15</sup> Andjelu nœ mindu dœ bisha uru luba nœ ye, tshama wu ɓa lafo dœ ɔgbœ adœke: «Akwa tshagbozu nœ tshaphashœ sœ ngœngœ œsœkœ tshakane Gbozu nœ azœ œdœ Masiya nœ ye, tshe mbœrœ akwa tshagbozunœ ascœmœ waa dœ waa.»

<sup>16</sup> Agbœ agbozu zazu bale dœ vana (24) á endje sœ pa ngande tshagbozu nœ endje utshu Ndjaba, tara kumu endje ga ati, yé œ donga Ndjaba.

<sup>17</sup> dœ kœpa adœke:

«Gbozu Ndjaba á ɓœ sœ dœ gbögbo kœ, œbœ á ɓœ sœ zœ, yé á sœ lima, 'a donga ɓœ mbœrœ á ɓœ mbœrœ akwa dœ egerœ gbögbo nœ zœ

yé á gi akwa tshagbozu nœ zœ.

<sup>18</sup> Ogo kœ oma dœ ókó, kashe ngœngœ ase, ókó nœ zœ dá sœ kœmatœ ye.

Tœnœ kœdœ olo koewa ngbanga nœ akuzu, tœnœ kœdœ olo kœgbœ œrœ tshangba akwa nœ aayi akwa nœ zœ á endje dœ aayi kœgbara o'o, cœdœ azu neke kœ á endje dœ endje nœ zœ á sœ kœkpa awa zœ, agbozu too agbolo, tœnœ kœdœ olo kœwo azu para á endje sœ kœndi tshapa ɔshœ.»

<sup>19</sup> Yé manda Tepelo nœ Ndjaba á sœ ɓa lafo kœrœ, sanduku nœ ayo wuta lœ nœ. Yavuru yercœwa, ingiri tshama wu, yavuru sœ, ɔshœ turu yé ogborœ aledjezo yo.

## 12

### *Yashe œdœ dalagona*

<sup>1</sup> Egerœ ambárá œrœ wuta ɓa lafo: anga yashe ka yé ɔlœ kpa dji she ɓata lœba, tshe to ada ye ga pa yapu, œ verœ kpoto tshagbozu á angerepe ndjokpa dœ bisha sœ tœnœ ga tœ kumu ye.

\* <sup>12:3</sup> Dalagona kœdœ zamiti anga agea á tshe sœ ɓata adjukuma, á endje sœ kœ'e ndje she yakoro too djaboro ɓala buku nœ Ndjaba

<sup>2</sup> Tshe sœ lima dœ nguzu yé œ tetœ kœki dœ ɔgbœ dœ kœba kœzunce.

<sup>3</sup> Anga angbi ambárá kpa wuta 6a lafo: œtœnce koedœ lima odoro zamiti dalagona\*, kashe tshe sœ lima dœ kumu mindu dœ bisha pa ye dœ pe idí ndjokpa yé tshe verœ kpoto tshagbozu ga tœ idí ye bale bale ascœmœ para kœko.

<sup>4</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœngbœ tshakala angerepe bale lœ votœ 6a lafo dœ damba ye, yé á sœ kœko va ga tœ ɔshœ. Tshe ka lima ga utshu yashenœ á li adœke tshe zu ascœmœ mbœrœ kœzi gbolonce lœkœ á tshe kœzu she.

<sup>5</sup> Yashenœ ascœmœ zu gbolo yakoshe. Eshœ dâ gba bala ndœ azu ogo para kœko dœ ɔgbœnce. Kashe Ndjaba za gbolonce gu tœnœ ga lafo ga indiri ye œdœ ga indiri ngande tshagbozu nœ ye.

<sup>6</sup> Yé yashenœ ascœmœ kpa ga lœ kpagasho, 6a tœ osho á Ndjaba guma lima fœ she mbœrœ adœke endje to kœzirœ fœ she manda olo kutu bale dœ kama bisha dœ zazu votœ (1.260).

<sup>7</sup> Koshe wuta 6a lafo: Mikayele dœ aandjelu nœ ye tetœ kœnga koshe dœ dalagona. Yé dalagonance dœ aandjelu nœ ye te ndjœ tœ kœnga koshe dœ endje.

<sup>8</sup> Kashe, endje ro lima pa dalagonance dœ gba gba yé osho kpa gugu lima fœ she dœ pe aandjelu nœ ye 6a lafo nene.

<sup>9</sup> Endje gorœ lima zamiti dalagonance ga ushu, œsœ koedœ lima ongboro yakoro á endje e i'ri ye adœke djaboro too Satana, ayi kœfœ tshapashœ djigi. Endje za lima she vwi ga pa ɔshœ awa bale dœ aandjelu nœ ye.

<sup>10</sup> Yé mœ dji tshama dœ ɔgbœ 6a lafo kœpa lima adœke: «Ngongo œsœke, lœndo kœsœ li ye! Ngongo œsœke, Ndjaba nœ azœ ma gba gba œdœ akwa tshagbozu nœ ye! Ngongo œsœke, tshagbozu sœ ga tshakane Masiya nœ ye! Gbambarœ nene, ayi kœto meza pa aaya azœ, œsœ á tshe sœ lima kœta meza pa endje butshœ dœ ɔlo 6a utshu Ndjaba nœ azœ, endje za she vwi'i ga ushu tœ tshalafo ye.

<sup>11</sup> Aaya azœ ro lima pa ye mbœrœ indji aya Pata œdœ ndje mbœrœ o'o ama Ndjaba á endje sœ lima kœma tœnœ; endje yi lima ndœ kœza soro endje ti, endje kpakpa lima awa kuzu nene.

<sup>12</sup> Mbœrœ tœnœ ataa, 'e sœ dœ yanga, tshalafo œdœ 'e kœ á 'e sœ 6a zœ! Kashe egerœ oyo sœ mbœrœ tshapa ɔshœ œdœ mbœrœ egerœ ungu. Gbambarœ nene, djaboro jeroe ga ndœ 'e dœ egerœ ókœ, mbœrœ á tshe wusœ nœ adœke lœndo nœ œne sœpe teasho.»

<sup>13</sup> Lœkœ á dalagona wu adœke endje gorœ œne œ za œne vwi ga pa ɔshœ, tshe tetœ kœza awa yashe á tshe zu lima gbolo yakoshe ascœmœ.

<sup>14</sup> Kashe endje ko ombo divumbala bisha fœ yashe ascœmœ adœke tshe ru œerr ga tœ osho á endje guma fœ she 6a lœ kpagasho mbœrœ kœto kœzirœ tœnœ fœ she manda ungu votœ dœ ngandinœ, lœ ingirinœ tœ yakoro.

<sup>15</sup> Yé yakoro ndja ungu lœma ye bata kota manda yashenœ adœke lokonœ za awa ye yé œ nduru she.

<sup>16</sup> Kashe ɔshœ gbœndœ yashenœ ascœmœ, œ kœrœ ama ye yé kotanœ á dalagona ndja lœ ama ye ascœmœ, yorœngœ li tœnœ ga lœ nœ.

<sup>17</sup> Dalagona sú dœ ókœ ga tœ yashe ascœmœ, œ na kœtœ kowo dœ údœ agbolo nœ ye, endjenœke á endje sœpe kœlisœ awa o'o nœ Ndjaba, á sœpe kœgbœndœ o'o á Yisu pa.

<sup>18</sup> Manda nœ, dalagona na, œ ka 6a tœ mangu egerœ ungu.

## 13

### Agea bisha

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, mœ wu anga agea bale kœwuta la egerœ ungu. Tshe sœ lima dœ idí ndjokpa dœ pe kumu mindu dœ bisha pa ye. Tshe verœ kpoto tshagbozu ga tœ idinœ yé endje sú i'ri á sœ kœgu œsœ Ndjaba ga tœ kumu ye mindu dœ bisha ascœmœ.

<sup>2</sup> Ageanœ á mœ wu she sœ lima bata muru, ada ye sœ lima bata cœnœ avvi yé ama ye bata ama bamara. Dalagona ko gba gba, ngande tshagbozu dœ pe egerœ tshagbozu fœ she.

<sup>3</sup> Anga kumu ye bale sœ lima dœ uku á yindœ kœwo she, kashe uku kœwo osho nœ ye ascœmœ yu ye. Azu pa ɔshœ djigi ka lima tœ ama endje ti ɔsœ yé œ tetœ kœna manda ageanœ ascœmœ.

<sup>4</sup> Endje donga dalagona mbœrœ á tshe za lima tshagbozu fœ ageanœ. Endje para donga lima ageanœ dœ kœpa adœke: «Ede dâ li dœ ageanœ asœ a? Ede dâ li tœ kœnga koshe dœ she a?»

<sup>5</sup> Endje za lima awa fœ ageanœ adœke tshe pa o'o nœ egerœ kumu œdœ cœnœ kœgu œsœ Ndjaba. Tshe gba lima tshagbozu nœ kœmbœrœ œrœ ataa manda yapu zazu bisha dœ bisha (42).

<sup>6</sup> Tshe te lima tœ kœgu œsœ Ndjaba mbœrœ kœgu œsœ i'ri ye œdœ osho á tshe sœ kœsœ tœnœ, dœ pe azu neke kœ á endje sœ 6a lafo.

<sup>7</sup> Endje za lima awa fœ she adœke tshe tœ kowo dœ azu nœ Ndjaba yé œ ropa endje dœ gba gba kœ. Endje za lima tshagbozu fœ she kœsœ pa mara kœ, pa azu kœ, pa ama ogo œdœ pe pa ogo kœ.

<sup>8</sup> Azu para pa ɔshœ œ donga she, œ yindœ kœpa adœke endjenœke kœ á endje sú i'ri endje ga la buku nœ sorœ nene kœto

tœ kœmbœrœ tshapashœ asœmœ. Bukanœ kœdœ œnœ aya Pata á endje wo lima she.

<sup>9</sup> «Uzu á tshe sœ dœ utu, dji dœ ɔtshœnœ!

<sup>10</sup> Uzu á endje kœke she kœsœ ayi kângœ, tshe li bala kângœ. Uzu á endje kœke she kœtshu kuzu ingiri yakamba, endje wo she bala dœ ingiri yakamba. Mbœrœ œnœ ataa, œ li adœke azu nœ Ndjaba sœ dœ ugu lœsu œdœ pe dœ kœyindœrœ.»

<sup>11</sup> Manda nœ, mœ wu anga angbi agea kœwutœ lœ ɔshœ. Tshe sœ lima dœ idî bisha bata œnœ aya pata, yé œ sœ lima kœpa o' o bata dalagona.

<sup>12</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœmbœrœ akwa tshagbozu kœnœ ali ageance 6a utshu ye. Tshe sœ lima kœshosho azu para pa ɔshœ adœke endje donga ali agea á ukœwo osho nœ ye yu lima.

<sup>13</sup> Bisha ageancœ asœmœ mbœrœ lima egerœ afá. Tshe sœ ndje lima kœmbœrœ adœke owo to 6a lafo œ jerœ ngarrœ dœ ala azu para ga pa ɔshœ.

<sup>14</sup> Tshe sœ kœfara azu tshapa ɔshœ lœ awa nœ afá á tshe li lima kœmbœrœ œnœ, 6a utshu ali ageance asœmœ. Tshe sœ kœvwa endje ndœ kœmbœrœ ishiri œrœ á kœlisœ ageance á endje to lima ukœ tœ ye dœ ingiri yakamba, yé á tshe kpa kwa lima tœ ye ga lœ sorœ asœmœ.

<sup>15</sup> Manda nœ, bisha ageancœ gba tshagbozu ndœ kœto uvuru ga lœ ishiri ali ageancœ asœmœ adœke œ tetœ kœpa o', yé œ wo azu para á endje vwara tœ endje kœdonga ishiri ageance asœmœ.

<sup>16</sup> Ageancœ asœmœ sœ lima kœshosho azu para ndœ kœwa ati ga tœ kane kuni too ga tshatshu endje: œdœ aaya azu dœ pe agboro azu, œdœ aayi koegbœrœ dœ pe aayi oyo, œdœ azu á endje dœdœ akanga nene dœ pe akanga.

<sup>17</sup> Uzu á tshe koegugu lima dœ ndœla atinœ, dœ i'ri ageancœ too dœ kœdi ama œrœ nœ i'ri ageancœ tœ ye nene, tshe lili lima kœka œrœ too koeyi œrœ nene.

<sup>18</sup> Kœpœtœ oshonœ asœ, œ li adœke uzu sœ dœ kœwuscetœ. Uzu á tshe sœ dœ kœwusœrœ, li kœwusœ ádá kœdi ama œrœ nœ agea ye. Gbambarœ nene, kœdi ama œrœnœ asœmœ sœ kœma i'ri uzu. Kœdi ama œrœnœ kœdœ kama mindu dœ bale dœ zazu votœ dœ mindu dœ bale (666).

## 14

Aya Pata œdœ azu á Ndjaba yœ endje lœ ekperœ

<sup>1</sup> Mœ kpa mesho œ wu aya Pata á tshe ka 6a pa kaga Siyona awa bale dœ azu kutu kama zazu bisha dœ vana (144.000). Endje su lima i'ri aya Patancœ dœ i'ri Abancœ ga pala endje.

<sup>2</sup> Mœ dji lima tshama bale kœto 6a lafo a sœ kœwu tœnœ bata tshama egerœ udjuru œdœ bata tshama ɔgbœ kœsœ yavuru. Tshamancœ á mœ sœ lima kœdji tœnœ sœ bata tshama kundi lœndœ á aayi kœnœ kundi sœ kœnœ tœnœ.

<sup>3</sup> Azunœ ndjoro asœmœ sœ lima kœbi tafo itshi 6a utshu ngande tshagbozu, 6a utshu œrœ vana á sœ dœ sorœ œdœ pe 6a utshu agbozu Ikrizia. Yé uzu bale lili lima kœyamba itshincœ asœmœ nene, kolœ azu kutu kama zazu bisha dœ vana (144.000), azu á Ndjaba yœ endje lœ ekperœ pa ɔshœ.

<sup>4</sup> Azunœ asœmœ djadja lima tœ endje dœ ayasœ nene, endje gba ndœ tœ endje kœlœ. Endje sœ kœna manda aya Pata tœ osho kœ a tshe sœ kœna tœnœ. Endje yœ lima endje lœ ekperœ ugurute azu mbœrœ kœto endje tœ tokórœ tœ azu nœ tshatshuncœ fœ Ndjaba œdœ fœ aya Pata.

<sup>5</sup> Wala wuwuta lœ ama endje bale nene, endje gugu dœ ekperœ nene.

### Aandjelu votœ

<sup>6</sup> Manda nœ, mœ kpa wu anga angbi andjelu, á tshe sœ kœru 6a lawutsha. Tshe sœ lima dœ ɔtshœ O'ó ka nene ndœ kœmindœ nœ fœ azu tshapa ɔshœ, dœ azu lœ ogo kœ, dœ mara kœ, dœ o' o ama ogo kœ dœ pe dœ azu ogo kœ.

<sup>7</sup> Tshe sœ lima kœpa o' o dœ ɔgbœ tshama adœke: «E kpa awa Ndjaba, yé œ gi mokœ fœ she! Gbambarœ nene, olo kœwa ngbanga nœ ye pa azu li ye. 'E donga tsheneke á tshe mbœrœ tshalafo, dœ tshaati, dœ egerœ ungu œdœ dœ kumu ungu kœ!»

<sup>8</sup> Bisha andjelu wuta manda tsheneke utshuncœ asœmœ yé œ pa adœke: «Egerœ tshalakpi Babilone ndi, œ ndi ye! Õœ mbœrœ adœke azu tshelœ angbi ogo kœ ndjo ipi yavuru angba budu nœ ye.»

<sup>9</sup> Vots andjelu wuta manda tsheneke bis-hanœ asœmœ yé œ pa o' o dœ ɔgbœ tshama adœke: «Uzu kœ á tshe donga agea œdœ pe ishiri ye, yé á endje wa ati ga pala too ga pa kane ye,

<sup>10</sup> œsœsœ dœ tœ ye, tshe ndjo ndje ipi yavuru ókœ nœ Ndjaba á endje djadjanga nene, á fa ga lœ yashi ókœ nœ ye asœmœ. Tshe za djofele fœ endje 6ala wola zuwa á ju osho, 6a utshu aandjelu á endje sœ yerœ œdœ 6a utshu aya Pata.

<sup>11</sup> Ngawo owo kœndanga osho nœ endje œ œ ga lafo waa dœ waa. Endjeneke á endje sœ kœdonga ageancœ dœ pe ishiri ye, yé azu neke á endje wa ati dœ i'ri ageancœ asœmœ ga tœ endje, œlœ dœ butshœ endje yatoe endje nene.»

<sup>12</sup> Mbœrœ œnœ ataa, œ li adœke endje á endje dœ azu nœ Ndjaba, azu á endje sœ kœmbœrœtœ endje lindœ awa o' nœ

Ndjaba yé á sœ dœ kœyindoerœ djigi ga ndœ Yisu, sœ dœ ugu lœsu.

<sup>13</sup> Manda nœ, mœ dji tshama kœto 6a lafo kœpa lima adœke: «Su œneke: "Yanga nœ azu á endje sœ kœtshu kœto ngøngøe asœ lœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ Gbozu." (E, Òtsho Ìshiri pa adœke: yanga nœ endje, endje yato endje manda ògbø akwa nœ endje. Gbambance nene, òtshorœ á endje mbœrœ, sœ kœza awa endje.)»

### Kœkø ngwarœ tshapa òshø

<sup>14</sup> Mœ kpa mesho ce wu imbi ondoro, yé 6a pa ondoronœ ascœmœ, œrœ sce panœ 6ata uzu. Tshe verœ lima kpoto tshagbozø á endje mbœrœ dœ òrœ ga toe kumu ye yé ce za ingiri yakamba á luulu, á amancœ ki waa, ga tshakane ye.

<sup>15</sup> Anga angbi andjelu wuta lœ Tepelo yé ce ta rawa dœ ògbø tshama fœ uzu á tshe sce pa ondoronœ adœke: «Za ingiri yakamba nœ zœ á luulu ascœmœ dœ ce wa dœ ngwarœ. Gbambance nene, londø nœ kœwa mgwarœ li ye, ngwarœ pa òshø gbo ye.»

<sup>16</sup> Ataa, uzunce á tshe sce lima 6a pa ondoronœ vwi ingiri yakamba nœ ye á luulu ascœmœ ga pa òshø, yé á wa ngwarœ pa òshø.

<sup>17</sup> Manda nœ, anga angbi andjelu á tshe to lima lœ Tepelo á sœ 6a lafo wuta. Tshe sce lima ndje dœ ingiri yakamba á luulu á amancœ ki waa tshakane ye.

<sup>18</sup> Anga angbi andjelu kpa to 6a pa ndaba ce wuta. Tshe sce lima dœ tshagbozø ga pa owo yé ce ta lima rawa dœ ògbø tshama fœ tsheneke á tshe za lima ingiri yakamba á luulu á amancœ ki waa ascœmœ adœke: «Za ingiri yakamba nœ zœ á luulu á amancœ ki waa yé ce wa ganea òyo vinu pa òshø; gbambance nene, elence gbo ye.»

<sup>19</sup> Andjelu vwi lima ingiri yakamba nœ ye á luulu ascœmœ ga pa òshø, ce wa dœ kumu vinu ga toe òshø yé á ko va ga lœ egerœ ngarambo nœ ókó nœ Ndjaba.

<sup>20</sup> Endje pu lima tshelœ ele vinunœ lœ ngarambo 6a ushu toe ongbo, yé goma indji dœ sce lima kœwuta tœnœ. Indjince œ lima ga lafo manda metere bale dœ ngandinœ yé ce taro tœ osho manda Kelometere kama votø (300).

## 15

### Aandjelu œdœ ndangba egerœ œrœ oyo

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, mœ wu anga angbi ambárá 6a lafo, ce sœ toe egerœnœ yé azu sœ kœkitœ œsœnœ. (Eœnœ kœdœ aandjelu mindu dœ bisha á endje ko ndangba egerœ œrœ oyo mindu dœ bisha ga tshakane endje. Gbambance nene, ókó nœ Ndjaba ce ka lœ awa nœ ndangba œrœ oyone asœmœ.

<sup>2</sup> Manda nœ, mœ wu œrœ bata egerœ ungu á tshalanœ sœ ngbi, ce djanga toe ye dœ owo. Mœ wu ndje azu á endje ro lima pa

ageancœ ascœmœ kœ, œdœ pa iširi ye œdœ pa kœdi ama œrœ á li dœ i'ri ye, azunce ka lima 6a pa egerœ ungu á sœ ngbi. Kundi á Ndjaba ko fœ endje, sœ lima tshakane endje.

<sup>3</sup> Endje sœ lima kœfi itshi nœ Moyize, ayi akwa nœ Ndjaba œdœ itshi nœ aya Pata adœke: «Gbozu Ndjaba á 6œ sœ dœ gbøgbø kœ, akwa nœ zœ sœ toe egerœnœ, yé azu sœ kœkitœ œsœnœ waa!

Gbozugo pa ogo ndjoro, gbetshelœ nœ zœ sœ ndjii yé ce dœ adjapu.

<sup>4</sup> Gbozu, azu para ce kpa awa zœ, azu para ce na kœza mokø fœ 6œ. Gbambance nene, œfœ kuti zœ dœ sœ yerœ. Ogo kœ ce na bala kœdonga 6œ, gbambance nene, œrœ á 6œ sœ kœmbœrœ tœnœ sœ ndjii yé ce matœ endje ngbi, fœ endje ye.»

<sup>5</sup> Manda nœ, mœ wu Tepelo á anda tande nœ ayo nœ Ndjaba sœ loenœ, ce kœrø 6a lafo.

<sup>6</sup> Aandjelunœ mindu dœ bisha á endje ko œrœ oyone mindu dœ bisha ascœmœ wuta lœ Tepelonœ. Endje verœ lima imbi lœba urrr yé ce i uwu á endje mbœrœ dœ œrœ ga toe nguku endje.

<sup>7</sup> Ugurutœ œrœnœ vana á sœ dœ soro asœmœ, anga bale ko yashi mindu dœ bisha á endje mbœrœ dœ œrœ fœ aandjelunœ mindu dœ bisha. Yashinœ sú dœ ókó nœ Ndjaba á tshe sce dœ soro nœ waa dœ waa.

<sup>8</sup> Tepelonœ sú lima dœ ngawo á dœ ambárá mokø œdœ gbøgbø nœ Ndjaba. Ataa, uzu bale lili lima kœli ga lœ Tepelonœ nene utshunœ adœke œrœ oyone mindu dœ bisha á aandjelunœ na dœ tœnœ, mbœrœtœ endje ye kane.

## 16

### Yashi ókó nœ Ndjaba

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, mœ dji ògbø tshama kœto 6a lœ Tepelo á sœ lima kœpa fœ aandjelu mindu dœ bisha adœke: «E ro ce za ókó nœ Ndjaba á sœ lœ yashi mindu dœ bisha ascœmœ su'i ga pa òshø!»

<sup>2</sup> Andjelu nœ utshunœ na ce za œnœ ye ókó á sœ lœ yashi su'i ga pa òshø. Yé uku gbadja á ka osho waa wuta toe kote azu á endje wa lima ati nœ agea ga toe endje yé á sœ lima kœdonga iširi ye.

<sup>3</sup> Andjelu nœ bisha za œnœ ye ókó á sœ lœ yashi su'i ga la egerœ ungu. Üngu fa bata indji kuzu, yé œrœ kœ á sœ lima dœ soro la egerœ ungunœ tshu ye.

<sup>4</sup> Andjelu nœ votø za œnœ ye ókó á sœ lœ yashi su'i ga la kota dœ pe ga toe kumu ungu, á fa indji.

<sup>5</sup> Yé mœ dji tshama andjelu á tshe dœ gbozu tshapa ungu, kœpa adœke: «œfœ á 6œ

sœ yerœ, œfœ á 6œ sœ zœ yé á sœ lima, 6œ matœ zœ ndjii lœ koewa ngbanga noe zœ.

<sup>6</sup> Gbambance nene, endje sú lima indji ayerœ azu noe zœ œdœ œnœ aayi kœgbara o'o, ga toe œshœ. Yé ngœngœ asœ, 6œ za indji fœ endje adœke endje ndjo. Endje gbo œnœ ke à li doe endje ye.»

<sup>7</sup> Manda noe, mœ dji tshama á to 6a pa ndaba kœpa lima adœke: «Œ, Gbozu Ndjaba á sœ sœ doe gbo gbo kœ, 6œ sœ koewa ngbanga a sœ ndjii doe pe adjapu.»

<sup>8</sup> Andjelu noe vana za œnœ ye ókó á sœ lœ yashi su'i ga pa œlo, yé œlo gbo tshagbozu kœsho azu doe owo noe ye.

<sup>9</sup> Yé ndavuru kœwosho sho lima azu, endje gu lima œsœ i'ri Ndjaba á tshe sœ doe tshagbozu ga pa egerœ œrœ oyonce. Kashe endje vwara lima toe endje toe kœfatshalœsu endje, mbœrœ kœza mokœ fœ she.

<sup>10</sup> Andjelu noe mindu za œnœ ye ókó á sœ lœ yashi su'i ga pa ngande tshagbozu noe ageance, yé ogo tshagbozu noe ye sœ lœ ubu osho. Azu sœ lima kœlo tima endje mangba døjefolene.

<sup>11</sup> Endje sœ lima kœgu œsœ Ndjaba noe tshalafo mangba djofele noe endje doe pe uku noe endje. Kashe endje kaka lima toe ekpe akwa noe endje ti nene.

<sup>12</sup> Andjelu noe mindu doe bale (6) za œnœ ye ókó á sœ lœ yashi su'i ga pa egerœ kota á i'rince kœde Efrate. Unguncœ ora lima mbœrœ kœguma awa fœ agbozugo á endje sœ kœto 6a toe osho á œlo œ wuta tœnce.

<sup>13</sup> Manda noe, mœ wu ekpe ishiri votœ bata azœrœngœ kœwuta lœ ama dalagona, lœ ama agea doe pe ndje lœ ama ayi kœgbara o'o noe wala.

<sup>14</sup> Endje kœdœcœ ishiri noe adjabro á endje sœ koembœrœ afá, yé á sœ kœna 6a ndœ agbozugo tshaphashœ djigi ndœ koengbœfa endje ndœ koshe noe egerœ olo noe Ndjaba á tshe sœ doe gbo gbo kœ.

<sup>15</sup> Gbozu pa adœke: «E dji kane, mœ sœ kœna bata ayi angba! Yanga noe uzu á tshe lo nene yé á gbo ndœ lœba noe ye. Ataa, tshe na ana kœmdronce nene yé œ gbo tshula nene lœkœ á azu kœwu she.»

<sup>16</sup> Aekpe ishirinœ ngbœfa lima agbozugenœ 6a toe osho á i'rince doe Ebre kœdœcœ Aramagedœ.

<sup>17</sup> Andjelu noe mindu doe bisha za œnœ ye ókó á sœ lœ yashi su'i ga lœ yugu, yé œgbo tshama to 6a lœ Tepelo, 6a toe osho ngande tshagbozu, œ pa adœke: «Œ mbœrœtœ ye ye!»

<sup>18</sup> Yé yavuru yerœwa, ingiri tshama œdœcœ kœsœ yavuru wu, œshœ turu doe œgbo kœrosœ noe. (Eneke turu lima adja doe œgbo kœrosœ noe doe mara á tuturu 6a lima doe tœnce nene kœto doe lœkœ á Ndjaba mbœrœ uzu ga pa œshœ.

<sup>19</sup> Egerœ ongbo kurutshelœtœ ye votœ, yé ongbo tshelœ ogo kœ ndi. Ndjaba djedjerœndœ egerœ ongbo Babilone nene. Tshe za yashi á su kperœ doe ipi yavuru ókó noe ye fœ ongbonœ asœmœ.

<sup>20</sup> Tshiki para yiwa ye, yé uzu bale wuwu kaga bale nene.

<sup>21</sup> Ogboro aledjezo á li waa to 6a lafo œ yo ga pa azu. Azu gu lima œsœ Ndjaba mangba egerœ œrœ oyo noe aledjezoœ asœmœ. Gbambance nene, egerœ œrœ oyoneœ asœmœ sœ lima toe agbœnœ.

## 17

### Egerœ ayi angba budu

<sup>1</sup> Manda noe, anga andjelu bale ugurutœ endje mindu doe bisha á endje ko lima yashi mindu doe bisha asœmœ, na ce pa fe mœ adœke: «Na ga mœ, mœ yi bala sœ mara á endje wa doe œgbo ngbanga ga pa egerœ ayi angba budu á tshe doe egerœ ongbo a sœ toe ama kota ndjoro, fœ 6œ.

<sup>2</sup> Agbozugo pa œshœ mbœrœ angba budu doe she, yé ipi angba budu noe ye mbœrœ azu tshapa œshœ.»

<sup>3</sup> Otsha ishiri na ga ndœ mœ, yé andjelu za mœ na tœnce ga lœ kpagagasho. Mœ wu anga yashe bale á tshe sœ ga pa agea á tshe sœ doe odoronœ tshee, a i'ri kœgu œsœ Ndjaba sœ lima toe ye. Ageance asœmœ sœ lima doe kumu ye mindu de bisha œdœcœ doe idœ ndjokpa.

<sup>4</sup> Yashenœ verœ lima otsha lœba á sœ toe odoronœ tshee, yé lenge á endje mbœrœ doe œrœ, badja á amance gbo waa œdœcœ pe akidji sœ lima tœnce. Tshe za lima yashi œrœ á su kperœ doe ekperœ uburu á to lœ angba budu noe ye asœmœ, ga tshakane ye.

<sup>5</sup> Endje su lima anga i'ri bale á ádâncœ zatœcœ endje yiwa tœnce ga pala ye adœke: «Egerœ ongbo Babilone, ayi aayi angba budu œdœcœ ayi kœyœ ekperœ á za tshula ga pa tshaphashœ.»

<sup>6</sup> Mœ wu lima adœke yashenœ asœmœ ndjo indji azu noe Ndjaba yé á mbœrœ she, indji azu á endje wo lima endje mangba kœyindœrcœ noe endje djigi ga ndœ Yisu.

Kœwhe she, mœ katœcœ ama mœ ti asœ.

<sup>7</sup> Yé andjelunœ pa fe mœ adœke: «Mbœrœ gaœ á 6œ za ama zœ ti œsœ a?» Mœ pandœcœ ádâ o'o á zatœcœ endje yiwa tœnce toe upu noe yashenœ asœmœ doe pe toe upu noe ageance á yashenœ sœ pa ye, ageance á tshe sœ doe kumu ye mindu doe bisha œdœcœ doe idœ ndjokpa, fœ 6œ.

<sup>8</sup> Ageance á 6œ wu she, sœ lima doe soro, kashe ngœngœ asœcœ tshe kpa gugu doe soro nene. Tshe wuta bala lœ divwili kudu yé endje wo she ye. Azu tshaphashœ á endje súsú i'ri endje ga la buku noe soro nene kœto toe koembœrœ tshaphashœ œ ka bala toe

ama endje ti ɔsɔ toe kœwu ageance asœmœ. Gbambancœ nene, ageance sœ lima dœ sorø, ngongonœ asœ tshe kpa gugu dœ tœnœ nene, kashe tshe kwa bala toe ye zœ.

<sup>9</sup> «Kpœtœ oshonœ asœ, ce li adœke azu sœ dœ kœwusœrœ cedœ dœ kœwusœtœ. Kumanœ mindu dœ bisha asœmœ kœdœ kaga mindu dœ bisha á yashenœ sœ ga ati tœnœ. Etœnœ kœdœ ndje agbozugo mindu dœ bisha.

<sup>10</sup> Anga endje mindu ugurutœ tœ endje yo ye, tshenœ mindu dœ bale dœ kœmbœrœ akwa tshagbozu ngongonœ asœke, ye tshenœ mindu dœ bisha nana damba nene. Kashe lœkœ á tshe na bala, œndœ ye œ di nene.

<sup>11</sup> Ageance á tshe sœ lima dœ sorø, á kpa gugu dœ tœnœ nene asœmœ, œshe dœ tœ ye kœdœ mindu dœ votø gbozugo. Tshe sœ ndje ugurutœ agbozugo mindu dœ bisha yé tshe tshu ye.

<sup>12</sup> «Dinœ ndjokpa á 6œ wu asœmœ kœdœ agbozugo ndjokpa á endje gbogbœ damba awa kœdœ agbozugo nene; kashe endje gbo tshagbozu ndœ kœmbœrœ akwa dœ ageancœ manda ada ɔla bale.

<sup>13</sup> Endje ndjokpa para sœ dœ gbetshelœ bale adœke œne za gbogbœ cedœ tshagbozu nœ endje ga tœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ ageancœ.

<sup>14</sup> Endje tœ bala kowo dœ aya Pata yé tshe ropa endje dœ gbogbœ, mbœrœ œshe kœdœ Gbozu tshapa agbozu cedœ Gbozugo tshapa agbozugo. Tshe ropa endje dœ gbogbœ awa bale dœ azu á tshe e lima endje yé á ke endje, endjeneke á endje sœ dœ kœyindœrœ digi ga ndœ ye.»

<sup>15</sup> Andjelunœ kpa pa fœ moe adœke: «Un-gunoé á 6œ wu 6a tœ osho á ayi angba budu sœ tœnœ asœmœ, kœdœ azu ogo, ukpulu azu, ogo kœ œdœ pe ama ogo kœ.

<sup>16</sup> Idi ndjokpa á 6œ wu œdœ ageancœ asœmœ, œ yangba ayi angba budunce. Endje ko œrœ tœ ye para yé œ katœ ye kpendronœ. Endje zi songba ye yé œ sho udunce dœ owo.

<sup>17</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba to gbetshelœ nœ kœmbœrœ œneke á tshe yindœ nœ ga tœ lasu endje. Endje mbœrœ œrœ dœ gbetshelœ bale ndœ kœko tshagbozu nœ Ogo gbozu nœ endje ga tœ kœmbœrœ akwa fœ ageancœ asœmœ œrrœ adœke o'ama Ndjaba mbœrœtœ endje.

<sup>18</sup> «Yé yashenœ á 6œ wu she asœmœ, œshe kœdœ egerœ ongbo á sœ dœ tshagbozu ga pa agbozugo pa ɔsho.»

## 18

### Kœndi Babilone

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, moe wu anga angbi andjelu kœto 6a lafo kœjerœ tœnœ. Tshe sœ lima dœ

egerœ tshagbozu yé mokœ nœ ye sœ lima kœtshi pa ɔsho djigi.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe ta lima rawa dœ ɔgbo adœke: «Egerœ ongbo Babilone ndi, œ ndi ye! Ngongœ asœ, ce wuta osho kœsœ nœ adjabro dœ œnœ tshelœ aka aekpe ishirikœ, œ wuta wutu nœ tshelœ aka ayanu dœ agea kœ á endje sœ tœ ekpence yé á endje yianga nœ.»

<sup>3</sup> Gbambancœ nene, Babilone mbœrœ adœke azu tshelœ ogo kœ ndjo ipi yavuru angba budu nœ ye. Agbozugo tshapa ɔsho mbœrœ angba budu awa bale dœ she, ye aayi kœkarœ pa ɔsho gbo œrœ ndjoro mangba angba budu nœ ye á rosœ nœ.»

<sup>4</sup> Manda nœ, moe dji anga angbi tshama kœto 6a lafo, a sœ lima kœpa adœke: «E'œ kœdœ azu nœ mœ, 'e wuta lœ ongbonce asœ ye, mbœrœ á 'e kœtete kœmbœrœ ekperœ awa bale dœ she, yé á kœgbœ egerœ œrœ oyo á tshe gbo bala nene.

<sup>5</sup> Gbambancœ nene, ekperœ nœ ye to kulkulu œrrœ 6a lafo yé Ndjaba djedjercœndœ ekperœnce á tshe mbœrœ asœmœ nene.

<sup>6</sup> 'E mbœrœ œrœ fœ she 6ata á tshe mbœrœ lima fœ anga azu, 'e gi tshangba œneke á tshe mbœrœ, awa bisha fœ she. 'E su ipi kperœ dœ yashi nœ ye, ipi á nga awa bisha kœropa œneke á tshe sœ lima kœsu fœ azu.

<sup>7</sup> Endanga she awa ndjoro dœ pe dœ œrœ oyo á tshe fa tœ mokœ œdœ œrœ á ga waa asœmœ. Tshe sœ kœpa 6a lœ ye dœ tœ ye adœke: «Mœ sœ ga pa ngande tshagbozu 6ata yashé gbozugo, mœ dœdœ yashé koya nene yé mœ mbœrœ bala matanga bale nene.»

<sup>8</sup> Wu 6adánœ á ogbœro oyo á sœ mbœrœ she œ jere ga pa ye kolœ olo bale dœmœ. Oyonœ dœke: kœfa kuzu, matanga œdœ egerœ ogo. Owo œ ju bala she. Gbambancœ nene, Gbozu Ndjaba á tshe wa ngbangœ pa ye, sœ dœ gbogbœ.»

<sup>9</sup> Agbozugo tshapa ɔshonœ á endje mbœrœ lima angba budunce dœ she awa bale yé á tœ lima manda kœgbœrœ nœ ye asœmœ, œ ki yé œ ditshelœma endje tœ upu nœ ye lœkœ á endje kœwu ngawo owo ongbœnce á sœ kœju tœnœ.

<sup>10</sup> Endje ka bala zara kparawa djofele nœ ye, yé œ pa bala adœke: «Oyo! Oyo neketa dœ! Uu Babilone, egerœ ongbo á sœ dœ gbogbœ! Ada ɔla bale lii adœke endje wa ɔgbo ngbangœ ga pa zœ ye!»

<sup>11</sup> Aayi kœkarœ pa ɔsho sœ ndje tœ ki yé œ sœ kœditshelœma endje tœ upu nœ ye. Gbambancœ nene, uzu bale sœsœ kœyo kongba nœ endje nene.

<sup>12</sup> Kongbanœ dœke: œrœ œdœ ngendja, badja á amancœ gbo waa œdœ akidji, lœba á endje mbœrœ dœ usu agea, ɔsho odoro lœba á tshiiishi, lœba á i'rinœ kœdœ sowa œdœ tshelœ aka ɔyo kœ á kaaka, tshelœ aka

cœrœ kpa á endje mbœrœ dœ iji mbala, oyá á amancœ gbo waa, waya á endje yi ga ta wo yekane á ye kotenœ, yarakowo too badja á i'irinœ kœdœ marbre,

<sup>13</sup> kotschu oyá á i'irinœ kœdœ kanele cœdœ anga cœrœ koefä dœ dango, yombo, yombo á i'irinœ kœdœ mirœ cœdœ zuwa yombo, vinu, kada, zuwa cœdœ ble, angombe cœdœ apata, ambarata cœdœ share, akanga cœdœ aayi kângä.

<sup>14</sup> Endje sœ koepa fœ ongbonœ ascœmœ adœke: «Erœ kpa á bœ yi má ndœ noe dœ lœsu zœ, yiwaterœ zœ ye. Koegborœ noe zœ kœdœ cœrœ noe zœ á ga lima waa, yiwaterœ zœ ye endje kpa gbo bala angance bale nene!»

<sup>15</sup> Aayi koekarœ á endje te lima aayi koegborœ loe awa noe koekarœ noe endje lœ ongbonœ ascœmœ, œ sœ zara kparawa djofele noe ye. Endje ki yé œ ditshelœma endje bala,

<sup>16</sup> endje pa bala adœke: «Oyo! Oyo neketa dä li ga lœ egerœ ongbonœ ataa! Ongbonœ verœ lœba á endje mbœrœ dœ usu agea, dœ ɔtshœ odoro lœba á tshiitshi, tshe verœ lenge á endje mbœrœ dœ ɔrœ, dœ badja á amancœ gbo waa cœdœ pe akidji.

<sup>17</sup> Ada olo bale lili lima adœke endje ndi koegborœnœ ascœmœ para ye!»

Aayi koepa dœ ogboro agba dœ aayi ana, ndje dœ azu kœdœ endje mbœrœ akwa la kota cœdœ azu kœdœ endje sœ koegborœ mbœrœ egerœ ungu, endje ka lima zara,

<sup>18</sup> yé œ sœ lima koeta rawa dœ kœwu ngawo owo á sœ koepa egerœ ongbonœ ascœmœ adœke: «Anga ongbo á sœ ndje dœ egerœnœ bata cœnœ asœ gugu nene!»

<sup>19</sup> Endje sœ lima koepa trusha ga lœ kumu endje, œ sœ lima tœ iki, yé œ sœ koeditselœma endje dœ koetarawa adœke: «Oyo! Oyo neketa dä sœ mbœrœ egerœ ongbonœ asœ ataa! Azu á endje sœ dœ ogboro agba la egerœ ungu te lima aayi koegborœ mbœrœ koegborœ noe tshelœ ongbonœ ascœmœ. Yé ada olo bale lili adœke endje ndi koegborœnœ ascœmœ para ye!»

<sup>20</sup> Tshalafo, sœ dœ yanga mbœrœ ongbonœ á ndi ascœmœ! 'E sœ dœ yanga, azu noe Ndjaba, aayi avwa cœdœ aayi koegbara o'o! Gbambancœ nene, Ndjaba wa ngbanga ga pa egerœ ongbonœ mbœrœ ekperœ á tshe mbœrœ fœ'e!

<sup>21</sup> Yé anga andjelu á tshe sœ lima dœ gbogbo waa za badja á sœ bata egerœ tsheyœ kafuru á endje tœ dœ tshelœ indji ble, vwi ga la egerœ ungu dœ koepa adœke: «Kolœ dœ marancœ asœkä dœ endje ndi bala tshelœ egerœ ongbo Babilone dœ kakavwancœ, yé uzu hale œ kpa wu nene.

<sup>22</sup> Endje kpa dji tshama aayi koenä kundi, dœ aayi koëbi itshi, dœ aayi kœ'uru ngbake, dœ aayi kœuru luba, 6a ndœ zœ bale nene. Anga ayi ndawo œ kpa sœ ndœ zœ nene.

Yé endje kpa dji œsœ egerœ tsheyœ kafuru á endje tœ dœ tshelœ indji ble 6a ndœ zœ bale nene.

<sup>23</sup> Ishiri tala œ kpa tshi 6a ndœ zœ bale nene. Endje kpa dji tshama avoro atotœ 6a ndœ zœ bale nene. Gbambancœ nene, aayi koekarœ noe zœ kœdœ lima azu á œsœ endje li pa osho. Yé bœ djingili tshelœ kumu azu kœ dœ tsharawo noe zœ.»

<sup>24</sup> Indji aayi koegbara o'o, azu noe Ndjaba cœdœ endjeneke kœdœ endje wo lima endje pa osho, tu 6a lœ Babilone.

## 19

<sup>1</sup> Manda noe, mœ dji ɔgbœ tshama ukpulu azu ndjoro koepa 6a lafo adœke: «Aleluya! 'E donga Gbozu! Ndjaba noe azœ sœ dœ kœshe, dœ moko cœdœ dœ gbogbo.

<sup>2</sup> Koewa ngbanga noe ye sœ adjapu cœdœ ndjii! Gbambancœ nene, tshe wa ɔgbœ ngbanga ga pa egerœ yashe angba bubuncœ á tshe sœ lima koendi tshapa ɔsha dœ angba budu noe ye ascœmœ. Ndjaba tœ gedä fœ she mbœrœ á tshe wo lima aayi akwa noe ye.»

<sup>3</sup> Yé endje kpa pa adœke: «Aleluya! 'E donga Gbozu! Ngawo egerœ ongbonœ á ju ascœmœ, sœ koepa ga lafo waa dœ waa.»

<sup>4</sup> Agbo agbozu zazu bale dœ vana (24) cœdœ cœrœ vana á sœ dœ soro ascœmœ gote, yé œ donga Ndjaba á tshe sœ pa ngande tshagbozu dœ koepa adœke: «Ame! Aleluya! 'E donga Gbozu!»

### Angbo totœ noe aya Pata

<sup>5</sup> Tshama to 6a pa ngande tshagbozu, œ sœ lima koepa adœke: «'E donga Ndjaba noe azœ, e'e dœ aayi akwa noe ye para kœkœ, e'e á 'e sœ koepa awa ye, agboro azu cœdœ aya azu!»

<sup>6</sup> Manda noe, mœ dji anga tshama á sœ bata tshama ukpulu azu ndjoro, yé á sœ kœwu tœnce bata œsœ egerœ udjuru ungu cœdœ bata œsœ ɔgbœ kœsœ yavuru. Tshamancœ sœ lima koepa adœke: «Aleluya! 'E donga Ndjaba noe azœ! Gbambancœ nene, Gbozu Ndjaba noe azœ á tshe sœ dœ gbogbo kœ soe koembœrœ akwa ogo tshagbozu noe ye.

<sup>7</sup> A sœ dœ yanga cœdœ egerœ yanga, yé œ gi moko fœ she! Gbambancœ nene, londä angbo totœ noe aya Pata li ye, yé awonœ gumatœ ye yé.

<sup>8</sup> Endje za awa fœ she adœke tshe verœ lœba á endje mbœrœ dœ usu agea á tshiitshi yé á sœ yerœ.» (Gbambancœ nene, lœba á endje mbœrœ dœ usu agea kœdœ akwa noe azu noe Ndjaba á sœ ndjii.)

<sup>9</sup> Andjelu pa fœ mœ adœke: «Su adœke: Yangœ azu á endje e endje ndœ angbo totœ noe aya Pata!» Tshe kpa pa fœ mœ adœke: «Eneke kœdœ adja o'o noe ama Ndjaba.»

<sup>10</sup> Mœ gote ga utshu ye ndœ kœdonga she kashe tshe pa fœ mœ adœke: «Mbœmboœrœ ataa nene! » Emœ kœdœ ayi akwa bata 6œ œdœ bata aaya zœ á endje sœ kœzatœ endje djigi ga tœ adjapu á Yisu mindœ noe. Ndjaba dä li adœke 6œ kœdonga she!»

O' o á Yisu mindœ noe kœdœ gbetshelœ á sœ ndje lima lœ aayi kœgbara o' o.

*Ayi kœkpa dœ ambarata ropa œrœ kœ*

<sup>11</sup> Manda noe, mœ wu tshalafo á kœro, yé anga imbi mbarata wuta. Uzu á tshe zœ ga pa ye, i'ri ye kœde Uzu á tshe sœ Ndjii, yé á dœ adjapu. Tshe sœ kœwa ngbangá yé œ sœ kœnga koshe dœ mara á sœ ndjii.

<sup>12</sup> Ala ye tshi lima bata owo, tshe verœ ndje lima kpoto tshagbozu ndjoro ga tœ kumu ye. Endje su lima anga i'ri a kolœ ceshe bale dä wusœ ádâncœ, ga tœ ye.

<sup>13</sup> Tshe verœ lima yœgbœdœ lœba á indji sœ tœnce. I'ri ye kœde: «O' o ama Ndjaba.»

<sup>14</sup> Aturugu noe tshalafo te lima manda ye, endje zœ ga pa ambi ambarata, yé œ verœ lima imbi lœba á endje mbœrœ dœ usu agea á sœsœ dœ uburu nene.

<sup>15</sup> Ingiri yakamba á amancœ ki waa sœ lima kœwutœ lœ ama ye. Ingiri yakambancœ sœ lima mbœrœ kœwo dœ azu tshelœ ogo kœ. Tshe gbœndœ endje bala dœ yœgbœnœ yé œ pu bala tshelœ vinu 6a lœ ngarambo yavuru ókœ noe Ndjaba á tshe sœ dœ yœgbœdœ kœ.

<sup>16</sup> Endje su lima i'ri ga pa yœgbœdœ lœba noe ye œdœ ga tœ uku ye adœke: «Gbozugo noe agbozugo œdœ Gbozu noe agbozu.»

<sup>17</sup> Manda noe, mœ wu lima anga andjelu bale, tshe ka 6a la ɔl. Tshe ta lima rawa dœ yœgbœ tshama fœ ayanu para á endje sœ lima kœru lœ yugu 6ala wutsha adœke: «E na ga moe, 'e ngbœtœ 'e awa bale mbœrœ egerœ kœzirœ noe Ndjaba!

<sup>18</sup> E na œ zi songba agbozugo, songba aturugu œdœ œnœ agbozu tshapa endje, songba ambarata œdœ œnœ aayi kœkpa dœ endje, songba azu para kœkœ, azu á endje dœdœ akanga nene too akanga, aaya azu dœ agboro azu.»

<sup>19</sup> Manda noe, mœ wu agea, agbozugo tshapa ɔshœ œdœ aturugu noe endje, endje ngbœbatœ endje ndœ kœnga koshe ga tœ uzu á tshe zœ ga pa mbarata œdœ ga tœ aturugu noe ye.

<sup>20</sup> Tshe te lima pa ageancœ asœmœ awa bale doe ayi kœgbara o' o noe wala á tshe mbœrœ lima afœ tœ ala ye mbœrœ kœdjingili tshelœ kumu endjeneke á endje gbo lœma ati noe agea yé á sœ kœdonga i'shiri ye asœmœ. Tshe ko ageancœ œdœ ayi kœgbara o' o noe walancœ dœ sœro va ga la adanga á wola zuwa á ju osho á owo sœ kœtshi lœncœ.

<sup>21</sup> Uzunœ á tshe zœ ga pa mbaratanœ asœmœ wo udu azunce dœ ingiri yakambancœ á sœ kœwutœ lœ ama ye, yé ayanu kœsœ lima kœde songba endje.

## 20

*Ngbugu kutu bale (1000)*

<sup>1</sup> Manda noe, mœ wu anga andjelu á tshe to 6a lafo á sœ lima kœjerœ tœnoe. Tshe sœ lima dœ herela kœkœrœ dœ ama divwili kudu œdœ kikili djingiri tshakane ye.

<sup>2</sup> Tshe tepe dalagona, ongboro yakoronœ á i'ri ye kœdœ ndje djaboro too Satana, œi she vvagbagba dœ djingiri manda ngbugu kutu bale (1.000).

<sup>3</sup> Andjeluœ za she vvi ga lœ divwili kudu œi tshu manda noe kundœ ye dœ herela, yé œ pi lo6a ga tœnce mbœrœ á tshe kœdjidjingili tshelœ kumu azu ogo nene œerrœ ga tœ adeke olo ngbugu kutu bale ro ye kane. Manda noe, endje vvvara she ndœ olo teasho.

<sup>4</sup> Yé mœ wu ngande tshagbozu ndjoro. Endjeneke á endje sœ lima ga pa noe, gbo tshagbozu ndœ kœwa dœ ngbangá. Mœ wu ndje i'shiri azu á endje wo lima endje tœ upunce kœyindœrœ noe endje djigi ga tœ adjapu á Yisu mi lima ndœ noe œdœ ga tœ o' o ama Ndjaba. Endje dodonga lima ageancœ asœmœ œdœ i'shiri ye nene, endje gugu lima dœ ati noe ageancœ pala endje too 6a tœ kane endje nene. Endje kwa lima tœ endje ga lœ sœro yé œ mbœrœ akwa tshagbozu awa bale dœ Kristu manda ngbugu kutu bale.

<sup>5</sup> Anga akuzu kwakwa lima tœ endje ga lœ sœro nene ushuncœ adœke olo ngbugu kutu bale ro. Etœnœ kœdœ ali kœsœ lœ akuzu.

<sup>6</sup> Yanga noe endjeneke á endje sœ lœ ali kœsœ lœ akuzu! Endje kœdœ azu noe Ndjaba yé bisha kuzu kpa gugu dœ tshagbozu ga pa endje nene. Endje dœ bala anganga Ndjaba noe Ndjaba œdœ endje noe Kristu, yé œ mbœrœ akwa tshagbozu dœ Kristu manda ngbugu kutu bale (1.000).

*Ndjaba ropa satana*

<sup>7</sup> Lœkœ á ngbugu kutu bale kœro bala, endje za awa fœ Satana adœke tshe wuta lœ känga,

<sup>8</sup> yé tshe na kœfara azu ogo tshapashœ djigi, œ yindœ kœpa adœke: Goge œdœ Magoge\*. Tshe ngbœfa bala endje mbœrœ kœnga koshe, yé endje ngbœ kœrosœ mindu mangu egerœ ungu.

<sup>9</sup> Endje sœ kœna pa ɔshœ djigi yé œ sœ kœkpa dji gbagba noe azu noe Ndjaba, ongbo á Ndjaba yindœ noe waa. Kashe owo to 6a lafo œ jerœ yé œ ju endje ye.

\* **20:8** Goge œdœ Magoge: asœke kœdœ mara á endje sœ lima kœ'e dœ ogo noe ayingba azu noe Ndjaba á sœ 6a tœ ndœngolo kœka tshapashœ

10 Yé endje za djaboro á tshe sœ lima kœfara endje ascemœ vvi ga la adanga wola zuwa á ju osho á owo sœ kœtshi lœnœ, 6a tœ osho á endje ko lima ageanœ œdœ ayi koegbara o'o noe wala ga tœnœ. Endje ndanga endje butshœ dœ ɔlo waa dœ waa.

### *Ndangba kœwa ngbanga*

11 Manda noe, mœ wu imbi egerœ ngande tshagbozu œdœ uzu á tshe sœ ga pa noe. Tshapa ɔshœ œdœ tshalafo yiwa lima toe ala ye, yé endje kpa wuwu lima tœnœ bale nene.

12 Mœ wu akuzu, agboro endje dœ aaya endje, endje ka 6a utshu ngande tshagbozu. Anga uzu kœrœ buku ndjoro, yé œ kpa kœrœ angbinœ bale: œtœnœ kœdœ buku noe soro. Ndjaba wa ngbanga noe akuzu lindœ œnœke á endje mbœrœ lima, kœli dœ œnœke á endje sú lima ga la bukunœ.

13 Egerœ ungu ingbirí gi akuzu á endje sœ lima la noe ye. Kuzu œdœ osho kœsœ noe akuzu gi ndje akuzu noe endje. Yé Ndjaba œ wa ngbanga noe uzu dœ uzu lindœ œnœke á tshe mbœrœ lima.

14 Ndjaba za kuzu œdœ osho kœsœ noe akuzu vvi ga la adanga owo. Adanga œnœce ascemœ kœdœ bisha kuzu.

15 Uzu kœ á endje súsù i'iri ye ga la buku noe soro nene, endje za lima she vvi ga la adanga á owo sœ kœtshi lœ noe.

## 21

### *Tafo tshalafo œdœ tafo tshapashœ*

1 Manda noe, mœ wu tafo tshalafo œdœ tshapashœ. Ali tshalafo dœ pe ali tshapashœ yiwa lima, yé egerœ ungu kpa gugu lima nene.

2 Mœ wu œyerœ ongbo, á dœ tafo Yerusalemæ á Ndjaba vwa á to 6a lafo á sœ lima kœjerœ tœnœ. (œ sœ lima 6ata yashe á tshe gumato ye kœna kœtshœ dœ akonœ.

3 Mœ dji anga ɔgbœ tshama kœto 6a tœ ngande tshagbozu á sœ lima kœpa adœke: «Ngøngø asœke osho kœsœ noe Ndjaba sœ 6a ugurutœ azu! Tshe sœ lima tœ œsœnœ awa bale dœ endje, yé endje dœ lima azu noe ye. Ndjaba dœ tœ ye œ sœ awa bale dœ endje, tshe dœ lima Ndjaba noe endje.

4 Tshe turu bala ngola kœ liœ ala endje. Kuzu œ kpa gu nene; matanga, ditshelœma œdœ œrœ oyo œ kpa gugu nene. Gbambane nene, ongboro œrœ œ yiwa bala ye.»

5 Yé tsheneke á tshe sœ pa ngande tshagbozunœ asœmœ pa adœke: «Ngøngø asœke mœ sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ kœ liœ tafonœ.» Manda noe, tshe pa fœ mœ adœke: «Su o'once asœ. Gbambane nene, o'o ama mœ

sœ adjapu œdœ œnœke á li adœke uzu za lœsu ye ga tœnœ.»

6 Yé tshe kpa pa fœ mœ adœke: «Œ li ye! Œmœ kœdœ Alfa œdœ Omega, alince œdœ ndøngølœ. Uzu á tshe kœsœ dœ ogo ungu, mœ su ungu á sœ 6a tœ kumungu noe soro fœ she gbambance.

7 Uzu á tshe ro bala pa angancœ kœ, tshe gbo œrœnœ asœmœ 6a ndœ mœ. Mœ dœ bala Ndjaba noe ye, yé tshe dœ bala gbolo noe mœ.

8 Tœ upu noe aayi awa, dœ azu á endje kate kœyindœrœ noe endje ti, dœ azu á endje sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á gaga nene, dœ aayi kowo, dœ aayi angba budu, dœ aayi kœmbœrœ œrœ tsharawo, dœ aayi kœdœnœ andjaba œdœ pe aayi wala para, osho kœsœ noe endje œ sœ bala 6a la adanga wola zuwa á ju osho á owo sœ kœtshi lœnœ. (Etœnœ kœdœ kuzu noe bisha.»

### *Tafo Yerusalemæ*

9 Anga andjelu bale ugurutœ aandjelu mindu dœ bisha á endje ko yashi mindu dœ bisha á su kperœ dœ ndøngølœ egerœ œrœ oyo mindu dœ bisha, na œ pa fœ mœ adœke: «Na ga mœ dœ mœ yisœ yashe totœ á tshe dœ awo aya Patance fœ 6œ.»

10 Ishiri jerœ ga pa mœ, yé andjelu za mœ na tœnœ 6a tœ kumu ingiri kaga, á yisœ œyerœ ongbo Yerusalemæ á Ndjaba vwa á to 6a lafo á sœ kœjerœ tœnœ, fœ mœ.

11 (œ sœ lima kœtshi dœ adja mokœ noe Ndjaba. Ongbonœ sœ lima kœtshi tœnœ 6ata kœtshi noe badja á amancœ gbo waa, á i'irinœ kœdœ jaspœ\* á tshelœnœ sœ ngbi 6ata kristale†.

12 Ongbonœ sœ lima dœ ingiri muru, dœ manda ndjokpa dœ bisha. Yé aandjelu ndjokpa dœ bisha sœ lima kœgbondœ manda noe. Endje su lima i'iri mara noe azu ogo Israyele ndjokpa dœ bisha ga pa manda noe.

13 Tshakala ongbonœ bale dœ bale sœ lima dœ manda votœ: votœ 6a tœ osho á ɔlo œ wuta tœnœ, votœ 6a tœ osho á ɔlo œ li tœnœ, votœ 6a tœ nœœ œdœ votœ 6a tœ sudi.

14 Endje mœ lima muru ongbonœ ga pa kiti anda œnœ badja ndjokpa dœ bisha á endje sú i'iri aayi avwa noe aya Pata ndjokpa dœ bisha ga pance.

15 Andjelu á tshe sœ lima kœpa o'once fœ mœ, sœ lima dœ tshøngbølœ á endje mbœrœ dœ œrœ tshakane ye mbœrœ kœdi dœ kœgú ongbonœ, dœ kœgú manda noe œdœ pe dœ kœgú murunce.

16 Kœgú tshakala ongbonœ vavana liili, kœgú ingirinœ liili dœ kœgú ondonœ. Andjelu di kœgú ongbonœ dœ tshøngbølœ asœmœ mangba metere kutu bisha dœ

\* 21:11 Jaspe: Tœnœ kœdœ aya parangba badja á ta kpakpawo tœ ngungondja œdœ tœ odoronce † 21:11 Kristale: Tœnœ kœdœ badja á tshelœnœ sœ ngbi 6ata aledjezo

kama bisha (2.200); kœgu ingirince, kœgu ondonce kœdœ pe kœgunce ga lafo sœ lima awa bale.

<sup>17</sup> Andjelu di ndje kœgú murunœ: œ sœ lima mangba kude kama bale dœ zazu bisha dœ vana (144)‡. Mara kœdi cerœ nœ andjelunce sœ lima bata mara kœdi cerœ nœ azu.

<sup>18</sup> Endje mœ lima murunœ dœ badja á i'irinœ kœdœ jaspe, yé endje mbœrœ ongbonœ dœ adja œrœ á sœ ngbi bata wushiri.

<sup>19</sup> Endje mœ lima kiti muru nœ ongbonœ dœ tshelœ aka badja kœ amancœ gbo waa: ali badjance kœdœ jaspe, bishanœ kœdœ safire, votœnœ kœdœ agate, vanancœ kœdœ emerode,

<sup>20</sup> mindunœ kœdœ onikese, mindu dœ balence kœdœ sardwane, mindu dœ bis-hance kœdœ krisolite, mindu dœ votœnœ kœdœ berile, mindu dœ vanancœ kœdœ topaze, ndjokpance kœdœ krizopraze, ndjokpa dœ balence kœdœ turkwaze, ndjokpa dœ bishancœ kœdœ ametiste.

<sup>21</sup> Endje mbœrœ lima manda ndjokpa dœ bisha asœmœ dœ badja ndjokpa dœ bisha á i'irinœ kœdœ perle. Manda bale dœ bale sœ lima dœ perle bale tœnce. Endje mbœrœ lima osho bœ lœ ongbonœ dœ adja œrœ á tshelœnœ sœ ngbi bata wushiri.

<sup>22</sup> Kashe moe wuwu lima Tepelo lœ ongbonœ nene. Gbambancœ nene, Tepelo nœ ongbonœ kœdœ Gbozu, Ndjabœ nœ gbogbo kœdœ pe aya Pata.

<sup>23</sup> Ongbonœ asœmœ gugu lima doe ogo olœ too dœ ogo yapu adœke œ to ga lœnœ nene. Gbambancœ nene, moko nœ Ndjabœ dœ sœ lima kœtshi lœnœ, yé aya Patancœ kœdœ tala nœ ye.

<sup>24</sup> Azu tshelœ ogo ndjoro œ na bala tœ ishiri ye, yé agbozugo pa œshœ œ ko kœgbœrœ nœ endje na tœnce ga zœ.

<sup>25</sup> Mandancœ œ sœ bala tœ œsonœ dœ olœ, yé endje kpa tshu ga tœnce bale nene. Gbambancœ nene, butshœ œ kpa gu bala lœ ongbonœ bale nene.

<sup>26</sup> Azu tshelœ ogo ndjoro œ na bala dœ œrœ á sœ kœza kœlisœtœ œdœ pe kœgbœrœ nœ endje ga zœ.

<sup>27</sup> Erœ uburu œ li ga lœ ongbonœ bale nene. Uzu á tsœ sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á gaga nene œdœ ayi wala, œ li bala ga lœ ongbonœ nene. Kashe kolœ endjeneke á endje sú i'iri endje ga la buku nœ soro á dœ œnœ aya Pata, dœ li ga zœ.

## 22

Egerœ ungu á za soro fœ azu

<sup>1</sup> Manda nœ, andjelu ma egerœ ungu á za soro fœ azu fœ moe, œ sœ lima kœtshi

tœnce bata badja á i'irinœ kœdœ kristale á sœ lima koetu tœnce bœ pa ngande tshagbozu nœ Ndjabœ œdœ pa œnœ aya Pata,

<sup>2</sup> yé á sœ kœtra tœnce bœ ugurœ osho lœ ongbonœ. Tshakala kota bale dœ bale sœ lima dœ œya nœ soro á sœ kœle tœnce awa ndjokpa dœ bisha lœ ungu bale, yé á yapu bale dœ bale, œ sœ kœle tœnce. Kakonœ sœ mbœrœ keeshe azu ogonœ lœ kœba.

<sup>3</sup> Endje wu bala anga cerœ bale á Ndjabœ darandœ nœ lœ ongbonœ nene. Ngande tshagbozu nœ Ndjabœ œdœ œnœ aya Pata œ sœ lœ ongbonœ asœmœ, yé aayi akwa nœ Ndjabœ œ donga she.

<sup>4</sup> Endje wu bala tshatshu ye, yé i'iri ye œ sœ bala pala endje.

<sup>5</sup> Butshœ œ kpa gu nene. Endje kpa sœ dœ ogo ishiri tala œdœ ndje œnœ olœ nene. Gbambancœ nene, Gbozu Ndjabœ œ za ishiri osho nœ ye ga pa endje, yé endje mbœrœ akwa tshagbozu ngbugu dœ ngbugu.

### Kœna Yisu

<sup>6</sup> Manda nœ, andjelu pa fœ moe adœke: «O'once asœ kœdœ adjapu, yé œli adœke uzu kœ za lœsu ye ga tœnce. Gbozu Ndjabœ á tsœ sha ishiri nœ ye fœ aayi kœgbara o'o asœmœ, vwa andjelu nœ ye mbœrœ kœma cerœ á wuta lœ ondonce asœke fœ aayi akwa nœ ye.»

<sup>7</sup> Yisu pa adœke: «Dji kane, moe kwa lœ ondonce asœ! Yanga nœ azu á endje sœ kœgbœndœ o'o nœ aayi kœgbara o'o la bukunœ asœke!»

<sup>8</sup> Emœ Yowane, moe dji yé œ wu œrœnœ asœmœ. Manda kœdi tœnce œdœ kœwu tœnce, moe gote ga utsu andjelunce á tsœ má œrœnœ fœ moe asœmœ ndœ kœdonga she.

<sup>9</sup> Kashe andjelunce pakata moe adœke: «Dodonga moe nene! Emœ kœdœ ayi akwa bata bœ, bata aaya zœ aayi kœgbara o'o œdœ bata endjeneke á endje sœ kœgbœndœ o'o la bukunœ asœke. œ li adœke bœ donga Ndjabœ!»

<sup>10</sup> Manda nœ, tsœ pa fœ moe adœke: «Zaza o'o nœ kœgbara o'o ala bukunœ asœke yiawœnœ nene. Gbambancœ nene, lœndancœ á endje guma adœke œrœnœ asœ kœmbœrœ ye, ndo ye.

<sup>11</sup> Kaka ayi kœmbœrœ ekperœ, sœpe kœmbœrœ ekperœ nœ ye; ayi kœmbœrœ œrœ uburu, sœpe lœ uburu nœ ye; ayi kœmbœrœ tsharœ, sœpe kœmbœrœ tœnce; yé tsheneke á tsœ sœ yerœ, sœpe lœnœ.»

<sup>12</sup> Yisu pa adœke: «Dji kane, moe kwa lœ ondonœ asœke! Moœ na awa bale dœ œrœ tshangba akwa ndœ kœto fœ uzu dœ uzu liaka œneke á tsœ mbœrœ.

‡ 21:17 Kude kama bale dœ zazu bisha dœ vana yindœ kœpa adœke uwu ada zazu votœ dœ ndjokpa dœ mindu dœ amancœ vana (79)

<sup>13</sup> ⓁEmœ kœdœ Alfa œdœ Omega, ali uzu œdœ ndøngølønce, ali kœmbœrœ œrœ œdœ ndøngølønce.»

<sup>14</sup> Yanga nœ azu á endje djuto lœba nœ endje mbœrœ kœgbo awa ndœ kœzi leyo nœ ñyœ nœ soro œdœ kœli lœ manda ongbonœ.

<sup>15</sup> Kashe, azu á endje sœ kœmbœrœ œrœ á gaga nene, aayi kœmbœrœ œrœ tsharawo, aayi angba budu, aayi kowo, aayi kœdonga andjaba œdœ azu á endje yindœ wala yé á sœ koepa wala, endje sœ 6a ushu tœ ongbonœ!

<sup>16</sup> « ⓘEmœ Yisu, moe vwa andjelu nœ moe fœ 'e ndœ kœgbara o'once kœ asœmœ 6a lœ Ikrizia para. ⓘEmœ kœdœ gholo lœ bingi nœ Davidi, œmœ kœdœ tombele á tshi lœ gurutsha.»

<sup>17</sup> Ishiri nœ Ndjaba œdœ pe Awo aya Pata pa adœke: «Na ga moe!»

Kaka uzu á tshe dji o'onœ asœ, pa ndje adœke: «Na ga moe!»

Kaka uzu á tshe sœ dœ ogo ungu na ga moe, kaka uzu á tshe yindœ ungu nœ soro gbœ œtœnœ gbambancœ.

#### *Ndøngølø o'o*

<sup>18</sup> ⓘEmœ Yowane, moe sœ kœpa o'once o'ara fœ uzu kœ á tshe dji o'o á endje gbara la buku asœke: ⓘEdœ uzu kœza o'o ga pance, Ndjaba ce ko ogboro œrœ oyo á endje pandœ nœ ala bukunœ asœke, ga pance fœ she.

<sup>19</sup> Yé œdœ uzu kœwa átœ o'once á endje gbara la bukunœ asœke, Ndjaba ce ko œnœ ye leyo ñyœ á za soro fœ azu tœ ye, yé tshe sœ dœ osho kœsœ lœ œyercœ ongbo á endje pandœ nœ ala bukunœ asœke nene.

<sup>20</sup> Uzu á tshe ma adœke o'once asœmœ kœ kœdœ adjapu, pa adœke: «Ȑ, moe kwa lœ ondonœ asœkel!»

Ame! ⓘmbœrœ kolœ tœ ye ataa! Na ga moe, Gbozu Yisu!

<sup>21</sup> Kaka Gbozu Yisu ma Ȑtshœlœsu nœ ye ga ndœ 'e para kœkœ.